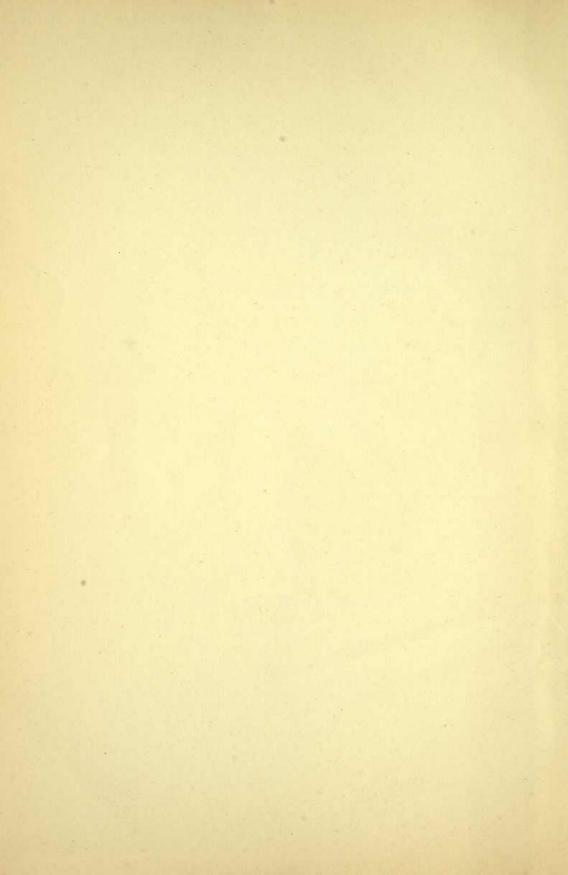






ST. JUHN FISHER COLLEGE LIBRAR



Archives Edition

CANADA AND ITS PROVINCES

IN TWENTY-TWO VOLUMES AND INDEX

(Vols. 1 and 2) SECTION 1 NEW FRANCE, 1534-1760

(Vols. 3 and 4) SECTION II BRITISH DOMINION, 1760-1840

(Vol. 5) SECTION III UNITED CANADA, 1840-1867

(Vols. 6, 7, and 8) SECTION IV THE DOMINION : POLITICAL EVOLUTION

(Vols. 9 and 10) SECTION V THE DOMINION: INDUSTRIAL EXPANSION

(Vols. 11 and 12) SECTION VI THE DOMINION: MISSIONS; ARTS AND LETTERS (Vols. 13 and 14) SECTION VII THE ATLANTIC PROVINCES

(Vols. 15 and 16) SECTION VIII THE PROVINCE OF QUEBEC

(Vols. 17 and 18) SECTION IX THE PROVINCE OF ONTARIO

(Vols. 19 and 20) SECTION X THE PRAIRIE PROVINCES

(Vols. 21 and 22) SECTION XI THE PACIFIC PROVINCE

(Vol. 23) SECTION XII DOCUMENTARY NOTES GENERAL INDEX

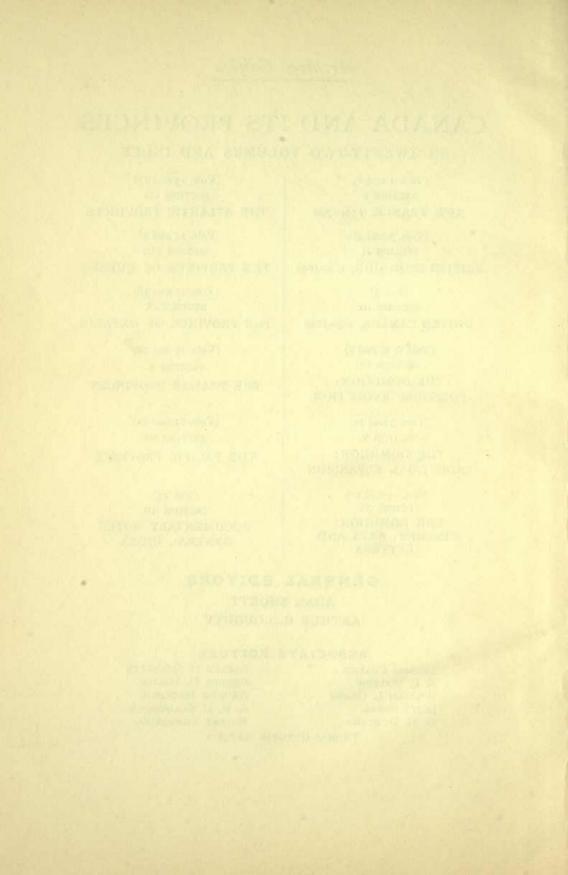
GENERAL EDITORS

ADAM SHORTT ARTHUR G. DOUGHTY

ASSOCIATE EDITORS

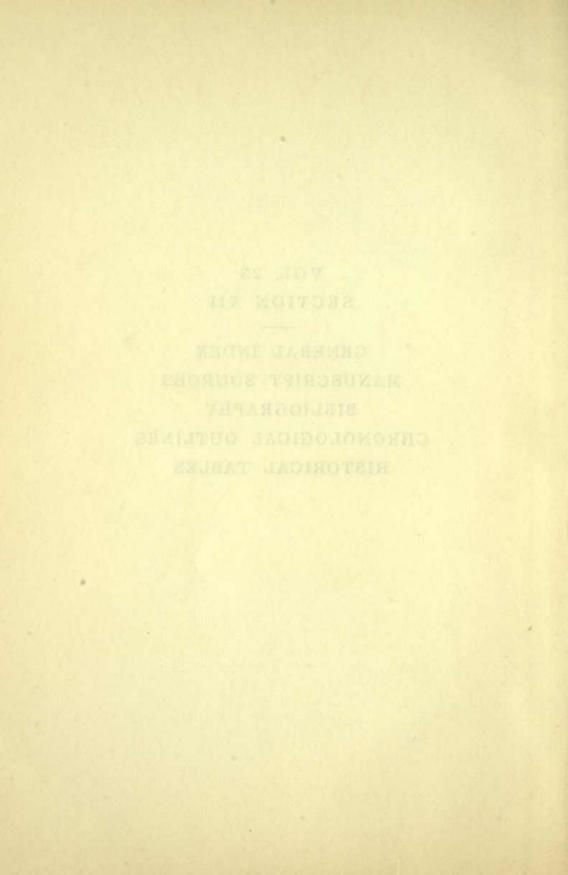
THOMAS CHAPAIS F. P. WALTON WILLIAM L. GRANT JAMES BONAR D. M. DUNCAN Alfred D. DeCelles George M. Wrong Andrew Macphail A. H. U. Colquhoun Robert Kilpatrick

THOMAS GUTHRIE MARQUIS



VOL. 23 SECTION XII

GENERAL INDEX MANUSCRIPT SOURCES BIBLIOGRAPHY CHRONOLOGICAL OUTLINES HISTORICAL TABLES

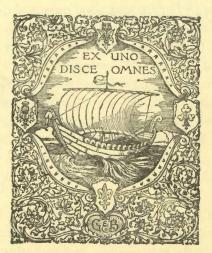


CANADA AND ITS PROVINCES

A HISTORY OF THE CANADIAN PEOPLE AND THEIR INSTITUTIONS BY ONE HUNDRED ASSOCIATES

> ADAM SHORTT ARTHUR G. DOUGHTY GENERAL EDITORS

> > VOLUME XXIII



1008

PRINTED BY T. & A. CONSTABLE AT THE EDINBURGH UNIVERSITY PRESS FOR THE PUBLISHERS' ASSOCIATION OF CANADA LIMITED

TORONTO GLASGOW, BROOK & COMPANY 1917

ST. JOHN FISHER COLLEGE LIBRARY

Copyright in all countries subscribing to the Berne Convention

.

1

PUBLISHERS' PREFACE

IN a prospectus of *Canada and its Provinces*, issued some years ago, the publishers printed an advance description of the plan and purpose of the present volume, the twenty-third and last of the series. This description, being in the nature of a bid for subscribers, would presumably not be underdrawn. It would naturally paint the forthcoming volume in colours as vivid as possible. Now that the volume is published, and accomplishment has taken the place of promise, it may be interesting to see how the actual performance compares with the manifesto.

'This volume,' the prospectus promises, 'will be of the highest possible importance. In the foregoing twenty-two volumes the associates have placed their facts and conclusions before the reader; in this volume they will name and point to the sources from which these facts are drawn. The narratives will be followed chapter by chapter, and documentary and other authorities will be cited. By this procedure of consigning citations for the most part to the final volume, the pages of the text are not burdened, and the majority of readers annoyed, by elaborate footnotes, while at the same time the student who wishes to know the sources will have them at his command.

'Then will follow a Chronological Conspectus of Canadian history, in which the reader may trace its development in condensed outline; and, as a reminder that the development of Canada was after all but a phase in the onward march of the world's civilization, the chief contemporaneous events of European and American history will be placed in parallel columns. By the laws of association this will further serve as an aid to the memory and understanding, and will epitomize what is already made clear in the narratives, to wit, how events in Canada, in its early stages, were influenced and moulded by, and in some great matters were but the outgrowth of, contemporaneous events in Europe.

'But the crowning feature of this volume and of the work will be the General Index, wherein the facts contained in the twenty-two volumes will be collected in alphabetical order and rendered as instantly available as the

CANADA AND ITS PROVINCES

words in a dictionary. And this General Index will do more than merely indicate the volume and page where the information is to be found. It will itself give a great deal of useful and elementary information ; so that if the inquirer is only in search of a date or a brief description of a person or place, the Index will answer the question there and then. Nor will the entries be confined to proper names. Under such comprehensive headings as Immigration, Missions, Shipping, Fur Trade, Tariffs, etc., there will be collected references to the volumes and pages where these are discussed and cross references to closely allied topics. Thus any subject may be followed and studied in all its ramifications and aspects.'

The following pages will show that the twenty-third volume has been carried out substantially on the lines then indicated, and with no diminution of the diligent and accurate attention which was given to its predecessors. The General Index, the work of Mr D. S. Douglas, bears testimony to the patience and industry of its compiler in the pursuit of useful but obscure dates and facts, of which, besides the indexical references, it contains thousands.

The publishers desire to extend their thanks to all who have assisted in the preparation and publication of *Canada and its Provinces*—to the general editors, Dr Shortt and Dr Doughty, with whom their relations throughout have been most cordial, to the associate editors, to the contributors, to the subscribers, and particularly to the printers, Messrs T. & A. Constable.

ROBERT GLASGOW.

TORONTO, May 1916.

viii

CONTENTS

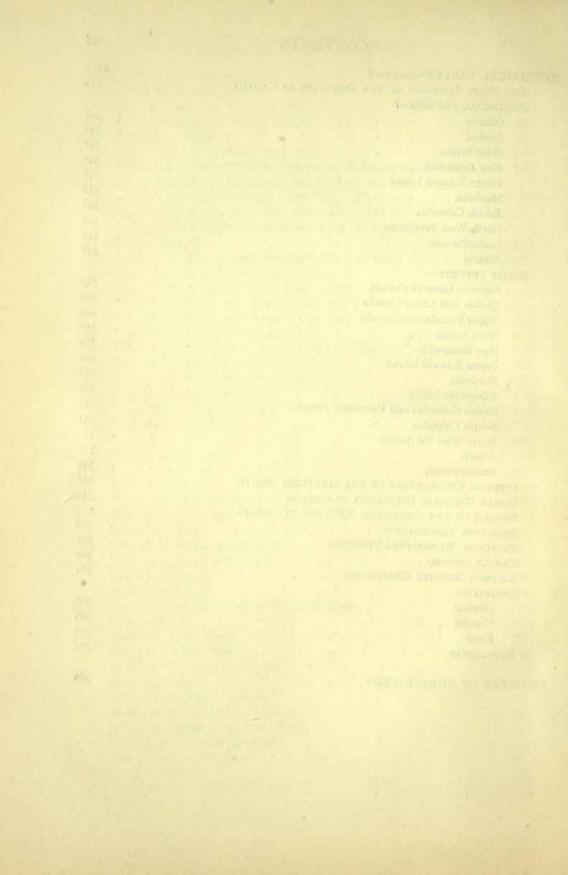
GENERAL INDEX		PAGE
MANUSCRIPT SOURCES-		
New France		224
CANADA UNDER BRITISH RULE		229
BIBLIOGRAPHY-		
SECTION I. NEW FRANCE, 1534-1760		233
" II. BRITISH DOMINION, 1760-1840		240
" III. UNITED CANADA, 1840-67		252
" IV. THE DOMINION : POLITICAL EVOLUTION .		255
" V. THE DOMINION: INDUSTRIAL EXPANSION .	and .	260
" VI. THE DOMINION: MISSIONS; ARTS AND LETTERS		264
" VII. THE ATLANTIC PROVINCES	, that is,	267
" VIII. THE PROVINCE OF QUEBEC	. 1117.	270
" IX. THE PROVINCE OF ONTARIO		273
"X. THE PRAIRIE PROVINCES		276
"XI. THE PACIFIC PROVINCE		278
CHRONOLOGICAL OUTLINES-		
Period I. French Colonial, 1534-1760	• •	284
" II. British Colonial, 1760-1840		299
,, III. UNITED CANADA, 1840-67		311
" IV. THE DOMINION, 1867-1914	•	317
WEEDLEAL FADLES		
HISTORICAL TABLES-		
VOYAGES AND DISCOVERIES	•	327
TRADING AND COLONIZATION COMPANIES	•	328
FOUNDATION OF CITIES	•	328
CAPITALS OF CANADA AND ITS PROVINCES	•	328
TREATIES		329
WARS AND REBELLIONS	•	331
GOVERNORS OF CANADA-		
French	· ·	331
British. Province of Quebec, 1763-91. Lower Canada, 1791-1841.	United	
Canada, 1841-67. Dominion of Canada, 1867-1915 .		331
INTENDANTS OF NEW FRANCE		333
COMMISSAIRES AT ILE ROYALE (Cape Breton)		333
	ix	

CANADA AND ITS PROVINCES

HISTORICAL TABLES—continued	PAGE
GOVERNORS OF MONTREAL	334
FRENCH GOVERNORS OF THREE RIVERS	334
	335
	335
	335
GOVERNORS OF ILE ROYALE (Cape Breton)	336
	336
LIEUTENANT-GOVERNONS OF OTTEN ONICES, 777	337
LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF NEW BRUNSWICK, 1784-1915	337
LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF PRINCE EDWARD ISLAND	
BRITISH COLUMBIA	338
GOVERNORS OF ROTERTS AMAD (HEROONS AND THE PARTY	338
GOVERNORS OF ASSINIBOIA (Red River Settlement)	339
MEDIEMMI GOVARIONS OF FIGHE SOUTH, THE, THE	339
LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF QUEBEC, 1867-1915	339
LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF ONTARIO, 1867-1915	339
LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF MANITOBA	339
LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF NORTH-WEST TERRITORIES	340
LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF ALBERTA	340
LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF SASKATCHEWAN	340
COMMISSIONERS OF THE FOHOM .	340
	340
THE DOMINION CABINET—	
Premiers	341
Ministers of Agriculture	341
Ministers of Customs	342
Ministers of Finance	342
Ministers of Inland Revenue	342
Ministers of the Interior	342
Ministers of Justice	343
Ministers of Marine and Fisheries	343
Ministers of Militia and Defence	343
Postmasters-General	343
Ministers of Labour	344
Ministers of the Department of the Naval Service	344
Ministers of Mines	344
Presidents of the Council	344
Ministers of Public Works	344
Ministers of Railways and Canals	344
Receivers-General	345
Secretaries of State for Canada	345
Secretaries of State for the Provinces	345
Secretaries of State for External Affairs	345
Ministers of Trade and Commerce	345
Ministers without Portfolio	345
Solicitors-General	346
THE FATHERS OF CONFEDERATION	346

CONTENTS		xi
HISTORICAL TABLES—continued	P	AGE
THE FIRST SENATORS OF THE DOMINION OF CANADA	• • •	346
PROVINCIAL PREMIERS-		
Ontario		347
Ouehec		217

	FROVINCIAL FREMIERS-								
	Ontario	•						•	347
	Quebec								347
	Nova Scotia .						•		347
	New Brunswick .								347
	Prince Edward Island							•	348
	Manitoba								348
	British Columbia								348
	North-West Territories						·. ··	•	348
	Saskatchewan .								348
	Alberta								348
	CHIEF JUSTICES-								
	Supreme Court of Canad	a		3					349
	Quebec and Lower Cana	da							349
	Upper Canada and Onta								349
	Nova Scotia .								350
	New Brunswick .						-		350
	Prince Edward Island								351
	Manitoba .			1.1					351
									351
	British Columbia and Va	ncouv	er Islan	d					351
	British Columbia								351
	North-West Territories								351
	Alberta								351
									351
	IMPERIAL COMMANDERS OF	THE	DOMIN	ION I	IILITIA				351
	ROMAN CATHOLIC HIERARC								352
	BISHOPS OF THE CHURCH				ANADA				357
	DOMINION PARLIAMENTS								360
	PRINCIPAL NEWSPAPERS FO	DUNDE	D						361
	CANALS OPENED .								362
	RAILWAY BRIDGES COMPLE	TED							362
	DISASTERS-								
	General								362
	Wrecks								363
	Fires								363
	POPULATION								364
REG	ISTER OF SUBSCRIBERS								365



GENERAL INDEX

- Abbott, J. C. (1789-1863), Anglican missionary. His works on Canadian life and conditions, 12 542-3.
- Abbott, Sir John Joseph Caldwell (1821-93), prime minister of Canada (1891-92). His part in the Pacific Scandal, 6 56-7; confers with Colonial Office on Letellier case, 15 186; as prime minister, 6 119-20; imports Guernsey cattle, 7 658.
- Abercromby, James, major-general. At Al-bany, 1 251; defeated at Ticonderoga, 265-7.
- Aberdeen, George Hamilton Gordon, fourth Earl of (1784-1860), statesman. And the Oregon boundary question, 8 862, 865; why he abated his claims in Oregon, 869 and n.; offers fishing privileges to Americans in Bay of Fundy, 688-9.
- Aberdeen, John Campbell Hamilton Gordon, seventh Earl of (b. 1847), governor-general of Canada (1893-98). Refuses assent to ministerial nominations, 6 300.
- Abnakis (Abenakis), Indian tribe. Jesuit mission to the, 2 386; French influence over, 365, 368; subjugated by British, 369; their settlement destroyed by Rogers, 1 275-6.
- Aborigines Protection Society. Purchases Lennox Island, 5 362.
- Aboukir Bay. British victory at, celebrated by a *Te Deum* at Quebec, 15 101.
- Abyssinian. Canadian Navigation Company's steamboat, 10 539.
- Eadia. Special Article: Settlements and Early History, 13 15-66; traditions of Norse exploration, 15-16; Cabot's discovery of Cape Breton Island, 16; first explorers of, 17; Acadia. system of government under de Monts, 2317; misconceptions as to climate and resources of, 13 17; spheres of influence in, 49; British expedition against Manhattan diverted to, 51; seigneurial grants in, 52-4, 59; no land now held by descent from seigneurial title, 53; Dutch territorial claims in, 54; proposed highway to Canada from, 2 488 ; Louis XIV's interest in, 13 55; conflicts between officials in, and their effect, 2 487; its trade with Canada, 487-8; grievances of officials, 13 60-1; indifference of rival powers to, 64; the British claim to ownership by right of discovery, 14 436; changes in ownership, 436; ceded to Great Britain by Treaty of Utrecht, 1 201, 2 364; undefined boundaries of a source of friction, 1 201, 245, 2 365. See also Acadians.
- Acadia. (1) Yarmouth brig, 10 581. Sarnia-Lake Superior liner, 10 546. (2)(3)Cunard steamship, 10 597.

Acadia Charcoal Iron Works. Operations of in Colchester County, 14 687.

Acadia Coal Company, 14 678-9, 682.

- Acadia College. Its foundation and develop-ment, 11 351, 357, 13 288-9, 14 517; its successive presidents, 11 357-8.
- Acadia Seminary for girls, 14 517.

Acadian. Lakes freighter, 10 557.

Acadian Magazine. Founded (1826), 13 244. Acadians. Special Articles: Settlements and Early History, 13 15-66; Nova Scotia under English Rule, 69-124. The original stock, 13 41; at Port Royal, 14 646; effect of environment in country of origin on, 13 41; migrations to Cape Breton, 1 208; their religion a bar to self-government, 13 69; method of election and duties of deputies, 70; differ from French of Quebec, 71; their litigious temper, 71, 76, 77-8; industries of, 72, 14 646; government's vacillation in respect of, 13 73; oath administered to, 74; as neutrals refuse to renew the oath, 74, 91-4, 115; crown attempts to collect feudal dues from, 75; refuse to accept 'Boston money,' 75; the rent-gatherers, 75; warned to summon defendants, 77; quarrels over boundaries, 78; oppose government surveys, 79; the Expulsion, 11 255, 13 88-90, 93-4, 98; British influence undermined by missionary priests, 91-2; their equivocal posi-tion as 'neutrals,' 92; resolution enjoining deportation, 94; preparations for the measure, 94; their expatriation (1755), 1 244, 245 and n., 13 95-7; number deported and destinations of those who escaped, 97; Lawrence's description of their lands, 14 647; expulsion followed by Indian outrages, 13 98-9; efforts to return frustrated, 114; engage in privateering, 114-15; captured at Cape Sable and sent to England, 114; surrender at Fort Frederick, 115; number taken prisoner at Chaleur Bay, 115; their concentration at Halifax, 115; an attempt at deportation that failed, 115; an emigration to Hayti, 115-16; their deportation, 11 31, 13 116; their numbers, (1671) 52, (1683) 2 488, (1686) 13 55; increase between 1714 and 1755, 72; number in New Brunswick, (1755) 128; in Nova Scotia, (1763) **11** 27, (1764) **13** 116, (1768) 117; volunteer for service, 117, 218, 252; their agricultural settlements in Nova Scotia, 14 645-6; settle near Quebec and Montreal, 15 53. Prince Edward Island: migrations to, 7 655, 13 311, 312, 315, 317-319; diverse opinions on, 318; privations and sufferings of, 319; the expulsion, 101, A

VOL. XXIII

321-9; give hostages, 322-3; their inoffen- 'Agricola.' See Young, John. siveness, 323; oath-taking by, 326; founder-ing of a transport, 327-9. New Brunswick: growth of settlement, 128, 188-90, 14 404-5; litigation over lands at Memramcook, 13 190; increase in, 193; favour separate school system, 14 422; School Act most beneficial to, 422. See also Acadia.

- Accommodation. First Canadian steamboat, her initial trip (Nov. 3, 1809), 10 494-5.
- Achilles. Transport wrecked while conveying Acadians to St Malo, 13 328.
- Actonvale. Effect of mining operations on agricultural development in, 16 586,
- Adams, John (1735-1826), American statesman. Assists in negotiating Treaty of Versailles, 3 116, 8 752-3, 797; and the British North American fisheries, 685; on the Mitchell map, 757, 761; recommends forming a post at mouth of Columbia, 861.
- Adams, John Quincy (1767-1848), American statesman. Signs Treaty of Ghent (1814), 8 771; and the British North American fisheries, 683, 685; and Russia's claims in Bering Sea, 727-8; his territorial demands on Pacific Coast, 843; his naïve offer to Great Britain, 850, 851; on Nootka Convention. 852 n.; and Alaska boundary negotiations, 919.
- Adams, Samuel (1722-1803), American states-
- man. His antipathy to British rule, 13 132. Adams, William (1772-1851). British signa-
- tory to Treaty of Ghent (1814), 8 771. Jams. American armed brig, surrendered Adams. at Detroit, 3 224.
- Addington, Henry, first Viscount Sidmouth (1757-1844), British statesman. Proposes to settle disbanded Glengarries in Trinidad, 17 67.
- Addington, Henry Unwin (1790-1870). Negotiates boundary convention with United States, 8 791-2, 845. Addison, Robert (c. 1775-1829).
- Anglican clergyman at Niagara, 11 222; conducts a private school, 18 349.
- Adet, Pierre Auguste (1763-1832), French minister to United States. His intrigues in Canada, 3 153; recalled, 154.
- Steamer on Toronto Rochester Admiral. route, 10 540.
- Adolphustown, Township of. Loyalist settle-ment of, 17 25; school established at, before 1790, 18 278.
- Advance. (1) Sails on Franklin search expedition (1850), 5 301. (2) Lakes freighter, 10 556.
- Adventists. A religious sect, 11 399.
- Adventure. (1) Sails with Radisson for Hudson Bay, 1 175. (2) Lake war vessel, 10 488.
- Advocates' Library, Montreal. Founded (1828), 16 469.
- A. E. Ames. Lakes freighter, 10 557.
- Aernouts, Dutch buccaneer. Raids Acadia, 13 54.
- Africa. (1) Ship on which Captain Dacres was court-martialled at Halifax, 13 257. (2) Cunard steamship, 10 599.
- Agawa. Lakes freighter, 10 557.

Agricultural Bank. Founded (1834), 4 629; first to allow interest on deposits, 630.

Agricultural Education and State Aid. General: encouragement given to organization, 7 664; first provincial boards, 665; federal depart-ment, 6 333-4; bureau of Agriculture and Statistics, 7 665; Dominion Council formed, 666; experimental farms, 667-9; seed distribution, 668; Dairy Commissioner's department, 669-74; Exhibition branch, 675; development of state aid, 9 180-1; Grain Board formed, 10 472.

Quebec : department created, 16 522 ; its organization and work, 15 232-3; publications, societies, and schools, 16 521-3, 524, 525; the Agricultural Missionaries, 524-5; dairymen's associations and schools, 526-7.

Nova Scotia: first societies, 14 649; pro-vincial department, 463-4; schools, 649-50; Agricultural College and its courses, 650-1.

New Brunswick : department of Agriculture, 488; societies and organizations, 664-8.

Prince Edward Island: government aid in improvement of live stock, 14 660-1; educational work, 661; organizations, 663.

Ontario : King's Mills erected, 18 553-4 ; first agricultural society, 555; beginning of organization and first provincial grants, 559-561; organization from 1846, 562-82; periodicals, 568; commissioner's reports (1868, 1869), 570; Conmission of 1880, 572-3; department of Agriculture, 17 232-5; farm forestry supervision, 234.

Prairie Provinces : educational work, 20 344-5. Manitoba: 535-7. Saskatchewan: 344-5. Mantooa: 535-7. Sustantionetal :
 colonization, 19 178-9; education, 20 466, 469-70, 565, 567-9; experimental farms, 560-1, 579; provincial department, 563; farm credits, 325; legislation, 563; stockbreeders' organizations, 564; provincial and federal aid, 564-5. *Alberta*: organizations and government aid, 593, 602.

British Columbia: first exhibitions, 22 537-8; legislative acts and agriculture, 541-552: the department, 546-7; Horticultural Board Act passed, 547; legislation affecting agriculture (1872-1910), 544-6; co-operative Agricultural Credit associations, 547-8; Associations Act, 1898, 548.

- Agricultural Industries. Potash : its manufacture under British régime, 4 528; petition for bounty on, 7 663; exports from Upper Canada (1797), 4 556. Meat-packing: an eighteenth-century anticipation of the in-dustry, 2504 and n; its development, 9124, 188, 253; specialized industries, 181-2, 253-4, 16 517; abettoirs in Saskatchewan, 20 572-3. See Milling.
- Agriculture. Special Articles: National Aid to the Farm, 7 651-77; Three Centuries of in Quebec, 16 505-27; in Maritime Provinces, 14 637-68; History of Farming in Ontario, 18 551-82; Economic Resources of Manitoba, 20 509-37; in Saskatchewan, 546-54, 558-80; in Alberta, 583-96; History of Farming in British Columbia, 22 525-52.

New France: experiments conducted by

Champlain, 156; the first habitants, 16 505-7; land cleared, (1630) 2 455 n., (1759) 584; increase in cultivated land (1720-30), 15 54; resumption of uncleared land, 2 459; rotation of crops to be encouraged, 469-70; crops grown in seventeenth century, 16 512-13; begins to pay after 1665, 15 54; retail of tobacco forbidden, 2 481; tobacco exported to La Rochelle. 15 55; cultivation of tobacco, 2 510; military service detrimental to, 510; retarded by conditions, 511-12, 560-1; effect of fur trade on, 541-2; land clearing and tillage, 16 515-17; its slow growth, 2 541-3; first lands cleared between Quebec and Montreal, 559; farm boundary disputes, 576; Peter Kalm's account of (1749), 580-1.

Quebec: Governor Murray's report (1762), 4 525; its revival, 529; Hessian fly devastation and result, 15 191; contemporary colonization, 16 511; three divisions of climate and temperature, 511-12; gloomy period (1760-1850), 517-18; farmers' homes, implements, and clothing, 518-21; progress since 1853, 523-5; position of farming (1896-1912), 9 244.

Maritime Provinces: climate and geography, 14 637; temperatures and precipitation, 637-8. Nova Scotia: geology and agriculture, 639-41; statistics of area and occupancy, 644, 651-2; areas suitable for, 644-5; lines of settlement, 645-8; backward condition, 648; plague of mice (1815), 13 260; 'the year without a summer' (1816), 260; letters of 'Agricola,' 265-7, 14 649; recent immigration, 651; 'weevil' pest, 386; types of farming, 653; principal crops, 653-4; yields per acre, 654; market gardening, 654. New Brunswick: first settlers and, 13 183; premature frosts of 1804, 185; 'the year without a summer' (1816), 187-8; geological areas, 14 641-3; statistics of area and occupancy, 663; climatic conditions, 665; history of, 663-5; types of farming, 665-6; crops and average yields, 666-7. Prince Edward Island: geology and, 643-4; climatic conditions, 657-8; statistics of occupancy, 658; history, 658-61; mussel mud as a fertilizer, 659-60; types of farming, 661-2.

Ontario: area and acreage occupied and assessed, 18 551; effect of Great Lakes on, 551; as influenced by geology, 551-2; early settlement, 552-5; work of loyalists, 553-4; retarded by War of 1812, 554-5; expansion (1816-46), 556-62; first British immigration, 556-7; nationality as shown in types of farm buildings and speech, 557; statistics of occupancy, 558; primitive implements of pioneers, 559; products of early settlers, 559; introduction and development of machinery, 561, 563-4, 570; first reapingmachines, 564, 565; development (1846-67), 565-9; a half-century of British immigration, 568-9; depression before Confederation, 569; growth of scientifio farming (1867-88), 569-74; modern period, 9 244, 18 574-82; gain in British market offsets loss in the United States, 574-5; development after 1895, 575-6; farm values (18851909), 576; intensive cultivation, 578-9; province's leadership in, 9 104, 183.

Prairie Provinces: homestead entries and the area surveyed up to 1901, 20 298, 300, 304; areas granted out of public lands, 304, 314; total acreage and extent of surveyed area, 314; unsurveyed areas suitable for tillage, 315; percentage of cultivable land in crop (1912), 315; rise in land values, 316. Manitoba: grants (1882, 1885), 299; frosts of August 1885 and 1888, 299, 300; failure of bonanza farms, 9 181; plant food in soils (tables), 20 510-15; climatic conditions, 516; temperatures, precipitation. and sunshine over twenty years (tables), 517; productivity of soil, 516-18; drainage, natural and artificial, 518-19; farm management, 519-20; deep-breaking and back-setting, 520-1; summer fallowing, 521-2; mixed farming, 9 244, 20 522; rotation of crops, 525; rural problems, 533, 534. Saskatchewan: Dennis's forecast of the produc-tive areas of the North-West, 19 156; report on surface soils with analyses (tables), 20 548-54; soil deterioration, 553, 579-80; vegetation, 554-5; H.B.C. crops prior to sottlement, 558; pioneer methods, 558, 559; farming in 1885, 559-60; discouragements up to 1890, 561; variations of soil and climate, 567-8; summer tillage, 568; miscellaneous crops, 570; grain-farmer's con-ditions and methods, 575-7. *Alberta*: the acreage under lease in 1891, 303; reform in the leasing system, 304; sugar-beet raising, 323; distribution of shelter trees, 326; climate and precipitation (tables), 584-586; area and area available for settlement, 586; possibilities in north for, 586-8; soil, 588; natural vegetation, 588; cultivated grasses, 589; position of farming (1896-1912), 9 244.

British Columbia: pioneer farmers, 22 525-9; prospects in 1863, 529-34; prices in 1862, 532-3; conditions and prospects in 1872, 535-6; value of production (1912), 536; area of arable land, 539; obstacles to progress, 540-1; areas alienated and left unsettled, 541; regulations before Confederation, 543-4; alienations of arable land, 544; small holdings, 549; changing fortunes of, 548-50; future of, 551-2.

Dominion: area under cultivation or enclosed, 7 651; elimatic and soil conditions, 651; a contrast in pioneer conditions, 652; influence of geological conditions on, 9 72-4; prospects at Confederation, 99, 103-5; lack of markets prior to railways, 7 652; unit of occupancy, 652; percentage of population engaged in and value of yield, 9 283; in hands of working proprietors, 7 653, 9 283; a period of falling prices, 179-180; opening up of the West, 191-3; troubled prosperity, 243-6; self-contained production, 7 653; scarcity of labour, 9 246, 283; tobacco cultivation, 7 675; area and value of field crops (1910), 676; increasing stability of, 677.

See Agricultural Education and State Aid ;

Agricultural Industries; Dairying; Eleva- Alaunia. Cunarder, 10 600. tors; Flax and Hemp; Fruit-growing; Alava, Don Jose Manuel. Immigration; Wheat and Grain. at Nootka. 21 51, 52

Aguilar, Martin d'. His voyage of 1602, 21 17.

- Ahrens, Carl (b. 1866). Landscape painter, 12 622.
- Algremont, Clerambault d'. His report on New France, 2 493-4.
- Aiguillon, Marie Madeleine de Vignerot, Duchesse d' (d. 1675). Founds hospital at Quebee (1639), 2 410.
- Aikins, James Cox (1823-1904). Presses for withdrawal of policy of 'disallowance,' 19 121.
- Ailleboust de Coulonge, Louis d' (d. 1660), governor of New France (1648-51). Opposes proposed composition of council (1647), 2 329; mission to New England (1650), 332.
- Ainslie, Thomas. On arrival of Carleton at Quebec, 3 83.

Airey, Julius. His visit to Port Talbot, 17 64.

- Airey, Richard, afterwards Lord Airey (1803-Visits Port Talbot, 17 64. 81).
- Aix-la-Chapelle, Treaty of (1748). Cape Breton Island restored to France under, 1 217; 232, 2 372, 13 81.
- Akpatok Island, Ungava Bay. Sighted by Hudson, 1 151.
- Alabama Claims, 6 46-7; award of Geneva Convention, 51-2.
- Alain, Jean Baptiste Louis (1753-1833). French priest serving in Maritime Provinces, 11 42.
- Alarm. Vessel built by the Salters, 10 585.
- Alaska. Explored by Vitus Bering, 8 723, 727 ; acquired by Russia, 723; purchased by United States, 723, 729, 930. Alaska Boundary Dispute. The Ukase of 1821,
- 8 917-19; negotiations of Great Britain and United States with Russia, 919-20; Monroe doctrine promulgated, 920-2; Bagot's instructions and proposals, 922-4; modification of Bagot's instructions, 924-5; Stratford 925-7; Canning takes up negotiations, Russo-British Treaty of 1825, 927-8, 21 67-8; the Dryad case, 8 928-9; neutralization of territory during Crimean War, 929; Russian America acquired by United States, 723, 729, 930; unfounded accounts of events leading up to sale, 930 and n.; British request for joint survey (1872), 930; Stikine River boundary, 931; Dall-Dawson correspondence, 931-2; British protests against contemplated infringements, 932-3; boundary survey conventions (1892 and 1895), 933; friction at Chilkoot and White Passes (1896), 933-5; appointment of Joint High Commission, 935; Convention of 1903, 936-8; composition of Alaska Boundary tribunal, 6 145-6, 8 939, 955, 956; points at issue, 938-9; decision re Portland Canal, 939-41; cases and counter-cases, 941-50; the decision, 6 146-7, 8 950; dissatisfaction in Canada over decision, 6 147-8; review of case, 8 951-8.
- Alaska Commercial Company. Leases Pribyloff Islands, 8 723; and a sealing monopoly, 9 159.

- Spanish commander
- Albanel, Charles (1616-96), Jesuit. At Hudson Bay, 1 172, 8 882.
- Albani, Madame (Marie Louise Cécilia Emma Lajeunesse), b. 1850. near Montreal, **12** 649. Native of Chambly.
- Albany. Its trade with Montreal suppressed, 2 502; prices at, compared with Montreal, 502-3; conference with Iroquois at, 1 238; British rendezvous (1755), 242.
- Albany. (1) Sails with Knight's expedition (1719), 1 195. (2) Sent to suppress piracy in Bay of Fundy, 13 136.
- Albatross. Steamer owned by Lieutenant-Colonel Sleigh, 12 516.
- Albemarle, Christopher, second Duke of (1653-88). One of the 'Gentlemen Adventurers,' 1 162; original member of Hudson's Bay Company, 166.
- Albert. First steamer on Georgetown-Pictou route, 10 563.
- Albert College, Belleville, 11 337, 18 401.
- Albert Manufacturing Company, Hillsborough, N.B. Its success under protection, 14 694.
- Albert Railway. Its hopeless financial position, 10 448-9.
- C.P.R. steamer of upper lakes fleet, Alberta. 10 556.
- Alberta. See Prairie Provinces; Saskatchewan.
- Alberta and Great Waterways Railway Com-Relations of Rutherford government pany. with, 19 276-7.
- Alberta College, Edmonton, 11 337, 20 497, 498, 499, 503-4.
- Alberta Ladies' College, Red Deer, 20 499.
- Alberta Railway and Irrigation Company, 20 591.
- Alberta, University of. Its incorporation and progress, 20 499-502; statistics, 1908 to 1913, 503; its affiliations and extension work, 503-5; problem raised by rapid expansion, 506.
- Albion. Sailing vessel owned by the brothers Allan, 10 603.
- Albion Mines Coal Company, of Pictou. Owners of first steam vessel to enter a Prince Edward Island port, 10 562-3.
- Jacob (1759-1808). Founder of Albright, Evangelical Association, 11 399.
- Vessel built of spruce at Moncton, 10 Alcedo. 585.
- French ship captured by Boscawen, Alcide. 13 90.
- Lake Ontario steamboat, 10 498. Alciope.
- Alcorn, George Oscar (b. 1850). Introduces a corrupt practices prevention bill, 6 162.
- Aldborough, Township of. Granted to Thomas Talbot, 17 61; settled by Scottish Highlanders, 63; lands conveyed to Colonel Airey, 64.
- Alden. Sent by Phips to raid Nova Scotia, 13 56.
- Alderney. Conveys settlers to Halifax (1750), 13 83.
- Alderville, Northumberland County. Industrial school established at (1848), 5 349-350.

4

- Pacific Ocean. Discovered by Vitus Bering, 21 40.
- Alexander. Ottawa River steamboat, 10 554.
- Alexander I of Russia (1777-1825). His claims
- in Bering Sea, 8 727, 917. Alexander VI, Pope (1431-1503). Awards Spain territories in New World (1493), 21 13.
- Alexander, Sir William, afterwards Earl of Stirling (c. 1567-1640). Obtains grant of Acadia and Cape Breton Island from James I (1621), 13 36; divisions and designations of territory, 36; his scheme of colonization, 36-7; finds difficulty in obtaining suitable tenants, 37; his three expeditions, 37; abandonment of colony, 38; territorial claims founded on his grant, 8 756, 763, 769, 774, 792. lexander, William John (b. 1855). Author of
- Alexander, William John (b. 1855). Author of Introduction to the Poetry of Robert Browning, **12** 529.
- Alexandria, Hudson's Bay Company's fort on Fraser River. Named after Alexander Mackenzie, 4 654; 659, 127 n.
- Alexandria Archipelago. Sighted by Chirikoff, 21 41.
- Alexis, Brother. Murdered by Iroquois at Lac la Biche (1875), 11 163.
- Algoma. (1) Steamboat on Georgian Bay and Lake Superior route, 10 546. (2) C.P.R. steamboat, 10 556.
- Algoma Steamship Line. Freighters owned by, 10 557.
- Algonquin Indians. Ally with French against Iroquois, 1 45; at feud with Hurons, 55, 60, 69; settlement at Sillery for converts, 2 410; their canoes, 10 477; mission to, of Lake Timiskaming, 11 67-8.
- Algonquin, L². (1) War vessel built at Quebec, 10 482, 15 55; its defective condition, 10 483. (2) Lakes freighter, 10 557. Algonquin National Park, 17 218.
- Alien Labour Act and its amendment in 1901, 9 341.
- Allain. Abbé. Quoted re education in France in seventeenth and eighteenth centuries, 16 323, 324, 325-6.
- Allan, Adam. Removes boundary mark at Meductic, 13 177.
- Father of Sir Hugh Allan, Captain Alexander. Allan, 10 602.
- Allan, Andrew. His association with Sir Hugh Allan, 10 602-5.
- Allan, Sir Hugh (1810-82). His early career, 10 602; characteristics, 603; establishes a fleet of sailing vessels, 603; Montreal Ocean Steamship Company acquired by, 604-5; and C.P.R. charter, 6 54-5; his part in Pacific Scandal, 56-8, 10 421; founder of Canada's ocean-going marine, 5 7.
- Allan, John (1746-1805). One of the Cumberland rebels, 13 218; plans conquest of Nova Scotia, 219; his revolutionary propaganda on St John River, 136-7; alleges trespass on United States territory, **8** 757, **13** 160.
- Allan, William. Member of executive council Alvarez Fagundez, João. Explores coast of of Upper Canada, 3 355.

- Aleutian Islands, separating Bering Sea from Allan Line. Its formation, 10 604; secures mail contracts, 5 399, 10 604; first fleet of, 605; speed of steamers in 1856, 5 399; effect of trade depression on (1859), 10 605; a period of steamship disaster, 5 402-3, 10 605; cancellation and renewal of contract, 5 403-4; steamships and their routes, 10 606-8; companies absorbed by, 607; its adaptability, 607.
 - Allard, Germain, Récollet. Arrives at Quebec, **2** 420.
 - Allard, Joseph. Member of first board of Education of Manitoba, 20 427.
 - Allard, Jules. Portfolio in Quebec government held by, 15 213 n.

 - negotiates for return of Vermont to British allegiance, 115.
 - Allen, George T. Justice of peace for Vancouver Island (1849), 21 87.
 - Allen, Ira (1751-1814). Purchases arms for Vermont, 3 153; treats for freedom of trade, 4 534; and the Chambly Canal, 10 515.
 - Allen, Isaac (1741-1806). Locates lands for loyalists in Nova Scotia, 13 148; puisne judge of New Brunswick, 153; his previous service, 155.
 - Allen, Sir John Campbell (1817-98). Judge in New Brunswick, 14 415.
 - Allen, Captain William. In command of the Bonaventure and Seaforth, 1 184.
 - Allet, Antoine d' (b. c. 1634), Sulpician. Assists in founding seminary at Montreal, 2 415.
 - Alligator, H.M.S. Brings four captures into Halifax, 13 252.
 - Alline, Henry (1748-84). His 'New Light' revival and its influence, 11 353, 381. Allioux, Vincent (b. 1698). Professor of hydro-
 - graphy in Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 376.
 - Allison, David (b. 1836). Superintendent of Education in Nova Scotia, 14 532.
 - Allouez, Claude (c. 1613-89), Jesuit. Founds mission on Chequamegon Bay, 1 80; ad-Founds dresses Indians at Sault Ste Marie on greatness of French king, 102-3.
 - Allsopp, George. Signs petition of Quebec traders (1764), 15 134; appointed to legislative council (1788), 134. Allumette Island. Algonquin village on, 1 50;
 - Nicolet and Brébeuf separate at, 60; toll paid to Algonquin chief at, 68.
 - Allward, Walter Seymour (b. 1875). Sculptor, 12 633.
 - Alma Ladies' College, St Thomas, 11 337.
 - Almon, William Bruce. Howe to a duel, 13 292. Challenges Joseph
 - Alnwick. School for Indian children established at (1838), 5 349.
 - Alsatian. Allan liner, 10 608.
 - Alstine, Peter Van. Assists in settlement of his disbanded loyalists, 17 24, 25, 26; signs the loyalist petition (1787), 39.
 - Nova Scotia, 1 25.

1915), lord chief justice of England. Member of Alaskan Boundary Commission, 6 146, 8 938, 955; his position as arbitrator, 6 148; his decisions, 8 939-40, 950; comments on his decisions, 940 and n., 957.

Amalgamated Asbestos Company, 9 260.

- Three Ameau, Séverin. First teacher at Rivers, 16 346.
- (1) Arrives at Victoria, British America. Columbia (1845), 21 88. (2) Great Western Railway steamboat, 10 545. (3) Cunard steamship, 10 599.
- American Civil War. Its effect on Canadian trade, 5 188.
- American Federation of Labour. Founded in 1881, 9 306; its conflict with Knights of Labour, 304, 306-9; allied with Canadian Trades and Labour Congress, 330-2.
- American-German Catholics. Immigration of in Saskatchewan, 19 178.
- American Mail Line. Its fleet, 10 540 ; liquidation of, 540.
- American Metal Company, of New York. Its operations in Nova Scotia, 14 696; engages in litigation, 697.
- Ames, Sir Herbert Brown (b. 1863). His charge against the Laurier administration, 6 162.
- Amherst, Sir Jeffery (1717-97). In command of Louisbourg expedition, 1 222, 13 324; at Ticonderoga and Lake Champlain, 1 273; characteristics as leader, 274; commanderin-chief in North America, 4 427; at Montreal, 1 311; refuses to regard French Canadians as neutrals, 15 261; his instructions to district governors, 4 428; claims a share of Jesuit estates, 16 408; relieved of command, 3 68.
- mherst, William Pitt, Earl Amherst of Arracan (1773-1857). Appointed governor-Amherst, in-chief of the Canadas, but resigns before taking office, 3 320.
- Amherstburg. Hull's movements against, 3 220: Sir F. B. Head's visit to Indian settlement at, 5 336.
- Amhurst, Lieutenant. Deputy surveyor in Nova Scotia, 13 79.
- Amours, Louis d', Sieur de Chauffours. See Chauffours.
- Amours, Mathieu d'. Prefect of Little Seminary of Quebec, 16 387
- Amundsen, Roald (b. 1872), Arctic explorer. Completes the North-West Passage (1903-5), 5 302 n.
- Amyot, Jean. Petitions for full exercise of Catholic religion in Quebec, 11 16. Andania. Cunard liner, 10 600.
- Anderson, Alexander. Principal of Prince of Wales College, Charlottetown, 14 537; superintendent of Education, P.E.I., 538.
- Anderson, Alexander Caulfield (1814-94). Sent to establish a post in Alaskan hinterland, 21 68; justice of peace for Vancouver Island, 87, 124; at New Fort Langley, 127 n.; encourages farming and horticulture, 22 528; on British Columbia as a field for immigration, 535-6; on crops raised at trading posts, 527-8.

- Alverstone, Sir Richard Webster, Baron (1842- Anderson, Chandler P. United States boundary commissioner, 8 779.
 - Anderson, David (1814-85). First Anglican bishop of Rupert's Land (1849-64), 11 228; founds St John's College, Winnipeg, 20 425; 21 125.
 - Anderson, James. Secures Franklin relics, 5 304.
 - Anderson, James R. Petitions for retention of Governor Blanshard, 21 121; first secretary of department of Agriculture of British Columbia, 22 546-7.
 - Anderson, John. Erie, 11 223. Anglican clergyman at Fort
 - Anderson, S. Signs loyalist petition (1787), 17 39.
 - Anderson, S., captain R.E. Boundary survey commissioner, 8 877.
 - Anderson, William (d. 1778). Surgeon of the Resolution, 21 24.
 - André, Louis (c. 1623-1715), Jesuit. At Lake Nipissing, 1 81; at Sault Ste Marie, 103; on Manitoulin Island, 103; at Green Bay, 104.
 - André, Father. Parish priest of Prince Albert, 11 165.
 - Andres, Nicholas. Obtains grant in Eastern Townships, 15 150.
 - Andrew Weir Line of steamships, 10 618.
 - Andrews, Frederick William, judge of Superior Court of Quebec. His decision on Pacaud-Armstrong agreement case, 15 205.
 - Andrews, I. D. On reciprocity, 5 237 ; reports on Canadian trade, 238; sent on mission to Canada, 241-2.
 - Andrews, Samuel (1736-1818). First Anglican incumbent at St Andrews, N.B., **11** 209. Andrews, Captain. In command of the *Ontario*,
 - wrecked on the lake (1780), 10 487-8.
 - Andros, Sir Edmund (1637-1713), governor of New York. Ignores his instructions, 2 356 n. Angelica. Lake vessel, 10 486.

 - Angers, Sir Auguste Réal (b. 1838). Leader of the Quebec assembly, 15 180; as lieutenantgovernor dismisses Mercier, 200-4.
 - Angers, Félicité (' Laure Conan'). French-Canadian novelist, 12 476.
 - nglican Church. Special Article: The Church and its Missions, 11 199-246; notes on the mother church, 199-200; untrained Anglican in systematic liberality, 200. Nova Scotia : its history, 201-6; bishops of, 207-8, 13 240-1; founding of King's College, 241-2. New Brunswick: 11 208-12; bishops of, 211; rights of presentation, 13 166; imperial aid granted to missionaries, 166; its favoured position, 167. Prince Edward Island : first clergyman and religious conditions, 11 206. Quebec : 212-20; erection of diocese (1793), 215. Ontario: 221-7; Laymen's Missionary Movement, 227. North-West Territories: 227-32. British Columbia: 232-5. Educational and evangelical work, 239, 14 547, 7 610, 611, 612; missionary organizations and fields of labour, 11 244-6. Constitutional: Quebec Act and support of clergy, 235-6; Constitutional Act, 236; clergy reserves question, 236; state aid to, 236-7; synods of the Church, 237-9. See

bishops and clergy.

- Anglin, Margaret Mary (b. 1876). Canadian actress, 12 660.
- Anglo-Saxon. Allan liner, 10 604; wrecked near Cape Race (1863), 5 403, 10 604.
- Angloman. Dominion Line steamship, wrecked (1897), 10 609.
- Anian, Strait of. Navigators who claimed to have sailed through, 21 18-19.
- (1) Conveys German settlers to Halifax Ann. (1750), 13 83. (2) Schooner built at Pictou, 10 582.
- Annand, William (1808-92). Elected for Halifax County, 13 284; premier of Nova Scotia, 14 380; anti-Confederation delegate to England, 380; refuses to meet Dominion delegates, 381; his attacks on Joseph Howe, 382.
- Annapolis Royal. First Anglican service in Nova Scotia held at (1710), 11 201; school opened at, 201; attacked by expedition from Louisbourg, 1 211; first incumbents of, 11 203; quantity of rum allowed for garrison of, 13 86; social and religious conditions in eighteenth century, 11 203; failure to capture Acadians at, 13 96 ; number of Acadians expelled from, 97; sacked by American privateers, 220; and loyalist immigration, 234; post office opened at (1788), 5 373. See Port Royal.
- Anne. Ship captured at Amherstburg by Canadian militia, 7 388.
- Anne and Jane. Ship passes through Welland Canal (1829), 10 527.
- Anne of Austria (1601-66). Offers bishopric of Quebec to Father le Jeune, 2 418.
- Annexation Association (founded 1849). Discordant elements in, 5 59; Manifesto of 1849, 234-5; result of tariff changes in Great Britain, 53-4, 10 373; hostility of Quebee clergy to, 15 106.
- Annuities, Old Age. Established in Canada (1908), 6 161-2, 342-3.
- Ansley, Amos. Anglican clergyman appointed to March, 11 223.
- Anson, George, Baron Anson (1697-1762). First Lord of the Admiralty (1751-56, 1757-62), 1 261-2; as a selector of commanders, 262.
- Anticosti, Island of. Sighted by Cartier, 1 35.
- Antigonish. College of St Francis Xavier founded at (1854), 13 289.
- Anville, Nicolas de la Rochefoucauld, Duc d' Anticipated attack by, on Annapolis Royal (1746), 13 80; destruction of his fleet, 80.
- Anwyl, William (d. 1750). Anglican clergyman at Halifax (1749), 11 201.
- Aplin, Joseph. John, 13 146.
- Strachan, 18 353.
- Arabasca. Lake vessel, 10 486.
- Arabia. Last 0 wood, 10 599.
- Arabian. (1) Steamboat on Hamilton-Mon-treal route, 10 540. (2) Lakes freighter, 10 557.
- Arbuthnot, Mariot (c. 1711-94). Supersedes Sir Armstrong, C. N., and the Baie des Chaleurs George Collier, 13 227.

- Clergy Reserves; also under names of Arbuthnot, Colonel. Brings Indian chiefs to Halifax, 13 108; receives Acadian submissions, 115.
 - Archambault, L. Minister of Agriculture of Quebec, 15 178 n.; involved in 'Land-swap Scandal,' 179.
 - Joseph Alfred (1859-1913). Archambeault, Roman Catholic bishop of Joliette (1904-13), 11 90.
 - Archangel. Lake war vessel, 10 488.
 - Archbold, George (d. 1840). Anglican missionary to Indians, 11 223.
 - Archibald, Sir Adams George (1814-92), lieutenant-governor of Nova Scotia (1873-83). Concurs in passing Nova Scotia Free Schools Act (1864), 14 523; on sensitiveness of the Métis, 6 31-2; secretary of state, 22; governor of North-West Territories, 19 193; his instructions, 193-5; arrives at Fort Garry, 6 42-3, 19 97; makes ultra vires appointments, 196-7; on flight of Riel, 98; accepts Riel's assistance against projected Fenian raid, 6 43, 11 158-9, 19 102-3; on Fenian danger, 19 104; on treatment of the Métis, 11 158; acknowledges their services, 159; on constitution of Nova Scotia, 14 441.
 - Archibald, Samuel George William (1777-1846), speaker of Nova Scotia assembly. On right of house to control of finance, 13 280.
 - Architecture. Special Article : Canadian Architecture, 12 665-75; general conditions, 665-7; French-Canadian, 667-71; English-Canadian, 671-4; influence of American on Canadian, 674-5.
 - Archithinues, tribe of Blackfoot Indians. Visited by Anthony Hendry, 1 198.
 - Arctic Sound. Sir John Franklin's visit to, 4 681.
 - Aréthuse. Skilfully handled by Vauquelin at Louisbourg, 1 225-6.
 - Argall, Samuel (d. 1626). Destroys French settlements in Acadia, 13 34; raids Jesuit mission (1613), 2 386.
 - Argenson, Pierre de Voyer, Vicomte d' (1626-1710), governor of New France (1658-61). His reception at Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 362, 371; on purity of morals in New France, 2 417; deports an undesirable, 417.
 - Argimault, Joseph (or Argimoosh), Indian chief.
 - Makes submission at Halifax (1761), 13 108-9.
 - Argonaut. Vessel trading on north-west coast (1789), 21 37; seized at Nootka, 43. Argue, William Pirritt. Member of senate of University of British Columbia, 22 442.
 - Argus, American fishing vessel. Seizure of, 8 687; damages awarded, 693.
 - On loyalist settlements at St Arles, Henri d' (Father Henri Beaudé). His ossays in criticism, 12 488.
- Appleton. Schoolmaster dismissed by John Arlington, Henry, Lord (1618-85). Original member of Hudson's Bay Company, 1 166.
 - Armenians. As Canadian immigrants, 7 565-6.
 - Last Cunarder to be constructed of Armour, John Douglas (1830-1903), judge of Supreme Court. Member of Alaskan Boun-dary Commission, 6 146, 8 938, 955.
 - Armour, Samuel (1785-1853). Anglican clergyman at Peterborough, 11 223.
 - Railway Scandal, 15 200-5.

- Armstrong, John (1758-1843), American secre- Ashburton, Alexander Baring, first Baron (1774tary for war. Proposes campaign against Montreal, 3 246.
- Armstrong, Lawrence (d. 1739). Adminis-trator of Nova Scotia (1726-29, 1731-39), 13 73; and land for religion and education, 14 511; suicide of, 13 73.
- Armstrong, William, sheriff of New Westmin-ster. Fisheries commissioner (1891), 22 453.
- Armstrong, W. J. Member of first legislative assembly of British Columbia, 21 180; portfolios held by, 183, 22 546, 21 209.
- Armstrong, Colonel. His raid on the Dela-wares, 1 253.
- Arnold, Arthur. Anglican clergyman at Sussex Vale, N.B. (1791), 11 210.
- Arnold, Benedict (1741-1801). Attacks St Johns, 3 80; his campaign against Quebec, 82, 84-96; wounded, 93; withdraws to Montreal, 96; retires on Crown Point, 97; his defence of Lake Champlain, 102-3; subscribes for road construction in New Brunswick, 13 168; his character, 3.88.
- Arnold, Judge Robert. Introduces shorthorns into Canada, 7 658, 18 561.
- Arnold's American Legion. Their location on the St John, 13 149.
- Arnoux, Dr. Montcalm succumbs in house of, 1 306.
- ⁶ Aroostook War.⁷ Accounts of the dispute (1839), ⁷ 390-1, **8** 815, **13** 203, 289; known as ⁶ the War of Pork and Beans,⁷ 204.
- Arpent de Paris. Unit of land measurement in New France, 2 559 n.
- Arrets of Marly. See Seigneurial System. Arrow Lakes. Traversed by David Thompson, 4 669; navigation system and steamer services, 10 571.
- Arsenault, Pierre. A pioneer colonist of Chignecto, 13 52.
- Art. Painting and Sculpture in Canada, 12 593-640; Music and the Theatre, 643-61; Canadian Architecture, 665-75; societies and organizations, 634-6; the art situation in Canada, 636-40.
- Art Association of Montreal, 12 635.
- Art Museum of Montreal, 12 636.
- Art Museum of Toronto, 12 636.
- Arteaga, Captain Ignacio. In command of Spanish expedition to North Pacific (1779), 21 22.
- Arthur, Sir George (1784-1854). Lieutenantgovernor of Upper Canada (1838-41), 3 356; his severity with the rebels, 3 367, 4 393; report of his commission of inquiry, 18 286-8; his embarrassing position on question of union, 4 412-13.
- Arthur the Great. Quebec-built clipper designed by William Power, 10 579.
- Arts. Societies and organizations, 12 634-6; the situation in Canada, 636-40. See names of individual societies.
- Ascania. Cunard liner, 10 600.
- Ash, John (d. 1886). Member of first legisla- Astrée, French frigate. Its fight with the tive assembly of British Columbia, 21 180; provincial secretary, 183; favours arbitra- Atahualpa, American ship. tion on railway question, 203.

- 1848). On the 'battle of the maps,' 8 824; his instructions on Oregon boundary question, 862. See Ashburton Treaty.
- Ashburton Treaty (1842). Ashburton's negotiations and settlement on Maine boundary dispute, 8 815-18; attacked by Palmerston, 818; views on the partition, 826-7, 13 203; and water channels of St Lawrence, 8 830; boundary from Lake Huron to Lake of the Woods under, 832, 835-6.
- Ashehurst, Thomas. Merchant of Bristol, 124. Ashley, Anthony, Lord (1621-83). Original
- member of Hudson's Bay Company, 1 166.
- Ashtabula. Lake Erie car ferry, 10 548. Asia. (1) Cunard steamship, 10 599. Steamer of Windsor-Lake Superior Line, 10 546.
- Asphodel, Township of. Its survey and settlement, 17 82.
- Asquith, Herbert H. (b. 1852), prime minister of Great Britain. Defends free trade, 6 192, 9 212; opposes creation of an imperial council of state, 6 193.
- Asselin, Olivar (b. 1874). On the aims of nationalism, 6 186.
- Assiniboia. C.P.R. steamer, 10 556. Assiniboia, Council of. Governing body in Red River Settlement, 6 32; its original composition, 19 47; amenable to Hudson's Bay Company, 57; admission of French half-breeds to, 11 140; social ostracism and repression attempted by, 19 59-60; its ordinances regulating court procedure, 20 372.
- Assiniboia, Court of. Created in 1839, 20 371 ; its jurisdiction challenged at Lépine's trial, 371-2.
- Assiniboia, District of. Name given to Red River Settlement, 20 369; its boundaries and area, 386; cultivated area (1886, 1887), 19 168 and n.; foreign immigration in. 167-8.
- Assiniboine River. Explored by David Thompson, 4 665.
- Assiniboines, Indian tribe. Offer to accompany Jacques de Noyon to shores of Western Sea, 1 114; La Vérendrye visits the, 123-4; their discipline and order on the march, 125; a buffalo hunt among the, 4 647-9; their territory and numbers, 11 115. Associated Loyalists. Land grants to, 17 29. Astor, John Jacob (1763-1848). Applies for a
- land grant in Eastern Townships, 15 148; establishes Pacific Fur Company and founds Astoria, 4 668, 21 58-9; engages French-Canadian voyageurs, 15 73. Astoria. Fort built near mouth of Columbia
- River by Pacific Fur Company (1811), 4 668, 8 850, 21 59, 246; territorial claim founded on its construction, 8 859 n.; sold to North-West Company and renamed Fort George (1813), 850, 21 61; restored to United States, 8 850, 854, 21 61; farming at, 22 527.
- Charlestown, 13 222-3.
- Attacked bv Indians at Nootka, 21 54.

- Atalante. Vauquelin's gallant handling of, at Austin, Nicholas. Loyalist patentee of Bolton Quebec, 1 309-10.
- Athabasca. (1) C.P.R. steamer, 10 556. (2) Steamer on the Mackenzie River, 19 170.
- Athabaska, District of. Its boundaries and area (1882), 20 386; treaties with Indians and half-breeds of, 11 184.
- Athabaska River. Fort constructed by Peter Pond on (1778), 4 651; ascended by David Thompson (1810-11), 667; its navigable stretches and steamer services, **10** 568.
- Athapascan Indians. Inform Alexander Henry of existence of Peace and Slave Rivers, 4 649.
- Athenia. Donaldson Line steamship, 10 614.
- Athenian. (1) Canadian Navigation Company's steamboat, 10 539. (2) C.P.R. steamship, 10 617.
- Atkinson, E. W. Painter of pastorals, 12 617.
- Atlantic. Michigan Central Railway steamboat, 10 545.
- Atlantic and St Lawrence Railway. See St Lawrence and Atlantic Railway
- Atlas. Ottawa River steamboat, 10 554.
- Atnah Indians, and Simon Fraser's descent of the Fraser River, 4 659-60.
- Atwater, Albert William (b. 1856). Joins Flynn's administration in Quebec (1896), 15 208.
- Aubert de Gaspé, Philippe (1786-1871), French-Canadian novelist. Arrested for threatening a member of assembly, 4 475; his Les Anciens Canadiens, 12 472-3.
- Aubert de la Chesnaye, Charles (1630-1702). Persuades Radisson and Groseilliers to reenter French service, 1 173.
- Aubert, Néret, and Gayot. Farmers of the revenue, 2 492; merged in Company of the West, 492. Aubert, Pierre. Joins Red River mission, 11
- 133, 134, 20 421.
- Aubrey, Nicolas, pioneer priest of New France. Accompanied de Monts to Acadia, 2 381.
- Auchinleck, Gilbert. His History of the War (of 1812), 12 502. Auckland, William, first Baron (1744-1814).
- Negotiates unratified boundary convention with United States, 8 771, 783, 840. Augsburg, League of. Coalition of England,
- Holland, and Germany against France.
- Ends with Treaty of Ryswick, 15 49. Augusta, Township of. Settled by part of Jessup's corps, 17 25.
- 2 411.
- Auld, William, Hudson's Bay Company superintendent at York Factory. His hostility to Miles Macdonell, **19** 21, 24, 26, 31 ; describes Highlanders as 'civilized Caffres,' 25.
- Aulneau de la Touche, Jeanne Pierre (1705-36), Jesuit. Missionary at Fort St Charles, 11 117; murdered by the Sioux, 117-18.
- Ausonia. Cunard liner, 10 600.
- Austin, Horatio Thomas, navigator. On Franklin search expedition (1850), 5 301; explores Prince of Wales Land, 303.
- Austin, James T. Boundary Commission agent, Bachelor's Delight. Seized by Radisson at 8 772.

- township, 15 150.
- Austin, R. H. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Australia. Contributes to imperial naval defence, 6 188; as a destination for British immigrants, 9 194; negotiates for reciprocal preference with Canada, 213; its shipping preference reserved by imperial government, 233.
- Austrian Succession, War of the, 1 219, 15 50.
- Austro-Hungarians. Canadian immigration of, 7 558-60; their lack of capital, 559; their defects as settlers, 560; homesteaders in Prairie Provinces, 20 316. Auteuil, Denis Joseph Ruette d', procureur-
- general of Canada. His memoirs on Hudson Bay boundaries, 8 890.
- Avaugour, Pierre Dubois, Baron d', governor of New France (1661-63). His extortionate demands on Radisson, 1 77, 79; favours acquisition of a winter port, 2 348, 460-1; his report on the colony, 460-1; recalled, 336.
- Avenant, L', French man-of-war. Takes first supply of masts to France (1700), 14 599.
- Aveu et dénombrement, 2 543.
- Avray, J. Marshall d'. Principal of Fredericton normal school, 14 551; superintendent of Education for New Brunswick, 552.
- Aylesworth, Sir Allen Bristol (b. 1854). Member of Alaska Boundary Commission, 6 146, 8 955, 956; dissents and refuses to sign award. 6 146, 8 950; his criticism of award, 6 147-8, 8 940; on disallowance of provincial legislation, 6 220; his act to purify elections, 163; on fisheries regulations, 175.
- Aylesworth, J. B. Member of Ontario Agri-cultural Commission (1880), 18 572.
- Aylmer, Matthew Whitworth, Baron (1775-1850), governor-in-chief of Canada (1831-35). His administration, 3 310-11; appoints nationalists to council, 314-15; and assembly's expulsion of Dominique Mondelet, 4 478; condemned in the Ninety-two Resolutions, 3 318; present at launch of Royal William (1831), 10 592.
- Aylmer, Lady. Christens the Royal William, 10 592.
- Aylmer Lake. Explored by Captain Back, 4 686.
- Aylwin, Thomas. Signs Quebec grand jury's petition (1764), 15 128, 135.
- Augustinian Nuns. Arrive at Quebec (1639), Babcock, John Pease. Deputy commissioner of Fisheries, British Columbia, 22 454; reports on a hatchery system, 455; member of fisheries commissions, 456, 459; his investigations, 466.
 - Baby, Francis (1733-1820). Member of first executive council of Lower Canada, 3 141.
 - Baby, Jacques (1762-1833). Member of first executive council of Upper Canada, 3 173.
 - Baby, Louis François Georges (1834-1906). Minister of Inland Revenue (1878-80), 6 83; reports on Baie des Chaleurs Railway Scandal, 15 203.
 - Fort Nelson, 1 173-4.

- Back, Sir George (1796-1878). Accompanies Baker, Richard. One of fathers of Confedera-Franklin on his Arctic expeditions, 4 679-83, 683-4; explores Arctic coast, 686-8; 21 125.
- Backs River. Its course, length, and drainage area, 22 642.
- Backster, William. One of fathers of Con- Baldoon, on Lake St Clair. Scottish Highland federation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Bacon, C. A. Melter in the assay office, British Columbia, 21 148 n.
- Hudson Bay, 1 157.
- Bagot, Sir Charles (1781-1843), governor-in-chief of Canada (1842-43). On the Russian Ukase of 1821, **8** 917; on Alaska boundary dispute, 919-23; lines of boundary suggested by, 920, 922-3; suspends negotiations, 923, 925; on Russian methods, 923 n.; his instructions modified, 924; on concession of a lisière, 952 n.; transferred to The Hague, 925; effect of his ill-health on constitutional government, 5 5; condemns Sydenham's administration, 20; endeavours to conciliate French Canadians, 33, 88; a historical parallel, 35-6; his policy being unacceptable to Stanley and Peel, invites recall, 35-6; expresses gratitude for their approval, 37; his place in constitutional development, 110-15; recommends beginning of a Geological Survey, 6 344; sketch of, 5 31.
- Baie de Chaleurs Railway. Its financial failure, 10 447-8; scandal associated with its con-struction, 15 200-5.
- Baie Verte Canal. An abortive project, 10 532.
- Bailey, Jacob (d. 1808). Anglican incumbent at Annapolis, 11 203; on sufferings of the loyalists, 13 234-5.
- Baillairge, Jean (d. 1805). The first Canadian sculptor, 12 632.
- Charles François (1798-1870). Baillargeon, Roman Catholic archbishop of Quebec (1867-70), 11 98, 99-101.
- Baillif, George le, Récollet. Arrives in Quebec (1620), 2 391-2.
- Bailly de Meissein, Charles François (1740-94). Missionary in Nova Scotia, 11 29, 203; a victim of religious intolerance, 29; coadjutor of Quebec (1788-94), 33-4; favours the mixed university in opposition to Bishop Hubert, 34, 16 407, 448.
- Bailly, Guillaume (d. 1696), Sulpician. Arrives in Montreal, 16 337.
- Bailly, Father. Wounded at Point Lévis, 3 96. Bain, James. His edition of Alexander Henry's
- Travels and Adventures, 12 512.
- American naval commander, 3 198. Bainbridge,
- Baird, W. T. Commands militia at Fredericton (1865), 14 414.
- Baker, E. Crowe. Opposes Chinese immigra-tion into British Columbia, 21 260.
- Baker, James. Provincial portfolio held by, in British Columbia, 21 218, 220.
- Baker, John. Hoists American flag in Madawaska Settlement, 13 199; his arrest and punishment, 199; indemnity claimed for his arrest, 8 791.

- tion in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Balboa, Vasco Nuñez (1475-1517 or 1518), discoverer. His extravagant claims for Spain, 21 13.
- settlement established at, 17 71-2, 19 16; its unhealthy situation, 17 72; raided during War of 1812, 72.
- Badgley, William (1801-88). His municipal Baldwin, Augustus. Member of executive act (1847), 15 294. Baffin, William (d. 1622), navigator. Charts Baldwin, Robert (1804-58). Member of execu
 - tive council of Upper Canada, 3 354; treats with the rebels, 365, 367; solicitor-general, 4414; rebuked by Sydenham, 519; desires a homogeneous ministry, 33-4; his university bill (1843), 18 367-8; opposes Draper's university bill (1845), 368-9; his university act of 1849, 371-3; on denominational education, 371; his municipal bill of 1843, 438; and act of 1849, 439-42; demands that appointments be made on advice of ministers, 5 40; and clergy reserves, 63, 65; resigns office, 69; on necessity for coalition, 86, 6 17; favours race co-operation, 5 89, 15 169.
 - Baldwin, T. Baptist missionary, reports on the North-West, 11 374.
 - Baldwin, William Warren (d. 1844). Opens a private school, 18 349; chairman of postal investigation committee of Upper Canada, 4 742; entrusted with care of Quetton St George's estate, 17 55. Baldwin Reformers.' Why so called, 6 17.

 - Balfour, Andrew. Founds Shefford Academy (1838), 16 461.
 - Balfour, Arthur James (b. 1848). On the Boer War, 6 139; and Franco-Canadian commercial treaty (1907), 9 234.
 - Balfour, William (c. 1759-1811), major-general. President and commander-in-chief in New Brunswick (1811), 13 184.
 - Balfour, W. D. Attempted corruption of, 17 166; provincial secretary of Ontario, 200 n.
 - Ball, Henry Maynard (d. 1897). Stipendiary magistrate at Lytton, B.C., 21 148 n.; mem-
 - ber of legislative council (1863), 166. Ballantyne, Thomas, 9 118; member of Ontario Agricultural Commission (1880), 18 572.
 - Baltic. Rescues passengers of Republic, 10 610.
 - Baltimore. (1) Lake Superior steamer, 10 543. (2) Michigan Central Railway steamboat, 10 545.
 - Bancroft, George (1800-91). United States minister at Berlin, 8 874.
 - Bancroft, Samuel (1789-1876), Baptist preacher. His daily allowance, 11 354.
 - Bank of Brantford. Chartered in 1857, 5 279, 281.
 - Bank of British North America. Begins business in Canada (1836), 4 631-2; adopts free banking system, 5 273, 277; in the Maritime Provinces, 10 628, 637; establishes agency in New York, 636.
 - Bank of Canada. Private bank, founded (1818), 4 610, 612, 613.
 - Bank of Canada. Bill introduced to establish a, 4 606; chartered in 1858, 5 281.

10

Bank of Commerce. absorbs the Gore Bank (1869), 637.

Bank of Hamilton. Established (1872), 10 638. Bank of London. Established (1883), fails

- (1887), 10 643. Bank of Montreal. Established as a private bank (1817), 4 608; its articles of association, 609-11; first officers of, 611; its share of government business, 621; criticisms directed against, 622-3; its charter renewed, 623; rivalry with Bank of Upper Canada, 624; increases in capital (1353, 1355), **5** 278; widens its field of operations, 285, **10** 636, 637; government financial agents, 5 290, 7 485; renounces its note-issuing powers, 5 287-8, 10 627; withdraws accommodation to merchants in Western Canada, 637; absorbs Commercial Bank (1867), 5 291; ceases to be sole financial agent for government, 10 631.
- Bank of New Brunswick. Established (1820), 10 628, 13 194.
- Bank of Nova Scotia. Chartered (1832), 10 628, 13 270; council interested in its rival, 282.
- Bank of Pictou. Failure of (1887), 10 643.
- Bank of the County of Elgin. Applies for charter (1856), 5 279.
- Bank of Toronto. Chartered (1854-55), 5 278; begins business (1869), 10 633.
- Bank of United States. Established by Alexander Hamilton (1791), 4 606, 608, 609-10; destroyed by Congress owing to predominance of British capital in, 606.
- Bank of Upper Canada. Founded at Kingston
- (1818), 4 610, 613; failure of, 614-15. Bank of Upper Canada, Second or Chartered. Founded at York (1821), 4 614; promoted by the Family Compact, 614; receives official support, 620-1; its rivalry with Bank of Montreal, 624; increases its capital, 625, 5 278; its share of government business, 4 627-8; and the suspension of specie payments, 634-5; deprived of government business, 5 286; its failure (1866), 238-90.
- Bank of Western Canada, 5 279, 283.
- Bank of Yarmouth. Established (1859), 10 628; its failure, 648.
- Bankhead. British chargé at Washington, 8 813.

Banking. See Currency and Banking.

- Bannatyne, Andrew Graham Ballenden (1829-89). Urges a surrender to Riel, 19 77; in Riel's government, 11 155; imprisoned and released, 19 84, 86; testifies to Riel's loyalty, 11 153; member of North-West Council, 19 198.
- Banner, The, newspaper. George Brown's connection with, 5 61.
- Bannerman, Sir Alexander, lieutenant-gover-nor of Prince Edward Island (1851-54). His marriage, 13 351; and the grant of respon-sible government, 14 501; 13 368.
- Banque de St Jean. Failure of, 10 648. Banque du Peuple. Incorporated (1843), 4 631; amends its charter, 5 278.
- Banque Ville Marie. Failure of, 10 648. Banshee. Canadian Navigation Company's steamer, 10 539.

- Chartered (1866), 10 637; Baptists. Special Article: The Baptists in Canada, 11 345-76; origin, tenets, and organization, 345-9; Dominion statistics, 376. Maritime Provinces: variations of national type, 350; newspapers and periodi-cals, 351, 359; effect of 'Great Awakening,' 351-2; first churches, 352, 356; 'New Light' preachers, 353; Nova Scotia Baptist Association formed, 353-4; daily wage of pioneer preachers, 354; Free Baptist Chris-tian Conference, 356; 'Regular' and 'Free' Baptists, 355; influence of Granville Street Baptist Church, Halifax, 357-8, 13 288; foreign missions, 11 358; statistics, 359-60. Ontario and Quebec : pioneer churches, 360-2; pioneer church life, 363; obstacles to co-operative effort, 363; beginnings of organization, 363-4; first church in Montreal, 364; periodicals, 365-6, 368; union followed by separation, 366; foreign missions, 367; provincial conventions and their union, 367-369; organizations, 370; church statistics, 370; conventions, 370-1; the Grande Ligne Mission, 371-3; work, periodicals, and statistics in the West, 374-6.
 - Baranoff, Alexander Andrevitch (1746-1819), Russian fur trader. On Baranoff Island (1778), 21 242.
 - Barbier, Nicolas. Interested in elementary schools, 16 333.
 - Barclay, Anthony. Boundary commissio 8 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 835. Boundary commissioner,
 - Barclay. Robert Heriot (d. 1337), British naval officer. Defeated on Lake Erie, 3 244.
 - Barclay, Thomas (1753-1830). British bound-ary representative, 8 758, 759, 764-5, 772, 776-7, 786. Bardy, Félix Séverin (1915-47). Victim of
 - typhus epidemic of 1847, 11 96.
 - Baring and Glyn. English directors of Grand Trunk Railway, 10 401; take over Grand Trunk rolling stock, 416. Baring Brothers and Company.
 - Dominion government's financial agents, 7 485.
 - Barker, John. A grantee of Murray township, Upper Canada, 17 44.
 - Barkley, Charles William (1759-1832). Sails to Nootka Sound under Austrian flag, 21 32; discovers Strait of Juan de Fuca, 32-3; murder of part of his crew, 33.
 - Barmhill, John. Member of first presbytery in Canada, 11 259.
 - Barnard. Publisher of Le Journal d'Agriculture Illustré, 16 524.
 - Barnardin, Sebastian, Récollet missionary in Acadia. Succumbs from hunger and fatigue (1623), 13 35.
 - Barnes, Captain, R.A. Assists in settling the loyalists, 17 24; presents a bell to Anglican church at Sorel, 11 214.
 - Barnesfare, Captain Adam. Defender of the Près-de-Ville, Quebec, 3 91-2.
 - Barney, Joshua (1759-1818), American naval commander. Taken prisoner at Bladensburg, 3 269.
 - Barnsley, James M. (b. 1867). Canadian artist, 12 624.
 - Barnstead, Arthur Stanley (b. 1873). Secretary

of Industries and Immigration department, Nova Scotia, 14 651.

- Baronets of Nova Scotia. Instituted by James I (1624), 13 36-7; number of baronies and conditions of grants, 37; failure of scheme, 37.
- Barr, James (Angus Evan Abbott) (b. 1862). Novelist and journalist, 12 563.
- Barr, Robert. First schoolmaster of Vancouver Island, 21 106; his allowances for boarding pupils, 106.
- Barr, Robert (1850-1912). Canadian novelist, 12 562-3.
- Barr Colony or All-British Settlement. Founded by Rev. I. M. Barr, 7 549-52, 19 180-5; number and racial components of immigrants, 182-3; causes increase of prices in Saskatoon, 183; founder absconds, 183; locations made by, 184.
- Barrett, J. K. Editor of the North-West Re-view, 11 187.
- Barrett, Miss. Methodist mission school teacher, 20 479.
- Barrington. First Free Baptist congregation in the Maritime Provinces formed at, 11 355.
- Barron, F. W. Instructor in Toronto normal school, 18 312.
- Barrow Strait. Franklin search expeditions Baudin, J. B. Incumbent of St Mary's Church, meet in (1850), 5 303. Barry, John. His suspension from Nova Baudoin, Michel (1692-c. 1768), Jesuit. Vicar-
- Scotia assembly, 13 277-8; expelled and reelected, 278; committed to prison and rescued by rioters, 278.
- Barry, Mlle Robertine ('Françoise'). Her chroniques, 12 488.
- Barry, Thomas (b. 1841). Roman Catholic bishop of Chatham, 11 78.
- Barss, Joseph. Captain of the Liverpool Packet privateer, 13 253.
- Barthélemy, Brother. Superior of Brothers of the Christian Schools, 16 345.
- 240.
- Basilian Fathers. In charge of St Michael's College, Toronto (1851), 11 60; at Owen Sound missions, 64; at Sandwich, 63.
- Basset, Jean (1646-1716). Founds convent at Pointe-aux-Trembles, Quebec (1716), 16 358.
- Bastedo, Samuel Tovel (b. 1855). Superintendent of Canadian government annuities, 6 162.
- Batavia. First Cunarder built with compound engines, 10 601. Bate, Mark. Mining pioneer of Nanaimo, 21 Baynes, Admiral. His tactful conduct during
- ington seizure arbitration, 8 693.
- Bates, Walter (1760-1842). A pioneer loyalist of St John, 13 144; author of Comparison for Caraboo (1817), 12 535.
- Bath, Thomas Thynne, third Marquess of (1765-1837). Sends out settlers to Upper Canada, 17 82.
- Bathurst, Henry, third Earl Bathurst (1762-1834), secretary for War and the Colonies (1812-27). Intimates increase in Bishop Plessis' allowance, 11 40; and protection for Red River settlers, 19 33.4 and n.; his instructions to Drummond, 3 281; and the fisheries question, 8 683-4; wants an under-

standing with Roman Catholic Church, 3 284; would consent to Sewell's retirement, 285; proposes to open patronage to French-Canadians, 286; and adjudication on as-sembly's charges, 4 481-2; and Talbot Settlement, 17 73; receives Bishop Plessis, 11 46; and Lanark Settlement, 17 77; on relations of governor and lieutenant-governor, 4 447-8; and civil rights for American citizens, 3 332-3; withholds purchase of clergy reserves by Canada Company, 334; retirement of, 305.

- Bathurst, N.B. Its early importance in shipbuilding, 10 585.
- Bathurst Inlet. Explored by Franklin, 4 681;
- its copper-bearing rocks, 22 658. Batoche. A centre of disturbance during North-West Rebellion, 7 430; Middleton's victory at (1885), 6 103, 11 171.
- Batt, Major. Commands relieving party at Fort Cumberland, 13 135.
- Battleford. A centre of disaffection in North-West Rebellion, 7 4:0; Indian attack on, 6 102, 7 600; capital of North-West Territories, 19 161, 200-1; criticism of transfer of seat of government from, 201 n.
- general of Louisiana, 11 15.
- Bavarian. (1) Canadian Navigation Company's steamer, 10 539. (2) First Transatlantic liner to be built entirely of steel, 10 607.
- Baxter, Simon. Loyalist pioneer at Fort Howe, 13 142.
- Bay State. American Mail Line steamer, 10 540.
- Bayard, James Asheton (1767-1815). United States signatory to Treaty of Ghent (1814), 8 771.
- Bartlett, S. T. Methodist Church organizer, 11 Bayard, Thomas Francis (1828-98), American secretary of state. And British seizures of fishing vessels, 8 699; his negotiations with Tupper, 9 168; proposes appointment of fisheries commission, 8 702; and protection of seals, 724.
 - Baye Sainct Laurens (Pillage Bay). Jacques Cartier at, 1 35; name extended to River and Gulf of the St Lawrence, 35.
 - Bayly, Charles, governor at Fort Charles, 1 170;
- 123. Bates, Joshua (1788-1864). Umpire in Wash-Baynes, Colonel Edward (d. 1829). Present at
 - attack on Sackett's Harbour, 3 240-1; sent to propose an armistice, 254.
 - Bazin, Philippe J. (b. 1855). Civil Service inquiry commissioner, 6 164.
 - Beadle, D. W. Horticultural editor of Canada Farmer, 18 568.
 - Beam, Jacob. Pioneer Baptist in Niagara peninsula, 11 360.
 - Beamsville. Pioneer Baptist congregation formed at, 11 360.

 - Bear Head. See Cap Royal. Beardsley, John (1732-1810). First resident Anglican clergyman at St John, N.B. (1783), 11 209; transferred to Maugerville, 209.

- to Mennonites. 17 47.
- 631.
- Beaubien, Jean Baptiste (b. c. 1785). I lishes village on site of Chicago, 15 77. Estab-
- Beaubien, Jean Louis (1787-1863). Missionary priest in Prince Edward Island, 11 42.
- Beaublen, Louis (1837-1915). Quebec cabinet
- minister (1892), 15 207. Beauchâtel, Colonel. Mortally wounded on Plains of Abraham, 1 306.
- Beauchemin, Nérée (b. 1851). French-Canadian Beckwith, John A. Provincial secretary of poet, 12 469.
- Beaucourt, de (b. 1735). First native Canadian painter to study art in France, 12 601.
- Beauharnois, Charles, Marquis de (1670-1749), governor of New France (1726-47). Favours a Jesuit college at Montreal, 16 385; opposes Bedard, Avila, of the Quebec Forestry Service, settlers leaving for New Orleans, 15 58; 16 550. claims jurisdiction over Iroquois, 2 369; Bédard, Elzear (1799-1849). favours Western exploration, 11 117; favours La Vérendrye's schemes, 1 118, 135; on deterioration of Canadian troops, 2 371; states that there is no check on notes in circulation, 519.
- Beauharnois Canal. Its construction and supersession, 10 512.
- Beaujeu, Captain de. Killed at Fort Duquesne, 1 241.
- guard at Point Lévis, 3 96.
- Beaumont, professor in King's College. Supports Baldwin's university bill at college
- council, 18 372. Beaupoil, Gui de. French émigré, settles in Canada and returns, 17 55.
- Beaupoil, Marquis de. See Sainte-Aulaire.
- Beauport. Seigniory of, granted to Robert Giffard (1634), 2 325; proposal to set up court at, 325; passes to Juchereau de St Denis, 2 557.

Beaux Hommes (probably Crow Indians), 1 127.

- Beaven, James (1801-75). Professor in King's College, Toronto, 18 364; attacks Baldwin's university bill, 367; his protest at college council, 373.
- Beaven, Robert. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.; in first legislative assembly, 180; an opponent of Chinese labour, 253; commissioner of Lands and Works, 183; and the secession address, 199; minister of Finance and Agriculture, premier, 208; declines to form a 202; ministry, 223.
- Beaver. (1) Lake Erie schooner built (1763). 10 485; employed at siege of Detroit, 3 61. (2) First steam vessel on North Pacific, 10 569, 21 69, 77-8, 150. Beaver 2nd. Lake vessel, 10 486.
- Beaver Dam. Battle of, 3 242-3.
- Beaver Lake. Fort built on, by Alexander Belcher, Sir Henry the Elder, 4 646.
- Beaver Line. Shipping company established (1876), 10 610; its routes and fleet, 611, 14 429; liquidation and successive owners of, 10 612.
- Beaverton. Lakes freighter, 10 557.

- Beasley, Richard. Sells land on Grand River Bécancour, René Robineau de (1629-99). Created Baron de Portneuf (1681), 2 569.
- Beatty, J. W. (b. 1862). Canadian artist, 12 618, Becerra, Diego, Spanish explorer. Slain by his pilot, 21 14.
 - eck, Sir Adam (b. 1857). In provincial cabinet of Ontario (1905), 17 184; chairman Beck, of Niagara Falls Power Commission, 18 477, 478.
 - Beck, Nicholas Du Bois Dominic (b. 1857). Vice-chancellor of University of Alberta, 20 501; Alberta and Great Waterways Railway Inquiry commissioner, 19 277.
 - New Brunswick, 14 418.
 - Beckwith, Nehemiah. Defeated in Sunbury County, 13 164.
 - Bédard, Antoine. Missionary priest in New Brunswick, 11 42.

 - First mayor of Quebec, 15 304; moves adoption of Ninety-two Resolutions, 3 317.
 - Bédard, Jean Baptiste Charles (1765-1825), Sulpician. Missionary at Kingston, 11 26.
 - Bédard, Pierre Stanislas (1762-1829). First to demand ministerial responsibility, 15 10; contributes to Le Canadien, 12 443; his arrest and imprisonment, 3 164, 4 476; raised to the bench, 3 276.
- Beaujeu, de. Attempts to surprise American Bédard, Theophile Pierre (1844-1900). French-Canadian historian, 12 459.
 - Bedout, Admiral (b. 1751). French-Canadian admiral, 15 11.
 - Beebe, George W. Provincial secretary of British Columbia, 21 225.
 - Beecher, Jonathan. Loyalist refugee, 13 237.
 - Franklin passes winter (1845-Beechey Island. 46) at, 5 296.
 - Begbie, Sir Matthew Baillie (1819-94). First chief justice of British Columbia (1870-94), 21 147, 150, 22 390; his services, 391; anecdote of, 391; and the M^oGowan riots, 21 153.
 - Begg, Alexander (1824-1904). Author of a History of British Columbia, 12 504.
 - Begg, Alexander (1840-98). Author of works on the North-West, 12 504.
 - Begging, forbidden in New France, 2 353; idlers and sturdy beggars, 507.
 - Bégin, Louis Nazaire (b. 1840). Roman Catholic bishop of Chicoutimi, 11 109; archbishop of Quebec, 106.
 - Bégon, Michel, Sieur de la Picardière (1674-1740), intendant of New France (1710-26). Asked to furnish evidence restricting boundaries of Acadia, 2 365; and Lake St Pierre-Lachine canal, 10 504; his control over Indians, 2 368.
 - Belaine, Cape Breton. Scottish settlement formed at (1629), 13 38.
 - Edward (1799-1877). Leads Franklin search expedition (1852), 5 303.
 - Belcher, Jonathan, jr. (1711-76), chief justice of Nova Scotia (1754-76). Ceremonies attending his installation, 13 87; his influence in establishing representative government, 103, 14 440-1; acting governor, 13 108, 118.

- Belcourt, Georges Antoine (1803-74). Roman Catholic missionary to Indians, 11 126; missions founded by, 127, 129, 130; experi-mental school established by, 20 419; his intervention saves a Hudson's Bay Company
 Bennet, John. Superintendent of Education, New Brunswick, 14 552.
 Bennet, Joseph. Anglican clergyman in Nova Scotia, 11 205.
 Bennett, Richard Bedford (b. 1870). And proclerk, 11 127; settles at Pembina, 135; supports Red River petition of 1845, 135; re-strains the Métis, 19 55; his grammar of the Chippewa language, 20 419. Belêtre, François Marie Picote, Sieur de.
- French commander at Detroit, 3 57.
- Belgium. Commercial treaty of 1862 hampers inter-imperial trade preference, 9 173; treaty denounced, 207; given Canadian inter-mediate rates, 238; immigration from, 7 563.
- Bell, Andrew (1753-1832), founder of Madras system of education. System introduced into Canada, 18 282. See Madras Schools.
- Bell, John. Constructs Fort McPherson, 5 306; his journeys of 1842 and 1846, 5 306, 22 605.
- Bell, John (d. 1849). Exhibits at Cobourg agricultural show (1848), 18 563.
- Bell, J. M. (b. 1877). His mineral discovery on Great Bear Lake, 22 656.
- Bell, Patrick (1799-1869). Invents a reaping-machine, 18 564-5; his connection with Canada, 556.
- Bell, Robert (b. 1841). Dominion government scientist, **12** 520; his mineral discovery on Great Slave Lake, **22** 656.
- Bell, William (1780-1857). Presbyterian minister at Perth (1811), 11 266.
- Bell River. See Rat River.
- Bell-Smith, Frederick Marlett (b. 1846). Canadian artist, 12 621.
- Bella Coola River. Mackenzie's journeys on the, 4 655-7.
- Belleau, Sir Narcisse Fortunat (1808-94). Lieutenant-governor of Quebec (1867-73), 15 171.
- Belle Ile. Daniel de Gotteville de. Commands expedition to Island of St John, 13 313.
- Belleisle, Alexandre le Borgne, Sieur de (1708-44). His attack on Annapolis Royal (1744), 13 80.
- Belle-Isle, Charles Louis Auguste Fouquet, Marshal de (1684-1761). Instructs Montcalm to 'keep some foothold in America,' 1 277.
- Belleville. Representative municipal government introduced in, 18 424; incorporated (1834), 424.
- Belleville. (1) Lake Ontario steamboat, 10 499. (2) Richelieu and Ontario Navigation Company's steamer, 10 539, 552.
- Bellot Strait, in American Arctic Sea, between Boothia Felix and Somerset Island. Discovered by Captain Kennedy, 5 303; named after a French naval officer, 303 n.
- Belvidera. Attacked by an American squadron (1812), 13 256.
- Benedictines. Settle on Vancouver Island, 11 184.
- Ben Franklin. Michigan Central Railway steamboat, 10 545.
- Bengough, John Wilson (b. 1851). Canadian cartoonist, 12 631.

- vincial autonomy, 19 259; leads opposition in Alberta assembly, 275; and a railway scandal, 276.
- Benson, Egbert. Member of St Croix River Commission, 8 758, 760, 764-5.
- Bentinck, Lord William Cavendish (1774-1839). Governor-general of India, 5 37.
- Benton, Congregational minister. His per cution and imprisonment (1801), 11 381. His perse-
- Benton, Thomas Hart (1782-1858), American senator. Attacks Webster on Maine boundary settlement, 8 818; on 'Red Line' map, 820; and Oregon boundary deadlock, 864; ridicules the 'Fifty - four - Forties, 866 and n.
- Berchereau, François Chauvigny See de. Chauvigny de Berchereau.
- Berczy, William (c. 1749-1813). Markham township granted to, 17 50; his colonization work, 50-1.
- Berczy, William von Moll (b. 1748). Painter in Montreal, 12 602
- Berey, Claude Charles Félix de (1720-1800), last superior of the Récollets. Death of, 11 21, 16 408.
- Bering, Vitus (1680-1741), Danish navigator. His expeditions to the North Pacific, 8 727, 846, 21 39-41.
- Bering Island, in North Pacific, the most westerly of Aleutian Islands. Death of Vitus Bering at, 21 40.
- Bering Sea Dispute. Special Article : Seal Fisheries Arbitration, 8 723-48. Cession of Alaska to United States (1867), 723; lease of Pribyloff group, 723; diminution of seal herd, 723; seizures of Canadian sealers, 723-4; reference to arbitration, 724-5; composition of tribunal, 725-6; first four questions submitted, and arguments of parties, 726, 729-33; shifting of base of American contentions, 734; right of protection or property in seals and arguments thereon, 735-44; sittings of tribunal, 744; awards, 6 121, 8 744-5; regulations agreed by arbitrators, 746-7; compensation paid for illegal seizures, 6 121, 8 747; prohibition of pelagic sealing and compensation paid to Canada, 747-8; 9 159, 160, 219.
- Bering Strait, channel connecting Arctic with Pacific Ocean. Named by Captain Cook, 21 28.
- Berkeley Springs. Outline of Reciprocity treaty arranged at (1853), 5 241.

Berlin Decrees (1806), 3 194, 196.

- Bermond, Father. Missionary in the West, 11 134.
- catholic bishop of St Hyacinthe, 11 91. Roman Bernard,
- Bernard, J., actor. Played in Montreal (1829), 12 655.
- Bernard, John (1714-79), governor of Massachusetts Bay. Obtains grants of land, 8 756.

14

- Bernard, Mountague (1820-82). British treaty commissioner, 6 47.
- Bernard, William. Leader of a land settlement association at Shipton, 15 152.
- Bernier, Hector. Author of Au large de VÉcueil, 12 477. Bernières, Henri de (1635-1700), superior of
- Quebec Seminary. Welcomes Saint-Vallier to Quebec, 2 426.
- Berrey, Charles Claude de. Pupil of Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 368. Berthelot, François. Exchanges seigniory of
- Isle Jesus for Isle d'Orleans, 2 558, 16 336 ; created Comte de Saint-Laurent, 2 558, 569; his good works, 16 336, 357.
- Berthier, Alexandre (1638-1709). Granted a seigniory, 15 39.
- Berthier-en-Haut. Its successive ownership, 2 554.
- Berthon, Theodore (1806-92). Portrait painter, 12 627.
- Beschefer, Thierry (1630-1711). Superior of Jesuit Coflege, Quebec, 16 366. Best, Stephen. His property pillaged by
- privateers, 13 219.
- Bethune, Alexander Neil (1800-79), Anglican bishop of Toronto (1867-79). Founds divinity school at Cobourg, 11 224, 18 361; his biography of Strachan, 12 510.
- Bethune, George G. Accompanies Sir Pere-grine Maitland on his visit to Peterborough, 17 87.
- Bethune, John (1751-1815). Organizes first Presbyterian congregation of Montreal (1786),
- 11 265; settles in Glengarry County, 265. Bethune, John (1791-1872). Anglican mis-sionary at Elizabethtown, 11 222; chaplain to troops in Montreal, 218.
- Betournay, Louis (d. 1879). One of judges in trial of Ambroise Lépine, 20 371.
- Betsy. Ship on which French émigrés sailed to Canada, 17 54.
- Betts, J. F. Member of first Territorial assembly, 19 222, 229, 234, 235; defeats the executive, 241-2.
- Betzner, Samuel. Pioneer Mennonite in Upper Canada, 17 47.
- Biard, Pierre (1565-1622), Jesuit. His mission to the Micmacs, 2 383-5; interviews a baptized polygamist, 383-4; his enthusiasm, 384-5, 13 33; on provident habits of Indian women, 27; taken prisoner by Samuel Argall, 2 386, 13 34. Bibaud, Michel (1782-1857). Publishes first
- French-Canadian miscellany of poems, 12 443; his Histoire du Canada, 450-1; on educational progress, 16 413; his services to education, 421, 422; describes Quebec as the Paris of America, 12 438.
- Bible Christians, 11 309, 310.
- Bic. Fever-stricken ship at, 2 435.
- Bidwell, Barnabas. Opens an academy at Bath, 18 352; returned to Upper Canada
- assembly and disqualified, 3 332. Bidwell, Marshall Spring (1799-1872). His nomination to Upper Canada assembly refused, and subsequent election, 3 332; speaker, 336, 339, 349; governor's refusal Black, William (1770-1866). President and

to promote to bench, 356; and Rebellion of 1837, 367.

Biencourt de Poutrincourt, Charles (1583-c. 1624). Instructs Membertou in the Christian religion, 2 382; prejudiced against the Jesuits, 385; visits France and reports Indian conversions, 13 32; his administration of Acadia, 33; remains after destruction of French settlements, 35; returns to France, 39.

Biencourt, Jean de. See Poutrincourt.

- Big Bear, Indian chief. Leader in North-West Rebellion, 6 102, 103, 7 430; demands compensation paid to Hudson's Bay Company, 19 208 n.
- Big Creek, Lake Erie. Dollier and Galinée in blizzard at, 1 97.
- Bigelow, William. Shipbuilder at Mahone Bay, 10 582.
- Bigot, François (b. 1703), intendant of New France (1748-60). Commissaire-ordonnateur at Louisbourg, 1 210; corrupt administra-tion of, 250, 263, 265, 275, 280, 283, 2 440, 506, 15 84; his manipulation of the finances, 2 513, 521-2, 525-8.
- Bigot, Vincent (1649-1720). Superior of Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 366.
- Billopp, Christopher (c. 1738-1827). Candidate at St John election (1785), 13 164.
- Bineteau, Julien (1660-99), Jesuit. Founds a mission on site of Chicago, 15 77.
- Binney, Hibbert (1819-87). Anglican bishop of Nova Scotia (1851-87), 11 206, 208.
- Birch, Arthur N. Member of first legislative council of British Columbia, 21 166 and n.
- Bird, J. Curtis (d. 1876). Member of convention committee of Red River, 19 83 n.; and of first board of Education of Manitoba, 20 427.
- Bishop Pinkham College, Calgary, 11 244, 20 499.
- Bishop's College, Lennoxville. Its foundation and history, 11 220, 240-1, 16 498-9.
- Bisset, George (d. 1788). Anglican incumbent at St John, N.B., 11 209.
- Bisshopp, Cecil (1783-1813), lieutenant-colonel. At battle of Beaver Dam, 3 242; captures Black Rock and is mortally wounded, 244.
- Blachford, Frederic Rogers, Baron Blachford (1811-99), under-secretary for Colonies. On Macdonald's part in the Confederation conferences, 57.
- Black, George. One of builders of the Royal William, 10 592.
- Black, John (1817-79). Takes custody of Donald Smith's papers at Red River, 19 82; a delegate to Ottawa, 6 37, 11 155, 19 85. 90 n., 91.
- Black, John (1818-82). Presbyterian minister at Red River, **11** 286, **20** 425; his appeal for assistance, 11 286; engages in teaching, 20 426; member of first board of Education of Manitoba, 427.
- Black, S. M. (d. 1909). Baptist minister in New Brunswick, 11 359.
- Black, Walter S. Member of first legislative council of British Columbia, 21 166.
- Black, William (1782-1834). Pioneer Methodist of Nova Scotia, 11 303-4.

commander-in-chief in New Brunswick (1829-31), 13 199.

- Black, William John. Principal of Manitoba Agricultural College, 20 445. Black River, south of Lake Superior. Petuns
- established at, 1 69.
- Black Rock. Captured by Colonel Bisshopp, 3 244; burnt by Sir Phineas Riall, 252; abortive British attempt on, 259-60.
- Black Watch. Bagpipes play at Ticon-deroga, 1 266. See also Forty-second Regiment.
- Blackbourn, Joseph. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Blackfeet, Indian tribe. Visited by Anthony
 Blake, William Hume (1809-70). Professor
 Hendry, 4 649; raid Fort Carlton, 5 323; encountered by Milton and Cheadle, 325;
 Blakey, Robert 1790-1858). Anglican clergy-man at Prescott, 11 223.
 Blanc, René le. Pioneer colonist at Minas, and numbers, 11 115, 20 286.
- Blackfoot Crossing (Bow River). concluded at, 7 597. Indian treaty
- Boundary com-Bladen, Martin (1680-1746). missioner, 1 191, 8 889, 911.
- Bladensburg.' American defeat at, 3 269.
- Blaeberry River, a tributary of the Columbia. Discovered by Duncan McGillivray, 8 859 n.; David Thompson on the, 4 666.
- Blaine, Archibald, heutenant. Holds Fort Ligonier, 3 64.
- Blaine, James Gillespie (1830-93), American statesman. Justifies seizure of Canadian sealers, 8 724; and the Bering arbitration, 731, 732; and commercial union with Latin America, 9 163-4; enters into trade convention with Newfoundland, 8 704; his name used in Canadian election campaign of 1891, 9 168-9 ; his reciprocity conditions, 169.
- Blainville, Céloron de. Claims Ohio for France, 1 236.
- Blair, Adam Johnston Fergusson (1815-67), 6 22.
- Blair, Andrew George (1844-1907), premier of New Brunswick (1883-96). Effects reforms as premier of New Brunswick, 14 428; and commercial union, 6 110; minister of Railways, 131, 14 428; his railway policy, 10 466, 467; his resignation, 6 149; chief railway commissioner, 150, 10 471; resigns, 6 153.
- Blais, André Albert (b. 1842). Roman Catholic bishop of Rimouski, 11 108.
- Blake, Edward (1833-1912), premier of Ontario (1871-72). His double victory in 1867, 17 110 and n.; declines leadership of pro-vincial opposition, 113; opposes dual representation, 113-14, 134; condemns Cameron for undertaking Whelan's defence, 115; condemns concession of 'better terms' to Nova Scotia, 116; leader of opposition, 117; his devotional appeal in 1871, 120-1; moves resolution on railway aid, 120; condemns Sandfield Macdonald's railway policy, 123; attacks Ryerson's education policy, 18 318, 389; accused of corruption, 17 124-5 and n.; and provincial rights, 159; his administration as premier, 128-35; elects to sit in federal house, 135; joins Mackenzie's administration, 6 64; his

attitude on Pacific Scandal, 57, 59; and Vancouver Island railway, 66; opposes C.P.R. contract, 89-91; his attack on 'monopoly' clause, 19 115-16; supports Canada First party, 6 70; leader of opposi-tion in federal house, 88; his election address in 1882, 92; on validation of Scott Act, 97; his attitude on Scott tragedy, 44, 17 130-1, 133-4, 19 89; on Riel's mental condition, 6 104, 105; resigns leadership, 106; on protection as an established policy, 9 167; his letter on reciprocity (1891) and its effect, 6 113-15; as a public man, 25-6, 17 110, 135-6.

- 13 52.
- Blanc Sablon. Jacques Cartier at, 1 29, 33, 34. Blanchard, C. W. Theatre lessee in Montreal, 12 655.
- Blanchard, Jotham (d. 1840). Founds Colonial Patriot at Pictou, 13 276; attacks Dalhousie's abuse of prerogative, 276-7; returned to Nova Scotia assembly, 280-1.
- Blanche, Gustave (b. 1848). Roman Catholic bishop of Gulf of St Lawrence, 11 109.
- Blanchet, François (1776-1830). Contributor to Le Canadien, 12 443.
- Blanchet, François Norbert. Missionary priest in New Brunswick, 11 42.
- Blanchet, Norbert F. Missionary priest in the West, 11 128, 149, 162.
- Blanshard, Richard (d. 1894). First governor of Vancouver Island, 21 87, 89; arrives in Victoria (1850), 90; treatment accorded to, 90-1; his reports, 92-3; and Indian troubles at Fort Rupert, 93-6; censured by Grey and
- resigns, 96; his life in retirement, 97; 125. Blatchley, W. D. (1843-1903). Canadian designer and painter, 12 609. Blenkhorn, Thomas. Just
- Justice of peace in British Columbia, 21 106; petitions for retention of Governor Blanshard, 121; 123.
- Blenkinsop. Accused of sending Indians in pursuit of Hudson's Bay Company deserters, 21 93-4, 95-6.
- Blessed Virgin Mary, Order of the Presentation of the, 11 91.
- Blewett, Mrs Jean (b. 1862). Canadian writer of verse, 12 588.
- Bliss, Daniel (1739-1805). Member of first council of New Brunswick, 13 154, 155.
- Bliss, John Murray (1771-1834). President and commander-in-chief in New Brunswick (1824-31), 13 195.
- Bliss, Jonathan (d. 1822). Attorney-general of New Brunswick, 13 154; candidate for St John in 1785, 13 164; chief justice, 167.
- Blonde, frigate. Its crew rescued by American privateers, 13 224.
- Bloods, Indian tribe. Cede territory, 7 597.
- Bloody Fall. Massacre of Eskimos at, 4 671-2; Franklin at, 680-1; Richardson abandons boats at, 684; Rae finds difficulty in reaching, 5 300.

- Bloody Run. Dalzell ambushed at, 3 65.
- Blossom, British warship. At Astoria, 21 61.
- Blowers, Sampson Salter (c. 1743-1842). First attorney-general of New Brunswick, 13 153; appointed to Nova Scotia, 154.
- Blue, Archibald (1840-1914). Deputy minister of Agriculture of Ontario, 18 573.
- Blue Funnel Line. Its freight service, 10 618.
- Boat Encampment, at mouth of Canoe River. David Thompson's survey of Columbia
- completed at, 4 669. Bobé, Father. Suggests routes to Western Sea. 1 117.
- Bochart de Champigny, Jean. See Champigny. Bocquet, Le Simple (d. 1787). Roman Catholic missionary at Detroit, 11 24.
- Bodin, Jean (1530-96), French economist. Favours freedom of trade, 2 446 n.
- Boëls, Father. Ministers to Ruthenian Catholics, 11 190.
- Boerstler, Charles G. Surrenders at Beaver Dam, 3 242-3.
- Opposition candidate at St Bogg, John. John (1785), 13 164.
- Bohemian. Allan liner, wrecked in 1864, 10 605.
- Boishébert, Charles des Champs de (b. 1727). Commands irregulars at Louisbourg, 1 225; Borden, Sir Robert Laird (b. 1854), prime defeats Major Frye, 13 97. Boisramé, O.M.I. brother. Sent to Ile à la
- Crosse, 11 141; pioneer on Mackenzie River, 147.
- Boisson, Potier du. Describes wheat of Prince Edward Island, 13 309.
- Bolduc, Jean Baptiste (1818-89). Missionary priest in British Columbia, 11 131, 21 78.
- Bompas, William Carpenter (1834-1906). Anglican bishop of Athabaska (1873-1884), of Mackenzie (1884-91), and of Selkirk (1891-1905), 11 231.
- Bonaventure, M. de. French officer at Louisbourg, 1 204; at Port la Joye, 13 320; land held by verbal tenure from, 308.
- Bonaventure, Récollet brother. His arrival in Quebec, 2 391.
- Bonaventure. British ship engaged in reduc-tion of Fort Nelson (1696), 1 186.
- Bonaventure River. Its fishing rental, 16 563.
- Bond, Phineas (1749-1815), British consul at Philadelphia. Assists in preparation of British case before St Croix River Commission, 8 759.
- Bond, Sir Robert (b. 1857), prime minister of Boston. Newfoundland. Enters into trade conven- 486. tion with United States, 8 704; negotiates the Hay-Bond Treaty, 705; raises questions of interpretation of Treaty of 1818, 706-7, 720.
- Bond, William Bennett (1815-1906). Anglican primate of all Canada, 11 220.
- Bond, Willis. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Bonnald, Étienne. Missionary priest to the Eastern Crees, 11 161.
- Bonne, Pierre Amable (d. 1816), judge. His expulsion by Lower Canada assembly, 3 162, 164. 4 477.
 - VOL. XXIII

- Bloody Morning Scout.' Ambush near Lake Bonnecamp, Joseph Pierre de (1707-90). Pro-George (1755), 1 243. fessor of hydrography in Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 376-7.
 - Bonnington. Steamer on the Arrow Lakes, 10 571.
 - Bonnycastle, Sir Richard Henry (1791-1848). His works on Canada, 12 515; president of first society of artists in Ontario, 12 634.
 - See Currency. Bons.
 - Bonsall, Richard. Opposition candidate for St John (1785), 13 164.
 - Boone, Thomas. Deputy paymaster-general of Quebec, 4 499.
 - Booth, Cornelius. Member of first legislative assembly of British Columbia, 21 180.
 - Booth, John P. Member of first legislative assembly of British Columbia, 21 180.
 - Booth, William (1829-1912). Founder of the Salvation Army, 11 396-7.
 - Boothia Peninsula. Explored by James Clark Ross, 4 185-6; explored by Rae, 5 304.
 - Borden, Sir Frederick William (b. 1847). Minister of Militia (1896-1911), 6 131; his dismissal of Dundonald, 151-2; his contentions with Hutton and Dundonald, 7 443-4; at Imperial Defence Conference (1909), 6 169, 7 461-2; his amendment to Navy Service Bill, 6 170-1.
 - minister of Canada. Succeeds Tapper in conservative leadership, 6 143-4; supports public ownership of Grand Trunk Pacific, 150, 10 460-1; supports autonomy for North-West Territories, **19** 261; planks in his Halifax Platform, **6** 165, **10** 467, **18** 487; approves of provincial ownership of public lands in Prairie Provinces, 19 136.
 - Borgne, Emmanuel le, Sieur de Coudray. Raids Nicolas Denys' settlements, 13 48.
 - Bornu. Steamship of the Elder-Dempster Line, 10 616.
 - Boscawen, Edward (1711-61), British admiral. Captures French men-of-war, 1 220; com-mands before Louisbourg, 222-5, 13 324; captures French transports, 1 243; hampered by cabinet, 246; defeats La Clue, 308; reports Island of St John to be a base of supplies for Quebec, 13 324.
 - Boscowitz Steamship Company, 10 573.
 - Bossange, H. Bookseller in Montreal (1817), 12 439.
 - Boston. Embassy sent from Canada to (1650), 2 332, 334; Acadian trade with, 488.
 - (1) Lakes vessel launched (1764), 10 486. (2) American vessel seized by Indians at Nootka, 21 53. (3) Steamer on Digby-Boston route, 10 562.
 - 'Boston Massacre,' 3 78-9.
 - Bosworth, Newton (d. 1848), Baptist minister. Author of Hochelaga Depicta, 11 365. Botham, A., King's Loyal Americans.
 - Assists in surveying for loyalist settlements in Upper Canada, 17 23.

 - Bothnia. Cunarder, 10 601. Botsford, Amos (1743-1812). Visits St John River as loyalist agent, 13 142, 143; speaker of first legislative assembly of New Brunswick, 165.

- Bouc, Charles Baptiste. Expelled by Lower Canada assembly, 4 477, 479.
- Boucher, Georges (1814-98). French-Canadian novelist, 12 476.
- Boucher, Nicolas. School director at Château-Richer, 16 334. Boucher, Philippe (1665-1721). Opens school
- at Point Levy, 16 335; gives instruction in Latin, 384.
- Boucher de Boucherville et de Grosbois, Pierre (1622-1717), governor of Three Rivers (1652). On care taken to keep out dissolute women, 2417; on standard of virtue in colony, 15 32; represents colony in France, 2 458; seigniory granted to, 15 39; his success in settling immigrants, 53; ennobled, 53; his services to agriculture, 16 506.
- Boucher de Boucherville, Sir Charles. Boucherville.
- Boucher de Niverville. His ascent of the Saskatchewan, 1 139.
- Boucherville, Pierre Boucher de. See Boucher. Boucherville, Sir Charles Eugène Boucher de (d. 1915), premier of Quebec (1874-78, 1891-92). His policy of railway aid, 15 180-1; dismissed by Lieutenant-Governor Letellier (1878), 6 75-6, 15 181-2; forms a second administration, 206; his financial measures, 207; resigns, 207.
- Boucherville. Convent founded at (1703), 16 358.
- Bouchette, Joseph (1774-1841), surveyor-general of Quebec. His surveys of 1817, 8 786; his prediction of Canada's increase in population, 4 587 n.
- Bouchette, Robert Shore Milnes. Banished to Bermuda, 2 394, 395.
- Boucicault, Dion (c. 1820-90), actor. His appearance in Montreal (1853), 12 656.
- Bougainville, Louis Antoine, Comte de (1729-1811). Envoy to France (1758), 1 275; returns to Quebec (1759), 276; commands a corps of observation, 285, 287, 290, 293, 301; his reconnaissance after battle of the Plains, 305; 307; on natural intelligence of
- Canadians, 15 92; sketch, 12 438 n. Boughton Hill, near Victor. La Salle's council with Senecas at, 1 91-2.
- Boule, Ainsi. Canadian sculptor, 12 632.
- Boullé, Eustace. His admission to David Kirke (1629), 2 401.
- Boullé, Hélène (d. 1654). Wife of Samuel Champlain, 2 391.
- Boulter and Watt. Build engine for first steam sawmill in New Brunswick, 13 195.
- Boulton, Henry John (b. 1790). His dismissal as attorney-general of Upper Canada, 3 344-5; chief justice of Newfoundland, 345; champions King's College, 18 369; attacks Baldwin's university bill of 1849, 372. Boulton, Major. Imprisoned by Riel, con-
- demned to execution, and reprieved, 6 38, **11** 156, **19** 86.
- Bouncing Polly. Liverpool (N.S.) vessel captured by an American privateer, 13 221.
- Boundaries, Disputed. Special article : Dis-putes and Treaties, 8 751-958. New France and British possessions under Treaty of

Utrecht, 1 190-1, 2 365; the Ohio boundary, 1 220; between Canada and United States (1783), 3 116; Upper and Lower Canada under Constitutional Act, 3 132-3, 134-5.

- Boundary Disputes. See Acadia; Alaska; Labrador-Canada; Lake Huron; Ontario; Oregon; Passamaquoddy Islands; St Croix; St Croix-St Lawrence; St Lawrence and Great Lakes; San Juan.
- Boundary Waters Treaty (1909), 9 219. See also International Joint Commission.
- Bounties. See under Trade and Tariffs.
- Bouquet, Colonel Henry (1719-65). His en-gagements at Edge Hill and Bushy Run, 3 66; suppresses Indian risings, 69, 112.
- Bour, Father. On educational claims of German Catholics, 20 459.
- See Bourassa, Henri (b. 1868). His attitude to South African War, 6 141; and the sovereignty of parliament, 142; his campaign against navy, 171, 184; on aims of nationalism, 186-7; managing director of Le Devoir, 12 477; on secular legislation in North-West, 479-80; as an orator, 478. Bourassa, Joseph (1817-1900). Missionary priest
 - in the West, **11** 133, **20** 478. Bourassa, Napoleon (b. 1827). French-Canadian

 - author and sculptor, 12 476, 632. Bourdon, Jean (d. 1668). Said to have entered Hudson Bay, 8 882; granted a seigniory, 15 27.
 - Bourdon, Madame, widow of Jean Bourdon. Placed in charge of the 'King's Girls' at Quebec, 15 42.
 - Bourg dit Bellehumeur, Alexandre (1671-1760). Procureur du Roy at Minas, 13 75.
 - Bourg, Mathurin (d. 1797). Missionary to the Acadians, 11 30, 31; his services during American Revolutionary War, 13 138.
 - Bourgeois, Jacob. A pioneer colonist at Chignecto, 13 52.
 - Bourgeoys, Marguerite (1620-1700). Founds Congregation of Notre Dame, Montreal (1659), 2 414, 15 93; her educational work, 16 337, 355; and the 'King's Girls,' 15 42; returns to France, 2 417.
 - Bourget, Ignace (1799-1885), Roman Catholic bishop of Montreal (1840-76). Invites return of Jesuits, 15 196; and education, 16 425; condemns Institut Canadien, 11 89; refuses Christian burial to Joseph Guibord. 89; denounces Catholic liberalism, 6 72; 11 87.
 - Bourget College. Founded at Rigaud (1850), 16 432.
 - Bourinot, Sir John George (1834-1902). On Confederation, 6 213 ; his works, 12 505, 531.
 - Bourke, Charles. Priest who accompanied Red River settlers to York Factory, 11 119, 19, 21.
 - Bourlamaque, François Charles, Chevalier de (d. 1764). Strengthens Ticonderoga, 1 257; at Fort William Henry, 259; retires from Ticonderoga, 273; blows up Crown Point, 274; at Isle-aux-Noix, 274.
 - Boutet, Martin. Teacher in petite école, Quebec, 16 329; 'master' in Jesuit College, 362; teaches mathematics and navigation, 374.

Bouvart, Martin (c. 1637-1705). Superior of Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 366.

- Bow Indians. La Vérendrye brothers' visit to, 1 128-30.
- Bowell, Sir Mackenzie (b. 1823), prime minister of Canada (1894-96). Minister of Customs, 6 83; negotiates on reciprocity, 9 169; as Dominion premier, 6 125-6; and Manitoba schools question, 125. Bowes, Barnard Foord, lieutenant-colonel.
- Commands forces in Lower Canada (1805), 3 158.
- Bowles, Dr. Principal of Victoria College, 11 336.
- Bowser, W. J. (b. 1867). Attorney-general of British Columbia, 21 232, 233; passes Canneries Revenue Act, 22 458; and Japanese control of fisheries, 459.
- Boy, Philibert. Member of schools association at Montreal (1686), 16 338.
- Boyd, Alfred. Member of provisional council of North-West, 19 197, 198.
- Boyd, John. Probes Macdonald on the tariff, 6 82-3; lieutenant-governor of New Brunswick (1893), 14 427.
- Boyd, Sir John A. (b. 1837). First solicitor of Baptist Church Edifice Society, 11 367; provincial financial arbitrator, 7 474; investigates Gamey corruption charges, 17 183.
- Boyd, John Parker (1764-1830), American military officer. Defeated at Chrystler's Farm, 3 249-50.
- Boyd, Caldwell and Co., 17 161-2.
- Boyle, John Robert (b. 1870). And the Alberta railway scandal, 19 276; minister of Education in Alberta, 20 485.
- Brabant, A. J., missionary priest. on Vancouver Island, 11 162. His labours
- Brackbill, Miss. Methodist missionary to West China, 11 325.
- Braddock, Edward (1695-1755), British general. Plans for attack on French posts, 1 239; ignorant of American conditions, 240; defeated and slain at Fort Duquesne, 240-2, 13 89, 90.
- Bradley, William C. United States boundary agent, 8 786.
- Bradstreet, John (1711-74). Repels French raiders, 1 252; captures Fort Frontenac, 268; his Indian treaties disavowed, 3 68-9.
- John. Roman Catholic priest at Brewing. Brady, Buckingham, 11 55.
- Brandon. Population (1901, 1911), 20 327; temperature, precipitation, and sunshine at, Breynton, John. Anglican clergyman at Hali-517.
- Brandon College, 20 444.
- Brandon House. Plundered by Grant, 19 35.
- Brandy Traffic. See Liquor Traffic. Brant, Isaac, son of Joseph Brant. Murder committed by, 4 712-13.
- Brant, John (1794-1832), son of Joseph Brant. Commands Indians at Beaver Dam, 3 243: elected member of assembly of Upper Bricker, Samuel (1776-1868). Canada and unseated, 4 721. pioneer in Waterloo County, 17
- Brant, Joseph (1742-1807), Indian chief. An Briconnet, Denis. Bishop of St Malo, 1 34,

elective chieftain, 4 702; at council at Oswego (1777), 706; founds Indian settle-ment at Niagara, 11 221; obtains location for Six Nation Indians, 17 42; at the Philadelphia conference (1792), 4 710 ; sells township of Dumfries, 17 69; qualities and characteristics of, 4 713, 17 42.

- Brant, Molly (d. 1796). Sir William Johnson attracted by, 1 235.
- Brantford. Six Nations reserve at, 4 707; first Protestant church founded in Canada after Conquest erected by Indians near, 11 221.
- Bray, Thomas, R.A. Loyalist applicant for grant in Eastern Townships, 15 149.
- Bread. Price of, fixed by mass meeting of inhabitants, 2 480-1.
- Breadalbane, John Campbell, fourth Earl of (1762-1834). His eviction of the McIntyres, 15 156; attempts to dispossess MacNab, 17 93.
- Bréard, Jacques Michel, comptroller of the Marine. An associate of Bigot, 2 526; a financial expedient of, 521.
- Brébeuf, Jean de (1593-1649), Jesuit. Arrives in Quebec, 2 397-8; his mission to the Hurons, 1 59, 60, 63, 2 404-5; martyrdom of, 406.
- Breda, Treaty of (1667). Port Royal and Fort la Tour restored to France under, 13 51.
- Breland, Pascal (b. 1810). Member of North-West Council, 19 196, 198, 202; his salary, 218 n.
- Brennan, Michael. Roman Catholic priest at Befleville, 11 49.
- Brenton, James, attorney-general of Nova Scotia. On a school project at Halifax, 14 514-15.
- Breslay, René Charles (1658-1735), Sulpician. Curé at Port la Joye, Island of St John, 13 314.
- Brésoles, Sister, 2 414.
- Brest Harbour, Labrador. Mentioned Jacques Cartier, 8 915. bv
- Brett, Robert George (b. 1851). Member of first legislative assembly of North-West Territories, 19 223, 229, 230, 231, 234.
- Brew, Chartres. First inspector of police of British Columbia, 21 147; and the McGowan riots, 153; member of first legislative council. 166.
- See Manufactures.
- Breynat, Gabriel (b. 1867). Vicar-apostolic of the Mackenzie, 11 187.
- fax, 11 202; establishes an orphanage, 202, 13 88.
- Cuthbert Briand, Jean Olivier (1715-94), bishop of Quebec (1766-84). Vicar-general, 11 15; bishop, 3 40, 4 440, 11 18; conditions of appointment imposed by Great Britain, 18; vindicates himself, 19; services during Invasion of 1775, 19-20; pension granted to, 21; his ability and tact, 2 441, 11 18-19.
 - Mennonite pioneer in Waterloo County, 17 48.

- Bridges, Hedley Vickers Burpee (b. 1862). Principal of provincial normal school, Fredericton, 14 556.
- Bridgman, George B. Canadian painter, 12 620.
- Brigden, F. H. Canadian landscape artist, 12 624.
- Briggs, William (b. 1859). Methodist Church book-steward, 11 333.
- Bright, John (1811-89). Moves for inquiry into Confederation, 6 28; and the National Policy, 88.
- Brion, Philippe de Chabot, Sieur de. Brion Island named after, 1 30.

Brion Island. Described by Cartier, 1 30; 38.

- Brisebois, Captain. Discovers traces of Fort la Jonquière, 1 139.
- Brison, Joshua. Discovers antimony ore in Nova Scotia, 14 696.
- Bristol. Early voyages from, 1 18; 24.
- Bristol, Township of. Its original grantees, 17 44.
- ritannia. (1) Lake Ontario sailing vessel, 10 494. (2) Steamboat on Lake Ontario, 10 Britannia. (3) First Cunarder on Liverpool-499. Halifax route, 5 365, 10 597-8; description and first trip of, 5 366, 10 598. (4) Sailing vessel owned by the Allans, 10 603. (5) Steamboat on Toronto-Montreal route, 10 541.
- British America. Steamboat on Montreal-Quebec route, 10 541; tows Royal William to Montreal after her launching, 592.
- British-America Land Company. Charter opposed by assembly, 4 580; its purchases in Eastern Townships, 513-14, 580-1; develops Eastern Townships, 10 361, 15 162, 319; associated with Rolph's settlement scheme. 5 207.
- British American. St Lawrence steamboat, 10 495.
- British American League. Founded (1849), 5 59; its aims, 235-6.
- British and North American Royal Mail-Steam Packet Company. See Cunard Line. British and North Atlantic Steam Navigation
- Company. See Dominion Line.
- British Columbia. Special Articles: The Period of Exploration, 21 13-71; Colonial History (1849-71), 75-176; Political History (1871-1913), 179-237; general survey, 3-9. Vancouver Island Colony: Fort Camosun (Victoria) founded (1843), 77-8; grant of Island to Hudson's Bay Company (1849), 79-80; its government, 85-6; the first 3-9. governorship, 87-97; representative government established, 110; electoral qualifica-tions and districts, 112; first women settlers, 120 n.; control assumed by home government, 127; political conditions, 129-30. Mainland Colony: original boundaries, 126 n.; name and its origin, 126 n., 127 n.; Lytton on sale of lands, 146; first civil list, 147; its ceremonial inauguration, 150; grievances of settlers, 150-1; decline in population be-tween 1858 and 1861, 156; sectional feeling, 160; legislative council established, 166, 22 354; proposals for union, 21 164-5, 167;

annexation of Vancouver Island, 167; Confederation movement, 170-2; the terms of Confederation, 7 492-3, 21 174-6; the first provincial legislature, 179-80; population (1871), 7 517, 520, (1881) 6 91; ballot intro-duced, 21 183; dual representation abolished, 184; Voters' Act of 1875 and its repeal, 195, 197; deadlock on redistribution (1878), 200-1; redistributions of 1885, 1890, 1894, 1898, 1902, 213, 216, 219, 222-3, 227-8; changes made by redistribution, **22** 367; Kennedy breach of privilege case, **21** 217-18; new parliament buildings erected, 219-20; increase in public debt, 1894-98, 221; changes since 1903, 233-4; 'better terms' agitation, 7 497, 21 324-7; Oriental question, 250-73.

The Railway Question: conditions of construction, 10 421, 21 175-6; location of terminus, 184-5; preliminary surveys, 185-186; protests against alleged breach of terms, 6 65, 10 421, 21 186-7, 189-90; anticipations of prosperity, 187; Carnarvon's mediation, 6 65, 21 190-1; comparison of Edgar and Carnarvon Terms, 10 422-3; Carnarvon Terms, 21 193-5; protests against their non-fulfilment, 196; Island section bill rejected by Senate, 6 66, 21 197; compensation offered, 198; Dufferin's intervention, 6 66, 21 199-200; secession resolution of 1878, 202-4; Mainland section begun, 204; dispute re Island section, 206; its settlement, 210-11; extension to Vancouver, 212-13.

Sectionalism-Mainland v. Island: division of portfolios, 181, 184; local railway terminus, 184-5; Carnarvon Terms, 196; Esquimalt graving-dock, 206; voting in-equalities, 213; site of provincial capital, 22 417-18; university act of 1890, 437; now eliminated, 367.

See also Agriculture ; Education ; Fisheries; Forests; Government; Hudson's Bay Company; Indians; Judicial Systems; Land; Liquor Traffic; Mining; Municipal Institutions; Physical Features; Public Finance; Railways; Roads; Shipping; Transportation.

- British Columbia Copper Company, 22 577, 579.
- British Columbia Pulp and Paper Company. Amount invested in the soda pulp-mill at Port Mellon, 22 514.
- British Columbia, University of. The act of 1890 and its lapsing, 22 436-7; act passed settling lands endowment for university purposes, 438; site commission of 1910, 439-41; its organization, 442. British Empire. Vancouver and Prince Rupert
- steamer, 10 573.
- British Immigration. To Upper Canada, 3 331, 17 78-83, 18 556-7; in Saskatchewan, 19 178; regulations re admission of children, 7 553-4; statistics of children's admissions (1900-10), 554; in the Dominion, 554-5; totals (1901-12), 555; increase between 1891 and 1912, 9 194.
- British North America. Its population (1825), 4 587.
- British North America Act. Defects revealed in operation, 5 155-6; the overlapping of

jurisdiction, 14 460-1; difficulty in interpre- Brouillan, Jacques François de (d. 1705). Detation of sections which distribute legislative powers, 15 269-70. See Confederation.

British Settlement in Quebec. See Quebec.

British Settlers Company, of Chateauguay, 15 157.

Britton, Henry. Canadian artist, 12 625.

- Bro, Jean. Repatriates Acadian families, 11 30.
- Brock, Sir Isaac (1769-1812), commander-in-chief in Upper Canada. In command in Lower Canada, 3 158; forbids Indian raids on United States, 4 714-15; on menace of settlement from United States, 17 45; his plans in War of 1812, 3 221; his regard for Tecumseh, 224, 4 715; 'annexes' Michigan, 3 225; his proposed attack on Sackett's Harbour, 226; at Queenston Heights, 231-3; biographical notice of, 208; as commander and administrator, 208-9, 218, 221-2.
- Brockville. Interested in Cornwall Canal project, 10 513; population (1830), 18 558; act providing for elective board of police passed (1832), 424; American steamer fired on by British sentries at, 4 393.
- Brockville. Lake Ontario steamboat, 10 538.
- Brockville and Ottawa Railway. Purchased
- by C.P.R., 10 433. Brockville, Westport, and Sault Ste Marie Railway project, 10 448.
- Brodeur, Louis (1776-1839). Missionary priest in New Brunswick, 11 42.
- Brodeur, Louis Philippe (b. 1862). Negotiates commercial treaty with France, 9 237; favours local control for Canadian navy, 6 190; at Imperial Defence Conference (1909), 169.
- Broeffle, John Ludwig (1739-1815). Ministers to German settlers of Dundas and Stormont, 11 266.
- Broke, Sir Philip Bowes Vere (1776-1841). In command of the Shannon, 3 200; a model captain, 236; brings the Chesapeake into Halifax, 13 258.
- Bromley, Robert. Army paymaster and pamphieteer, 13 273.
- Brondel, J. B. A. (1841-1903). Roman Catholic bishop of Vancouver Island (1880-84), 11 166.
 Bronson, E. H. (b. 1844). Member of Ontario cabinet, 17 179.
- Brooke. Mrs Frances (1724-89). Publishes the first Canadian novel, 12 534-5.
- Brooke, John (d. 1788). First Anglican clergyman to officiate in Quebee, 11 213.
- Brooke, Richard. Loyalist applicant for grant in Eastern Townships, 15 149.
- Brooks, J. W. Director of Great Western Railway, 10 395.
- Brougham, Henry Peter, Baron Brougham and Vaux (1778-1868). Attacks Durham's Ordinance of June 28, 1838, 4 398; opposes Rebellion Losses Bill, 5 56.
- Broughton, Charles. Canadian black-and-white artist, 12 630.
- Broughton, William Robert (1762-1821). Commands the Chatham in Vancouver's expedition, 21 47; explores the Columbia River, 8 849, 21 50.

molishes fort at mouth of the St John, 13 61.

Brouillan, St Ovide de. See St Ovide. Broussard, Joseph, dit Beausoleil (b. 1702),

- Acadian insurgent. Engages in privateering
- in Bay of Fundy, 13 114. Brown, Andrew (d. 1826). Minister of Pro ant Dissenters' Church, Halifax, 11 258. Minister of Protest-
- Brown, E. President of council of British Columbia, 21 197.
- Brown, Frederick (d. 1838). Manager of Theatre
- Royal, Montreal (1825), 12 655. Brown, George (1818-80). Founds the Banner and Globe, 5 61-2; driven into association with the 'Grits,' 63-4; and the clergy reserves, 65; combines anti-Roman views with radicalism, 68; and the Hincks-Morin administration, 69, 71, 73; returned for Lambton, 70; and separate schools controversy, 18 313-14; Horton Rhys's interview with, 12 660; endorses educational resolution of Confederation Conference, 18 315; and political favouritism in administration of Municipal Loan Fund Act, 449-50; defeated in 1861, 5 82; the 'Clear Grit' par excellence, 82; drives wedge between radicalism of Lower and Upper Canada, 83; on constitution of 1840, 90; agitates for 'representation by population,' 92, 15 169; hostile to Confederation in 1860, 5 94-5; favours separation of executive and legislative functions, 130; and a nominated Upper House, 142-3, 146; publishes the Canada Farmer, 18 568; member of committee on defence, 7 421; his part in Confederation, 5 6, 96, 99; joins Taché's coalition ministry, 5 97; 6 17, 18; his dislike of coalitions, 6 20, 17 108; resigns from cabinet, 9 128; defeated in South Ontario, 6 20, 17 110; introduces partyism into provincial politics, 109-10; on failure of Galt-Howland negotiations, **9** 128-9; negotiates Brown-Fish draft treaty, **6** 67-8, **9** 131, 176; deplores growth of protection, 6 68, 80; his services as commercial ambassador, 9 130, 176; sketch of, 6 18; his qualities, defects, and public services, 5 83-4; his personal magnetism, 17 110; his biographies, 12 507.
- Brown, Jacob (1775-1828), American military officer. In command at Sackett's Harbour, 3 241; captures Fort Erie, 254-5; at battle of Chippawa, 255; Chauncey fails to co-operate with, 256; at Lundy's Lane, 257-8; wounded, 259.
- Brown, James. Member of assembly of New Brunswick (1832), 13 200. Brown, John (d. 1848). Member of Antiburgher
- presbytery of Pictou (1795), **11** 260. **Brown, J. C.** Minister of Finance of British Columbia, **21** 226; provincial secretary, 227; member of Fisheries Commission of 1905, 22 456.
- Brown, Major. Stirs up disaffection in Canada, 3 81.
- Brown, Richard. His work as engineer and geologist in Nova Scotia, 14 675-6. Brown, R. C. Lundin. On agricultural pros-
- pects of British Columbia, 22 529-30; his

colony, 533-5.

- Brown, Thomas Storrow (b. 1803). Escapes to Brymner, Douglas (1823-1902). the United States, 3 362-3. archivist, 6 334.
- Brown, William. Member of Ontario Agricul-tural Commission (1880), 18 572. I2 610, 631. Canadian artist,
- Québec, 12 437.
- Brown, Lieutenant. water Cove, Louisbourg (1758), 1 224.
- Brown-Fish Draft Treaty (1874). Its terms, 9 131; causes of its rejection, 132-3.
- ' Poet Painter of Canada,' Browne, Archibald. 12 615-16.
- Brownell, Franklin (b. 1857). Canadian artist, 12 624
- Brown's Point, Queenston Heights, 3 231, 232, 233.
- Brownstown. American defeat at, 3 238.
- Bruce, David. Associated in building Accommodation, 10 494; tenders for the Frontenae, 496.
- Bruce, John. President of 'National Committee' at Red River, 19 72.
- Bruce, R. Superintendent-general of Indian Buckeye State. Michigan Central Railway Affairs, 5 355.
- Bruce, W. Blair (1859-1906). Canadian artist, 12 607.
- Bruce. Steamer on Sydney and Port-aux-Basques route, 10 562.

- Bruenech, G. Canadian painter of Norwegian landscapes, 12 625.
- Brulé, Étienne (d. 1633). Pioneer immigrant at Quebec, 15 19; hostage with Algonquins, 1 47; accompanies first Récollet missionaries, 53; in Seneca country, 56; tortured by Senecas, 57; remains after English conquest, 15 22; achievements as explorer Budd, John. His account of American raid on and death of, 1 57. Charlottetown (1776), 13 353.
- Roman Catholic bishop of Nicolet, 11 108.
- 578.
- Brunelle. Quebec-built clipper, 10 578.
- Brunswick. (1) Lakes vessel launched (1767), (2) Conveys Talbot settlers to 10 486. Quebec, 17 73. Brunswicker. Prizes brought into St John by,
- 13 186.
- Bruyas, Jacques (1635-1712). Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 366.
- Bryan, John. Loyalist refugee, 11 214. Bryant, C. Master of Nanaimo school, 22 Bryant, C. 405.
- Bryce. George (b. 1844). First professor in Manitoba College, 11 287, 20 426; effects settlement with Mennonites on school question, 11 392.
- Bryce, James, first Viscount Bryce (b. 1838), British ambassador at Washington. At the International Seal Conference (1911), 8 747; 9 219, 235.
- Bryce-Root Treaty (1908), 8 838-9.

- list of prices, 532-3; on sheep-raising in the Brydone-Jack, W. D. Member of university senate of British Columbia, 22 442.
 - Dominion
- Brown, William. His opinion of La Gazette de Bryzelius, Paulus. Anglican clergyman at Lunenburg (1766), 11 204.
 - Effects landing at Fresh-bourg (1758), 1 224. Buchanan, Dr Hamilton, of Leny. Protects the Chief of MacNab, 17 93; sends emigrants to MacNab township, 96.
 - Buchanan, Isaac (1810-83). Agitates in favour of an irredeemable paper currency, 5 283, 286; protectionist who supported commercial union, 9 143, 165, 17 249 and n. Buchanan, James (1791-1868), United States
 - president. Attacks Maine boundary settlement, 8 818; and the Oregon boundary, 864; signs the Oregon Treaty, 865.
 - the Buchanan, John. Servant to Chief of MacNab, 17 93.
 - Buchanan, British consul at New York. Sends artisans to John Galt at Guelph, 17 90-1.
 - steamboat, 10 545.
 - Buckingham Graphite Company, P.Q., 16 593.
 - Buckingham, William (1832-1915). Founds Nor'-Wester at Red River (1859), 19 59.
 - Buckland, George (d. 1885). His work for
- Bruce Mines. Lake steamboat, 10 543. Bruchesi, Paul (b. 1855). Roman Catholic archbishop of Montreal, 11 92. Bruchesi, Paul (b. 1855). Roman Catholic Bruchesi, Paul (b. 1855). Roman Catholic Buckland, J. W. (d. 1872). Manager of new Theatr Royal, Montreal (1852), 12 656.
 - Buckram. Armed vessel commissioned by Nova Scotia government, 13 220.
 - Buckstone, J. B. (1802-79), actor. Performs in Montreal (1841), 12 656.
 - Budd, Henry. First Anglican native clergyman in the West, 11 227; establishes first Anglican mission to Indians in the interior, 228.
- Brunault, Joseph Simon Hermann (b. 1857). Buffalo. Destroyed by Sir Phineas Riall, 3 252; abortive British attempt on, 260; Bruneau, François (d. 1865). Admitted to Council of Assiniboia (1855), 11 140. Brunelle, Pierre. A shipbuilder of Quebec, 10 Buffalo. Their large numbers in the North-
 - West in 1874 and 1875, 20 293-4; regulations designed for their preservation, 294; diminution in export of robes, 294; their
 - disappearance, 7 601, 19 157, 20 294. Buffalo, Brantford and Goderich Railway. Chartered (1851), 10 404; suspends operations (1856), 413.
 - Superior of Buffalo Lake, Athabaska. Explored by Peter Pond, 4 650.

Buffalo Wool Company, 19 45-6.

- Bugeauld, an Acadian loyalist. His visit to Franquet, 13 311; church erected in his orchard, 311.
- Buies, Arthur (1840-91). His chroniques and other literary work, 12 485-7.
- Buisset, Luc, Récollet. Given charge of mission at Kenté, 1 86.
- Procurator of the Seminary of Buisson, Abbé. Quebec, 16 381.
- Buisson, Jean François. Prize-winner at Jesuit College (1679), 16 372.

- Bulgarians. grants, 7 566-7.
- Bulger, Captain Andrew (d. 1858), governor of Assiniboia (1822-23). His efficient rule, 19 46-7.
- Bulkeley, Richard (d. 1800). First churchwarden of St Paul's Church, Halifax, 11 202; aide to the governor, 13 82.
- Buller, Arthur (d. 1869). education, 4 396, 16 465-7. His report on
- Buller, Charles (1806-48). Chief secretary to Lord Durham, 4 391, 392, 395; on Durham's conciliation of American opinion, 395-6; on land-granting system, 581-2; and corruption in land grants, 15 151; his scheme of commutation of seigneurial tenure, 2 589. • Bull Frogs.' See Royal Canadian Rifles.
- Bullion, Angélique. Her invitation to Jeanne Mance, 2 412.
- Bulwer, Sir William Henry Lytton Earle, afterwards Baron Dalling and Bulwer (1801-72), British ambassador at Washington. Assists in arranging reciprocity, 5 241. Bulyea, George Hedley Vicars
- (6. 1859). Member of executive council of North-West Territories, 19 250; his co-operation with Haultain, 251-2; first lieutenant-governor of Alberta, 6 156, 19 275.
- Bunn, Thomas. Secretary of Riel's provisional government, 11 155, 19 83 n., 85.
- Bunoz. Emile M. Prefect apostolic of the Yukon, 11 192.
- Bunster, Arthur. Member of council of British Columbia, 21 176, 180; and the secession address, 198; opposes Chinese labour, 256.
- Bunting, Charles E. One of the fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Ontario Bunting, Christopher, and the 'Bribery Plot' (1884), 17 167.
- Burbank and Company. Joint owners of first steamer on Red River, 10 567.
- Burbidge, George Wheelock, justice. Arbitrates on financial obligations of Ontario, 7 474.
- Burbidge, John (c. 1717-1812), colonel. Imports apple varieties to Nova Scotia, 14 655.
- Burchtown, Shelburne, N.S. Projected negro settlement at, 13 237.
- Burdett-Coutts, Angela Georgina, 2007 (1814-1906). Endows Anglican bishopric of Georgina, Baroness British Columbia, 11 232, 21 147.
- Bureau-des-Pauvres, Quebec, 2 427.
- Burel, Gilbert, Jesuit brother. Arrives in Quebec, 2 397.
- Burgoyne, John (1722-92), British general. Bushby, A. T. Registrar of supreme court of Lands reinforcement at Quebec, 3 97; 110.
- Burke, Edmund (1729-97), British statesman. His acrid description of Nova Scotia, 13 248.
- Burke, Edmund (1753-1820). Missionary priest in Upper Canada, 11 25, 26; labours in the Maritime Provinces, 42, 43-5; vicar apostolic of Nova Scotia (1818-20), 44-5, 13 271; his educational work, 11 43, 45, 13 271; first bishop of Halifax (1818-20), 271; sketch of, 11 25, 13 271.
- Burke, James. Provincial secretary of Manitoba, 11 175.
- Burlington. (1) War vessel on Lake Ontario, 10 494. (2) Steamboat on Lake Ontario, 10 499.

Their characteristics as immi- Burlington Bay Canal. Opened (1830), 10 522.

- Burlington Heights, near Hamilton, 3 240, 241.
- Burnet, William (1688-1729), governor of New York. Resents French interference with the Iroquois, 2 366, 369.
- Burnett, Thomas. Surveys for Lachine Canal, 10 509.
- Burnham, Mark (1804-77). Anglican clergyman at St Thomas, Ontario (1829), 11 233.
- Burnham, Zaccheus (d. 1896), 17 87.
- Burns, Sir George, Bart. (1795-1890). One founders of the Cunard Line, 10 596, 597. One of
- Burns, John (b. 1858). His statement on immigration (1911), 6 198-9.
- Burns, Dr Robert (1789-1869). Secretary of the Glasgow Colonial Society, 11 263; selects Rev. John Black for work at Red River, 286.
- Burns, William. Principal of provincial normal school in Vancouver, 22 434.
- Burpee, Isaac (1825-85). Minister of Customs (1873-78), 6 64,
- Burpee, Lawrence Johnston (b. 1873). Member of International Joint Commission, 6 368; his Search for the Western Sea, 12 519.
- Burpee, R. E. (d. 1853). Foreign missionary of the Baptist Church, 11 358.
- Burr, W. H. Master of school at Victoria (1861), 22 404, 405.
- Burrage, Rev. Mr. Master of Royal Grammar School of Quebec, 16 463, 464; on state aid for schools, 471.
- Burt, Stephen. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Burton, Sir Francis Nathaniel (1767-1832). Administrator of Lower Canada (1824-25), 3 300, 301, 4 484.
- Burton, Ralph, colonel. In Quebec, 1 295; receives Wolfe's last orders, 15 122; lieutenant-governor of Quebec, 4 427; at Three Rivers, 3 23, 15 122; transferred to Montreal, 3 32.
- Burwash, Nathanael (b. 1839), principal of Victoria College. On Macdonald's university bill of 1847, **18** 370; as university federationist, 393, 394; his work and personality, 11 335-6.
- Burwell. His school bill of 1833, 18 284; attacks council's bill of 1835, 285. Bury, William Coutts, seventh Earl of Albe-
- marle and Viscount Bury (1832-94). Superintendent-general of Indian Affairs, 5 355, 356.
- British Columbia, 21 148 n.
- Bushnell, John. Original publisher of Halifax Gazette, 12 520.
- Bushy Run. Engagement at, 3 66. Bussey, L. White. American secretary of International Joint Commission, 6 368
- Busy. Brig built at Lunenburg, 10 581.
- Buteux, Jacques (1600-52). Jesuit martyr, 2 408.
- Butler, John (1725-96). Forms a corps of Rangers, 17 17; at the Indian council at Oswego, 4 706; and loyalist settlement at Niagara, 17 18, 19, 20; favours division of province of Quebec, 35.

- Butler's Rangers. Formed from the loyalist refugees at Niagara, 17 17; settle at Niagara, 19, 21.
- Button, Sir Thomas (d. 1634). His expedition to Hudson Bay (1612), 1 155-6.
- Buxton, Sydney Charles, first Viscount (b. 1853), 6 199.
- B. X. First steamer to navigate upper Fraser Caledonia. River, 10 569-70.
- By, John (1781-1836), lieutenant-colonel. Constructs the Rideau Canal, 10 519.
- Byington, E. L. Rector of Protestant normal school, Winnipeg, 20 439.
- Bylot, Robert. Hudson's second mate, 1 155; explores Hudson Bay, 157.
- Byron, Captain Richard. Killed on board the Belvidera, 13 256. Bystander. History of the publication, 12
- 522 n.; on Mowat's domination of Ontario, 17 178.
- Bytown. Steamboat on upper St Lawrence, 10 538.
- Cabot, John, navigator. Voyages of, 1 20-2; his self-esteem, 21 and n.; unknown fate of, 22
- Cabot, Lewis. Son of John Cabot, 1 19.
- Cabot, Sancio. Son of John Cabot, 1 19.
- Cabot, Sebastian (1474-1557). Accompanies his father on his first voyage, 1 20; in Hudson Strait, 149.
- Cabral, Pedro Alvarez (1460-1526), Portuguese navigator. His discovery of Brazil, 1 23.
- Cabrillo, Juan Rodriguez, Spanish explorer. His voyage to the Pacific coast (c. 1542), 8 846, 21 15.
- Cache Creek, B.C. Account of provincial boarding school at, 22 426-8.
- Cadboro. First sea-going vessel to navigate lower Fraser, 21 67; Governor Douglas's voyage in, 76.
- Cadet, Joseph Michel (b. 1710). Associate of Bigot, 2 526.
- Cadillac, Antoine de la Motte (d. 1730). Introduces domestic cattle at Detroit (1701), 7 656.
- Caën, Emery de, nephew of Guillaume de Caën. Assists in forming new merchant company, 2 451; his reception of Jesuit mission, 398; frustrates colonization, 15 20.
- Caën, Guillaume de. Forms company to take over trading monopoly of Montmorency company, 2 319, 451, 15 20; monopoly broken, 2 321; granted seigniory of Cap Tourmente, 536.
- Cahiagué. Huron village, 1 53, 54.
- Cairnes, D. D. On the older geology of Yukon Territory, 22 595-7.
- Cairo. Name of Royal Edward while in Mediterranean service, 10 614.
- Calcutt Line of steamships, 10 565.
- Calder, James Alexander (b. 1868). Commissioner of Education of Saskatchewan, 19 270, 474.
- Caldwell, Henry (d. 1810). Takes part in de-fence of Quebec (1775), 3 91; acting receiver-general, 4 493, 15 122.

- Butler, Lieutenant. His mission to the Sas- Caldwell, John (d. 1830), receiver-general of katchewan (1870), 19 195. Lower Canada. His bankruptcy and defalcations, 3 299-300, 4 512.
 - Caldwell, William. Assists in founding the Nor'-Wester (1859), 19 59.
 - Caldwell, Major W. B. Conducts pensioners to Red River, 19 56.
 - Caldwell. War vessel on Lake Ontario (1782), 10 487.
 - (1) Schooner which conveyed Talbot settlers from Prescott to York, 17 74. (2) Sailing vessel owned by the Allans, 10 603. (3) One of first Cunard steamships, 10 597.
 - Calgarian. (1) Lakes freighter, 10 557, 588. (2) Allan liner on Montreal-Liverpool service, 10 608.
 - Calgary. Roman Catholic mission established at, 11 164; Murdock's diary of its first years, **19** 168-9; its hydro-electric plants, 327; population (1901 and 1911), **20** 327; statistics of manufactures (1890-1910), 328; method of real estate assessment in, 402; income tax abolished in, 408; educational development at, 483, 494, 497.

Calgary College, 20 499.

- Calgary University School, 20 499.
- Calhoun, John Caldwell (1782-1850), United States secretary of state. Negotiates on Oregon boundary, 8 863.
- California. Ship employed in search for North-West Passage (1747), 1 197.
- Calkin, John Burgess (b. 1829). normal college, Truro, 14 533. Principal of
- Callbeck, Phillips. Member of council of St John's Island (1770), 13 345; administrator (1775), 349; made prisoner by American privateers, 353-4.
- Callières, Louis Hector de (1646-1703), gover-nor of New France (1699-1703). Suggests exchange of French West Indies for New York, 2 356 n.; and migrations to New Orleans, 15 58.
- Calonne, Jacques Ladislas Joseph de (1742-1822). French refugee priest, 11 32.
- Cambie, R. J. On productiveness of North-West Territories, 20 587.
- Cambria. (1) Sailing vessel owned by the Allans, 10 603. (2) Cunarder, called the Flying Cambria, 10 599.
- Expedition against Cambridge, Massachusetts. Quebec sets out from (1775), 3 83-4.
- Cameron, Alex. Member of Protestant educa-
- tion committee of Quebec, 16 401. Cameron, David (d. 1872), chief justice of Vancouver Island (1853-58). His appoint-ment as chief justice, 22 351; petitions for and against his appointment, 21 118, 119; his discharge of his duties, 119, 22 389.
- Cameron, Sir Douglas Colin. Lieutenant-governor of Manitoba, 19 132.
- Cameron, D. R. Boundary survey commissioner, 8 877.
- Cameron, Duncan. Seizes Hudson's Bay Com-pany trader, 19 29; entices Selkirk settlers to Upper Canada, 30; appears at the Forks in borrowed uniform, 31-2; ingratiates him-self with the Highlanders, 32; takes Miles Macdonell prisoner to Fort William, 33.

- Cameron, George Frederick (1854-85). His Campbell, James. volume of Lyrics, 12 581; his songs on (1787), 17 39. volume of *Lyrics*, 12 581; his songs on Spanish oppression in Cuba, 12 582.
- Cameron, John (1827-1910). Roman Catholic bishop of Arichat (1877-86), 11 21.
- Cameron, J. D. Anglican missionary at Sault Ste Marie, 11 223.
- Cameron, John Hillyard (1817-76). His attitude to the Red River delegation, 6 41; 5 70.
- Cameron, Malcolm (1808-76). Original director of Grand Trunk Railway, 10 401.
- Cameron, Sir Matthew Crooks (1822-87). Provincial secretary of Ontario, 17 107, 200 n.; supports the narrow gauge, 113; and his defence of Whelan, 115; and the 'Speak Now' incident, 124-5 and n.; leader of opposition, 131 and n.; his erratic leadership, 132-3; and charges against Blake and Wood, 133; his correct attitude on the Scott murder, 133-4; condemns Mowat's 'descent from the bench,' 138-9; opposes Dr Clarke's liquor prohibition bill, 141; attacks the de-partment of Agriculture, 144; newspaper attack on, 147; obstructs education bill of 1876, 152; 'the March of the Cameron Men.' 152-3; supports unanimity in juries' verdicts, 153: two views on propriety of opening the house with prayer, 153-4; raised to a judgeship, 154; regards province as subordinate, 159; his political principles and personal character, 107, 131 and n., 132; as party leader, 154.
- Cameron, Colonel. Posted at Chippawa during the Rebellion of 1837, 7 388; member of committee on defence, 401.
- Camosun. Pacific coast steamer, 10 573. Campania. First twin-screw steamship of Cunard Line, 10 601.
- Campbell, Sir Alexander (1822-92). Adjusts financial differences with British Columbia,
- 21 210; 5 358, 6 22, 47, 7 514, 17 100 n. Campbell, Archibald. United States boundary commissioner, 8 871, 877.
- Campbell, Sir Archibald (1769-1843), lieutenantgovernor of New Brunswick (1831-37). Instructed to reform the executive, 3 355; his conflicts with assembly, 13 199-201; 14 483, 484.
- Campbell, Archibald William (b. 1863). Highway commissioner of Ontario, 18 485.
- Campbell, Sir Colin (1776-1847), lieutenantgovernor of Nova Scotia (1834-40). His military record and personal character, 13 282; cause of his recall, 290.
- Campbell, Donald, captain. In command at Detroit, 3 57; prevents Indian risings, 59; is taken prisoner and murdered by Pontiac, 62.
- Campbell, Sir Donald, lieutenant-governor of Prince Edward Island (1847-50). Conflict
- with assembly, 13 368, 14 500-1. Campbell, Dugald (d. 1810). Lays out Fredericton, 13 162; on roads of New Bruns-Lays out wick, 169.
- Campbell, Duncan. Author of *Histories* of Nova Scotia and Prince Edward Island, 12 501.
- Campbell, Hector. A leader in Selkirk immigration to Prince Edward Island, 13 356.

- Signs loyalist petition
- Campbell, John Saxton. Assists in construc-tion of Royal William, 10 592.
- Campbell, Robert (1808-94), explorer. Winters on Dease Lake, 4 690, 21 69; discovers Lake Frances and reaches the Pelly River, 5 307-8, 21 69; builds Glenlyon House, 5 308; discovers Lewes River, 309; constructs Fort Selkirk, 311; and the 'Wood' Indians, 309-10; proves the identity of the Yukon, 311, 22 605; his journey from Fort Selkirk to the Mississippi, 5 311. Campbell, R. H. Superintendent of Education,
- Prince Edward Island, 14 538.
- Campbell, Thomas (b. 1790). Anglican clergyman at Belleville (1821), 11 223.
- Campbell, T. E., colonel. Superintendentgeneral of Indian Affairs, 5 355; member of defence commissions, 7 396, 401.
- Campbell, Lord William, governor-in-chief of Nova Scotia (1766-73). Makes unauthorized grants, 14 674; present at first Presbyterian ordination, 11 259; presents stoves to St Paul's Church, Halifax, 203.
- Campbell, Sir William (1758-1834), 8 769.
- Campbell, William (d. 1823). Second mayor of St John, 13 162.
- Campbell, William Wilfred (b. 1860). Novelist and poet, 12 559-60, 578-9.
- Campbell's Highlanders. Newly raised Scottish regiment sent to Nova Scotia (1778), 13 225.
- Campbellton, N.B. Destroyed by fire (1910), 14 426.
- Camper, Father. M West, 11 149, 164. Father. Missionary priest in the
- Campion, James W. (d. 1841), Jesuit. Mis-sionary priest at Niagara, 11 48.
- Campobello, Island of. British settlement on, 13 129; grant of, 8 769; courts established in, 769; gypsum exports from (1802, 1817), 13 183; Fenian raid on, 7 420. Canada. Indian name for a district, 1 35 n.;
- suggestion to erect into an independent kingdom, 3 296.
- Canada. (1) Man-of-war constructed at Quebec (1742), 2 509. (2) Sailing vessel owned by the brothers Allan, 10 603. (3) St Lawrence steamboat, 10 495, 541. (4) Lake Ontario steamboat wrecked, 10 498. (5) Great Western Railway steamboat, 10 545. (6) St Lawrence steamboat, 10 551. (7) Cunard steamship, 10 599. (8) Dominion Line steamship, 10 609, 610. Canada Act of 1838, 4 389, 392.

- Canada Banking Company. Proposed establishment of, 4 604-5.
- Canada Cement Company. Its capital, 9 260; capacity of its mills, 16 595; location of plants, 18 635. nada Central
- Canada Railway. Dominion aid granted to, 10 442; purchased by C.P.R., 433.
- Canada Committee (Huskisson's), 3 305-7.
- Canada Company. Formed (1824) for the purchase and settlement of crown and clergy reserves in Upper Canada, 3 333-7, 4 514-15, 580-1, 17 89; its exemption from

taxation, 247; and Rolph's scheme of Canadian Northern Railway. Construction, 9 settlement, 5 207; its colonizing results, 3 335, 561-2.

- Canada First Party. And the Red River delegates, 6 42; its programme and principal supporters, 69, 70; protectionist in aim, 9 146; develops national sentiment, 6 71; influences provincial politics, 17 147.
- Canada Interlake Line. Absorbs the Canadian Interlake Line, 10 557.
- Canada Iron Company, 14 687.
- Canada Iron Corporation, 9 261, 14 686, 690-1.
- Canada Line of steamships, 10 615.
- Canada Screw Company. Complains of unfair competition in Birmingham, 9 142.
- Canada Shipping Company. See Beaver Line.
- Canada Southern Railway. Conveys United States mails, 7 635.
- Canada Temperance Act (Scott Act). See under Liquor Traffic.
- Canada Trade Act (1822), 2 588, 3 299, 4 533, 570, 571.
- Canada Trade and Tenure Act (1825), 2 588.
- Canadian. (1) Allan liner wrecked near the Pillars lighthouse, 5 402, 10 604. (2) Allan liner wrecked near Strait of Belle Isle, 5 403, 10 605.
- Canadian Antimony Company, 14 696.
- Canadian Art Club. Founded (1907), 12 635.
- Canadian Association of Masters and Mates. 9 317, 321.
- Canadian Banking Company. Proposed establishment of (1792), 4 610.
- Canadian Brotherhood of Railway Employees, 9 316, 321.
- 'Independent 'Canadian Chasseurs' (or Foreigners'). Foreign legion enlisted in Revolutionary War, 3 209 n. Canadian Club. Its inception and growth, 12
- 430.
- Canadian Coal and Coke Company. Business consolidation, 9 260.
- Canadian College, Rome. Founded (1894), 11 90.
- Canadian Copper Company. Develops Sudbury mines, 9 185, 18 624-7.
- Canadian Corn Bill (1843). British preference granted under, 5 196, 210.
- Canadian Fencibles. Raised in War of 1812,
 3 209; recruited in Glengarry during the War of 1812, 17 69; settle on Rideau Canal route, 76.
- Canadian Geological Survey. Its exploring work, 5 328.
- Canadian Labour Union, 9 297-9; its influence on legislation, 299.
- Canadian Manufacturers' Association. Its attitude to Chamberlain's fiscal programme, 9 211.
- Canadian-Mexican Pacific Steamship Line, 10 618.
- Canadian Mounted Rifles. Take part in South African War, 7 438, 440.
- Canadian National Association. Its political programme, 6 69.
- Canadian Navigation Company. Acquires Royal Mail Line, 10 539; absorbed by Richelieu Steamboat Company, 539, 551.

- 199; its rapid expansion, mileage and con-nections, **10** 455-7, **19** 185, **20** 311, 312, 566; aggregate land sales of, 315-16; and taxation in the Prairie Provinces, 361; its agreement with British Columbia, 21 232-3; steamship services, 10 613-14.
- Canadian Northern Steamships Limited. See Canadian Northern Railway.
- Canadian Pacific Railway. Early schemes for building line, 10 419-20, 20 296; a condition of entrance into Confederation by British Columbia, 10 421-3; delayed by financial conditions, 423; Tupper's resolutions, 6 88; endeavours to enlist imperial and private aid, 89, 10 423-4; Selkirk route gives place to Winnipeg route, 20 297; effect of choice of route on settlement, 19 162-3; terms of construction, 6 89, 10 424 ; Blake's criticism of agreement, 6 89-90; an alternative scheme, 90; contract ratified, 90; public opinion and the contract, 90-1; begun and completed, 10 432; lines incorporated by, 433-5, 436, 15 190; 'a body without arms,' 10 434; its conflict with Grand Trunk, 435-8; obtains Dominion aid, 438-9; its serious position in 1885, 439; its building the inception of new North-West, 19 163; construction followed by agricultural depression in Ontario, 18 575-6; policy under-lying 'monopoly' clause, 10 424-5; disallowance of Manitoba charters and agitation in province, 439-41; threatens to remove its workshops from Winnipeg, 440, **19** 119; abrogation of 'monopoly' clause and its conditions, 10 441, 19 122; rate-cutting results in friction with United States, 9 162; and crossing facilities, 19 123-4; enters Transatlantic Rates Association, 9 162; land endowment to, 149-50; excessive speculation induced by construction, 150-1; land endowment of retards settlement, 20 292-3; organizes ready-made farms for colonization, 7 588, 20 302; land sales in Prairie Provinces (1393-1914), 315; constructs line from Lethbridge to Nelson, 10 452; its irrigation works in Alberta, 20 591-2; mileage and percentage west of Lake Superior, 10 457 ; system and its connections, 20 300-1, 566; its development (1896, 1913), 310-11; increase in gross earnings (1901-12), 9 199; agitation to rescind exemption from taxation, 19 258, 265, 274; compounds taxation in Prairie Provinces, 20 361; subventions from British Columbia, 22 364-5; its steamship services—on upper lakes, 10 546, 550, 556; river car transports, 547; on inland lakes, 570-1; transatlantic services and fleet, 612-13; Pacific services and fleet, 572-3, 613-18; first great material achievement of Confederation, 6 6.
- Canadian Plumbago Company, 16 593.
- Canadian Titanic Iron Ore Company. Attempts mining at Baie St Paul, 16 579.
- Canadian Voltigeurs. Take part in War of 1812, 3 209 and n., 247-9.
- Canals. Special Article: The Canals of Canada, 10 502-36; a handicap on public

and American (1863), 251; projects discussed after Confederation, 9 115; attempted discrimination in transhipment of grain cargoes, 160-1; obstacles to navigation in St Lawrence system, 10 502-3. St Lawrence System : Sulpicians begin Lake St Pierre-Lachine Canal (1700), 504; built for defence, 505; construction and improvement (1818-75), 505-6; total length, 536; rise in Lako elevation between Montreal and Superior, 536; abolition of tolls, 536; traffic (1912), 536; expenditures to 1912, 536; operation, maintenance, and repairs, 536 and n.; stimulus given by free trade on, 536. See under individual names of canals.

- Canceaux. Conveys Captain Holland on his survey, 13 332-3.
 Canniff, William (1830-1910). His historical
- works, 12 499.
- Canning, George (1770-1827), British statesman. Maintains the prescriptive right of inalienable allegiance, 3 193; and pretensions of United States on Pacific coast, 8 843 and n., 844, 921 n.; assents to concert with United States on Alaska boundary dispute, 919-20; his criticism of American pretensions, 921 n.; his instructions to Bagot, 922, 924 and n.; repudiates Bagot's action, 925 n.; his instructions to Stratford Canning, 925-6.
- Canning, Stratford, afterwards first Viscount Stratford de Redcliffe (1786-1880). Negotiates Alaska boundary treaty of 1825, 8 844, 925-7; 921 n. Cannon, John
- Francis. Builds first stone Roman Catholic church in Ottawa, 11 49.
- Canoe River, a tributary of the Columbia. David Thompson passes winters at, 4 667.
- Canot, Claude Joseph Marie (1710-51). Father-
- prefect of the Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 366. Canterbury, Charles Manners Sutton, first Vis-Canterbury (1780-1845). Offered count governorship of Canada, 3 320; rejected as speaker of House of Commons, 4 473.
- Canterbury, Sir John Henry Manners-Sutton, third Viscount. See Manners-Sutton.
- Cap de la Magdelaine. Seigniory of granted the Jesuits (1651), 2 556.
- Cap Rouge. Jacques Cartier's settlement at, 16 573-4; Holmes's reconnaissance against, 1 290; 295.
- Cap Rouge River. Fort erected by Cartier at mouth of, 1 40.
- Cap Royal (Bear Head). Sighted by Cartier, 1 30.
- Cap St Jean. Named by Cartier, 1 30.
- Cap Tourmente. Farm established by Champlain at (1626), 16 506; its farm buildings burned by David Kirke, 2 400; herd of cattle at (1629), 7 654; site of Laval's model farm, 16 332; 333.
- Cape Alexander. Reached by Simpson and Dease, 4 689.
- Cape Anguille. Sighted by Cartier, 1 30. Cape Barrow. Named by Sir John Franklin,
- 4 681.
- Cape Bathurst. son, 4 684.

finance, 5 233, 249; tonnage on Canadian Cape Blanco. Named by Martin d'Aguilar, 21 17.

- Cape Bonavista, on east coast of Newfoundland.
- Arrival of Cartier at, 1 28. Cape Breton Island. Discovered by John Cabot, 13 16; topography of, 14 622; Ochiltree's attempt at colonization of, 13 38-39; French take possession of, 1 203; name changed to Ile Royale, 203; acquired by Great Britain, 13 101; erected into a county, 113; establishment of courts, 113; formed into separate province (1784), 230, 14 453; its governors, 13 230-1; official squabbles, 231; mining in the eighteenth century, 14 673-4; coal royalty as a governor-general's perquisite, 674; reannexed to Nova Scotia, 13 232, 14 453; courts established and abolished, 471; first Anglican incumbents and their parishes, 11 206; early postal services in, 5 375; timber resources, 14 623, See also Coal. 629.
- Cape Cormorant. See Cape de Latte.
- Cape Decision, at the mouth of Christian Sound. Named by Vancouver, 21 51.
- Cape d'Esperance. Named by Cartier, 1 31.
- Cape de Latte (Cape Cormorant). Named by Cartier, 1 30.
- Cape Farewell. Gaspar Corte Real at, 1 23.
- Cape Flattery. Sighted by Captain Cook, 21 26.
- Cape Forchu. Raided by privateers, 13 219.
- Cape Fullerton. North-West Mounted Police post at, 22 649.
- Cape Hearne. Named by Franklin, 4 681; 5 299.
- Cape Hope's Advance. Reached by Hudson, 1 151.
- Cape Krusenstern. Rae's farthest in 1848, 5 300-1.
- Cape Mackenzie. Named by Franklin, 4 681.
- Cape Parry. Rounded by Richardson, 4 684.
- Cape Prince of Wales. Discovered by Captain Cook, 21 28.
- Cape Race. Gaspar Corte Real at, 1 24.
- Cape Ray. Na Cabot, 1 21. Named St George's Cape by John
- Cape Riche Named by Cartier Cap Double, 1 29.
- Cape San Lucas. Skirted by Francisco Ulloa, 21 14.
- Cape Tourmentine. Sighted by Cartier. 1 31.
- Cape Weggs. Sighted by Hudson, 1 152. Cape Wolstenholme. Named after one of Hudson's patrons, 1 152.
- Capel, George. Owner of Capelton copper mines, Lennoxville, 16 587.
- Capilano. Pacific coast steamer, 10 573.
- Cappon, James (b. 1854). His critical works,
- 12 529; on Roberts's poetry, 574-5. Captain Cook, ship. Lowrie's expedition to Pacific coast made in the (1786), 21 31-2.
- Capuchins. Sent to Louisiana, 2 430; 11 69.
- Car of Commerce. St Lawrence steamboat, 10 495.
- rantouan, on the upper Susquehanna. Étienne Brûlé entertained at, 1 57. Carantouan,
- Rounded by Sir John Richard- Carantouanais (Andastes or Eries). Étienne Brûlé's mission to, 1 53-4.

- Carbery, James Joseph (1823-87). Roman
- Catholic bishop of Hamilton (1883-87), 11 65. Cardwell, Edward, Viscount Cardwell (1813-86). Reorganizes British army, 7 393.
- Card money. See Currency and Banking.
- Carey, Bruce A. Conductor of the Elgar Choir, Hamilton, 12 647.
- Carhagouha. Huron village south of Thunder Bay, 1 53; first mass in Ontario celebrated at, 58.
- Cariboo. Pacific coast steamer, 10 573.
- Cariboo Gold Fields. Discovery, development, and aggregate yield (1859-71), 21 155-6.
- Cariboo Road. Its construction and cost, 21 117, 149, 157-8; its economic and political value, 273-4.
- 2 509.
- Carignan-Salières, Regiment of. Arrive in Canada, 2 346; military settlements formed by, 539-41, 15 36.
- Carillon Canal, 10 517.
- Carleton, Sir Guy. See Dorchester, Baron.
- Carleton, Thomas (1736-1817), first governor of New Brunswick (1784-1817). His appointment, **13** 152; instructions to, **14** 482, 617; his choice of a capital, **13** 155, 158, 160; tramps on snowshoes to Quebec, 156; guards the prerogative, 158; and American aggression on St Croix, 160; grants charter to St John, 161; delays calling assembly, 162-3; twice offered lieutenant-governorship of Quebec, 170; fits out armed cruiser for coast service, 177; raises King's New Brunswick Regiment, 176-7; quarrels with assembly, 178-9; as non-resident governor, 183-4; death of, 187; sketch of, 152-3; his generosity and public spirit, 150-7, 180; peculi-arities of disposition, 157, 181; his absolutism, 158-9.
- War vessel on Lake Champlain Carleton. (1782), 10 487.
- Carleton, or West St John. Named in honour of Sir Guy Carleton, 13 145.
- Carleton Island, Kingston. Government shipyards established at, 10 486, 491.
- Carlier, Pierre. Privileges granted to (1733), 8 915.
- Carling, Sir John (1828-1911), commissioner of Agriculture in Ontario. His position in public life, 17 107 and n., 18 570; elects to sit in federal house, 17 135; 230 n., 232 n.
- Carlyle, Florence. Canadian artist, 12 625-6.
- Carlyle, Dr. Assistant in Toronto normal school, 18 324.
- Carmack, George. Discovers gold at Bonanza Creek, Yukon Territory, 22 606. Carman, Dr Albert (b. 1833). General super-
- intendent of Methodist Church, 11 310.
- Carman, Bliss (b. 1861). Canadian poet, 12 579-81.
- Carmelite Fathers, 11 62.
- (1826-1908). Anglican Carmichael, James (1826-1 bishop of Montreal, 11 220.
- Carmichael, James A. (d. 1911). Presbyterian superintendent of missions, 11 295.
- Carnarvon, Henry Howard Molyneux Herbert, fourth Earl of (1831-90). Arbitrates on

British Columbia railway question, 6 65, 10 422, 21 193-5, 199; favours making colonial adherence to commercial treaties optional, 9 172.

- Carnes, William. Baptist pioneer in British Columbia, 11 375.
- Carolina. Canadian sealer, seized by American cruiser, 8 723.
- (1) Steamboat on upper St Law-Caroline. rence (1826), 10 498. (2) Seizure of gives rise to diplomatic incident, 3 366, 7 388.
- Caron, Joseph Edouard (b. 1866). Minister of Agriculture of Quebec, 15 213 n. Caron, René Edouard (1800-76). Original
- director of Grand Trunk, 10 401; speaker of legislative council of Canada, 5 43.
- Caribou. Man-of-war built at Quebec (1744), Carr, Robert. Royal commissioner to New England, 1 161.
 - Carrall, Robert William Weir (d. 1879). Member of council of British Columbia, 21 176; Confederation delegate to Ottawa, 175.
 - Carroll, John (d. 1885). At Halifax, 11 45; and the test for Roman Catholics, 13 272; his insubordinate conduct, 11 80; administers diocese of Toronto, 60.
 - Cartell, Pierre. Conviction and execution of at Halifax (1749), 13 85.
 - Carter, F. C., counsel for United States in Bering Sea arbitration. His disavowal, 8 731-2; on property in seals, 735-7.
 - Carter, Thomas Henry. United States member of International Joint Commission, 6 368.
 - Carter, William S. Superintendent of Education for New Brunswick, 14 555.
 - Carter-Cotton, Francis L. (b. 1847). Minister of Finance of British Columbia, 21 224; president of council, 232-3; chancellor of university, 22 442. Carteret, Sir George (d. 1680). One of the
 - 'Gentlemen Adventurers,' 1 162: induces Radisson and Groseilliers to take service with England, 161; 173.
 - Carteret, Sir Philip. Original member of Hudson's Bay Company, 1 166. Carthaginian. Allan liner, 10 606.

 - Cartier, Sir George Étienne, Bart. (1814-73). An incorporator of Toronto and Montreal Railway, 10 396; his education acts of 1856, 16 429; on commissions on defence (1862, 1865), 7 401, 421; leader of French opinion, 5 82; his part in Confederation, 6, 15 170, 171; and the British constitution, 170-1; opposes legislative union, 173-4; on racial diversity in Canada, **5** 98; favours northern route for Intercolonial, **6** 30-1; and New Brunswick militia system, **14** 414; negotiates transfer of North-West Territories, **19** 61; his part in Pacific Scandal, 6 57; on his father's wheat exports from Richelieu River, 15 112-113; sketch of, 6 23-4.
 - Cartier, Jacques (1491-1557), French navigator and discoverer. First voyage (1534), in which he explores Gulf of St Lawrence, 1 27-34; second voyage (1535), in which he visits Stadacona and Hochelaga, 34-8; third voyage (1541), as Roberval's subordinate, 38-42; describes fisheries of the Micmacs, 16 555; three crosses planted by, 2 379;

what he means by 'hearing mass,' 379-80; Castle, Montague. true spelling of his name, 381 and n.; and presence of minerals, 16 573-4; includes cows in his supplies, 7 654.

- Cartmell, Martha M. First woman foreign missionary of Methodist Church in Canada, 11 329.
- Cartwright, Richard (1759-1815). First judge at Mecklenburg, 18 521; opposes Simcoe's policy, 412; his plan for incorporation of Kingston, 421; on value of trade with United States (1797), 4 551, 555; and the return of French émigrés, 17 55; engages John Strachan as tutor, 18 346-7; on Canada's ability to furnish supplies for West Indies, 4 557; introduces a grammar school bill, 18 352.
- Cartwright, Sir Richard John (1835-1912). Minister of Finance (1873-78), 6 64, 7 514; his deficits used as arguments for more protection, 9 144; and tariff increases, 147-8 and n.; denounces budget of 1879, 6 87; and commercial union, 109, 110, 9 167; and Riel's execution, 6 105; minister of Trade and Commerce (1896-1911), 131; member of Joint High Commission, 135, 9 169; Old Age Annuities Act passed by, 6 161.
- Carver, Jonathan (1732-80), explorer. Names Columbia River the 'Oregon,' 21 21.
- Cary, George Hunter, attorney-general of British Columbia. His irascibility, 21 131; attempts to 'corner' water supply, 131; builds Cary Castle, 132; 147.
- Cascades. Construction of locks at, 10 507-8; plans for improvement, 511-12.
- Cascapedia. Steamer on Montreal-Pictou route, 10 562.
- Cascapedia River. Its fishing rental, 16 563.
- Case, William (d. 1855). First superintendent of Canadian Methodist Church, 11 307; labours among Indians, 5 349; sketch of, 11 315.
- Casey, Timothy (b. 1862). Roman Catholic archbishop of Vancouver, 11 79 and n.
- Casgrain, Henri Raymond (1831-1904). His literary works, 12 457-8, 484; on the habitant, 458-9.
- Casgrain, Thomas Chase (b. 1852). Member of International Joint Commission, 6 368.
- Casot, Jean Joseph (1728-1800), the last of the Jesuits in Canada. Death of, 11 21, 16 408.
- Caspian. Lake Ontario steamboat, 10 554.
- Cassandra. Donaldson Line steamship, 10 614.
- Cassels, Robert. His statement on affairs of Bank of Upper Canada (1861), 5 289.
- Cassels, Walter Gibson Pringle (b. 1845), judge of Exchequer Court of Canada. Inquires into charges against Marine and Fisheries department, 6 164.
- Cassiar. Pacific coast steamer, 10 573.
- Castanet, Jean Baptiste Marie (d. 1798). French priest in the Maritime Provinces, 11 42.
- Castillon, Jacques. Granted seigniory of Isle d'Orleans, 2 557-8, 15 27.
- Castine. See Majebigwaduce. Castine Fund. Its origin and destination, 13 259-60, 263, 268, 14 516.

- Canadian painter and designer, 12 622.
- Castlereagh, Robert Stewart, Viscount (afterwards second Marquis of Londonderry) (1769-1822), secretary for War and the Colonies (1807-9). His Local Militia Act (1808), 7 382; and the appointment of vicars-apostolic for Canada, 11 45.
- Castor. Man-of-war built at Quebeo (1745). 2 509.
- Castor and Pollux Bay. The farthest point reached by Simpson and Dease, 4 689.
- Catalogne, Gédéon de (1662-1729). His criticism of holidays of the habitants, 2 544; his report on seigniories, 552-9; on agricultural conditions, 581.
- Cataract. American Mail Line steamer, 10 540.
- Cataraqui (Fort Frontenac). Established, 1 104; Iroquois chief seized at (1687), 2 356.
- See also Fort Frontenac; Kingston. Cathcart, Charles Murray, Earl (1783-1859), governor-in-chief of Canada (1846-47). Administrator of Canada, 5 44; criticizes assembly for assuming control over salary of governor's secretary, 131-2; on the 'double majority,' 149 n.; urges continuance of protection to colonial wheat, 215; on double tariff, 220.
- Cathcart, Lady Gordon. Assists immigration of Scottish crofters, 7 548.
- Catholic Emancipation. The penal laws of Nova Scotia and their repeal in 1827, 13 228-9, 272; passed in Prince Edward Island (1830), 363.
- Catholic League. Its support of the Mowat government, 17 147.
- Cauchon, Joseph Edouard (1816-85). His amendment on clergy reserves question (1854), 5 73; originator of Fishery Act of 1857, 16 559-60; reason of his failure to form an administration, 15 172; and North Shore railway project, 180; as French-Canadian journalist and statesman, 12 477. 15 171-2; lieutenant-governor of Manitoba (1877-82), 6 73, 19 109.
- Caughlan, Lawrence. Introduces Methodism into Newfoundland, 11 303.
- Caughnawaga Canal. Proposed construction of, 10 534-5.
- Caughnawaga Indians. Condition of their Christian settlement, 5 332.
- Caulfeild, Thomas (d. 1717), lieutenant-governor of Nova Scotia. Inaugurates civil government, 13 76; his dignified reply to the governor's implied censure, 76.
- Caussault, Justice. Arbitrator in adjusting provincial financial obligations, 7 474
- Cavanagh, Lawrence. First Roman Catholic admitted to Nova Scotia assembly, 13 271-2.
- Cayley, Hugh St Quentin (b. 1857). Member of first legislative assembly of North-West Territories, 19 223; joins advisory council, 231; appointed to executive, 241; opposes Haultain, 241, 242, 243.
- Cayley, William, inspector-general of accounts (1845-48, 1854-58). His banking act, 5

277; and bona fides of bank promotions, 280; his budget of 1858, 9 133; his relations

with Bank of Upper Canada, 5 289; and Municipal Loan Fund, 18 448, 449.

- Cayuga. Toronto-Niagara steamboat, 10 553. Cayuga Bridge Stock. Six Nations funds lost through investment in, 5 344.
- Cayuga Creek. First ship on upper lakes built at (1679), 1 101.
- Cayugas, Indian tribe. Mission at Kenté to the, 1 85.
- Cazeau, Clément. Quebec educationist, 16 426. Cazeaux, R. F. Contributes to the Patriotic Fund (1799), 15 102.
- Cécile, Joseph Étienne (1793-1857). Missionary priest in Prince Edward Island, 11 42, 73.
- Cedars. American surrender and alleged massacre of prisoners at the, 3 97-9.
- Céloron de Blainville. See Blainville.
- Cens et rentes. See Seigneurial System.
- Central Agricultural Society, Nova Scotia. Founded (1818), 14 649.
- Central Bank. Chartered (1883), fails (1887), 10 643.
- Central Canada Railway. Municipal borrow-ings in aid of, 10 414.
- Centurion. Ship employed in reduction of Quebec (1759), 1 285.
- Certain, Zacharie (d. 1687), Sulpician. Teaches in Montreal, 16 337.
- Thomson Line steamship, 10 615. Cervona.
- Vancouver-Prince Rupert steamer, Cetriana. 10 573.
- Ceylon. Granted Canadian preference, 9 213.
- Chabanel, Noël (1613-49). Jesuit martyr, 2 408.
- naboillez, Augustin (1773-1834), curé of Longueuil. Opposes appointment of Bishop Chaboillez, Lartigue, 11 86.
- Chabot, Captain. His defence of the Près-de-Ville, Quebec, 3 91.
- Wolfe's final plan comm mi-Chads, Captain. cated to, 1 295.
- Chaigneau, Léonard (d. 1711). Director of schools of St Sulpice, Montreal, 16 338.
- 'Sails' through Chake (or Chaque), Martin. Strait of Anian, 21 18.
- Chaleur Bay. Jacques Cartier trades with Indians at, 1 31.
- Sproston Challener, Frederick 1869). (b. Canadian artist, 12 623.
- Chalmers, R. On soils of Saskatchewan and Alberta, 20 548-50.
- Chalmers, Thomas (1780-1847), Scottish preacher and theologian. Declines invitation to go to Canada, and recommends John Strachan, 3 335 n.; 18 346.
- Chalus, Comte de, French émigré. Attempts to settle French refugees in Canada, 11 26, 17 55.
- Chamberlain, Mrs Agnes. Canadian painter of flowers, 12 627.
- Chamberlain, Joseph (1836-1914), colonial secretary (1895-1903). Member of a fisheries commission (1887), 6 108, 8 702, 9 158; condemns commercial union at Toronto, 6 110; and imperial penny postage, 7 643; at Imperial Conferences (1897, 1902), 6 189-90;

on obstacles to British preference, 133; and the extent of Canadian preference, 9 212; his tariff reform campaign, 6 144-5, 9 208-9.

- Chambers of Commerce. Proposals for incorporation of, with special powers (1777, 1787), 4 530-1, 545.
- Chambly, Pierre de. Seigniory granted to, 2 555, 15 39.
- Chambly. Pierre de Chambly granted seigniory of, 2 555; surrendered by Major Stopford (1775), 3 81; secondary school founded at, 16 423.
- Chambly Canal. Its construction and present use, 10 515-16.
- Chambon, Guillaume (1709-68), Sulpician. Teaches Latin at St Sulpice, 16 384.
- Champigny, Jean Bochart de, intendant of New France (1686-1702). His issues of card money, 2 496, 498.
- Champion, Gabriel (d. 1808). French priest serving in Maritime Provinces, 11 42.
- Champion. (1) Steamer on the Hamilton-Montreal route, 10 540. (2) Canadian Navigation Company's steamboat, 10 539.
- Champlain, Samuel (1567-1635), founder of New France; governor (1612-29, 1633-35). His first visit to the St Lawrence, 2 317; accompanies Pont-Gravé's expedition, 1 45; his explorations in Acadia, 13 19-20; establishes 'Order of the Good Time,' 30; founds Quebec, 1 46, 2 449-50, 15 18; introduces cattle to Canada, 7 654; encounter with Iroquois, 1 46; exchanges hostages with Algonquins, 47; forms a company, 2317-18; his commission of 1612, I 48; on the Ottawa, 49; decoived by Nicolas Vignau, 50; his maps of 1612 and 1613, 50-1; loses his astrolabe, 51; brings out Récollets (1615), 52; at Sault St Louis, 2 387-8; in the Lake region, 1 52-6; constructs fort at Quebec, 2 393; establishes farm at Cap Tourmente, 16 506; attempts to civilize Indians, 2 392; favours race fusion with Indians, 15 43; defends Quebec against Kirke, 2 400; capitulates (July 19, 1629), 401; taken to England (1629), 15 21; secures retrocession of Canada (1632), 2 325, 401-2; returns to colony, 15 21; death of, 1 61, 2 325, 15 22; his exalted aims, 1 3, 2 451; his work for colonization, 15 17-22; first of the habitants, 16 505-6.
- Champlain. War vessel on Lake Champlain, 10 494.
- Champlain and St Lawrence Railway. First proposals for construction (1824), 10 366; some quaint suggestions, 368-9; company incorporated, 369; public or private ownership of, 369; meets opposition of carters, 369; rate regulation and provision for state purchase, 369-70; opened for traffic (1836), 370; wooden rails and horse traction first employed on, 370.
- Constructed (1822), 10 Champlain Canal. 515.
- Champs d'Or de Rigaud-Vaudreuil, Limited, 16 581-2.
- Chancellor. Harrison Direct Line steamship, 10 618.

- Chandler, Edward Barron (1800-80). Member of New Brunswick assembly, 13 200; Confederation delegate, 14 411; and Intercolonial Railway construction, 10 384, 387; 1761), But lieutenant-governor of New Brunswick, 14 427. Sea, 1 11
- Chandler, John (1760-1841), American general. Taken prisoner at Stoney Creek, 3 242.
- Chapais, Jean Charles (1812-85). Minister of Agriculture in first Dominion cabinet, 6 22; receiver-general, 7 514.
- Chapais, Jean Charles Louis Thomas (b. 1850). Assistant dairy commissioner of Canada, 7 669.
- Chapais, Thomas (b. 1858). His literary works, 12 460, 477; on the French-Canadians, 478-9.
- Chapeton, Jean. Negotiates with Pontiac, 3 62.
- Chapleau, Sir Joseph Adolphe (1840-98), premier of Quebec (1879-82). Member of Ouimet's government, 15 178; on the Scott murder, 19 88, 89 and n.; his defence of Lépine, 105; joins de Boucherville's government, 15 180; opposition leader, 185; forms a ministry, 189; railway policy of, 189-90; secretary of state in Dominion government (1882), 191; and Chinese immigration, 21 200-4; lieutenant-governor of Quebec, 6 127, 15 207.
- Chapin, Henry (b. 1841). British protectionist, 6 144.
- Chapman, E. J. (1821-1904). Professor in University College, Toronto, 18 386; 389.
- Chapman, James. Captain of the Kingston Packet, 10 493.
- Chapman, William (b. 1850). French-Canadian poet, 12 468.
- Chappell, Benjamin, postmaster at Charlottetown. Refers to the Selkirk colonists, 13 356-7.
- Charbonnel, Armand François Marie de (1802-91). Roman Catholic bishop of Toronto (1850-60), 11 60; and the separate schools, 18 314.
- Charest, A. Missionary priest at Penetanguishene (1838), 11 51.
- Charest, Étienne. Petitions for full exercise of the Catholic religion (1763), 11 16.
- Charity. (1) Vessel built on Niagara River, 10 486. (2) Atlantic steamboat built (1854), 10 604.
- Charity, Sisters of. Established in Quebec, 11 98; at St François-Xavier, 137; settle in New Brunswick, 78; in diocese of Antigonish, 81; at Halifax, 83; in diocese of Sherbrooke, 90. See also Grey Nuns.
- Charlebois, Ovide (b. 1862), Vicar-apostolic of Keewatin, 11 195.
- Charles, Thomas. In charge of Fort George, 21 127 n.
- Charles, W. In charge of Fort Hope, 21 127 n. Charles, William. H.B.C. manager at Victoria,
- Charles, William. H.B.C. manager at Victoria, 21 154.
- Charles. Luke Foxe's vessel, 1 158.
- Charles Mary Wentworth. Liverpool privateer, 13 253.
- Charlesbourg Royal. Founded by Jacques Cartier, 1 40; withdrawal of Pontbriand to (1759), 2 441; 1 41.

- Charlestown. Ship engaged with French frigates near Sydney (1781), 13 222-3.
- Charlevoix, Pierre François Xavier de (1682-1761), Jesuit. Outlines routes to Western Sea, 1 117; on the good physique and adaptability of Canadians, 15 94-5; 16 376.
- Charlevoix County. Clerical intimidation at by-election (1876), 6 72.
- Charlo^tte. Steamboat on upper St Lawrence (1843), 10 538.
- Charlottenburg, Township of. Settled by Scottish Roman Catholics (1784), 17 25.
 Charlottetown. Planned by Charles Morris,
- Charlottetown. Planned by Charles Morris, 13 337-8; Francklin's description of (1768), 346-7; suggested changes in plan of, 347-8; raided by American privateers, 353. See also Port la Joye.
- Charlottetown Conference, 14 411.
- Charlton, John (1829-1910). His attitude to fiscal questions, 6 80, 82, 9 167; member of Joint High Commission, 6 135, 9 169.
- Charlton, William Andrew (b. 1841). Commissioner of Public Works of Ontario, 17 184, 230 n.
- Charlton Island. Captain James spends winter at, 1 159; French traders marooned on, 1 177; 180.
- Charmer. C.P.R. Pacific coast steamer, 10 572.
- Charnisay, Charles de Menou, Seigneur d'Aulnay (d. 1650). Accompanies de Razilly to Acadia (1632), 13 41-2; dispossesses New Englanders, 42; succeeds de Razilly, 42; his struggle with La Tour, 42-3, 44-5; captures La Tour's fort, 46; extent of his jurisdiction, 46; as colonizer, 46-7; death of, 47.
 Charon, Jean François. Founder of community
- Charon, Jean François. Founder of community of the Charon Brothers, 16 339; death of, 341.
- Charon Brothers. Their schools and foundations, 2 428, 16 339, 340, 342, 346; project a trades school, 383; and normal school teaching, 344-5; endowed by Marine Council, 340-1; de Ramezay's strictures on, 342-3; regulations prepared for, 345; withdrawal of subsidy and decline of, 345-6; value of their work, 346.
- Charpentier, Charles. Norman immigrant at St Peter's, Prince Edward Island (1719), 13 312.
- Charron, Claude (b. 1621). Alderman of Quebec (1663), 15 288.
- Chartered Bank of Canada. Charter applied for (1858), 5 283.
- Chartered Bank of Upper Canada. See Bank of Upper Canada.
- Chartier, Abbé Emile. Author of Pages de Combat, 12 488.
- Chartier de Lotbinière, Louis Eustache (1688-1749), archdeacon of Quebec. Quarrels with his chapter, 2 431; name inscribed in grammar of Jesuit College, 16 368; 2 433.
- Charton, François (d. c. 1626), Jesuit brother. Arrives in Quebee (1625), 2 397.
- Charwell. War vessel on Lake Ontario, 10 494.
- Chasles, Joseph. Pupil in school at Château-Richer (1702), 16 334.

- Chastes, Aymar de, governor of Dieppe. Sends expedition to St Lawrence (1603), 2 317.
- Château Bay, entrance to Strait of Belle Isle. Jacques Cartier at, 1 28, 33.
- Château-Richer. Schools established at, 16 333, 334, 384; convent founded at, 357-8.
- Châteauguay. Reservation for christianized redskins at, 2 554; a school for Indians at (1829), 5 347; Americans defeated at, 3 8, 247-9.
- Chateauguay River. Scottish immigrant and non-loyalist American settlements on, 15 155-8.
- Chatel, Aimée. Sister of Notre Dame, Montreal, 2 414, 16 335.
- Châtelain, Pierre (1604-84), Jesuit, 2 408.

Chatham, N.B. A shipbuilding centre, 10 585;

- saw-mill owned by Cunards at, 10 585. Chatham. Ship of Vancouver's expedition of
- 1791, 21 47, 48, 49, 51. Chatillon, Henry. French voyageur described
- by Parkman, 15 75. Chatique (or The Pelican), Indian chief.
- Exacts tribute from Alexander Henry, 4 645-6.
- Chauffours, Louis d'Amours, Sieur de (1655-1708). Founds settlement at Richibucto, 13 59; receives grant in Acadia, 59; erects first saw-mill in New Brunswick, 59, 14 602.
- Chaumonot, Father F. Requested to chastise Huron children, 16 336.
- Chaumonot, Pierre Joseph Marie (1611-93). Jesuit missionary, 1 65, 2 407, 408; his dictionary of the Neutral language, 1 67.
- Chauncey, Isaac (1772-1840), American naval officer. In the campaign of 1812, 3 218; at the capture of York and Fort George, 239-40; 256.
- Chaussegros de Léry, Gaspard (1682-1756), French civil engineer. On Lake St Pierre-Lachine Canal, 10 504.
- Chauveau, Pierre Joseph Olivier (1820-90), premier of Quebec (1867-73). His work as superintendent of Public Instruction of Quebec, 16 428, 429, 430, 431; prime minister, 15 173; measures passed and works promoted by, 173-7; president of Senate, 177; his literary works, 12 472, 484, 488; as orator, writer, and educationist, 15 173.
- Chauvigny de Berchereau, François (d. 1651). Nominated member of council (1648), 2 330.
- Chauvin, Pierre, Sieur de Tontuit. Given charter to trade and colonize New France, 2 316; founds Tadoussac, 11 253.
- Chavignaud, George. Painter of Dutch scenes. 12 625.
- Cheadle, Walter Butler (1835-1910). His transcontinental journey (1862-63), 5 324-7.
- Chedabucto Bay. Named Freshwater Bay by João Alvarez Fagundez, 1 25.
- Cheffaut de la Regnardière. Granted seigniory of Beaupré, 15 27.
- Chénier, Jean Olivier (1806-37). Implicated in Rebellion in Lower Canada, 3 363.
- Chequamegon Point. Dispersed Ottawas settle at, 1 69; Radisson builds fort at, 77, 79.

- Cherrier, Alphonsus Avila (b. 1849). Missionary priest at Winnipeg, 11 164; editor of North-
- West Review, 187. Cherriman, J. B. Professor in University College, Toronto, 18 386.
- Chesapeake, American man-of-war. Seizure of British seamen by, 3 194; engagement with the Shannon, 236; brought as prize to Halifax, 13 258.
- Cheslakee. Pacific coast steamer, 10 573.
- Chesley. S. Y. Superintendent of Indian Affairs in Lower Canada, 5 355.
- Chesnaye, Charles Aubert de la. See Aubert de la Chesnaye, Charles.
- Cheveux Revelés, or Staring Hairs (Ottawas). Encountered by Champlain, 1 53, 55.
- Chewitt, engineer. Surveys for Grand River Canal, 10 525.
- Chiappini, J. D. Missionary priest in British Columbia, 11 165.
- Chicago. Part played by French Canadians in
- its discovery and settlement, **15** 77. Chicora. (1) Georgian Bay-Lake Superior steamboat, **10** 546. (2) Lake Ontario steamboat, its history, 10 553.
- Chicoutimi College. Founded (1873), 11 101, 16 432.
- Chief Commissioner. Red River steamboat. 10 567.
- Chief Justice Robinson. Lake Ontario steamboat, 10 537; her peculiar build, 537.
- Chieftain. Steamboat on Long Sault and Lachine route, 10 538.
- Chignecto. Acadian colony at, 13 52; Benjamin Church's raid on, 57-8.
- Chignecto, Isthmus of. French fort built on disputed territory at, 1 220.
- Chignecto Ship Canal. Its partial construction and failure, 10 449, 532-3.
- Child, Moses. American spy, 13 217.
- Childers, Hugh Culling Eardley (1827-96), president of Great Western Railway. Reports system as over-officered, 10 427; his resignation, 430.
- Chilian. Brigantine built at Lunenburg, 10 581.
- Chilkoot Pass. International friction after gold discovery at, 8 933-4.
- China. First iron screw steamer of Cunard line, 10 601.
- Chinese Immigration. In the Dominion, 6 343, 7 567-8. British Columbia: the problem raised, 21 250-1; first arrivals on Pacific coast, 251; participate in first San Fran-cisco 4th of July celebration, 251; vote in provincial elections, 180; early proposals at restriction, 252-5; deprived of franchise, 196; regulation act of 1878 (provincial) disallowed, 255; reports of special committees, 255-6; question raised in Dominion house, 256-7; its moral, economic, and racial aspects, 257, 259, 266, 269-71; immigrants thirled to wealthy Canton merchants, 259; statistics, 7 567, 21 259, 265, 267; commissions of 1884 and 1901, 260-3, 266-7; agitation for total exclusion, 264; head-tax and its successive increases, 7 567, 21 263-4, 267 : effect on wages of increase in head-tax,

267, 272; prohibited from timber lands and Christchurch Cathedral, Montreal. mainland coast fisheries, 22 372; five objections to, 21 268-9; its results, 270-1, 272-3; legislation summarized, 211-12.

- Chiniquy, Charles (1809-99). Parish priest of Beauport and temperance advocate, 11 97; joins Presbyterian Church, 278-9.
- Chipewyans. Massacre of Eskimos at Bloody Fall by, 4 671; decimated by disease, 22 649; Thibault's mission to, 11 134; cede territory, 7 598.
- Chipman, Thomas Handley (1756-1830). Baptist pastor in Maritime Provinces, 11 353.
- Chipman, Ward (1754-1824), judge of Supreme Court, New Brunswick. First solicitorgeneral of New Brunswick, 13 153, 167; prepares draft charter of St John, 161; candidate for St John (1785), 164; opposes payment of members, 173; one of Maine boundary agents, 8 759, 772, 784, 786; administrator of province, 13 195.
- Chipman, Ward (1787-1851), chief justice of New Brunswick (1834-51). One of Maine boundary agents, 8 772, 792; last judge to sit in legislative council, 13 200; his be-quest to Anglican Church, 11 211.
- Chipody. Defeat of Major Frye at (1755), 13 96-7.
- Chippawa. Battle fought at (1814), 3 255; occupied during Fenian raid (1866), 7 409.
- Chippewa. (1) Lakes vessel, 10 486. (2) British ship engaged in battle of Lake Erie, 10 492. (3) First Canadian steamboat on Lake Erie, **10** 501. (4) Toronto-Niagara steamboat, **10** 553.
- Chippewas, Indian tribe. Incited against British, 3 54; and Sir George Simpson, 5 318; land surrendered by, 4 711, 5 336-7; territory and numbers before coming of whites, 11 115.
- Chirikoff, Alexis. His discoveries and explorations in North Pacific, 8 846, 21 40-1.
- Chirouse, Casimir. Missionary priest in Vancouver Island, 11 145, 147.
- Chirouse, E. C. Missionary priest in British Columbia, 11 165; his arrest and imprisonment, 180-1.
- Chisholm, John (b. 1800). Missionary priest in Cape Breton Island, **11** 73.
- Chittenden, Thomas (1730-97), governor of Vermont. Negotiates for freedom of trade with New France, 4 534.
- Choiseul, Étienne François, Duc de (1719-85). Plans invasion of England, 1 269, 8 891.
- Choke-Cherry Indians, 1 130.
- Cholera Visitations. In Lower Canada, 3 316, 5 207, 11 95; in New Brunswick, 13 207-8; in Halifax, 282.
- Choquette, Ernest. French-Canadian novelist, 12 476-7.
- Chouart. See Groseilliers.
- Chown, Samuel Dwight (b. 1853). Secretary of Methodist social reform department, 11 340.
- Chrétien, the superior of the Hospitallers. Attempts to found normal school at La Rochelle, 16 344; his financial imprudence, 345.
 - VOL. XXIII

- A specimen of English-Canadian architecture, 12 673.
- Christian IV of Denmark (1577-1648). Fits out expedition in search of North-West Passage (1619), **1** 157.
- Christian Brothers. Invited from France, 16 421; settle in Montreal, 11 88; in Quebec, 97; at St Boniface, 139; in Ottawa, 69.
- Christian Instruction, Institute of Brothers of, **16** 435.
- Christian Science. History of the movement, 11 394-6.
- Christie, Alexander, governor of Assiniboia (1833-39). Pacifies the insulted Métis (1834), 19 53.
- Christie, David (1818-80). Dominion secretary of state (1873-74), 6 64; president of Dominion Council of Agriculture, 7 666.
- Christie, Gabriel (1722-99), British general. One of British pioneer settlers in Quebec, 15 122.
- Christie, John, ensign. Surrenders Fort Presqu'-Isle (1763), 3 64.
- Christie, Napier. British general, 15 122.
- Christie, Plenderleath. His benefactions, 5 347, 11 218.
- Christie, Robert (1788-1856). Expelled from Lower Canada assembly, 4 479; his literary works, 12 497-8.
- Christie, William J. Member of provisional council of the North-West, 19 198; arranges Indian treaties, 7 597.
- Christieville, near St Johns. Agricultural school for Indians established at, 5 347.
- Christinaux Lake. See Rainy Lake. Christopher. Lost vessel of Drake's expedi-tion (1577), 21 16.
- Chrystler's Farm. Engagement fought at (1813), 3 249-50.
- Church, Benjamin (1639-1718). Raids French settlements at Chignecto, 13 57-8, 62.
- Church, Levi Ruggles (d. 1892). Attorney-general of Quebec, 15 180.
- Church Missionary Society work in the West, 11 246. (Anglican). Its
- Church of the Children of Peace. Founded by David Willson, 17 46-7.
- Church Society (Anglican). Established in Quebec (1842), 11 220. Churchill, Winston Leonard Spencer (b. 1874).
- Supports free trade, 9 212; his plan for inter-Dominion naturalization, 6 198.
- Churchill. Vessel captured by French Charlton Island, 1 180. at
- Churchill River. Hudson's Bay Company expedition in (1688), 1 191-2; its length and
- drainage area, 9 23, 20 543; 1 195. Chute, Roger C., of Toronto. Member of Oriental Immigration Commission of 1901, 21 266.
- Chute à Blondeau Canal, 10 517.
- Cibola. Toronto-Niagara steamboat, destroyed by fire (1895), 10 553.
- Ciquard, François (1750-1824). French priest expelled by Haldimand, 11 32; 42.
- Cistercians. Monasteries founded by, 11 79, 81, 90.

С

- City Bank of Montreal. Founded (1832), 4 624; Clarke, Dr. of Norfolk. Introduces first liquor amends its charter, 5 278; amalgamates with Royal Canadian Bank, 10 638.
- City of Midland. Steamer on Georgian Bay and Mackinac route, 10 555.
- City of Montreal. Great Western Railway steamboat, 10 546.
- City of Owen Sound. Steamer on Georgian Bay-Lake Superior route, 10 546.
- City of Sydney. Steamer on Montreal and St John's route, 10 562.
- City of Toronto. Lake Ontario steamboat (1842), 10 537.
- City of Winnipeg. Steamer on Georgian Bay-Lake Superior route, **10** 546. vil Service Reform. The commission of 1907.
- Civil Service Reform. 6 164-5.
- Civil Service Rifles. Raised to repel Fenian raids, 7 407, 412.
- Clanricarde, Ulick John de Burgh Canning, first Marquis of (1802-76), British postmastergeneral. His scheme of provincial control of the post office, 5 387-8.
- Clapp, William H. Canadian figure painter, 12 623.
- Clarendon, George William Frederick Villiers, fourth Earl of (1800-70). Negotiates un-ratified convention with United States, 8 874.
- Clark, Alexander. Conductor of Choir of St Louis de France, Montreal, 12 649.
- Clark, Champ (b. 1850), United States statesman. And annexation of Canada, 5 183.
- Clark, Dr Daniel. On Riel's mental condition, 6 103.
- Clark, Judson Freeman (b. 1870). Provincial forester of Ontario (1899-1905), 18 597.
- Clark, Thomas, lieutenant-colonel 2nd Lincoln Militia. At battle of Beaver Dam, 3 243.
- Clark, William (1770-1838), American explorer. His overland journey to Pacific, 4 658, 668, 8 849, 21 55; claims based on his discoveries, 8 843.
- Clark, W. F. Editor Canada Farmer, 18 568; 571.
- Clark, Sir William Mortimer (b. 1836). Opposes reciprocity, 6 180; lieutenant-governor of Ontario (1903-8), 17 190 n.
- Clark, of Paris. His threshing-mill exhibit at Cobourg (1848), 18 563.
- Clarke, Sir Alured (1745-1832), lieutenant-governor of Lower Canada (1791-96). Inaugurates Constitutional Act, 3141; on racial elements in first assembly, 143; and assembly's privileges, 4 474; and land grants (1792), 3 154.
- Clarke, Charles Kirk (b. 1857). On Riel's execution, 11 171.
- Clarke, Henry James (d. 1889). Member of provisional council of North-West, 19 198; first attorney-general of Manitoba, 19 99, 107.
- Clarke, Isaac Winslow (d. 1822). Commissarygeneral of Lower Canada, 15 148.
- Member of North-West Clarke, Lawrence. Council, 19 203 and n.
- Clarke, Richard (1737-1824). Anglican clergyman at Gagetown, N.B., 11 209.
- Clarke, Thomas. Owner of township of Dumfries, 17 69.

- prohibition bill in Ontario (1873), 17 141.
- Clarke, Township of. Its original grantees, 17 44
- Claudet, F. G. Assayer in British Columbia (1859), 21 148 n.
- Claus, Daniel (1765-1826), Indian agent. On projected Indian rising (1775), 3 100; 17 42.
- Claus, William (1763-1826). Deputy superintendent-general of Indian Affairs, 4 722.
- Clay, Green (1757-1826), American military officer. Moves to join Harrison at Fort Meigs, 3 238.
- Clay, Henry (1777-1852), American statesman. Confident that Canada would be conquered (1812), 3 196; signatory to Treaty of Ghent, 8 771.
- Clayoquot Sound, on west coast of Vancouver Island. Meares welcomed by Indians at, 21 36; Gray at, 38.
- Claypole, H. Teacher in Craigflower School, Victoria, 22 405.
- Clayton, John Middleton (1796-1856). American secretary of state, 5 238.
- 6 Clear Grits,' 5 64.
- Clearwater, or Little Athabaska, connecting Lake Methye with the Athabaska. Peter Pond on, 4 650-1.
- Cleary, James Vincent (1828-98). Roman Catholic archbishop of Kingston (1889-98), 11 56.
- Clement X (1590-1676), Pope. Establishes diocese of Quebec (October 1, 1674), 2 420.
- Clement XIV (1/05-74). His suppression of the Jesuits, 15 195 n.
- Clement. Ship sent to La Tour's assistance, 13 44.
- Clench, Nora. Canadian musician, 12 651.
- Cleopatra. One of first Liverpool-Quebec steamships, 10 604.
- Clergy Reserves. Created under Constitutional Act, 3 133-4; Canada Company makes purchases of, 334, 4 515; assembly's hostility to, 3 336-7; proposed abandonment of, by British government, 351; rectories created and endowed, 352; principle of colonial control admitted, 353; an impediment to progress, 381; Sydenham's attitude to, 4 414-15; later history of controversy, 5 60-7, 11 225.
- Clerke, Charles (1741-79), British navigator. Captain of *Discovery* in Captain Cook's voyage of 1776-78, 21 24; commands after murder of Captain Cook, 29.
- Cleveland, Grover (1837-1908), president of United States. His attitude on fisheries dispute, 9 158; and tariff reduction, 163-4. Climate. See Physical Features.
- Clinkskill, James. Member of first Territorial assembly, 19 223, 230, 231; joins executive, 240; and Haultain's school policy, 241.
- Clinton, George. Member of International
- Waterways Commission, 6 364, 8 838. Clinton, Sir Henry (1738-95), British com-mander-in-chief in North America. Negotiates with Vermont for a change of allegiance, 3 115, 4 698.

- board the, 13 236. (2) Lake Erie steamboat, 10 501. (3) Michigan Central Railway steamboat, 10 545.
- Clinton-Colden Lake, north-east of Great Slave Lake. Discovered by Back (1833), 4 686.
- Closse, Lambert (d. 1662). His heroism in defence of Montreal, 2 414, 15 30 and n., 31.
- Cloutier, François Xavier (b. 1848). Roman Catholic bishop of Three Rivers, 11 108.
- Clowes, Samuel. Surveys for Rideau Canal, 10 519; on Cornwall Canal, 513.
- Clut, Isidore (b. 1832). Vicar-apostolic of Athabaska-Mackenzie, 11 148, 149; his journey to the Yukon and Alaska (1872), 160; and a curious misrepresentation of Catholicism, 160.
- Coal. General: lignite formations of Interior Cochrane, Robert, vice-admiral. In expedition Plain, 9 47; of Cordilleran Region, 54, 57-8; of 1814 to United States coast, 13 258-9. influence of geological conditions on mining, 72, 73-4; expansion (1895-1910), 248-9; Canada's place as a producer, 249. Nova Scotia: extent of deposits, 30-1, 14 393; mining in Cape Breton during French régime, 393; price of coals dug at Spanish River (1769), 13 230; in eighteenth century, 14 673-4; methods of operation and social conditions in beginning of nineteenth century, 674-5; operations of General Mining Association, 675-9; development in Richmond and Inverness counties, 679; mutual protection in industry, 679; effect of abrogation of reciprocity on exports to United States, 9 122; legislation, 14 680; technical education, 680; royalty, 475. New Brunswick: measures, 9 31; history of mining in province, 14 683-5. Saskatchewan : production in 1912, 20 326. Alberta: production and value (1912), 326; system of leasing, 326; formations, 597-8; statistics (1912, 1913), 598. British Columbia: discovery and early development, 21 89, 122-3, 22 559; areas and estimated content, 558; production and values, 572-3. Yukon: area of deposits and estimated content, 635; operations, 635. North-West Territories: 659-60; discovery of burning seams on Great Bear River, 4 678.

Coaling. Elder-Dempster liner, 10 616.

- Coast Indians. Alexander Mackenzie's description of, 4 655-7; raid Fort Selkirk, 5 311.
- Cobalt. Discovery of silver at, 18 620; account of operations, 628-31; silver production and dividends earned (1904-11), 9 248, 17 220.
- Upper Canada Academy founded at Cobourg. (1836), 18 361; its incorporation (1837), 425; Municipal Loan Fund indebtedness of, 5 176, 10 414, 17 140-1.
- Cobourg. Lake Ontario steamboat, 10 499. Cobourg Railway. Charter granted (1832), 10 370; construction delayed, 371; charter revived and scheme modified (1846), 372.

- Clinton. (1) Sufferings of loyalist refugees on Cocagne, Kent County. Origin of the name, 13 49.
 - Coccola, ccola, N. Missionary priest in British Columbia, 11 165.
 - Cochin, Father. Taken prisoner by Poundmaker, 11 170.
 - Cochran, George (d. 1901). Methodist mis-
 - sionary to Japan, 11 324. Cochran, William (c. 1745-1833). Principal of King's College, Nova Scotia, 13 242; first editor of Nova Scotia Magazine, 243.
 - Cochrane, Fitzgerald. Editor of Prince Albert Times, 19 164.
- Clowey Lake. Hearne joined by Indian war- Cochrane, Francis C. (b. 1852). Minister of Lands of Ontario, 17 184, 216 n.; Dominion minister of Railways, 18 487.
 - Cochrane, Malcolm. Shipbuilder at Moncton, N.B., 10 585.
 - Cochrane, Matthew Henry (b. 1823). Importer of shorthorns, 9 118.

 - Cochrane, Thomas (1777-1804), puisne judge of Court of King's Bench. Drowned in wreck of the Speedy, 10 492.
 - Cochrane, William (d. 1865), Anglican clergyman. His educational work at Red River, 11 228, 20 424; his toleration, 11 137.
 - Cock, Daniel (1717-1805). Member of first presbytery in Canada (1786), 11 259.
 - Cock, D. G. Presbyterian missionary to the Yukon, 11 294.
 - Cockburn, F., deputy quartermaster. Assists Talbot settlers, 17 74; member of Canada Company Commission, 3 334, 17 89; fears American settlement on the Rideau, 76-7.
 - Cockburn, Sir George (1772-1853), British admiral. His campaign against Washington, 3 269-70.
 - Cockburn, George R. R. (d. 1912). His conduct of Upper Canada College, 18 376-7.
 - Cockshutt, William Foster (b. 1855). Member of Niagara Power Commission of 1903, 18 477.
 - Cocquart, Claude Godefroy (1706-65), Jesuit. First minister to reach site of Winnipeg (1743), 11 118; on route taken by La Vérendrye brothers, 1 131-2; leader in an Acadian surrender, 13 115.
 - Coffin, Henry. Assists in defence of Canada (1775), 15 147.
 - Coffin, John (1751-1838). His duel with James Glenie, 13 174; raises regiment in War of 1812, 187; supervises New England Company, 5 348.
 - Coffin, John, merchant of Quebec. At defence of Quebec (1775), 3 91, 92.
 - Coffin, John, admiral. Assists in defence of Canada (1775), 15 147.
 - Coffin, Nathaniel, loyalist and ex-officer. Outlines township for John Craigie of Quebec (1792), 15 153.
 - Coffin, Thomas (1817-90). Receiver-general (1873-78), 6 64, 7 514. Coffin, Sir Thomas Aston (d. 1810), secretary
 - of Lower Canada. Assists in defence of Canada (1775), 15 147.
- Coburn, Frederick Simpson. Black-and-white Coffin, Victor. On Murray's partiality for artist, 12 631. Canadian noblesse, 15 129-30.

- Coffin, Wm. C. His canal and railway projects, Collinson, Sir John Richard (1811-83). Com-10 377
- Coffin, William Foster (1808-78). His historical work, 1812: The War and its Moral, 12 502.
- Cogan, Henry. Member of first legislative Collver, Jabez (d. 1819). Organizes Presbyterian churches in Norfolk County (1793), 11 266.
- Coinage. See Currency and Banking.
- Coit. Isaac. Non-loyalist American leader of Land Settlement Association, 15 151-2.
- Colbert, Jacques Nicholas, coadjutor of Rouen. Consecrates Saint-Vallier bishop of Quebec, 2 425.
- Colbert, Jean Baptiste (1619-83), minister of Marine and Colonies (1669-83). Sends dairy stock to New France, 7 654; suppresses municipal institutions, 15 287-8; his colonial and trade policy, 1 9, 208, 2 447, 458, 464-5, 476, 15 4-5; and free trade within the empire, 2 466; his policy modified by Talon, 470-1; and reciprocity with New England, 475; suppresses Company of New France, 537; his commission of inquiry, 459-60; forms West India Company, 343-4; sends out wives for settlers, 15 41; and 'frenchification ' of Indians, 43; aims at concentration of settlement, 58-9.
- Colborne, Sir John, first Baron Seaton (1778-1863), lieutenant-governor of Upper Canada (1828-35). His instructions, **3** 338; and revision of King's College charter, 340; regards education in United States as a danger, 340; on Strachan's political zeal, 340-1; interested in Indians, 5 332, 333-4, 334-5; censured for Mackenzie's expulsion, 3 345; and Family Compact, 348, 350-1; receives notice of recall, 351; his bitterness against Methodists, 18 360; and the common schools, 285; establishes crown rectories, 11 224, 269; defeats rebels at St Eustache, 3
- 363; his forces, 7 390; sketch of, 3 337. Coldwell, George Robson (b. 1858). Min of Education of Manitoba, 20 442. Minister
- Colebrooke, Sir William Macbean George (1787-1870). Lieutenant-governor of New Brunswick (1841-48), 13 204; cancellation of appointment made by, 205; on drawbacks of timber industry, 5 201-2.
- Colgan, Thomas Patrick. Priest at Ottawa (1842), 11 55.
- College Ste Anne, Church Point, N.S., 14 518.
- Colleton, Sir Peter. One of the 'Gentlemen Adventurers,' 1 162; original member of Hudson's Bay Company, 166.
- Collier, Sir George (1738-95), British viceadmiral. His attack on Machias, 13 225; relieves Majebigwaduce, 226-7.
- that were oppressive, 13 104-5.
- Collins, Enos. His success in privateering, 13 253; one of founders of Halifax Banking Company, 269.
- Collins, Francis (1801-34), editor of Canadian Freeman. Family Compact's vindictiveness against, 3 338.
- Collins, John. Surveys for loyalist settlements Commercial Bank of New Brunswick. Charwest of Cataraqui, 17 23.

- mands Franklin search expedition (1850-54), 5 301-2.
- Collinson, Sir Richard (1811-83). His feat in navigation, 5 302-3.
- Colnett, Captain. His visits to Nootka, 21 37; seizure of his vessel, 43.
- Colonel Moody. Steamer constructed in British Columbia, 10 570.
- Colonial Association. Urges tariff concessions to colonies (1842), 5 196.
- Colonial Bank. Chartered (1856), 5 279; failure of (1859), 284; 280.
- Colonial Church Society (Anglican). Aids work in British Columbia, 21 147-8.
- Colonial Copper Company. Fails in attempt to develop copper-mines at Cape d'Or, 14 697.
- Colquhoun, Arthur Hugh Urquhart (b. 1861), deputy minister of Education of Ontario. His educational policy, 18 335.
- Columbia. (1) Trader on north-west coast, 21 37-8, 42. (2) Hudson's Bay Company barque, 21 104. (3) One of first Cunard steamships, 10 597; wrecked on Sable Island, 598.
- Columbia and Western Railway. Provincial grants in aid of, 22 365-6.
- Columbia Lake, Upper, source of Columbia River. Reached by David Thompson, 4 666.
- Columbia River. David Thompson's explorations on, 4 666-9; statement of United States claim to, 8 858-9 and n.
- Columbian College, New Westminster (Methodist), 11 337.
- Columbian Company. Sends emigrants to South America, who finally settle in Guelph, 17 91.
- Columbus, Christopher (c. 1446-1506), discoverer. His reception in Spain after discovery of New World, 1 17-18.
- Columbus. Value of wireless demonstrated at wreck of (1909), 10 609-10.
- Colvile, Andrew, Selkirk's executor. On the Red River enterprise, 19 46.
- Colvile, Jean, wife of Lord Selkirk. Her interest in Red River Settlement, 19 17.
- Colville, Lord. Commands squadron in St Lawrence (1760), 1 310; extract from his journal, 311.
- Come. Steamboat on Toronto-Montreal route (1852), 10 541.
- Comingoe, Bruin Romcas (1724-1820). Ordained to Dutch Reformed Church at Lunenburg (1770), 11 259.
- Commerce (afterwards Eclipse). Lake Ontario steamboat (1842), 10 538.
- Collier, Hon. John. Charged with taking fees Commercial Bank of Midland District. Founded (1031), 4 625; increases its capital, 628, 5 278; allows interest on deposits, 4 630; claims government assistance, 633, 635; amended charter disallowed, 5 269; causes leading to suspension (1867), 288, 290-1; absorbed by Merchants Bank of Montreal, 291; 10 637.
 - tered (1834), 10 628.

Commercial Union. See Reciprocity.

- Commissary. War vessel on Lake Champlain, 10 487.
- Commodore. War vessel on Lake Ontario, 10 494.
- Commodore Barry. Steamer on upper St Lawrence, 10 499.
- **Compagnie des Habitans.** Takes over trading monopoly of Hundred Associates, 2 326-7; first employs brandy as an article of exchange, 456-7.
- Compagnies detachées de la Marine (Louisbourg). Lax discipline of, 1 207-8.
- Company of Acadia. Carries on the fur trade, 13 60.
- Company of de Caën. Formed by William de Caën and his nephew Emery, 2 319, 451, 15 20; monopoly cancelled, 2 32.
- **Company of de Monts.** Formed (1603), 2 317; hostile to missions and Indian colonization (1616), 2 389; trading monopoly cancelled, 317.
- **Company of Montmorency.** Formed by amalgamation of Companies of de Monts and de Caën, 2 319, 390-1; trading monopoly cancelled (1622), 319; suppressed, 399.
- Company of New France (Compagnie des Cent Associés). Founded by Richelieu in 1627, 2 321, 399, 453, 15 21; its duties and privileges, 2 322-4, 399, 453-4, 536, 15 23-6; its capital and directorate, 2 454, 15 21 n.; its representative character, 23; noblemen who entered company to retain social rank, 25; the policy of Huguenot exclusion, 25-6; ships of first expedition captured, 2 324, 454, 15 21; seigniories granted by, 2 325-6, 536, 15 27-8; transfers trading monopoly to Compagnie des Habitans, 2 326-7, 456; conditions of transfer, 456; charter withdrawn (1663), 327, 338, 459, 15 33; fails in colonizing, 2 537; its losses, 456.
- **Company of Notre Dame de Montreal.** Land grants to (1640), 2 326, 455; make over Island of Montreal to Sulpicians (1663), 415. See Montreal.
- Company of Rouen and St Malo (Champlain's Company). Established (1613), 2 318, 450, 451; opposed to colonization and missionary enterprise, 318-19, 389; absorbed by Company of de Caën, 319, 15 20.
- ⁶ Company of the Merchants of London, Discoverers of the North-West Passage.⁷ See Hudson's Bay Company.
- Company of the North (founded 1682). Seizes English ship in Hudson Strait, 1 176; attempts to drive British from Hudson Bay, 8 880-1; its decline, 1 182, 189; its claim under Treaty of Ryswick, 8 885.
- Company of the West (Company of Louisiana or the Mississippi Bubble, or Company of the Indies). Takes over trading monopoly (1717), 2 492, 507; terms of its charter, 501, 508; name changed to Company of the Indies (1719), 508; controls beaver monopoly till after Conquest, 508; issues copper coinage for colonies, 515; and bills of exchange, 521; develops ginseng trade, 514-515.

- Company of the West Indies. Charter granted to (1664), 2 343, 465, 538; its duties, obligations, and powers, 343-4, 465-6; prevented from shipping old men and women to the colony, 15 37; failure and revocation of grant, 2 344, 347, 467, 474; compensation awarded to, 467; condemned by Talon, 470-1.
- Comte, B. Signs Quebec traders' petition (1764), 15 134.
- Conacher, John. Engraver, 12 631.
- Conciliation Act, Labour (1900), 9 341-2.
- Condé, Henri de Bourbon, Prince de (1588-1646). Lieutenant-general of New France (1612-20), 1 48, 2 318; transfers his privileges, 319, 390.
- Confederates. Organize raids from Canada, 7 406.
- Confederation. Special Article: Federation: General Outlines (1867-1912), 6 3-11. Failure of the Union, 5 147-55; Elgin on its constitutional difficulties, 151-2; sources of the movement, 93-4; Galt's motion, 94; influence of events in United States and of breakdown of party government, 95-6; legislative union favoured by Macdonald and home leaders (1864), 96-7; union of parties, 97-9; request to adopt title 'Kingdom of Canada' refused, 161; extract from Quebec resolu-tions (1864), 7 507-8; division of federal and provincial functions, 5 153; residue of power left with federal authority, 154-5; Monck's proposal regarding bills dealing with education, religion, or trade, 155; a daring ex-periment, 14 384-5; attractive power of Dominion parliament, 388; position of lieutenant-governor subsequent to, 418; composition of first ministry under, 6 22. See also Federal Constitution under Government.
- Confiance. British war vessel on Lake Erie, 10 494; its masts supplied by American contractors, 3 262-3; at Plattsburg, 264, 265, 267.
- Conflans, Hubert de Brienne- (1690-1777). Defeated at Quiberon Bay, 1 281.
- Conge-ca-tha-wha-chaga River. Hearne encounters Copper Indians at, 4 671.
- Congregationalism. Its principles, 11 379; the relationship between religious independency and political democracy, 380; in Nova Scotia, 381; in Quebec, 381-2; Zion Church, Montreal, 382; in Ontario and the West, 382-3; Congregational Union formed, 383; its missionary work, 383.
- Connaught, H.R.H. Arthur William Patrick Albert, Duke of (b. 1850), governorgeneral of Canada (1911-16). On wisdom of British colonial policy, 14 442.
- Connell, Charles. Surveyor-general of New Brunswick, 14 415.
- Connolly, Amelia. Wife of Sir James Douglas, 21 99.
- Connolly, John. His appointment to Indian department cancelled, 4 722.
- Connolly, Louis Thomas (1815-76). Roman Catholic archbishop of Halifax (1859-76), 11

78, 82; on sacrifices made by the priesthood, 72

- Connolly, William. Hudson's Bay Company agent in New Caledonia, 21 69; father-inlaw of Governor Douglas, 99.
- Connolly and Larkin. Complete graving-dock at Esquimalt, 21 211. Connolly Lake, British Columbia. Hudson's
- Bay Company's station, 21 127 n.
- Connor, James. Methodist mission teacher in Alberta, 20 479.
- Connor, Lieutenant. Commander at Fort Hughes, 13 139; conveys tidings of sur-render of Yorktown, 139.
- Conroy, bishop of Armagh. Inquires into Quebec university dispute, 11 105. Consolidated Bank. Incorporates other banks,
- 10 638; wound up, 638.
- Constitution (American frigate). Captures two British ships, 3 216, 13 257
- Constitutional Act (or Canada Act). Passed (1791), 2 588; its provisions, 588, 3 129-38; Pitt's defence of, 4 547-8; boundaries under, **3** 132-3, 134-5, **8** 893-5; attempt to found colonial aristocracy and its failure, **3** 130, 133, 137, **4** 465; clergy reserves, **3** 133-4; land tenure, 134; division of provinces complicates interprovincial relations, 136-7; its effect on French Canada, 138; spheres of legislative authority, 4 442, 443; legislative Constitutional Development. Special Articles: authority, in whom vested, 463; legislative Constitutional History (1763-1840), 4 421-88; restrictions, 464; legislative restrictions, 464; legislative procedure modelled on Great Britain, 482-3; conflict of legislative and executive authorities. 485-6; suspension of constitution and vesting of legislative authority in special council, 486-7; changes in, under Union, 487; composition and powers of special council, 486-7; its economic results, 547-9; racial conflict under, 548-9; aids in promotion of loyalty in Lower Canada, 15 101 : causes of its failure, 168.

Crown and Imperial Parliament under: ecclesiastical supremacy of crown, 4 439-41; exercise of prerogative appropriating crown revenue, 441-2; hereditary and territorial revenues, 484; spheres of legislative authority, 442-3; imperial legislation on matters of local concern, 444. Governor and lieutenant-governor under:

their position and powers, 444-52; conflicts of authority, 445-8; governor's right of forcing dissolution and its exercise 448-50; degradation of prerogative of dissolution, 450; administration in absence of governor, 451-2.

Executive Councils: composition and powers, 452-3; relations to legislature and judiciary, 453-4; connection between executive and legislative councils, 454; difficulty of breaking connection with the bench, 462-3; crown expresses intention not to appoint judges to either council, 463.

Legislative Councils: difficulty of breaking connection with the bench, 462-3; crown expresses intention not to appoint judges to either council, 463; powers and duties, 463-8; membership and tenure of office,

464; hereditary titles of honour confer right of membership, 464; voting power of speaker, 464-5; their degradation, 465; unresponsive to public opinion, 466; proposed reform in Lower Canada, 466-7; anomalous position, 467-8; composition at

Union, 487. Legislative Assemblies : composition, 3 133-4; membership and electoral districts, 4 468-9; qualifications of electors and conditions as regards naturalization, 469-70; qualification for membership and the eligibility of judges, 3 164, 184, 4 462, 470; payment of members, 470-1; speakership, 471-3; speaker becomes leader of majority, 473; other officers, 473; rights, immunities, and privileges, 473-5; claim all privileges of British House of Commons, 474-5; exercise control over questions relating to own con-stitution, 476-7; claim privilege of deter-mining qualifications of members, 477-8; privileges supported by powers to enforce them, 478-9; checks on power of expulsion, 479; right of impeachment denied by legislative council, 480; procedure, 482-3; and money bills, 483; members and their qualifications, etc., at Union, 487; power of amending constitution claimed in Lower Canada, 443.

Constitutional History (1763-1840), 4 421-88; Constitutional Development (1840-67), 5 105-62. Under Treaty of Paris and Quebec Act (1763-91), 4 421-38; the position in 1763, 421-2; sources of constitution, 423-4; boards of departments successively responsible for colonial government, 424-5; re-lations with crown and imperial parliament, 424-7; supremacy of crown in appointment of governor and colonial officers, in administration, in legislation, in ecclesiastical affairs, and in defence, 425-6; Declaration Act of 1778, 427; military government, 427-9; civil government established, 429; powers and duties of governor, 430-3; the council, 433-6 (see under Constitutional Act); Durham's report, 5 105-7; need for readjustment of British theory of colonial autonomy, 28-9; reasons for withholding full autonomy, 29, 47-8; immature condition of Canadian politics, 29-30; constitutional problem at Union similar to that in Great Britain in 1688, 105-7; responsible government practical solution of crisis of 1837, 4 417-18; powers of governor under Union, 5 106; constitution not wholly British, 4 422. Under Sydenham : harmony between executive and legislature aimed at, 5 108; custom of the constitution, 107; councillors made heads of departments, 108; governor-general's office magnified, 108-9; combines in himself offices of governor and prime minister, 110; attempt to restrict power of self-government, 110. Under Bagot: Stanley's instructions, 110-11; misgivings of home authorities on overtures to French, 111; effect of governor's failing health on constitutional practice, 112-13. Under Met-

of rôle of patriot governor, 115-16; a conflict on patronage and reservation of bills, 116-17; governor's successful appeal to electorate, 117; statements of governor and council, 118. Under Elgin: division of British opinion on responsible government, 119; Elgin's practical solution of constitutional difficulties, 119-20; inaugurates party government, 120-1; self-government not incompatible with imperial government, 122; governorship brought within limits of constitution, 123; Elgin on usefulness and dignity of constitutional governor, 123-4; governor accepts responsibility in treatment of bills, 125-6, 127; the function of con-stitutional governor in safeguarding home authorities from colonial resentment, 126; governor begins to absent himself from meetings of executive, 127. After Elgin: validity of decisions in absence of governor questioned, 127-8; Sir Edmund Head on practice of governor absenting himself from the meetings of the cabinet, 128-9; governor as constitutional sovereign, 129; practice of constitution, 130; proposal to separate executive and legislative functions, 130; extension of Canada's powers, 131-5; control of civil list conceded, 131-2; use of French as an official language, 133; colonial control over tariff, 133-4; number of bills reserved and number withheld from royal assent (1836-46), 135; evolution of responsible government under Union, 99-101. See also Constitutional Act; Federal Constitution under Government.

- Cook, Captain James (1728-79), British navigator. Guides Wolfe's expedition in St Lawrence, 1 280, 21 24; surveys Newfoundland and Nova Scotia, 24; sent to discover North-West Passage, 24; his instructions, 25; discovers Nootka Sound, 26; his reception by natives, 27-8; surveys coast, 8 847, 21 28; attempts to locate North-West Passage, 28-9; effect of his voyage on fur trade, 242; murder of, 29.
- Cook, John (b. 1836). Member of Protestant committee of Council of Public Instruction, Quebec, 16 491.
- Cook, Joseph. Schoolmaster at Red River (1833), 20 425.
- Cook Lake, Hoar Frost River. Surveyed by Captain Back, 4 686.
- Cook, M. Holstein cattle imported by, 7 658.
- Cooke, Samuel (d. 1795). Anglican clergyman in New Brunswick (1785), **11** 209. Cooke, Thomas (1792-1870). Roman Catholic
- Murray, 17 44. Coolidge, Thomas Jefferson (b. 1831). United
- States representative on Joint High Commission, 6 135.
- Cooney, Robert. Describes Miramichi con-flagration, 13 197; on the forest as a Describes Miramichi conperishable resource, 14 616.

- calfe: Metcalfe on effect of Sydenham's Cooper, James. Trader crushed out by Hud-concessions, 114; dangers of control of son's Bay Company, 21 83; member of executive by legislature, 114-15; assumption council of Vancouver Island, 97; first harbour master of British Columbia, 147; sketch of, 104.
 - Cooper, Lieutenant-Colonel. Superintendent of Indian department, Lower Canada, 4 723.
 - Cooper. Conducts school at York (1798), 18 279.
 - Copper Indians. Their meetings with Hearne and Alexander Mackenzie, 4 671, 673.
 - Copper Mountains. Copper deposits of, 22 656-7.
 - Coppermine River. Hearne's journey on, 4 669-73; Frankfin on, 680-1; descended by Simpson and Dease, 689; total length and drainage area, 22 642; copper deposits of, 656.
 - Copyright. Paramountcy of imperial parliament in legislation on, 6 222.
 - Coquihalla River. Simon Fraser at mouth of, 4 663.

 - Corbeil, Father. On courears de bois, 15 70. Corbett, G. O. His arrest and forcible release, 19 59-60, 64.
 - Corinthian. (1) Canadian Navigation Company's steamboat, 10 539. (2) Allan liner, 10 607.
 - Corlaer (Schenectady). Dutch establish trading-post at, 2 451 n.
 - Cormick, W. D. Secretary of first fair at New Westminster, 22 538.
 - Cormie, J. A. Organizes schools among Galicians, 11 292,

 - Cormorant, H.M.S. At Victoria, 21 90. Corn Laws, British. Provisions of act abolishing, 5 214-15; effect of abolition in Canada, 216-24.
 - Cornell, Joseph. Baptist pioneer of Bastard, Leeds County, 11 361.
 - Corning, Erastus. Director in Great Western Railway, 10 395.
 - Cornwall, Clement Francis. Member of council of British Columbia, 21 176; lieutenantgovernor (1881-87), 205, 209.
 - Cornwall Canal. Its construction, 10 512-13.
 - Cornwall, Township of. Settled by loyalist Scottish Presbyterians, 17 25; its incorporation, 18 424.
 - Cornwallis, Edward (b. 1712), governor of Nova Scotia (1749-52). As soldier and city builder, 13 81, 82; his commission, 14 437-440; disregards his instructions, 440; and the Acadians, 13 93.
 - Cornwallis Land. Explored by Penny and Ross, 5 303.
 - Cornwallis, N.S. Raided by privateers, 13 219.

Corona. Toronto-Niagara steamboat, 10 553.

- Coronation Gulf, in north-east angle of Macbishop of Three Rivers (1852-70), **11** 108. kenzie district, N.W.T. Richardson at, **4** 684. **Cooley, Ebenezer.** A grantee of township of **Corsican.** (1) Canadian Navigation Company's

 - steamboat, 10 539. (2) Allan liner, 10 607. Corte Real, Gaspar, Portuguese navigator. Explores Greenland, 1 23; fate of his second expedition, 24.
 - Corte Real, João, 1 23.
 - Corte Real, Miguel, 1 23; disastrous voyage of, 24-5.

- Corte Real, Vaasqueanes. Refused permission Courtin, Monsieur. Missionary to Indians, 13 to organize search for his brothers, 1 25.
- tepec, 21 14; his territorial claims, 14.
- Corunna. Lakes freighter, 10 557. Corwin. United States cruiser, makes seizures of Canadian sealers, 8 723-4.
- Cossit, Ranna. Anglican clergyman in Cape Breton (1786), 11 206.
- Coste, Louis. Member of International Waterways Commission, 6 363, 8 838.
- Costebelle, Philippe de (d. 1717), first governor at Louisbourg. Advises giving no offence to England, 1 208; and trade with New England, 209.
- Costello, J. W. First public school teacher at Calgary, 20 484.
- Côté, H. A. Member of Half-breed Scrip Commission (1900), 11 184.
- Coté, Thomas. Canadian secretary of International Waterways Commission, 6 364.
- Côte d'Abraham. Stubborn defence of French Canadians at, 1 304.
- Coteau du Lac. Interprovincial custom-house Cox, H. C. A guarantor of Toronto Symphony at, 4 506, 550. Cotes, Mrs Everard (Sara Jeannette Duncan). Crabtree, A. Greene. His depredations on the
- Her literary work, 12 564.
- Cotterel, T. On most economical method of Craig, Sir James Henry (1748-1812), governorobtaining frame of ship, 14 614.
- Cotton. See Manufactures.
- Cottonwood River Cañon, Fraser River. Simon Fraser's descent of, 4 658.
- Coues, Elliott. On David Thompson, 4 664.
- Couillard, André. Compiles manual of the
- Couillard, Andre. Completes manual of the lectures at Jesuit College, 16 370.
 Couillard, Guillaume (d. 1663). Marries a daughter of Louis Hébert, 2 393, 15 19; extent of his holding, 16 506; remains after English conquest, 15 22.
- Coulonge. Châtellenie of, granted to Louis d'Ailleboust (1685), 2 569.
- County of Pictou. Vessel built at Pictou, 10 583.
- Courcel, Alphonse de. Presides over Bering Sea arbitration, 8 726.
- Courcelle, Daniel de Rémy, Sieur de. Governor of New France (1665-72), 1 89, 2 346 n.; and fort at outlet of Lake Ontario, 349; subdues the Iroquois, 15 35.
- Coureurs de bois. Encouragement given to, 2 330-1; loyal to French interest, 356, 373, 15 71; desertions from regular troops to, 2 371; conduct of a serious problem, 472; prohibitions against, 15 71; their increasing numbers, 2 473; numbers in 1679, 484; outlawed, 473; amnesties to, 473, 484, 490, 15 71; conduct of declared intolerable, 2 484; trade with English, 487; official connivance in their trade, 15 71; enforcement of laws against causes reduction in trade, 2 494; attractions of the life, 505; seigneurs take to the woods, 15 53, 87; in Acadia, 13 55; characteristics of, 15 69-70; Parkman's description of, 72; their successors, 72-8; pioneers in Western States, 77; number settled in West in 1778, 79.
- Courtemanche. His fishing and trading privileges (1702), 8 915.

- 308.
- Cortes. Hernando. Establishes base at Tehuan- Courtney, Frederick (b. 1837). Anglican bishop of Nova Scotia (1888-1904), 11 208.
 - Courtney, John Mortimer (b. 1858). Member of Civil Service Commission (1907), 6 163.
 - Courts. See Judicial Systems.
 - Coutlée, Sister. One of first Grey Nuns to teach at St Boniface, 20 420.
 - Couture, Guillaume (d. 1702). Tortured by Iroquois, 15 31; said to have reached Hudson Bay, 8 882.
 - Couves, A. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
 - Covington, Mrs. Pioneer woman settler at Victoria, 21 120 n.

 - Cowichan. Pacific coast steamer, 10 573. Cowichan, Vancouver Island. Education of Indians at, 5 348.
 - Cowley, Abraham. His missionary work in Manitoba, 11 228, 20 425.
 - Cowper, George (d. 1861), colonel. Member of Durham's special council, 4 395.

 - St John, 13 137, 138.
 - in-chief of Canada (1807-11). His action against Le Canadien, 3 161-2; prorogues parliament, 162; his conflict with assembly, 162-4, 4 476; his policy, 3 165-6; misreads French-Canadian character, 166-7; his exercise of prerogative, 4 449-50; and American feeling as to war, 3 195; constructs 'Craig's Road,' 15 152; and Bishop Plessis, 11 38; resignation of, 3 164-5; sketch of, 159.
 - Craig, Thomas D. His advice on Intercolonial Railway, 10 466.
 - Craig, William, of Port Hope. First president of Baptist Church Edifice Society, 11 367.
 - Craigg, J. A. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
 - Cramahé, Hector Theophilus (d. 1789). Sent to England, 3 34; on traders' petition, 41-2; takes precautions against American invasion, 85, 4 432, 433, 493.
 - Cramahe, Township of. Its original grantees, 17 44.
 - Cramp, J. M. (1796-1881). President of Montreal Baptist College, 11 365; president of 357; his contribution to Acadia College, journalism, 365.
 - Crandall, Joseph (d. 1858). Pioneer Baptist in New Brunswick, 11 353; daily allowance paid to, 354.
 - Crandall, Reuben. Founder of Haldimand Church, Northumberland County, 11 360.
 - Crane, William. Delegate from New Brunswick to England, 14 484; and a mail steamship service, 5 365.
 - Crane, W. H. Member of Holman Opera Company, Montreal (1871), 12 656.
 - Craven, William Craven, Earl of (1609-97). One of the ' Gentlemen Adventurers,' 1 162; original member of Hudson's Bay Company, 166.

- Crawford. Isabella Valancy (1850-87). Canadian Croft, Henry Holmes. First professor poet, 12 585-7.
- Crawford, John Willoughby (d. 1875), lieutenant-governor of Ontario (1873-75), 17 190 n.
- Crawley, Edmund Albern (1799-1880). First president of Acadia College, 11 356, 13 288; his non-appointment to Dalhousie College, 14 517.
- Crease, Sir Henry Pering Pellew (d. 1905). First practising barrister in British Columbia, 22 394; attorney-general, 21 166 and n.; first puisne judge, 22 392.
- Credge, C. H. Anglican chaplain at Victoria, 11 232.
- Credit River. Mississaga settlement on, 5 333.
- Credit Valley Railway. Municipal contribu-tions to, 10 428.
- of Ontario Agricultural College, 18 572.
- Crees. Prevented from trading with French, 1 75; their territory, 78, 11 115, 20 286; welcome Radisson, 1 79; visited by La Vérendryes, 120; councils held by, 136; Alexander Henry's visit to, 4 644-5; and Council Market 10 10 10 Campbell's expedition of 1843, 5 309-10; encountered by Milton and Cheadle, 324-5;
- cessions of territory by, 7 597, 598. Creighton, David (b. 1843). Obstructs Ontario Education Bill of 1876, 17 153.
- Creighton, George. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171.
- Crémazie, Octave (1827-79), poet-bookseller. Father of French-Canadian poetry, 12
- 461-2; estimate of his work, 462-3. Crépieul, François de (1638-1702). Fatherprefect of Jesuit College, 16 366.
- Crescent. Steamer on Montreal-Quebec route, 10 541.
- Crespi, Father. Describes Haida Indians, 21 20.
- Cresswell, William N. (1822-88). Canadian artist, 12 608.
- Crevier, curé. Founds Monnoir College (1853), 16 432.
- Crevier, Dame. Do St Francis, 4 717.
- British Columbia, 21 147-8.
- Cridge, Edward (1817-1913), bishop of Reformed Episcopal Church. Arrives at Victoria, 22 402; conditions of his engagement, 402-3; reports on public schools, 404-7; tried for ecclesiastical offences, 21 107; joins Reformed
- Episcopal Church, 107; sketch of, 106-8. Cridge, Mrs (née Mary Winnelle). Organizes first Sunday School in British Columbia, 22 403.
- Crimean War. Its effect on Canadian trade, 5 188; neutralization of territory on Pacific during, 8 929, 21 109; agreement violated by Russia, 8 929 and n.
- Crinnon, Peter Francis (1838-82). Roman Catholic bishop of Hamilton (1874-82), 11 64.
- Crocker, Charles (1822-88). And construction of Vancouver Island railway, 21 211. Crocket, William (b. 1832). Normal school
- principal and superintendent of Education, New Brunswick, 14 551, 552, 554, 556.

- of chemistry in King's College, Toronto, 18 364; sets Bishop Strachan's lawn sleeves on fire, 364; and Baldwin's university bill of 1843, 368, 372-3, 389.
- Crofton, Major. Sent to Red River during Oregon dispute, 19 56.
- Croghan, George (1791-1849). Repulses British attack on Fort Stephenson, 3 238-9; defeated at Michilimackinac, 253.
- Croke, Sir Alexander (1758-1842), judge of viceadmiralty. Favours religious test, 13 262; owner of Studley, 264.
- Crolo, Catherine. Sister of Notre Dame, Montreal, 2 414, 16 355.
- Cronyn, Benjamin (1802-71). First Anglican bishop of Huron (1857-71), **11** 224, 225.
- Creelman, George Christie (b. 1869). President Crooks, Adam (1827-85). Defeated in Ontario elections of 1867, 17 110; attorney-general, 129, 196 *n*.; provincial treasurer, 137, 210 *n*.; passes the Crooks Act, 149; minister of Education, 220 *n*.; his educational policy, **18** 319-21, 325-6, 327; and bilingual schools, 323; organizes Ontario School of Art, 12 635; retirement of, 17 164.
 - Crooks, Francis. Builder of the York, 10 491. Cross, Charles Wilson (b. 1872). Attorney-general of Alberta, 19 275.

 - Crossen, James. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
 - Crow Indians (probably Beaux Hommes), 1 127.
 - Crow, Robert. His expedition in search of North-West Passage (1737), 1 196.
 - Crowell, Thomas. Free Baptist pioneer in Nova Scotia, 11 355.
 - Crowfoot, Indian chief. Negotiates the Blackfeet treaty (1877), 20 291, 19 209. Crowley, Father. Priest in Upper Canada, 11
 - 48, 49; ministers to Irish immigrants, 17 85.
 - Crown Point, at west side of Lake Champlain. Fort built at, 2 502 ; Johnson's attack on, 13 89; destroyed by Bourlamaque, 1 274; captured by Seth Warner, 3 80; Arnold and Sullivan at, 97.
 - Donates Abnakis reserve of Crowne, William. Partner with La Tour, 13 51.
- Crickmer. Anglican clergyman appointed to Crozier, Francis Rawdon Moira (c. 1796-1848). Assumes command of Franklin expedition

 - Cruikshank, William (b. 1848). Canadian artist, 12 611-12, 630. Crymes, John. Captures American privateer (1782), 13 223.
 - Cullen, C. E. Immigration agent of North-West Territories, 19 236.
 - Cullen, Maurice B. (b. 1866). His Newfoundland landscapes and winter scenes, 12 620.
 - Cumberland, Ernest Augustus, Duke of (1771-1851). And Talbot's application for a grant in Canada, 17 60. Cumberland, William Augustus, Duke of (1721-
 - At Closter-Seven (1757), 1 254. 65).
 - Cumberland. Steamer on Georgian Bay-Lake Superior route, 10 546.
 - Cumberland Coal and Railway Company. Involved in labour disputes, 14 683.
 - Cumberland House, Hudson's Bay Company post on Sturgeon Lake. Built by Samuel

Hearne (1774), 4 646; explorers at, 649, 650, 679.

- 'Cumberland Rebels.' Send delegates to Congress, 13 217; defeated at Fort Cumberland, 218; their trial and execution, 218. Cumming, Melville (b. 1876). Principal of Truro Agricultural College, 14 534.

Cummings, Samuel. Visits the St John as loyalist agent, 13 142, 143.

- Cunard (or Cuenod), Abraham. Father of Sir Samuel Cunard, 13 287.
- Cunard, Henry. Interested in construction of Royal William, 10 592.
- Cunard, Joseph. Interested in construction of Royal William, 10 592.
- Cunard, Sir Samuel (1786-1865), shipowner. Interested in whaling industry, 13 270; sawmiller and shipbuilder, 10 585; a promoter of Halifax Banking Company and Shubenacadie Canal project, 10 532, 13 269; inter-ested in the Royal William, 592; secures mail contract between Liverpool and Halifax, 5 365, 10 596-7; first Cunarders, 598; his reception at Boston, 598; discontinues Halifax as port of call, 600 and n.; and Prince Edward land question, 13 366; sketch and characteristics, 10 595-6, 13 287.
- Cunard Line. Its first vessels and their first voyages, 10 597-8; beginning of weekly service, 599; evolution in ship construction, 599, 601; averse from risks of experiment, 599-600, 601; ceases to make Halifax a port of call, 600; its fleet, 600-2; its agreement with British government, 601-2; immunity from accident of, 5 403.
- Curateau de la Blaiserie (1729-90), Sulpician. Opens a Latin school at Longue-Pointe, 16 405.
- Curle, J. H. Criticizes gold-fields administra-
- tion in the Yukon, 22 610. Curley, 'General' Thomas. Fenian leader taken prisoner at Pembina, 19 102.
- Currency and Banking. Special articles : Currency and Banking, (1760-1841) 4 599-636, (1840-67) 5 261-92; Banking System of Canada, 10 627-60. New France: Regulations on currency and exchange, 2 478-80; difference of money values between France and Canada, 478-80; difference abolished, 499; wheat made legal tender, 479-80; special colonial currency (1670), 480; Spanish silver currency and its influence in illicit trading, 485-6; ordinances on foreign currency (1681, 1683), 485, 456; issues of card money, 495-9, 516-21; depreciation of card money, 497, 522-4; its redemption, 499; use of playing cards as card money, 516; change in coin values (1689), 497-8; outstanding currency (1713), 498; final stage of paper money, 515-24; reorganiza-tion of coinage of France, 515; issue of bons, 516; and of ordonnances, 517 and n., 518-20; Murray's estimate of outstanding paper currency, 523; efforts at redemption and final discounting of paper money, 523-4.

British régime : financial situation after the Conquest, 4 599-600; protests against use

of French paper money, 15 132; experiments in mediums of exchange—currency standards and ratings, 4 600-4; demoralization of silver currency, 603; first attempts to establish banks, 604-6; War of 1812 and finance, 606-8; origin of great chartered banks, 608-15; British government and currency reform, 616-20; paper currency, 620-3; a plethora of banks, 624-6; government regulation of banks, 626-8; joint stock bank projects, 629-32; commercial crisis of 1837-38, 632-6; lack of currency in Nova Scotia, 13 269; banks established, 269; lack of currency in Prince Edward Island, 360; Sydenham and Canadian banking, 5 261-4; proposed provincial bank of issue, 261, 263; new features in bank charters, 264; currency standards, 264-8; values of coins fixed by act of 1841, 267; circulation of spurious copper coins, 268; adverse conditions of exchange, 269; noteissuing privileges, 269-74; Peel's Bank Act of 1844 as applied to Canada, 269-70; Savings Banks Regulation Act (1841), 270; issue of provincial debentures, 270-1; Hincks's ten resolutions, 271-2; the Free Banking Act, 272-3; decimal currency, 274-6; changes in currency ratings, 274; introduction of decimal currency opposed by British Treasury, 275-6; first shipment of decimal coinage, 276; banks and speculation, 277-83; financial crisis of 1857, 279-282; banks and railway speculation, 277, 288-90; burglaries in rural districts cause increase in deposit accounts, 279; attempt to compel banks to accept notes at par at any branch, 279; laxity in bank chartering, 280, 283; bank statistics (1850, 1856), 281; long credits, 282; proposed irredeemable paper currency, 282; Galt and Canadian banking, 283-8; banks and Canadian silver, 286; notable bank failures, 289-91; banks of Maritime Provinces, 10 628; movement for adoption of American system, 627-30; Bank Act of 1871 and its decennial revisions, 633-5, 640-2, 643-5, 645-6; increases in bank capital (1869-74), 635; discounts and deposits (1874), 636; commercial failures of 1875, 636; new banks established, 637-9; suspensions and failures, 639; proposed banking reforms, 640-1; notes made first charge on bank's securities, 9 116, 10 640-2; a series of failures, 642-3; ' Bank Circulation Redemption Fund,' 645; inadequacy of specie reserves, 644; proposed independent audit of banks, 644, 648-9; functions and powers of Canadian Bankers' Association, 645-6, 649-50; expansion (1900-13), 646-7; recent disastrous bank failures, 648-50; decimal currency made applicable to whole Dominion, 650; coinage standard value altered (1910), 650; Canadian branch of Royal Mint established (1908), 650-1; silver and bronze coins as legal tender, 651; United States coins that are legal tender, 651 n.; functions of banking system, 652-60; development of banking since Confederation, 9 136, 281; Finance

department and, 7 505-6. See also under individual names of banks.

- Currie, Archibald. Selkirk colonist who evaded expulsion from Red River, 19 33 and n.
- Currie, Walter. Congregational foreign missionary, 11 384.
- Curry, Silver. His discovery of scheelite in Nova Scotia, 14 699.
- Curry, Thomas. A pioneer British trader in the West, 4 643.
- Curry, Thomas. His discovery of scheelite in Nova Scotia, 14 699.
- Curtis, Benjamin R. Umpire in boundary compensation arbitration (1863), 8 877.
- Curtis, H. H. Supervisor of French teaching at Montreal, 16 481.
- Curtis, Smith. Minister of Mines of British Columbia, 21 225.
- Curzon, Sarah Anne (1833-98). Author of Laura Secord, 12 587, 660.
 Cushing, Elmer. Leader of land settlement
- association at Shipton, 15 152.
- Cushing, William Henry (b. 1852). Minister of Public Works of Alberta, 19 275; resignation of, 277.
- Cushings, of Lachute. Loyalist immigrants, **15** 158.
- Custom of Paris. See Seigneurial System.
- Cut Knife Hill. Colonel Otter repulsed at, 6 102, 11 170; number of Indians in the fight, 7 600.
- Cutten, George Barton (b. 1874). President of Acadia College, 11 358.
- Cutts, Mrs C. Spurr. Canadian artist, 12 627.
- Cutts, W. Canadian artist, 12 624.
- Cuvillier, Augustin (d. 1849). Witness before 306; withdraws Canada Committee, 3 support from Papineau, 312.
- Cuyler, Abraham (1742-1810). Ambushed at Point Pelee, 3 62; in charge of necessitous loyalists, 15 145; 148.
- Cypress Hills. Massacre of Indians by American traders at, 20 286.
- Dablon, Claude (1619-97), Jesuit. His mission at Sault Ste Marie, 1 80, 81-2, 85, 99; superior of Jesuit College, 16 366; 1 102, 2 407, 16 336. Dacres, Captain J. R. Court-martialled at
- Halifax, 13 257.
- Daedalus, H.M.S. On punitive expedition to Fort Rupert, 21 94-6.
- Da-ga-no-we-da. Founder of Five Nations League, 4 701.
- Dominion : art of cheesemaking Dairying. introduced by United Empire Loyalists, 7 659; disappearance of home-made cheese, 660; outlook in the sixties, 660; early cheese factories, 660-1; pioneer creameries, 661-2; centrifugal cream separator, 662-3; experimental work, 670; winter creameries, Dandurand, Damase (b. 1819). First Canadian 670; co-operative cheese factories, 670-1; cold storage services, 671; curing of cheese, Dardurand, Sister (Grey Nun). Founds con-672; cow-testing movement, 672-3; organization of seed division, 673; value of cheese Danes. Immigration of, 7 565. exports (1904), 676; value of milk produc- Danforth Road. Commenced (1801), 4 734.

tion (1910), 676; cheese factory develop-ment, 9 119, 124, 188, 253; successes of Canadian cheese makers, 119-20; condition of butter-making industry, 253. Quebec: the industry in province, 15 191, 16 525-7; butter and cheese factory production (1881-1911), 526; the cheese of French Canada, 7 659. New Brunswick : 14 664, 665. Prince Edward Island : organization, 7 662, 670; factory production (1910), 14 660. Ontario : cheese factories, 18 565-6 ; statistics (1900, 1910), 578. Manitoba: 20 528-530; statistics of dairy products (1912, 1913), 324, 529; co-operative factories, 7 662, 20 530. Alberta : first cheese factory, 7 662; value of output, 20 324, 596. Saskatchewan : co-operative creameries, 562, 572-3; butter production (1913), 324. British Columbia: first cheese factory established, 7 662.

Daley, Charles. Secretary of first artists' society of Ontario, 12 634.

- Dalhousie, George Ramsay, ninth Earl of (1770-1838), governor of Nova Scotia (1816-20), governor of Canada (1820-28). On slow conveyance of dispatches, 4 737; founds Dalhousie College, 13 262-3, 14 516; declines gift from Nova Scotia, 13 267; and agriculture, 7 664, 13 265-6; introduces Ayrshire cattle, 7 657-8; and executive reconstruction, 4 452-3; in conflict with Lower Canada assembly, 3 294, 295, 302-3, 4 450; and Papineau's election as speaker, 471; and Glasgow Colonial Society, **11** 263; joins with Panet in education scheme, **16** 414; sketch of, and services, 3 307-8; 13 261, 267-8.
- Dalhousie. Steamer on upper St Lawrence, 10 498.
- Dalhousie College. Its foundation and history, 13 263-4, 14 516-17; a hospital during cholera visitation (1834), 13 282.
- Cuyler, Cornelius (d. 1807). Loyalist inhabitant Dall, William Healey (b. 1845), United States Geological Survey. On Alaska boundary,
 - **8** 931; on habits of the seal, 22 476 and *n*. **Dallas, Alexander G.** (*d.* 1882). Governor of Red River, **19** 62, **21** 154.
 - Dalton, J. First to employ horses in the Yukon, 22 618.
 - Daly, Sir Dominique (1798-1868). Member of Durham's special council, 4 392; lieutenantgovernor of Prince Edward Island (1854-59), 13 369; 5 42.
 - Daly, P. Signs loyalist petition (1785), 17 35. Dalzell, James, captain. Ambushed at Bloody
 - Run, 3 65. Dambourgès, Lieutenant François (1742-98). At defence of Quebec (1775), 3 93-4, 15 11.
 - Damours, François. Pupil at Château-Richer school (1702), 16 334.
 - Damours, J. A. Editor L'Action Sociale, 12 477.
 - Oblate, 11 163.
 - vent at St Norbert, 20 420.

- Daniel, Antoine (1601-48), Jesuit. At Quebec, Davin, Nicholas Flood (1843-1901). Editor of 2 403; his martyrdom, 405, 409. Regina Leader, 19 164; writes immigra-
- Daniel, Captain, of Dieppe. Dispossesses Lord Ochiltree at Belaine and founds French settlement on Cape Breton Island, 13 38-9.
- Danser, John. Signs Quebec grand jury's presentment (1764), 15 128; signs traders' petition, 134; his standing, 134.
- Daphne. Ship sent on punitive expedition to Fort Rupert, 21 95; 97.
- Darling, Henry G., major-general. Superintendent-general of Indian department (1826), 4 722.
- Darling, Henry W. (b. 1847), president of Toronto Board of Trade. A supporter of reciprocity, 6 109.
- reciprocity, 6 109. Dartmouth, N.S. Founded (1750), 13 83; whale fishery prosecuted by Quaker colony at, 270.
- Darveau, Jean Edouard (1816-44). His mission on Lake Winnipegosis (1841), **11** 130; difficulties encountered by, 132; murder of, 132.
- culties encountered by, 132; murder of, 132. Dauphin, Father, O.M.I. Missionary priest in the North-West, 11 161.
- Dauth, Gaspard (b. 1863). Member of British Columbia university site commission, 22 439.
- Dautré, Fief of. Granted (1637), 2 325.
- Davenport, Margaret. 'Infant phenomenon' who appeared in Montreal (1840), 12 656.
- David J. Adams. Fishing vessel seized by Canadian authorities, 8 698.
- David, Louis Olivier (b. 1840). French-Canadian historian and dramatist, **12** 460, 660.
- Davidson, Andrew Duncan (1853-1916). Land commissioner of Canadian Northern, 10 458.
- Davidson, Sir Charles Peers 'b. 1841). Reports on Baie des Chaleurs Railway Scandal, 15 203.
- Davidson, G. S. Member of first legislative assembly of North-West Territories, 19 223.
- Davidson, John. Member of commissions of inquiry, 3 334, 4 756, 5 340, 17 89.
- Davidson, T. L. Reports on North-West as a mission-field, 11 374.
- Davidson, William (1740-90). Pioneer settler on the Miramichi, 13 129, 135; mast-cutter and lumberman, 139, 14 599, 603; elected for Northumberland County, 13 163.
- Davidson (Sask.). Description of, in 1904, 19 179.
- Davie, A. E. B. (d. 1889). Provincial secretary of British Columbia, 21 200; attorneygeneral, 209; premier (1887-89), 215.
- Davie, Theodore (d. 1898). Premier of British Columbia (1892-95), 21 218; and new parliament buildings, 219-20; chief justice, 220.
- Davies, Benjamin. President of Montreal Baptist College, 11 365.
- Davies, H. W. (d. 1895). Principal of Toronto Normal School, 18 324.
- Davies, Sir Louis Henry (b. 1845). Minister of Marine and Fisheries (1896-1901), 6 131; member of Joint High Commission, 135; on imperial preference, 9 205.
- Davignon, Joseph François. Patriote rescued from a company of cavalry, 3 362.

- Davin, Nicholas Flood (1843-1901). Editor of Regina Leader, 19 164; writes immigration pamphlets, 172; supports lieutenantgovernor, 232; on Indian education, 7 613.
 Davis, Edward Pease (b. 1860). Member of
- Davis, Edward Pease (b. 1860). Member of senate of British Columbia University, 22 442.
- Davis, Elihu James (b. 1851). Provincial secretary of Ontario (1896), 17 179, 200 n.; minister of Lands, 216 n.
- Davis, Robert Atkinson. Premier of Manitoba (1874-78), 19 107.
- Davost, Ambroise (d. 1643), Jesuit. At Quebec, 2 403; missionary to the Hurons, 404.
- Dawham, Charles. Canadian sculptor, 12 632.
- Dawn. Steamboat on Toronto-Montreal route, 10 541.
- Dawson, George Mercer (1849-1901). On Hudson's Bay Company's services to discovery, 5 312-13; and Alaska boundary, 8 931-2; on agriculture in North-West, 20 587; on coal of British Columbia, 22 558-9; on some gold yields, 561-2.
- Dawson, Sir John William (1820-99), principal of M^cGill University (1855-93). Superintendent of education in Nova Scotia, 13 295, 14 523; principal of Protestant Normal School, Montreal, 16 486; on Council of Public Instruction, 491; as principal of M^cGill, 497; sketch of, 12 525-6.
- Dawson, Samuel Edward (b. 1833). Author of The St Lawrence Basin and its Border-Lands, 12 518-19.
- Dawson, Simon James (d. 1902). Plans Dawson route from Thunder Bay to Red River, 5 314, 19 60, 20 288; Indian treaty commissioner, 7 595.
 Day, Charles Dewey (1806-84). Baldwin's
- Day, Charles Dewey (1806-84). Baldwin's attitude to, 5 19; commissioner in Pacific Scandal, 6 58; on Quebec Council of Public Instruction, 16 491.
- Day, Forshaw (1837-1903). Canadian artist, 12 609.
- Dazé, Louis. Frozen to death at St Albert, 11 163.
- Deakin, Alfred (b. 1856), prime minister of Australia (1903-4). At Imperial Conferences, 6 190-1, 192, 7 462, 9 212.
- Deane, Silas (1737-89), American statesman and diplomatist. Proposes construction of Chambly and Caughnawaga Canals, 10 515, 534-5.
- **Deans, George,** of Sooke, B.C. Petitions for Governor Blanshard's retention, **21** 121; one of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 171 n.; 123.
- Deans, James (d. 1905). A pioneer settler of Vancouver Island, 21 123.
- Dearborn, Henry (1751-1829), American general. On the Canadian frontier (1812), 3 217; at capture of York and Fort George, 239-40; superseded by Wilkinson, 246.
- Dease, Peter Warren. Hudson's Bay Company agent in New Caledonia, 21 69; his explorations of the Arctic coast, 4 688-9.
- Dease Lake. Trading-post established at, 4 690, 21 69.

- Debartzch, Pierre Dominique. Favours Papineau's mission against union scheme, 15 116; withdraws his support, 3 312.
- DeBrisay, Thomas, lieutenant-governor of Prince Edward Island (1769-84). Settles immigrants near Charlottetown, 13 358; taken prisoner by American privateers, 353.
- Décarie, Jérémie L. (b. 1870). Holds portfolios in Quebec provincial government, 15 213 n.
- DeCelles, Alfred D. (b. 1844). His monographs, 12 460.
- Decelles, Maxime (1849-1905). Roman Catholic bishop of St Hyacinthe (1901-5), **11** 91.
- Declaration of London. Discussed and approved at Imperial Conference of 1911, 6 194-6.
- DeCosmos, Amor (William Alexander Smith) (d. 1897), premier of British Columbia (1872-74). His first election contest, 21 132; member of council of British Columbia, 176; one of fathers of Confederation, 171 n.; member of first legislative assembly, 180; and Sir James Douglas, 133 n.; premier, 183; resigns on abolition of dual representation, 184; and Island railway, 204-5; opposes Chinese immigration, 257, 258; his journalistic work and political services, 130-1, 182-3.
- Deer Island, at eastern end of Lake Ontario. Fort Carleton constructed on, 4 532.
- Deer Island, in Passamaquoddy Bay. Grant of, made by authorities of Nova Scotia, 8 769.
- Defence. Special Article: Defence (1812-1912), 7 379-468. French régime: difficulty of maintaining regular troops in colony, 2 371; French regiments in Canada in 1756, 1 248, 250; number of militia (1756), 248; strength at siege of Quebec, 282; troops to be paid in specie, 2 522; duties and powers of capitaines de la milice, 573; position of captains of militia after Capitulation of Montreal, 4 428.

British régime : Relative rank of regulars and militia, 1 239, 251, 271; ineffectiveness of British regulars in bush warfare, 241; French and British forces in 1756, 246-7; strength of British expedition against Quebec, 278-9; mutiny at Quebec (1763), 3 76; period of universal service, 7 379-86; menace of invasion, 379; stiffening of imperial troops, 379-80, 386; illustrated by War of 1812, 380-6; provincial acts (1803, 1808), 382-4; strength of regular garrison, 382; strength and weakness of scheme of, 385-7; number of imperial and Canadian regulars and militia in War of 1812, 3 209-210; militia's motives for fighting, 211-12; mobilizations during Rebellions of 1837, 7 386-91; increasing population and stationary garrison, 386-7; defects in organization and training, 387-8; unpopularity of musters, 391; garrison kept on equality with United States standing army, 392; provincial revenue and imperial military expenditures (1841-51), 392-3; troops in oversea possessions compared with total strength of army

(1821, 1854, 1861), 393; withdrawal of imperial troops and its results, 6 10, 7 423, 427-8; commission of 1854, 396; act of 1855, 396-8; cost of militia first undertaken by Canada, 5 135; growth of volunteer force, 7 398-9; strength of militia (1857), 399; reduced numbers of volunteers, 399; the Taché-Macdonald Minute (1861), 400; number of volunteers in 1862, 400; commission of 1862, 401-2; defects of volunteer force, 400-1; defeat of Cartier-Macdonald government on, 403; acts of Macdonald-Sicotte ministry, 403-4; training of officers, 404-5; military schools, 404-5; 'volunteer militia,' 405. During Fenian raids: mobilizations, 406-12; number of volunteers raised, 407; strategical points occupied, 408; defects in distribution of forces during attack on Fort Erie, 409-10; failure of commissariat and equipment services, 410-11, 420. Of North Pacific during Crimean War, 21 108; numbers in successive British expeditionary forces, 7 393-4; position at Confederation, 412-13, 421, 422; quota and enlistments in 1870, 422; annual camps established, 423; shrinkage in militia, 424-5; successive commanding officers, 425; open-ing of Kingston Royal Military College, 426; arsenal opened in Quebec, 426; permanent force established, 426; infantry and cavalry schools, 426-7; associations, 427; defects in arms and deficiency in equipment, 428; Herbert's improvements, 428-9; militia re-armed, 429-30; in North-West Rebellion, 430-5; Canada's attitude to, in 1887, 6 188; contingent at South African War, 7 436-42; Hutton's reforms, 436-7; detachment sent to Yukon, 437; increase in expenditure after South African War, 442; Canada assumes garrisoning of Halifax and Esquimalt, 442; friction at headquarters, 443-4; subordination of military to civil authority, 444; Militia Act of 1904, 444-5; Dundonald's suppressed plan of, 445-7; reforms, 447-8; system in 1912, 449-59; strength, organization, and distribution of forces (1912), 449-52; table showing war establishments (1902, 1912), 450-1; defects in equipment, 452-3; military stores required, 454-6; lack of provision for reserve, 456-7; rifle clubs and their membership, 457; reserve of officers, 457; recent advances made, 458; problem of the recruit, 458; cadet system, 458-9; imperial organization, 460-8; formation of Overseas Defence Committee, 460; colonial maintenance of forces in imperial wars, 460-1; colonial representation on Committee of Imperial Defence, 462; Imperial General Staff, 462, 464-5, 467-8; Sir John French's report, 465-7; functions of department of Militia and Defence, 6 345-7.

Nova Scotia: volunteer and militia enrolments (1861-65), 7 413-14; Mulgrave's report and reorganization of militia, 413-17; a foreshadowing of Kitchener's scheme, 417-418; during Fenian alarms (1866), 420.

New Brunswick : early militia acts and

on muster days, 171; provincial regiments sent to Canada during the Rebellion of 1837, 202; militia strength and organization (1860-66), 14 414, 418-19; Fenian raid of 1866, 7 420; militia system in Prince Edward Island, 419-20.

See Navy, Canadian.

- Delafield, Joseph. Agent in boundary commission, 8 828.
- Delaney, Patrick. Editor of Journal de l'Instruction publique, 16 430.
- Delaune, William, captain. Reconnoitres with Wolfe, 1 291; in command of first men to climb the Heights, 297.

Delawares. Warlike attitude of, in 1761, 3 58.

- Delfosse, Maurice. Umpire in fisheries compensation commission, 6 69, 8 695. Delorme, Pierre (b. 1831). Member of pro-
- visional North-West council, 19 198.
- Demaray, Pierre Paul. Patriote rescued from a company of cavalry, 3 632.
- Demers, Modeste (1809-71), Roman Catholic bishop of Vancouver (1847-71). His mis-sionary labours, **11** 128, 131, 144; invites the Oblates, 145.
- Denaut, Pierre (1743-1806), Roman Catholic bishop of Quebec (1797-1806). Anticipates trouble from grant of representative institutions, 3 165; opposes Royal Institution, 11 37; his visitations, 37; and official recognition, 37; his interest in Nicolet College, 16 410; 11 34.
- Dénés, Indian tribe. Their territory, 11 116.
- Denison, George Taylor (b. 1839). Supports Canada First movement, 6 70; organizes counter-movement to commercial union, 110; and the Métis' claims, 100-1.
- Dennis, Captain (afterwards Sir James). At Queenston Heights, 3 229-30, 232; wounded, 233; delays Wilkinson's advance, 249.
- Dennis, John Stoughton (1820-85). Begins surveys at Red River, 19 69; interviewed by Riel, 6 34; deforced by Métis, 19 69; stakes out appropriations for himself, 11 151; commissioned to raise troops, 154; supports claims of Métis, 6 100; his forecast of productive areas of North-West, 19 156; originates system of surveys for North-West, 158, 196. Dennis, Joseph. Builder of the Canada (1826),
- 10 498.
- Denonville, Jacques René de Brisay, Marquis de (1653-1727), governor of New France (1685-89). Aids educational work, 16 379-80; his plan for creation of manufactures, 380; sends expedition to Hudson Bay, 1 177; rebuked for deporting undesirables, 2 353; proposes purchase of colony of New York, 355; wants no more noblemen in New France, 15 52; treacherously seizes Iroquois chiefs, 2 355-6.
- Dent, John Charles (1841-88). His historical and biographical works, 12 498-9.
- Denys de Fronsac, Richard, son of Nicolas Denys. Makes grants in Acadia for missionary purposes, 13 50; his settlement on the Miramichi, 59.

- system of organization, 13 170-1; treating Denys, Nicolas (1598-1688). On the Indians of Acadia, 13 26; accompanies de Razilly's expedition, 41-2; his fishing colonies and grants, 42, 47, 14 564-5; on fishing off Grand Banks, 562-3; exports fish to Oporto, 564; on blockade and surrender of La Tour's fort, 13 45; dispossessed by Charnisay and resumes possession, 47; taken captive by Le Borgne, 48; visits France and obtains confirmation of his grant, 48; abandons his settlements, 48-9; returns to France, 50; his Description Géographique, 50, 16 555; on the coal within his grant, 14 672; given right to exact duties on 'plaister' (gypsum) and coal, 672.
 - Derby, Edward Geoffrey Smith Stanley, fourteenth Earl of (1799-1869), secretary for War and the Colonies (1841-45). Appoints committee of investigation into the Canadian question, 3 319-20; advises Bagot to recognize no distinctions of race or creed or party. 5 32, 110-11; opposed to Bagot's policy, 35-6; and governor-general's supremacy in colonial constitution, 112-13; defines government's policy on American imports passing through Canada, 192-3; his colonial trade policy, 202-3, 196; and discrimination by Canada against United Kingdom, 9 175; opposes reform of legislative council, 5 142.
 - Selected, and abandoned, as seat of Derby. government for British Columbia, 21 149.
 - Dering. Ship in the fight with d'Iberville at Hudson Bay, 1 185, 186, 187.
 - Des Barres, Joseph Frederic Wallet (1721-1824), lieutenant-governor of Cape Breton (1784-87). His exaggerated ideas of province, 13 231; lieutenant-governor of Prince Edward Island (1804-12), 231; and the Island's defences, 361; sketch of, 230-1; his services to cartography, 231.
 - Des Brisaye, Theophilus. First resident Anglican clergyman on Prince Edward Island, 11 206.
 - Deschambault. Magazines at, destroyed by Murray, 1 287; 294.
 - Deschamps, Isaac (1722-1801), first justice of Prince Edward Island. States number of inhabitants, 13 326; his salary and allowances, 338.
 - Des Châtelets, Juchereau. Granted seigniory of Cap Rouge, 15 27; opposes proposed composition of council, 2 329.
 - Deserontya, Captain John. Settles loyal Indians at Lachine, 11 221; forms Mohawk settlement on Bay of Quinte, 17 42.
 - Desgly, Louis Philippe Mariauchaud (1710-88). Roman Catholic coadjutor of Quebec, 11 23-4.
 - Desjardins, Alphonse. Organizes credit co-operation in Quebec, 9 266; a Dominion representative in Manitoba Schools Conference, 6 126.
 - Desjardins, Louis Joseph (1766-1848). French priest serving in Maritime Provinces, 11 32, 42; bequeaths paintings to Canada, 32.
 - Desjardins, Peter. Originator of Desjardins Canal project, 10 522.
 - Desjardins, Philippe Jean Louis (1753-1833), French refugee priest, afterwards vicar-

general of Paris. Chaplain at Fort George, Dickie, R. M. First Presbyterian missionary Niagara River, 11 26; 32. to the Yukon, 11 294.

- Desjardins Canal, 10 522.
- Deslandes, Joseph (1696-1742), Jesuit. Pro-fessor of hydrography in Jesuit College, 16 376.
- Desportes. Habitant who remained after English conquest of Quebec (1629), 15 22.
- Destroismaisons, Thomas (1796-1866). Missionary priest at Red River, 11 124, 20 418.
- Detroit. Efforts at French settlement, 2 503; missionary priests of (1752-98), 11 24-5; French retirement on (1759), 1 273; Bishop de Pontbriand's visit to, 2 439; surrendered to Captain Campbell, 3 57; occupied by British, 58; Indian attacks on, during Pontiac's War, 59-60, 61-3, 65-6; Indian treaties of peace concluded at, 68, 69; Indians refuse boundary overtures at, 4710; ceded to United States under Jay's Treaty, 17 17-18; retirement of Hull on, 3 221; fall of, in War of 1812, 222-5.
- Detroit. (1) Barclay's flagship at battle of Lake Erie, 3 244, 245, 10 492. (2) Michigan Central Railway steamboat, 10 545.
- Detroit and Milwaukee Railroad. Commercial Bank involved in its affairs, 5 290.
- Detroit River. Manitou destroyed by Dollier Dillon, John, of Montreal. and Galinée at, 1 98.
- Devil's Hole, near Fort Niagara. British convoy massacred at, 3 67.

- Duke of (1833-1908). Opposes Chamberlain's tariff reform policy, 6 144.
- Dewar, John Hunter. Author of De Roberval. 12 660.
- Dewar, Peter. His adventurous voyage to Canada, 15 158-9.
- Dewars, of Chatham. Scottish immigrant pioneers on Ottawa River, 15 158-9.
- Dewdney, Edgar (1835-1916). Indian commissioner of North-West Territories, 7 601, 621; on Indian destitution due to disappearance of buffalo, 601; lieutenant-governor (1881-88), 19 203, 220; lieutenant-governor of British Columbia (1892-97), 21 218.
- Dewdney trail. Its construction (1865), 21 158.
- De Witt. Michigan Central Railway steamboat, 10 545.
- Dewitt, Jacob. A promoter of Banque du Peuple, 4 631.
- Diana. British frigate at Quebec (1760), 1 310.
- Dibblee, Frederick (d. 1826). Anglican clergyman at Woodstock, 11 210.
- Dick, Thomas. Captain of Lakes steamboat Gore, 10 500.
- Dick, W. R. Pioneer Baptist at Fort Garry, 11 374.
- Dickens, Charles (1812-70), novelist. Appears Dobbs, Alex. T. (b. 1784). Captures American in regimental theatricals in Montreal (1842), 12 652.
- Dickey, Arthur Rupert (1854-1900). A Dominion representative in Manitoba Schools Conference, 6 126; resigns from Bowell ministry, 126.

- Dickinson, Tertuilus. Opposition candidate at St John election (1785), 13 164; appeals against sheriff's return, 164-5.
- Dickson, Charles. Member for Westmorland County in New Brunswick assembly (1785), 13 163.
- Dickson, William (1770-1846). Aids Mennonite settlement in Waterloo County, 17 48; purchases township of Dumfries, 69; names township after John Galt, 89; sketch of, 70.
- Dieskau, Jean Armand, Baron de (1701-77). Defeated and taken prisoner at Lake George, 1 243-4.
- Digby. Post office opened at (1788), 5 373.
- Digges, Sir Dudley (15 adventurer, 1 151, 155. (1583-1639). Merchant
- Digges Island. Named after Sir Dudley Digges, 1 152; Hudson's mutineers slain at, 154; Button's conflict with Eskimos at, 156; 153.
- Dignam, Mrs Mary Ella (b. 1860). Canadian artist, 12 626-7.
- Dilke, Sir Charles Wentworth (1843-1911), British statesman. On municipal institutions of Ontario, 18 455.
- On spiritual needs of foreign population in Canada, 11 321.
- Dimock, Joseph (d. 1846). Baptist preacher in Maritime Provinces, 11 353.
- Devlin, Charles Ramsay (1858-1914). Minister of Colonization of Quebec, 15 213 n.
 Devona. Dominion Line steamship, 10 615.
 Devonshire, Spencer Compton Cavendish, eighth
 Dingley, Nelson (b. 1832). His attitude to reciprocity, 9 166; his tariff causes resentment in Canada, 201; member of Joint High Commission, 6 135.
 - Dinwiddie, Robert (1690-1770), lieutenantgovernor of Virginia. Protests against French aggressions, 1 236.
 - Dionne, Elisée (d. 1892). Member of Quebec government (1882), 15 189.
 - Dionne, Narcisse Eutrope (b. 1848). Provincial librarian of Quebec, 12 460.
 - Director. Harrison Direct Line steamship. 10 618.
 - Discovery. (1) Hudson explores Hudson Bay in, 1 151; its subsequent voyages to Hudson Bay, 155-6. (2) Vessel of Governor Knight's expedition (1719), 1 195. (3) Sent on expedition in search of North-West Passage (1742), 1 197. (4) Ship of Captain Cook's expedition to discover North-West Passage, 21 24, 25, 28, 29. (5) Commanded by Vancouver in expedition of 1791, 21 47, 48, 49. 50. 51.
 - Disney, Daniel, captain. Tried for complicity in Walker outrage, 3 36.
 - Dixon, George (d. c. 1800). In command of Queen Charlotte, North Pacific trader, 21 31.
 - Doane, J. H. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
 - ships at Fort Erie, 3 260.
 - Dobbs, Arthur (1689-1765). His attack on Hudson's Bay Company, 1 196; and the North-West Passage, 197.
 - Dobbs. Ship sent in search of North-West Passage (1747), 1 197.

- Dobell, Richard Reid (1837-1902). Minister without portfolio in Laurier's administration, 6 131.
- Dodd, Francis. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n. Dodds, John, of Montreal. Imports Ayrshire
- cattle into Canada, 7 658.
- Doerfler. Bruno. Benedictine. Establishes periodical for German settlers in Manitoba, 11 187; first abbot of the West, 195.
- Captain. Founds Liverpool Doggett, with settlers from Connecticut (1760), 13 111.
- Dogrib Indians. Mackenzie's parley with, 675; Richardson's description of, 5 299-300.
- bishop of St John (1843-51), 11 77.
- Dollier de Casson, Francis (1636-1701), Sulpician. Explores lower lakes, 1 82; at Lake Nipissing, 85; accompanies La Salle on his first expedition, 89-94; vicissitudes of his journey to Sault Ste Marie, 95-9; claims French sovereignty over Lake Erie, 96; plans Montreal, 15 300; and the Lachine-Lake St Pierre Canal, 10 504; sketch of, 1 87.
- Dolphin. (1) Boat employed in Franklin expedition of 1825, 4 683. (2) Lake Ontario vessel, 10 494. (3) Lakes steamer (1837), 10 538. (4) Canadian sealer, seized by American authorities, 8 731.
- Domagaya. Indian youth who accompanied Jacques Cartier to France, 1 33; 35, 36.

Dominicans. At Ottawa, 11 69. Dominion. Dominion Line steamship, 10 608.

- Dominion Atlantic Railway Company. Operates part of Intercolonial, 6 327.
- Dominion Atlantic Railway Steamship Company, 10 561-2; merged in Canadian Pacific Railway, 561 n.
- Dominion Bank. Established (1869), 10 638.
- Dominion Coal Company. Its formation and history, 14 680-1; quarrel between rival labour organizations over its wages schedule, 9 315; its refusal to recognize an American union, 315, 333. See also Dominion Steel Corporation.
- Dominion Franchise Act (1885). Its provisions, 6 98-9; obstruction of the measure, 99.
- Dominion Grange. Favours policy of protection, 9 140.
- Dominion Graphite Company, 16 593.
- Dominion Iron and Steamship Company. Coal exports (1911), 10 562.
- Dominion Iron and Steel Company, 14 395, 681, 690. See also Dominion Steel Corporation.
- Dominion Land Surveyors' Intelligence Corps. Engaged in suppressing North-West Rebellion, 7 431, 434.
- Formed (1870), 10 608-10; Dominion Line. now controlled by White Star Line, 610.
- Dominion Marine Association. Organized by Canadian lake and river lines (1903), 10 557.

Dominion Police. Composition of force, 6 318.

Dominion Steel Corporation. Formed by union of Dominion Coal Company and Dominion Iron and Steel Company, 9 260, 14 681; its operations, 9 256-7, 14 681-2.

- Dominion Textile Company. Business consolidation, 9 261.
- Donalda, Madame (Pauline Séveilhac), (b. 1884), vocalist. Native of Province of Quebec. 12 649.
- ' Donation Party,' first, in Ontario, 1 85.
- Dongan, Thomas, afterwards Earl of Limerick (1634-1715), governor of New York. His territorial claims, 2 354; demands surrender of Iroquois chiefs, 356; recalled (1688), 356 n.
- Donnacona, Indian chief of Stadacona. Wel-Dollard (Daulac). Adam, Sieur des Ormeaux (1638-60). His defence of the Long Sault, 2 414, 15 31. Dollard, William (1789-1851). Roman Catholic Donnelley, 'Colonel' J. J. Fenian leader
 - taken at Pembina, 19 102.
 - Dontenwill, Augustin (b. 1857). Roman Catholic bishop of New Westminster (1899-1908), 11 184.
 - Doolittle, Lucius (1800-62). Organizes a college at Lennoxville (1842-43), 16 498.
 - Dorchester, Sir Guy Carleton, first Baron (1724-1808), governor-in-chief of Canada (1768-78, 1786-96). Wolfe's chief of staff in campaign of 1759, 1 280, 290, 291; wounded at battle of the Plains, 305; succeeds Murray as governor of Quebec, 3 35-6, 4 433; calls together only certain of the council, 430-1; grants lease of iron-mines of St Maurice, 529; anticipates and prepares for Revolutionary War, 3 76-9, 15 137; predicts great increase of French population, 137-8; hostile to an assembly, 138-9; on levelling tendencies of an assembly, 139; his treatment of British traders, 142; proposes to send expedition to Pacific, 4 641-2; opposes recruiting for religious orders, 16 402-3: corrects abuses of magistrates, 3 37: favours Quebec Act, 45, 15 100; his policy in supporting Quebec Act, 3 76, 15 99, 100, 139, 142-3, 144; and the dispositions of French Canadians, 3 77, 107-9, 15 143-4; on influence of American emissaries on French Canadians, 3 108; his policy encourages race separation, 15 162-4; opposes Indian participation in white men's wars, 3 77, 98-9, 100, 4 706; at outbreak of Revolutionary War, 3 107; tries to raise siege of St Johns, 82; withdraws to Quebec, 82-3; his defence of Quebec (1775), 85-97; strength of his forces, 85-6; assault on fortress, 89-95; attempts to close with enemy, 96; his treatment of American prisoners, 99; enjoins search for wounded Americans, 99-100; his instructions on establishment of courts (1775), 18 514-18; selects a Privy Council, 4 434-5; his dismissal of Livius, 3 111-12; submits plan for incorporation of chambers of commerce, 4 530-1; hostility of Lord George Germain leads to his resignation, 3 111-12, 4 531; his labours on behalf of loyalists, 13 143, 147, 148; and boundaries of New Brunswick, 8757; his administrative reforms, 3 125-6; on racial conflict in council, 4 538; his report on industry (1787),

539-45; and packet service between Falmouth and Halifax, 733; his division of loyalist settlements, 17 39; founds agricultural society at Quebec, 16 521; and the Constitutional Act, 3 129-30, 18 410; appoints honorary members to executive, 4 452; objects to system of payment by fees and perquisites, 3 146; pacific policy of, towards United States, 148-9; favours a federal and centralizing policy, 145, 181, 4 445; his strained relations with Simcoe, 3 143, 144-5; disapproves of Simcoe's plans for defence and settlement, 151, 180-1; complains of virtual supersession by his subordinate, 4 446; his provocative speech to Indians, 3 149; regards Dundas's criticism as censure and resigns, 150; on his reasons for resigning, 151-2; sketch of, personal qualities, and services, 35, 75, 152, **15** 136.

- Dorchester, Ontario. Settled by Scottish Highlanders, 17 63.
- Doreil, commissary of war. Sent on mission to France (1758), 1 275-6.
- Northern Navigation Doric. Company's freighter, 10 555.
- Dorion, Sir Antoine Aimé (1818-91). De-feated at election of 1861, 5 82; opposes Confederation, 6, 97-8; and Intercolonial Railway, 6 30; his attitude to Red River Expedition, 42; and the Pacific Scandal, 57; minister of Justice (1873-74), 63.
- Dosquet, Pierre Hermann (1691-1777). Coad-jutor of Quebec (1729-33), 2 431; bishop (1733-39), 433, 434; and irremovable pastors, 431-2; and teaching of Latin, 16 385-6.
- Doty, John (d. 1841). First Anglican incumbent of Sorel (1784), 11 213, 214.
 Double Majority.' Its disavowal advised by
- Sir Edmund Head, 5 93; principle supported by John Sandfield Macdonald, 93; doctrine of, under the Union, 148-50; the question in Manitoba, 19 109.
- ⁶ Double Shuffle.⁹ Executed by John A. Macdonald to avoid re-election, 5 91-2; attitude of Sir Edmund Head to, 129.
- Doublet. Captain. Island of St John granted to (1663), 13 312; aided by companies of St Malo, 312.
- Doucet, André (1782-1824). Missionary priest in Nova Scotia, 11 42.
- Doucet, Father, O.M.I. Missionary priest at Douglas, Stephen. Favours commercial union, St Boniface, 11 149.
- Dougall, Lily (b. 1858). Canadian novelist, 12 Douglas, William. Commander of the Iphi-565.
- Doughty, Arthur George (b. 1860). Dominion archivist and keeper of the records, 6 335; his Siege of Quebec and other works, 12 500.
- Douglas, David (1798-1834), botanist. Visits British Columbia, 21 133, 22 558.
- Douglas, George (d. 1894). First principal of Montreal Wesleyan Theological College, 11 336.
- Douglas, Sir Howard, Bart. (1776-1861), lieutenant-governor of New Brunswick (1824-31). His interest in education and church extension in New Brunswick, 11 211, 14 552;

VOL. XXIII

founds college at Fredericton, 13 196, 14 557; his residence destroyed by fire, 13 197; and the Miramichi conflagration, 198; his handling of Madawaska boundary dispute, 199.

- Douglas, Howard. First chairman of Calgary school board, 20 484.
- Douglas, Sir James (1803-77), governor of Vancouver Island (1851-63), governor of British Columbia (1858-64). Joins North-West Company, 21 63; his secession to Hudson's Bay Company, 21 03; his secession to Hudson's Bay Company, 63-4; constructs Fort Connolly, 4 690; in New Caledonia, 21 69; at Fort Vancouver, 70; his expedition to the Stikine, 69; founds Fort Camosun (Victoria), 76-8; agrees to provisional government of Oregon, 8 867; recommended for comparation of Vancouver, Icland, 01 86. for governorship of Vancouver Island, 21 86 ; justice of peace, 86; member of council, 97; governor, 97; his dual position, 98; his one-man rule, 103, 128-9, 132, 136, 160-1, 164, 22 351-2, 353; recommends imposition of imports duty, 21 105; unsympathetic to representative institutions, 110-11; instructed to call assembly, 111-12; at opening of first parliament, 113-15; his Indian policy and influence over natives, 7 607-8, 21 109, 114-15; reconciles antagonistic interests, 115-16; as road builder, 117, 156-8; governor of British Columbia, 127-8; dissatisfied with his emoluments, 128, 147; assumes authority during gold rush, 133-4, 136-7; his mining regulations, 137, 141-2; inaugurates colony of British Columbia, 150; and troubles with American miners, 151-3; disregards instructions to set up an assembly, 160; his reply to his critics, 161-4, 22 353-4; at first meeting of legislative council, 21 168-9; encourages agriculture, 22 528, 538; his land grant policy, 543-4; donates site for Reformed Episcopal Church, 21 108; retirement and closing years, 169; sketch of, 63-4, 98-9; character and personality, 99-102; his diffidence and self-depreciation, 22 389; and relations of master and servant, 21 104-5.
- Douglas, James, captain R.N. A British settler in Quebec, 15 122.
- Douglas, James (b. 1837). On copper-mining on Eastern Townships, 16 583, 585.
- Douglas, J. W. And British Columbia seces-sion address, 21 199.
- 9 165.
- genia, 21 34; arrested at Nootka, 42.
- Doukhobors. Tenets and history of sect, 7 538-40, 11 393; persecution and banishment of, 7 540-1, 11 393; first colony settles in Cyprus, 393; emigrate to Canadian North-West, 7 541-3, 11 393-4; qualities as settlers. 7 543-5; fanatical pilgrimages of, 544-7; secessions from, 548; conditions of their grants, 548; their settlements, 19 178, 20 305-6; awakening to educational needs, 460.
- Douro, Township of. Its early settlers and their privations, 17 80-2.

- Douville. Francis. Norman immigrant on Drummond, William Henry (1854-1909). His Prince Edward Island, 13 312.
- Dove. (I) Barque built at Yarmouth, 10 581. (2) Lake Ontario schooner, 10 493.
- Dowling, D. B. On coal resources of Canada, 22 557-8.
- Dowling, Edward. Member of Sydenham's postal commission, 4 756.
- Dowling, Thomas Joseph (b. 1840). Roman Catholic bishop of Hamilton, 11 57.
- Downie, George, captain R.N. Goaded into premature action at Plattsburg, 3 265-6; killed in action, 267.
- Dowton, William (1764-1851), actor. Appears Dual representation. In Dominion parliament in Montreal, 12 655.
- Drago, Luis M. Member of Hague Tribunal, 8 708, 716, 721.
- Drake, Sir Francis (c. 1540-96). His explorations in North Pacific, 8 846, 21 15-17.
- Drake, Montague William Tyrwhitt (d. 1908). Member of Board of Education, British Columbia, 22 424; president of council, 21 209.
- Draper, William Henry (1801-77). Attorneygeneral of Upper Canada, 4 414; his withdrawal suggested, 5 19; paves the way for cabinet reconstruction, 33; declines pro-fessorship in King's College, 18 364; ap-pointed to provisional council, 5 42; bids for French-Canadian support, 43, 89; his university bills, 18 368-9; and a centralized university, 369-70; retires, 5 50; 19 60, 21 125.
- Drawback Act (American). Provisions of the, 5 214, 215.
- Drayton, Sir Henry Lumley. Chief railway commissioner of Canada, 6 151.
- Drew. Andrew. His seizure of the Caroline, 3 366.
- Driver. Ship on which Governor Blanshard
- sailed to Victoria, 21 90. Droit de chasse; droit de pêche; droit de seigneur ; droit de justice. See Seigneurial System.
- Drucour, Augustin de, governor of Ile Royale (1754-58). His defence of Louisbourg, 1
- 223, 226, 267-8 ; signs capitulation, 13 325. Drucour, Madame de. Her heroism at siege o Her heroism at siege of Louisbourg, 1 226.
- Druillettes, Gabriel (1610-81), Jesuit. His mission in Acadia, 2 407; on reciprocity and defence mission to New England, 332-5; in charge of mission at Sault Ste Marie, 181, 102.
- Drummond, Sir Gordon (1773-1854), president and administrator of Upper Canada (1813-15). Captures Fort Niagara, 3 251; destroys forts at Oswego, 253; strength of his forces, 254; at Kingston, 256; at Lundy's Lane, 257-9 ; lays siege to Fort Erie, 259-60 ; and protection for Red River settlers, 19 34; Bathurst's instructions lead to conflict with Lower Canada assembly, 3 281-2.
- Drummond, Lewis Thomas (1813-82), attorney- Duck. Lake Ontario vessel, 10 494. general for Lower Canada. His municipal Duck Lake. Riel's success at, 6 101, 11 170, act (1855), 15 294.

- poems on the habitant, 12 583.
- Drummond Mines Company, 14 690.
- Drury, Charles. First minister of Agriculture of Ontario, 17 232 n., 18 573.
- Diplomatic incident occasioned by Dryad. refusal of Russian officer to permit it to enter the Stikine, 8 928-9, 21 68.
- Dryden, John (1840-1909). Member of Ontario Agricultural Commission, 18 572; minister of Agriculture of Ontario (1890-1905), 17 179, 232 n., 18 574; his services to agriculture, 575.
- and provincial legislature, 6 23; its abolition in Ontario, 17 134-5; and in British Columbia, 21 184.
- Dubawnt River, in Mackenzie district, North-West Territories. Crossed by Samuel Hearne, 4 673; its course, length, and drainage area, 22 642; copper-bearing rocks of, 659.
- Dubé, Louis, O.M.I. lay brother. Missionary in the West, 11 134.
- Dublin. Rodney's ship at siege of Louisbourg, 13 100.
- Dubois, Abbé, boundary commissioner (1719), 1 191.
- Dubuc, Joseph (b. 1840). His services in Red River troubles, 11 158; member of provisional council of North-West, 19 198; and of first Board of Education, 20 427.
- Dubuque. French-Canadian settler at La-Prairie-du-Chien, 15 77.
- Duburon, M., priest. Contributes to Patriotic Fund (1799), 15 102.
- Duburon. Scholar in Jesuit College, Quebec, **16** 368.
- Du Calvet, Pierre (d. 1786). Imprisoned by Haldimand, 3 114.
- Duchambon, Dupont. Ac Louisbourg, 1 213, 215-16. Acting-governor at
- Ducharme, curé. Founds school at Ste Thérèse (1825), 16 423.
- Ducharme, Dominique (1764-1853). Commands Indians at battle of Beaver Dam, 3 243.
- Duchesnay, Henri Jules Juchereau (1845-87). Imports first centrifugal cream separator, 7 663, 16 526.
- Duchesne, surgeon. Remains after English conquest of Quebec (1629), 15 22.
- Duchesneau, Jacques, intendant of New France (1675-82). Reports English colonies to be no menace to Canada, 2 349-50; on the coureurs de bois, 484; his charges against Frontenac, 15 71; on the habitants, 54; 2 347.
- Duchesneau, Jacques. Prize-winner at Jesuit College, Quebec (1679), 16 373.
- Duchess of York. Ottawa River steamboat, 10 554.
- Drummond, J. S., mayor of Victoria. One of delegation appointed to present secession address to Lord Dufferin, 21 199. 21 180; minister of Finance, 214.

 - 19 210; its effect on the Indians, 7 599.

- Dudley, Thomas (1576-1652), governor of Duncan, William. Anglican missionary Massachusetts. His interview with Father British Columbia and Alaska, 11 234-5. Druillettes, 2 333.
- Dudley Island. Surveyed and sold by authorities of Massachusetts, 8 769, 770.
- Dudouyt, Abbé. Laval's agent in France, 2 422.
- Dufaux, François-Xavier (1752-96), Sulpician. Missionary at Sandwich (1784), 11 24, 25.
- Duff, James Stoddart (b. 1856). Minister of Agriculture of Ontario, 17 232 n., 18 581.
- Dufferin and Ava, Frederick Temple Hamilton Blackwood, Marquess of (1826-1902), governor-general of Canada (1872-78). His commutation of sentences on Riel and Lépine, 6 43, 45, 19 106; on the Scott tragedy, 87, 89 and n.; on Riel's assumption of authority, 6 39-40; and constitutional aspect of Pacific Scandal, 15 184; intervenes in British Columbia railway dispute, 6 66, 21 198-200; and the secession address, 199; replies to threats of separation, 199; his visit to Manitoba, 19 108-9; and description of the province, 10; suggests formation of Niagara Falls Park Commission, 17 235. Duffield, William Ward (b. 1823).
- Alaska Convention commissioner (1892), 8 933.
- Dugas, Azarie (b. 1852). Protonotary-apostolic of St Boniface, 11 188.
- Dugas, George (b. 1833). Parish priest of St Boniface, 11 163, 20 421; member of first Board of Education of Manitoba, 427.
- Dugas, Joseph (1738-1823). Pioneer Acadian settler of Clare, 13 116.
- Duhamel. Joseph Thomas (1841-1909), Roman Catholic bishop of Ottawa (1874-86). Archbishop, 11 69.
- Duke of Kent. Ship built at Kingston, 10 492.
- Dulhut, Daniel Greysolon (1640-1710). His life and explorations, 1 104-6, 112.
- of St Lawrence, 16 578.
- Dumas, the Sieur. Stays British advance at Côte d'Abraham, 1 304.

- Dumfries, Township of. Its settlement, 17 69. Dummer, Township of. Its survey and settlement, 17 82.
- Dumont, Gabriel (1838-1906). Riel's adjutant in North-West Rebellion, 6 101, 11 169, 170 his military skill, 19 208, 210-11; his escape, 211.
- Dumoulin, Sévère. Priest of Red River mission, 11 121, 123, 20 418; wounded by an Indian, 11 126; returns to Quebec, 125.
- Dunbar, David. Surveyor of woods in Nova Scotia, 13 78.

Dunbar, F. A. Canadian sculptor, 12 633.

- Dunbar, Ulric Stonewall Jackson (b. 1862). Canadian sculptor, 12 634.
- Duncan, Captain Charles. His visits to northwest coast of America (1787, 1788), 21 37.
 Duncan, Norman (b. 1871). His life and literary works, 12 556-7.
- Duncan, Richd. Signs loyalist petition (1787), 17 39.
- Duncan, Sara Jeannette. See Cotes, Mrs Everard.

- ın
- Duncombe, Charles (1792-1867). Chairman of Education Commission, 18 286; his part in rebellion in Upper Canada, 3 367, 7 388. Dundas, Adam D., lieutenant R.N. On pro-
- posed grant of Vancouver Island to Hudson's Bay Company, 21 83-5. Dundas, Henry, first Viscount Melville (1742-
- 1811), secretary for War and the Colonies On Simcoe's selection of (1794 - 1801).London as capital, 3 176; reproves Dorchester, 149-50.
- Dundas, Thomas, colonel. On old inhabitants of New Brunswick, 13 172; adjusts loyalist claims, 172, 17 27.
- Dundas Street. Surveys and conditions of grants on, 3 177, 10 360.
- Dundonald, Douglas Mackinnon Baillie Hamilton-Cochrane, twelfth Earl of (b. 1852), commands militia in Canada (1902-4). His scheme of militia reorganization, 6 151, 7 445-7, 468; his dismissal and its causes, 6 152, 7 443-4; reforms effected by, 447-8.
- Dundurn. Lakes freighter, 10 553. Dunham, Township of. Grant of, 4 560.
- Dunkin, Christopher (1811-81). Opposes Con-federation, 5 97-8; refuses to accept office under Joseph Cauchon, 15 172; provincial treasurer of Quebec, 172; on Council of Public Instruction, 16 491.
- Dunlop, John. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Dunlop, William (' Tiger '), 1792-1848. At the naming of Guelph, 17 89-90.
- Dunlop, Colonel. duce, 13 226. At the relief of Majebigwa-
- Dunmore. Lake war vessel, 10 488.
- Dunn, Andrew Hunter (1839-1914). Anglican bishop of Quebec (1892-1914), 11 220.
- Dulieux, Professor. On 'iron sands' of Gulf Dunn, John Henry (d. 1854). Member of executive council of Upper Canada, 3 354; receiver-general of United Canada, 5 165.
 - Dunn, Oscar (1845 - 85).French-Canadian chronicler, 12 487-8, 16 430.
 - Dunn, Thomas (1731-1817). Acting receiver-general of Quebec, 4 493; on first executive of Lower Canada, 3 141; granted township of Dunham, 4 560; administrator, 3 158.
 - Granted monopoly of Indian Dunn and Co. trade, 4 524.
 - Dunsmuir, James (b. 1851), premier of British Columbia (1900-2). Born at Fort Vancouver, 21 122; premier, 226, 227; imposes a tax on coal, 22 375; prepares the case for 'better terms,' 21 234-5; lieutenantgovernor, 237.
 - Dunsmuir, Robert (d. 1889). Arrives at Victoria (1851), 21 122; develops Nanaimo coal-mines, 122-3; constructs railway on Vancouver Island, 211; president of the council, 215.
 - Duntze, Captain. Reports on coal of Van-couver Island, 21 88-9.
 - Dunwich, Township of. Granted to Thomas Talbot, 17 61; settled by Scottish Highlanders, 63.
 - Duon, John (1680-1746). Rent-gatherer for Annapolis River district, 13 75.

- Dupin, Julien Joseph (b. 1840). priest at St Boniface, 11 149.
- Du Plessis, Pacificus (d. 1619), Récollet brother. Arrives at Tadoussac, 2 387; death of, 391.
- Pupil at Jesuit College, Quebec, Duplessis. 16 368.
- Du Plessis-Bochard, Guillaume Guillemot, governor of Three Rivers. Slain in an Iroquois raid (1652), 15 31.
- Dupont, Nicolas. Grants land for convent at Pointe-aux-Trembles, 16 358.
- Duport, John, first chief justice of Prince Edward Island (1770-76). His commission, 13 345, 14 503.
- Dupuy, Claude Thomas, intendant of New France (1726-28). Forbids one Le Chevalier from engaging in teaching, 16 349; opposes establishment of Jesuit College at Montreal, 385.
- Dupuys, Zacharie (1608-76), major. Saves Dymond, Alfred H. Secretary of Ontario French colony on Lake Ontario, 1 71. Agricultural Commission (1880), 18 572.
- Duquesne, Marquis Abraham (1610-88). French admiral, 1 263.
- Duquesne de Menneville, Michel Ange, Marquis de, governor of New France (1752-55). His instructions, 2 373; orders forts to be built on Upper Ohio, 1 236.
- Du Quesnel, Jean Baptiste Prévot (d. 1744). Governor of Louisbourg (1740-44), 1 210.
- Durell, Philip (d. 1766), British admiral. Sent by Wolfe to block the St Lawrence, 1 279-280.
- Durham, John George Lambton, first Earl of (1792-1840), governor of Canada (May 29, 1838, to Nov. 1, 1838). Special Article: Lord Durham and Union of Canadas, 4 389-418; his appointment, 390; powers conferred on, 390; instructions to, 391; his staff, 391-2; his reception in Canada, 392-3; removes difficulties with United States, 393; appoints crown lands commission and enlarges executive council, 394; the ordinance of June 28, 394-5; his scheme of federal union, 397-8; ordinance disallowed, 398; resigns, 399-400; his proclamation, 400; results of his mission, 400-1; authorship of his report, 401; his relations with French-Canadians, 401; his report and its recommendations, 402-5; looks for submergence of French-Canadian nationality, 403-4, 15 168; imperialist as well as liberal, 4 404-5; on principles of colonial selfgovernment, 405; warns against attempts to favour English minority, 5 148; on constitutional difficulties of Confederation, 151-152; on lack of municipal institutions, 15 290-1; on education, 16 465-7; conclusions on seigneurial tenure, 2 589; and the colonial demagogue, 3 15; on absentee proprietors of Prince Edward Island, 13 365-6; on improvident grants in Prince Edward Island, 14 499; on cause of Rebellion in Lower Canada, 15 105.
- Durieu, Pierre Paul (1830-99), Roman Catholic bishop of New Westminster (1890-99). His work in British Columbia, 11 145, 147, 162, 166, 178, 179, 184.

- Missionary Dutch East India Company. Henry Hudson takes service with, 1 150-1; dividends of (1605-49), 2 465.
 - Dutch Immigration in Canada, 7 564.
 - Dutton, Robert. Attacked in Strait of Juan de Fuca, 21 35-6.
 - Duval, Edmund Hillyer. Principal of normal school at St John, 14 551.
 - Du Vernet, Frederick Herbert (b. 1860). Anglican bishop of Caledonia, British Columbia, 11 235.
 - Du Vivier, François Dupont. Garrison officer at Louisbourg, 1 204; sent to France to seek aid, 214; his attack on Annapolis Royal (1744), 13 80.
 - Dyde, Samuel Walters (b. 1862), theologian. Principal of Robertson College, Edmonton, 20 498.
 - Dyea, Lynn Canal. Made a sub-port of entry, 8 933-4.

 - Dyonnet, Edmond (b. 1859). Landscape and portrait painter, 12 621-2.
 - American ship-of-war at Plattsburg, Eagle. 3 267.
 - Eagle Lake, Algonquin National Park. Steamer service on, 10 566.
 - Eagleson, John. First Anglican clergyman in Prince Edward Island, 11 206, 13 338.
 - Eaglet. Sails with Radisson for Hudson Bay, 1 162-3, 20 366.
 - Earl Grey. Ice-breaker plying between Prince Edward Island and mainland, 10 563-4.
 - Earl of Moira. British armed schooner supporting Brock, 3 227.
 - East India Company. Advised to prosecute fur trade, 21 30; traders sail under foreign flag to avoid licence from, 32, 34; authorized to send ships direct to Canada, 4 575.
 - Eastern Extension Railway. Aided by Nova Scotia, 10 443; purchased by Dominion, 444.
 - Eastern Steamship Company. Maintains service between St John and Boston, 10 561.
 - Eastern Townships. Origin of first settlers, 16 509-11; system of land tenure in, 15 148-9, 16 510; settlement by associations, 510; difficulties of survey work, 15 153; live stock introduced by loyalists, 7 655-6; some petitioners for grants in, 15 148-50; nonloyalist American settlements in, 151-3; hardships encountered by colonists, 153-5; denial of representation in assembly to English inhabitants, 3 305, 309, 15 163; alienations to land companies, 4 513-14, 15 87; gold deposits of, 16 581-2; coppermines in, 583-8; asbestos-mines, 591-2. See Education.
 - Eastern Townships Bank. Chartered (1854-55), 5 278; reduces paid-up capital, 281.
 - Eastman, Daniel Ŵ. (d. 1865). Presbyterian minister in Niagara district (1802), 11 266.
 - Easton, Robert (d. 1831). Presbyterian minister in Montreal (1804), 11 266.
 - Eastwood and Co. Publishers of British American Cultivator, 18 568.

- Eaton, Sir John Craig (b. 1875). Opposes reciprocity, 6 180.
- Eaton, Wyatt (1849-96). Canadian artist, 12 606, 630.
- Eberts, David MacEwen (b. 1850). Attorneygeneral of British Columbia, 21 221, 226, 228.
- E. B. Osler. Lakes freighter, 10 557.
- Eby, John. Assists Mennonites on the Grand River, 17 48.
- Eccles Hill. Fenian repulse at, 7 411.
- Eclipse (formerly the Commerce). Lake Ontario steamboat, 10 538.
- École des Hautes Études Commerciales. Established in Montreal, 15 214.
- **Economic History.** See Agriculture; Currency and Banking; Fisheries, Forests and Timber; Fur Trade; Labour; Manufactures; Mining; Public Finance; Trade and Tariffs.
- Ecuyer, Simeon, captain. Holds Fort Pitt (1763), 3 64.
- Eddy, Jonathan. One of the Cumberland rebels, 13 135, 218.
- Eddy, Mrs Mary Baker (1821-1910), founder of Christian Science. Principles of the movement, 11 394-5.
- Ede, F. C. V. Animal painter, 12 616.
- Edgar, Sir James David (1841-99). His mission to British Columbia on railway question and its failure, 6 65, 10 422, 21 188-9; and reciprocity, 6 109-10, 9 167.
- Edgar, Oscar Pelham (b. 1871). Essayist and reviewer, 12 529.
- Edge, Guillaume Étienne. At Red River (1818), 11 121; establishes school at Pembina, 123, 20 418.

Edge Hill. Colonel Bouquet's victory at, 3 66.

- Edmonton. Father Lacombe founds school at, 20 478; first school election contest, 481-3; school growth, 494, 496; the town in 1890, 19 170; population (1890, 1901, 1911), 170, 20 327; its manufactures (1900, 1910), 328; real estate assessment, 401-2; business tax, 407.
- Edmonton and Saskatchewan Land Company. Dissatisfaction with grant to, 19 166.
- Edmonton College (Jesuit), 20 498.
- Edmundson, W. G. Editor of British American Cultivator, 18 568.
- Edson, Allan (1846-88). Canadian artist, 12 607-8.
- Education. Special Articles: History of, in New France, 16 323-93; French, in Quebec (1763-1913), 397-441; English, in Quebec, 445-501; in Nova Scotia, 14 511-36; in New Brunswick, 545-58; in Prince Edward Island, 537-42; Public School System in Ontario, 18 277-341; Secondary and University Education in Ontario, 345-402; in Manitoba, 20 417-47; in Saskatchewan, 451-474; in Alberta, 477-506; in British Columbia, 22 401-42. New France: pioneer schoolmaster of Canada, 2 389; education in France work of Church, 16 323-6; 'Petite Ecole' of Jesuits, 329-30; work of Laval, 2 421, 16 330, 332, 334, 354, 377, 378, 381, 386, 387, 388, 521; elementary school

founded by Saint-Vallier, 330-1; schools for boys in district of Quebee, 331-7; schools of Sulpicians in Montreal, 337-9; foundations of Charon Brothers, 339-46, 348; country schools and schoolmasters, 347-50; younger sons of good families engage in teaching, 348-9; standard of education as judged by signatures, 350-1; education among women compared with men, 351-3; schools of the Ursulines, 353-4; boarding school of General Hospital, Quebec, 354-5; schools and foundations of Congregation of Notre Dame, 355-9; primary schools programme, 359-61; technical education, 373-7; Jesuits as teachers of hydrography, 376; schools of arts and trades, 377-83; Latin schools, 383-6; general conclusions, 392-3.

Quebec (French): conditions after the Cession, 16 398-406; design to anglicize Canadians, 400; inhabitants petition for continuance of work of religious institutions, 401-2; policy underlying suppression of religious orders, 402-3; standard of education of girls compared with boys, 404; Latin school founded at Longue Pointe (1767), 405; proposal to name it Clarence College, 405; Dorchester's commission of inquiry, 406-7; opposition to centralization and establishment of Protestant university, 406-7; destitute condition of religious societies (1790), 407; opening of schools in Montreal, 407; Royal Institution founded, 409; elementary schools opened, 410; colleges founded, 410-411; 'law of the fabrique schools,' 412-13; Montreal school statistics (1825), 413-14; law of 1829, 415; Montreal schools in 1837, 415; increase of students in Quebec between 1829 and 1845, 415; salaries of teachers in 1829, 416; schools of Quebec City (1829), 416; act of 1836, 416-17; conflict on finance, 416; first normal schools, 417-18; the act of 1841, 418-19; compulsory school tax, 419-20; text-books, 422; secondary schools founded between 1824 and 1846, 423; separate school system established (1846), 424; proposal for a single provincial normal school (1841), 425-6; teachers' associations formed, 426, 430; qualifying examina-tions, 426-7; inspection established, 427-8; normal schools founded, 429-30; Council of Public Instruction created (1856), 429; Journal de l'Instruction Publique, 430-1, 439; teachers' retiring fund instituted, 431; university and classical colleges founded, 431-5; college and educational periodicals, 436, 439; teaching religious societies, 436-7; schools of arts and manufactures, 437-8; work of St Jean Baptiste Association, 438; schools for the afflicted, 438; industrial schools and commercial training institutions, 438; religious sisterhoods and normal schools, 438-9; school inspectors, 439-40; teachers' certificates, 440; prospects of teaching profession, 440; school attendance (1910-11), 441; solution of racial problem, 441. (English): First English teacher in Quebec, 446; report of Committee of Council on Education, 447-8; opposition to proposed secular university,

448; alleged indifference to education of French Canadians, 448-9; Royal Grammar Schools established (1816), 450, 463, 464; Royal Institution founded, 450-5; assembly and revenues of Jesuit estates, 450-1; sensitiveness of French Roman Catholics on language difficulty, 453-4; account of early education, 455-69; pioneer schools and schoolmasters in Beauharnois, Huntingdon, and Châteauguay, 462; private schools of Quebec and Montreal, 463, 465; associated effort, 465; reports of Durham and Buller, 465-8; French and English education com-pared, 466-7; charge of illiteracy, 467; newspapers, 468; libraries, 468-9; state aid followed by paralysis of voluntary effort, 470; letters of Charles Mondelet, 471-2; school law of 1846, 472-3; rights of minorities, 473-7; Protestant Committee of Council of Public Instruction, 475-6, 491-5; unpopularity of rating provisions of act of 1846, 477; establishment of academies, 478-479; effect of employment of American principals and use of American text-books, 479; city schools after 1846, 479-82; position of Protestant schools between 1846 and 1867, 480; act of 1868, 480-1; protection of Protestant minority under British North America Act, 482-4; normal schools, 485-8; subsidiary training of teachers, 488-90; special teachers, 490; disposal of marriage licence fees, 493; relations of English secretaries with successive superintendents, 494-5; technical education, 500; diminishing attendance in rural schools, 500-1; Jews considered as Protestants for educational purposes, 501.

Eastern Townships: early schools, **16** 455-460; zeal of settlers for education, 456-7, 471; organization and method of study of pioneer schools, 457-8; 'district' and higher grade schools, 458-9; elementary school act of 1829, 459-60; first schools for higher education, 460; combination of secular school and theological college, 461. See Royal Institution.

Nova Scotia: its beginnings, 14 511-15; certification of schoolmasters, 513; penalties against papists, 513-14; land grants to be invested in trustees, 514; provincial aid for school at Halifax, 514-15; money raised by lottery for school at Halifax, 515; rise of colleges, 515-18; 'plan of Religious and Literary Institutions 'formulated (1783), 515; statistics of independent colleges (1911), 519; development of common school system, 520-3; duty on wine increased for school purposes, 520; principal of assessment authorized by act of 1811, 522-3; first normal school opened (1855), 523; Free School Act of 1864, 524; conditions prior to its passing, 13 297-8; number of illiterates (1861), 14 524; conspectus of education statistics (1824-1911), 525, 528-9; finance of public school system, 526-7; manual training grants, 527; recommendations of committee of assembly on teachers (1838), 529; increase in female teachers between 1865 and 1911, 530; teachers' salaries (1746, 1811, 1832), 530; average annual salaries of teachers (1879-1911), 530; supplements to teachers' salaries, 531; teachers' annuities, 531; school inspection, 531; district boards, 532; superintendents of education, 532; Council of Public Instruction, 532; special colleges and schools, 532-5; teachers' institutes, 535; regulations for devotional exercises, 535; classification of public school pupils (1911), 536.

New Brunswick: proportion of female teachers, 14 546; first grammar school established at St John, 1805, 546; erection of grammar school authorized in each county (1816), 547; work of Anglican missionaries, 547; power of assessment conferred and withdrawn, 547; account of Madras schools, 548-50; schools and enrolment (1844-45), 550-1; Board of Education formed (1847), 551; normal schools established, 551, 552, 557; allowances to licensed teachers, 551; development between 1815 and 1830, 552; superintendents of education, 552, 554-5; struggle for free schools, 419-20; provisions of School Act of 1871, 420-1, 552-3; religious instruction, 420; separate school question fails as election issue, 421-2; benefits of act of 1871, 422-3; its validity challenged and sustained, 423, 553-4; compromise on re-ligious instruction, 423, 554; consolidated schools, 555; pension scheme for teachers, 555; physical training, 555; statistics of teaching staffs, pupils, and expenditures (1871-1910), 556; denominational colleges, 557, 558.

Prince Edward Island: land grants for schoolmasters (1767), 14 537; national school opened in Charlottetown (1821), 537; education acts, 537; educational and material growth (1837-1912), 537; Board of Education, 538; chief superintendents, 538; school inspection, 538; teachers' salaries scheme, 538-9; maximum, average, and minimum salaries (1911), 539; decrease in enrolments and increase in expenditure (1891-1911), 539; statistical conspectus (1877-1912), 540; annual school meeting, 540; school year and vacations, 540-1; enrolment statistics (1911), 541; provision for deaf and blind, 541.

Ontario (Public Schools): conditions unfavourable at close of eighteenth century, **18** 277-8; Simcoe's educational aims, 278; first elementary schools, 278-9; licences to teachers (1799), 279; district schools under act of 1807, 279; suspicion attached to teachers from United States and their text-books, 279; the Common School Act of 1816, 279-80; schools created and cost per pupil, 280; limitations of act, 280-1; pioneer schools and schoolmasters, 280-1; policy of Anglican exclusiveness, **3** 336-7, 381; attacked in assembly, **18** 281, 283, 285; Common Schools Act renewed in 1820, 281; School Extension Act of 1824, 283; financial obstacles to development, 283-4; Buell's Common School Bill, 283-4; report of com-

mission of assembly in 1836, 286; report of special committee in 1840, 286-8; inade-quate salaries of teachers, 5 14 n., 18 286-7; proposal to erect model schools, 287; need for uniformity in text-books and subjects, 287; illiteracy in the legislature, 288; restraining effect of pioneer conditions, 288-9; problem of school maintenance, 289-90; voluntary element in school administration, 290; selection of school-house sites, 290; school buildings and their primitive equipment, 290-1; school repairing and clean-ing, 291-2; 'boarding-round' system for teachers, 292; low scale of remuneration for teachers and its effect on profession, 292-3; teachers required to be British subjects or to take oath of allegiance, 293; importations from United States regarded with suspicion, 293; Dr Ryerson's testimony to work of teachers from United States, 293-4; school attendance and discipline, 294-5; courses of study, 295-6; school books, 296-8; anti-British teaching of books imported from United States, 297; wasteful methods of instruction, 298-9; conditions at Union, 5 14; Hincks's Act, 18 300; Ryerson's report of 1846, 302-4; act of 1846, 304-6; National Series of school books of Ireland adopted, 306-7; supplementary act of 1847, 307-8; act of 1850, 308-9; pro-vincial normal school founded, 309-11; teachers' certificates, 311-12; auxiliary school agencies, 316; school statistics (1850, 1870), 317; School Improvement Act of 1871, 317-18; Compulsory Attendance Act of 1881, 320; changes in courses of study, 320-1, 329-30, 336; department created, 319; text-book problem, 321, 330; controversy over religious instruction, 322; the bilingual question, 322-3, 330-1, 339-40; kinder-gartens, 324; teachers' training agencies, 324-8; reorganization of machinery, 328-9; night and continuation schools, 329; training institutes, 331; examinations reorganized, 331-2; curriculum of 1904, 333; rural school problem, 333-4; administrative changes, 334-6; school reconstruction, 336; reform in teaching staff, 336-7; model schools, 336-7; increase in salaries, 337; summer schools, 337; dearth of teachers, 337-8; solution of text-book problem, 338; abatement of 'examination evil,' 338-9; boards of trustees, **17** 220-1; duties of teachers, 221; duties of inspectors, 221-2; high schools, 222; boards of education, 222-3; normal schools, 223; separate schools, 223-4; university and school statistics for 1912, 225-9. (Secondary and University): Early educational development, 18 345-57; private schools and schoolmasters, 349; subversive tendencies of American text-books, 349; establishment of 'free grammar schools' sanctioned, 350; land endowment for educational purposes, 350; the act of 1807, 351; Anglican ex-clusiveness in district schools, 351; first academy established, 352; Midland District Society incorporated, 352; the acts of 1816 and 1819, 352-3; Board of Education established and dissolved, 353, 362; conflict over charter of King's College, 354-7; rival colleges, 363-5; conflict of contending ideals, 365; university centralizing movement, 366; attempts to settle university problem, 367-373; reorganization of secondary education, 377, 379-82; growth of university education, 383-402; future of higher education, 400-1, 402; schools founded on English model, 401; successors to academics, 401; institutions for girls, 401. See also Separate Schools.

Manitoba: agitation in favour of nonsectarian system, 19 108 ; French education in the Red River Settlement, 20 417-21: act of 1871, 426-7; first board of education, 426-7; school statistics (1876, 1883, 1890), 427; provision in newly settled districts, 427-8; school lands set apart, 428; drawbacks incident to pioneer conditions, 428: subjects taught, 429; religious instruction, 429; training of teachers, 429, 439-40; act of 1890 and school question, 429-34; Roman Catholic schools incorporated in public school system, 434; progress since 1890, 436-40; changes in courses of study, 436; consolidation of school districts, 436-7; school inspection, 438-9; comparative school statistics (1876 and 1911), 440; growth of secondary schools, 440-2; secondary school statistics (1885, 1912), 442; consolidation of rural schools, 534, 535; problem of foreign-born, 19 142, 20 434-6; movement for English Catholic college, 11 195. See also Separate Schools.

Saskatchewan : summary of work accomplished, 1871 to 1911, 20 451-2 ; first primary schools, 451; bilingual schools and problem of foreign settlers, 457-61; school ordinance on language question, 461; text-books in bilingual schools, 461; status of French as a school subject, 462; supply of teachers, 462-4; statistics (1906-11), 462; salaries and professional training, 463-4; teachers, percentage of male to female teachers, and pupils (1910), 464; high schools, 464-7; courses of study, 466; school buildings and equipment, 470-1; water-supply problem, 471-2; the school expenditures, 472; government grants (1890, 1900, 1910) and their apportionment (1910), 472; the sources, method of division, and yield of school grants (1910), 472; apportionment of grants, 472-3; high school and collegiate grants, 473; teaching of agriculture, 567; Laurier's educational settlement, 11 188-9. See also Separate Schools.

Alberta: mission schools, 20 478-80; first government schools, 481-4; settlement effected by Laurier, 11 188-9; the educational system since autonomy, 20 484-92; statistics (1906 and 1912), 486; average salaries of teachers (1905, 1911, 1912), 486; free readers, 487; progress among foreign population, 487-90; course of studies, 490-1; training of teachers, 491-2; agricultural education, 493-4; growth of city See also Separate Schools.

ment, 19 151-5; provision made for separate school system, 152; public school system established, 153; pioneer school districts, 153-4; obstacles to progress, 154; North-West Council's standing committee (1885), to his associates, 343. 154; Board of Education, 154-5; school Egremont, Sir Charles Wyndham, second Earl statistics and grants (1886-1904), 155; increased expenditure due to immigration, 252; schools in operation (1901, 1902, 1903, 1904), 263 n.

British Columbia: Vancouver Island : Egyptian. rates paid for boarders to first teacher, 21 106; first appropriations, 106; first teachers Eighth Regiment (King's Own). Detachment and schools, 22 401-4; Cridge's report (1861), 404-7; private schools in Victoria and their courses of study, 407-8; Schools Act of 1865, 408-9; first meeting of Board of Education (1865), 410; donation of school reserves and sites, 410; first contract for school books, 410; school estimates (1866), Eightieth Regiment. Detachment of, ambushed 410-11; crippled finances (1866), 411; at Devil's Hole, 3 67. discontinuance of free schools (1867), 417; repeal of act, 418. First school on mainland and its teachers, 411-12; its heavy fees and absence of proper text-books, 412; first school non-sectarian, 413; government grants (1864, 1865, 1866), 413; school ordinance of (1869, 1869, 1869, 1869, 1869, 1869), Elder, Dempster and Company. Acquire Beaver 419-20; inefficient administration, 420-1; Line and afterwards sell to Canadian Pacific statistics for 1869, 421; public schools Railway, 10 612; 616.
 of Victoria closed (1870-72), 422; school Electric Reduction Company, Limited, Buckingsuperintendent's first report (1872), 425-6; Schools Act of 1872, 422-4; first board, 424; Elevators, grain, in Prairie Provinces. Agita-salaries of teachers, (1872) 426, (1878) 431; failure of central boarding school experi-report of commission on, 319-20; methods salaries of teachers, (1872) 426, (1878) 431; failure of central boarding school experi-ment at Cache Creek, 426-8; Schools Act of 1872 amended (1873, 1876), 428, 429; superintendent's report on school under construction at Victoria, 429; first competitive high school entrance examination, 429; Roman Catholic hostility to School of grain sampling market, 318. Tax Act of 1876, 430; expenditures, enrol- Elgin, James Bruce, eighth Earl of (1811-63), ments, and attendances (1872 and 1878), 431; Public School Act of 1879, 431-2; burden as between province and municipalities, 432-3; secondary education, 433-4; Vancouver normal school, 434; school inspection, 434; free text-book system and its cost, 434; attendance and cost of public schools (1873-1911), 435-6; extension of local control, 356-7; university affiliations, 438; Royal Institution for Advancement of Learning, 438.

See under individual names of schools, colleges, and universities. Edward VII (1841-1910). Visits St John, 13

- 177; at Montreal, 12 656.
- Edwards, John. Baptist preacher in Clarence, Ont. (1822), 11 362; recruits Baptists in Great Britain, 364.
- Edwards, William Cameron (b. 1844), member of Dominion Senate. On Quebec's preeminence in water-power, 16 544.
- Edwards. Surgeon to Selkirk settlers on Red River, 19 21.

- schools, 494-5; technical education, 495-7. Edwardsburgh, Township of. Its settlement, 17 25.
 - North-West Territories : early develop- Egmont, John Perceval, second Earl of (1711-70). His scheme for settlement of Prince Edward Island, 13 339-42, 14 495-6; signatories to his memorial, 13 341; refuses proffered grant of a parish, 343; grants made
 - of (1710-63), secretary of state for Southern Department (1761-63). And establishment of a Roman Catholic hierarchy in Canada, 11 14.
 - Canadian Navigation Company's steamboat, 10 539.
 - of, lost on the Ontario (1780), 10 487-8; in Canada during War of 1812, 3 209; at Stoney Creek, 241; at Chippawa, 255; at Lundy's Lane, 257-8; disbanded soldiers form military settlement on St John River, 13 191.

 - Eighty-fourth Regiment. See Royal Highland Emigrants.
 - Eighty-ninth Regiment. At battle of Chrystler's Farm, 3 250.
 - Eighty-second Regiment. Scottish lowland regiment sent to Nova Scotia, 13 225.

 - ham, P.Q., 16 589.
 - of solution, 337-8; provincial ownership, 19 132-3; grain commission appointed to operate, 20 320-1; under lease to companies, 19 133, 20 319, 320, 563-4, 574; number and capacity, 318; proposed establishment
 - governor of Canada (1847-54). His administration, 5 48-76; an eminent Peelite, 48-90; problem awaiting his solution, 49-50; a turning-point in Canadian history, 51-4; and Rebellion Losses Bill, 55-8; insulted at Montreal, 57, 58-60; conciliates French-Canadian feeling, 58; balances French and British claims, 89; his rebuke to Lord John Russell, 67; and control over civil list, 132; his popularity in United States, 74-6; his influence in securing reciprocity, 75, 237-8, 242-3; on abuse of power in United States, 130-1; his services summed up, 76; development of responsible government under, 118-27; his interest in agriculture, 18 563.
 - Eliott, Adam. Anglican clergyman itinerating in Upper Canada, 11 224. iza Anderson. Steamer constructed in
 - Eliza British Columbia, 10 570.
 - Elizabeth. (1) One of Drake's vessels, deserts and returns to England, 21 16. (2) Its prize cargo sold at Halifax, 13 221.
 - Elizabethtown. Settlement of, 17 25.

- Ellard, O. Hudson's Bay Company officer at Fort Yale, 21 127 n.
- Ellenborough, Edward Law, first Baron (1750-1818). Attacks Durham's Ordinance of June 28, 1838, **4** 398.
- 15 158.
- Lower and Upper Canada, 3 295; 306.
- Elliott, Andrew Charles, premier of British Columbia (1876-78). Declines to placate placate Roman Catholics on School Bill, 22 430; his limitations, 21 201-2; 197, 198.
- Elliott, H. W. Reports on the seal, 22 476.
- Elliott, Jesse Duncan (1782-1845), American naval officer. His cutting-out exploit at Fort Erie, 3 228. naval officer.
- Elliott, Matthew, lieutenant-colonel (d. 1814). Official of Indian department, 4 712.
- Elliott, William (b. 1863). Member of executive of North-West Territories, 19 250.
- Ellis, Philip William (b. 1856). Member in Niagara Falls Power Commission, 18 477.
- Ellis, William (d. 1795). Anglican incumbent at Windsor, N.S. (1775), 11 205.
- Ellison, Price (b. 1862). Holds portfolios in British Columbia cabinet, 21 233.
- Elms, Rossington. Anglican clergyman at Beverley (1826), 11 223.
- Elmsley, John (1762-1805), chief justice of Upper Canada (1796-1802). Member of executive council of Upper Canada, 3 355.
- Elmsley, John, and the debt on Toronto Roman Catholic Cathedral, 11 60.
- Elwyn, Thomas. Stipendiary magistrate at Lillooet, British Columbia, 21 148 n.
- Elyot, Hugh. Merchant of Bristol, 1 24.
- Emard, Joseph Médard (b. 1853). First Roman Catholic bishop of Valleyfield, 11 90.
- Emerald. Lake Erie steamboat, 10 501.
- One of Jacques Cartier's ships, Emerillon. 1 36, 37, 38.
- Emerson and North-Western Railway. Charter disallowed and re-enacted by province, 19 119.
- Emigration from Canada to Great Britain and South Africa. Outward and inward flow, 9 195.
- Emigration from United Kingdom. John Burns's statement on (1911), 6 198-9.
- Emigration to United States. Its effect on shipping on the Great Lakes after 1825, 10 $501-\overline{2}$; effect of free land grants in the sixties, 9 111; volume and causes (1860-81), 113-14, 7 520; increase in Canadian-born residents (1870-80), 521; proportion of natives of Canada resident in United States (1890), 9 152; increase in number of Canadian residents (1880-1910), 196; numbers of Canadian residents in United States, (1850-1900) 7 521, (1881-90) 522, (1891-1900) 523-4, 9 195; chief drain on Canada's population, 7 527-30; racial statistics (1901-10) with deductions, 529-30; from Prince Edward Island, 13 374.
- Emigration to United States, French-Canadian. Movement from 1840 to 1849, 16 518; organizations in New England and Eastern States, 15 106-7; colonization measures as

a remedy, 107, 175-6; its economic causes, 107-8, 175-6; estimated numbers outside of Quebec, 108; their numbers in United States, 108; the danger of absorption, 116-117.

- Ellice, Alexander. Seigneur of Beauharnois, Emmanuel College, Saskatoon (Anglican), 11 243, 20 467.
- Ellice, Edward (1781-1863). Favours union of Emmerson, Henry Robert (b. 1853). Premier of New Brunswick (1897-1900), 14 431.
 - Employers' Liability Act (Quebec) of 1909, 9 355.
 - Empress. (1) Ottawa River steamboat, 10 554. (2) Steamer trading from Prince Edward Island, 10 563.
 - Empress of Asia. Canadian Pacific Railway steamship, 10 617-18.
 - Empress of Britain. Canadian Pacific Railway steamship, 10 613.
 - Empress of China. Canadian Pacific Railway steamship, 10 616; wrecked, 617.
 - Empress of India. Canadian Pacific Railway steamship, 10 616.
 - Canadian Pacific Railway Empress of Ireland. steamship, **10** 613. Empress of Japan.
 - Steamship of Canadian Pacific Railway, 10 616; its transpacific record, 617.
 - Empress of Russia, steamship of Canadian Pacific Railway. The vessel described, 10 617-18.
 - En censive tenure. See Seigneurial System.
 - England. Desertions at Victoria to the ship, 21 93.
 - English immigration in Nova Scotia, 13 113, 130.
 - Ennismore, Township of. Its survey and settle-ment, 17 83-4.
 - Enos, Roger (1729-1808), American military officer. Turns back from expedition against
 - Quebec (1775), **3** 84. Enterprise. (1) Vessel built at Detroit (1769), **10** 486. (2) Successful first cruise of Liverpool privateer, 13 221. (3) Sails in Ross's Franklin search expedition, 5 297. (4) Sails in Collinson's Franklin search expedition, 5 301. (5) Steamer built in British Columbia, 10 570.
 - Envelopes. Their first use in Canada, 4 730.
 - Epworth League (Methodist), 11 332.
 - Equal Rights Association. Formed to secure disallowance of Jesuit Estates Bill, 6 107, 17 170; and preferential tariff, 6 122; and Manitoba schools question, 124.
 - Erb, Daniel. Trustee of township of Waterloo, 17 48.
 - Ship of Franklin's last expedition, Erebus. 5 295-6.
 - Ericsson, Leif. His voyage to coast of North America (1000), 13 15.
 - Erie and Ontario Railway. Opened as a horse tramway from Queenston to Chippawa, 10 374.
 - Erie Canal. Diversion of trade due to its opening, 4 544; tolls abolished, 9 160.
 - Erie Packet. Lake Erie vessel, 10 491.
 - Erlander Lake. Hudson's Bay Company post established at, 8 915.
 - Ermatinger, Edward. His biography of Colonel Talbot, 12 510.

- Ermatinger, Lawrence. Quebec traders (1770), 15 140.
- Ernestown. School established at, before 1790, 18 278; academy established at Bath for inhabitants of, 352.
- Ernst, Oswald Herbert (b. 1842). American member of International Waterways Commission, 6 364-5, 8 838.
- Erskine, Ebenezer (1680-1754). Founder of the Scottish secession church, 11 256.
- Eschambault, Geo. d'. Nominated for council of Rupert's Land, 19 197.
- Eskimos. Slay Hudson's mutineers, 1 154; narrate fate of Knight's expedition, 195; massacred at Bloody Fall, 4 671; show relics of Franklin's last expedition, 5 304; Dominion policy towards, 7 611-12; their characteristics, 612; numbers in Canada, 624, 22 649.
- Esquimalt. Made a naval base, 21 109; graving-dock question, 205-7, 210-11.
- Esquimalt and Nanaimo Railway. Its proposed acquisition by Mackenzie and Mann, 10 456.
- Estabrooks, Elijah (1756-1825). Pioneer Baptist in New Brunswick, 11 353.
- Estaing, Charles Hector, Comte d' (1729-94). Tries to raise trouble among Indians, 3 113.
- Estcourt, J. B. Bucknall. British treaty commissioner, 8 818.
- Estrées, Maréchal, Comte d'. Boundary commissioner, 1 191.
- Etchemin River. Forded by Monckton and Townshend, 1 290; Wolfe reconnoitres at, 291.
- Etchemins. See Malecites.
- Etherington, George, captain. Taken prisoner at Fort Michilimackinac, 3 64.
- Cunard liner, 10 601. Etruria.
- Eudist Fathers. Their educational work, 11 78, 83, 14 518.
- Europa. (1) Great Western Railway steam-boat, 10 545. (2) Cunard steamship, 10 599.
- European and North American Railway. John A. Poor's scheme, 10 385; imperial government refuses to guarantee interest on Nova Scotia section, 381; guarantee of 1851 misconstrued, 383-4; Portland Convention of 1851 and practical results, 385-6; details of scheme, 386-7; chartered by Maine, 387; turning of first sod, 14 407-8; stages in construction, 10 387-90, 14 408; international amities at driving 'last spike, 408; unremunerative earnings of New Brunswick section, 10 390.
- Eustis, William (1753-1825), American secre-tary for War. On Canada as an easy con-Fairbanks, Charles Warren (b. 1852), of I quest, 3 201.
- Evangelical Association. Albright (1807), 11 399.
- Evans, Francis (1800-58). Anglican clergyman at Woodhouse, 11 223.
- Evans, James. His system of writing for Fairweather, Miss. Presbyterian missionary Indians adapted by Morice, 11 178.
- Evans, Samuel, U.S.N., captain of the Charlestown. Killed in naval engagement, 13 222-3.

- Signs petition of Evans, Thomas (d. 1813), major. Reconnoitres Lewiston, 3 229.
 - Evans, William (1786-1857). Publisher of Canadian Agricultural Journal, 16 522.
 - Evans, Lieut., of the 28th Regiment. Ac of complicity in Walker outrage, 3 36. Accused
 - Evanturel, François Eugène Alfred (d. 1908). Minister without portfolio in Ontario cabinet (1905), 17 184.
 - Evarts, William Maxwell (1818-1901), United States secretary of state. On British fisheries regulation, 8 697.
 - Everard, Thomas, captain R.N. His successful raid on Lake Champlain, 3 246-7.
 - Everett, Edward (1794-1865), United States minister at London. And fishing rights in Bay of Fundy, 8 689-90; favours reciprocity in fisheries, 5 241.
 - Evergreen City. Steamboat on Collingwood-Chicago route, 10 546.
 - Signs loyalist petition (1787), Everitt, John 17 39.
 - Imports Ayrshire cattle, 7 Ewart, J. B. 658.
 - Ewen, Alexander. Builds salmon cannery on Fraser River (1876), 22 467. Ewing, William. Founds first Congregational
 - Church in Winnipeg, 11 383.
 - Exchange Bank of Montreal. Its failure, 10 642
 - (1) Sent on expedition to North Experiment. Pacific (1786), 21 30-1. (2) Lake Ontario steamboat, 10 499.
 - Exploration. Special Articles: Beginnings of Canada, 1 17-42; Pathfinders of the Great Lakes, 45-146; in Acadia, 13 15-62; in Prince Edward Island, 305-21; Western Exploration, (1763-1841) 4 639-92, (1840-67), 5 295-328; in British Columbia, 21 13-71. See under names of explorers.
 - Exports. See under Trade and Tariffs. Express. Lake Ontario steamboat, **10** 540.
 - Express. Lake Ontario steamboat, 10 540. Eynard, Father. Drowned at Lake Athabaska, 11 163.
 - Fabre, Edouard Charles (1827-96). Roman Catholic bishop of Montreal (1876-86), 11 90; archbishop (1886-96), 91, 92
 - Fabre, Hector (1834-1910). French-Canadian journalist, 12 477, 487; agent of Canada in Paris (1882-1910), 6 370-1.
 - Factories Act (Ontario), 1884, 17 234.
 - Factories, Shops, and Mines Acts (provincial), 9 348-9
 - Fafard, Louis Adélard (1850-85). Slain at Frog Lake massacre, 11 170.

 - Fairbanks, Charles Warren (b. 1852), of Indiana. Member of Joint High Commission, 6 135.
- Founded by Jacob Fairfield, John (1797-1847), governor of Maine. Restrained by General Winfield Scott, 13 203.
 - Fairmount. Lakes freighter, 10 556.
 - in Formosa, 11 281.
 - Fairy Queen. Steamer on Summerside and Pointe du Chêne route, 10 563.
 - Faith. Lake war vessel (1782), 10 488.

- Canadian artist, 12 602.
- Falconbridge, Sir William Glenholme (b. 1846), chief justice of King's bench of Ontario. On Gamey Corruption Commission, 17 183.
- Falconio, Diomède (b. 1842), archbishop of Acerenza. Apostolic delegate to Canada (1899-1902), 11 111.
- Falkland, Lucius Bentinck Cary, tenth Viscount (1803-84), lieutenant-governor of Nova Scotia (1840-46). On position of Indians, 5 358; offers Joseph Howe a seat on executive council, 14 448; Howe's attacks on, 13 291; favours a school assessment law, 14 523; recalled, 13 293; sketch of, 290-1.
- Family Compact. Associated with Chartered Bank of Upper Canada, 4 614-15; antagonism against, 3 338; opposition strengthened by Mackenzie's return to assembly, 339; its excesses, 341; incensed at Mackenzie's reception at Colonial Office, 345-6; its influence on Colborne, 348; its capacity for government, 379-80; attacks Durham's Report, 4 405; favours federation rather than union, 406, 410; its struggle with Sydenham, 412-13.
- Fancamp, Baron de. One of promoters of a company for founding of Montreal, 2 411.
- Faneuil, Peter. Signs presentment of grand jury of Quebec (1764), 15 128; member of a New England family, 129.
 Fanning, Edmund (1737-1818). Lieutenant-international and the statement of the s
- governor of Prince Edward Island, 13 349; ambiguous position of, 349; his successful administration, 352; sketch, 352-3.
- Faraud, Henri Joseph (1823-90), Vicar-apostolic of Athabaska-Mackenzie (1864-90). Joins mission in the West, 11 134; begs that he may not be recalled, 136; founds Lake Athabaska mission, 136; vicar-apostolic, 147-8; his work at Peace River, 166; death of, 174.
- Faribault, Minnesota. Named after French- Ferland, Jean Baptiste Antoine (1805-65). His Canadian colonist, 15 77.
- Faries, Hugh. Brings supplies for Simon Fraser to New Caledonia, 21 56. Farmers' Bank. Founded (1835), 4 630; its
- failure, 10 648.
- Farguhar, Colonel. United States boundary survey commissioner, 8 877.
- Farrell, (1820-73). Roman Catholic John
- bishop of Hamilton (1856-73), 11 64. Farrington, Harvey. Establishes first cheese factory in Canada (1863), 7 660, 18 566.
- Farris, Mrs J. W. de B. Member of Senate of University of British Columbia, 22 442.
- Fauchois, Michel. Sculptor of the Little Seminary of Quebec, 16 382.
- Fauquier, Frederick Dawson (1817-81). First Anglican bishop of Algoma (1873-81), 11 226.
- Quadra's ship in expedition of 1779, Favorita. 21 22.

Vessel on which Hugh Allan Favourite. emigrated to Canada, 10 602.

F. B. Head. Trent steamboat, 10 499.

- Falardeau, Antoine Sébastien (b. 1822). French- Fearon, James. Principal of Halifax Institution for the Deaf, 14 534.
 - Featherstonhaugh, George William (d. 1866). Surveys Maine boundary, 8 813.
 - Fechter, Charles Albert (1824-79), actor. Anecdote of his appearance in Toronto (1868), 12 658.
 - Federal Bank. Established (1874), 10 638; suspension, bankruptcy, and wind-up, 638, 643.
 - Federated Association of Letter Carriers, 9 316-317, 321.
 - Federation of Textile Workers of Canada, 9 316, 321.
 - Felice. Sailed by Meares under Portuguese flag, 21 33-4, 36, 37.
 - Felicidad. Ship of Spanish expedition to North Pacific (1775), 21 21.
 - Felicity. Lake war vessel (1782), 10 488.
 - Sails with Ross on Franklin search Felix. expedition, 5 301.
 - Fell. Sloop in which Carleton withdrew to Quebec, 3 83.
 - Feller, Henrietta (c. 1808-68). Founder of Grande Ligne Mission, 11 372-3.
 - Felt Makers' Company. Renewal of Hudson's Bay Company charter opposed by, 1 188.
 - Fénelon, François de Salignac de (d. c. 1678), Sulpician. His missionary work at Kenté, 1 85, 86.
 - Fenety, George Edward (1812-1899). His Life of Joseph Howe, 12 510.
 - Fenian Raids. Projected on New Brunswick, 7 420, 14 415-16; on Canada (1866), 7 406-412; projected on Manitoba, 424, 11 158-9; incidents of the 'campaign,' 19 101-2; ser-vices of Métis accepted in repelling, 6 43, 11 159. See also under Defence.
 - Fenn, John. Original member of Hudson's Bay Company, 1 166. Fergus, Patrick. Member of council of Prince
 - Edward Island, 13 345.
- Fargues, Peter. Signs Quebec traders' petition Fergusson, Adam. Imports live stock to Upper (1770), 15 140.
 - literary works, 12 456-7; relieves victims of typhus epidemic, 11 96; on origins of French Canadians, 15 61; sketch of, 12 456.
 - Ferland, Joseph Ange Albert (b. 1872). French-Canadian poet, 12 471.
 - Fernandez, Francis, of the Azores. Exploring privileges conferred on, 1 24.
 - Fernandez, João. Exploring privileges granted to, 1 24.
 - Fernow, Bernard Edouard (b. 1851). On forest survey of Nova Scotia, 14 621; on rate of growth of red spruce, 624.
 - Ferrelo, Bartolome. Explores North Pacific coast (1543), 8 846, 21 15.
 Ferrier, James (d. 1888). Member of Council
 - of Public Instruction of Quebec, 16 491.
 - Fessenden, Reginald Aubrey (b. 1866). American representative on Niagara Falls Power Commission, 18 477.

 - Feudalism. See Seigneurial System. Fidalgo, Salvador. Spanish commander at Nootka, 21 50.

- Fielding, William Stevens (b. 1848), minister of Finance (1896-1911). Provincial secretary of Nova Scotia, 14 390; his resolutions on repeal, 13 390-1; obtains a mandate on repeal, 14 392; on understanding on tariffs with Maritime Provinces at Confederation, 6 79; supports commercial union at inter-provincial conference of 1887, 110; Dominion minister of Finance, 131, 7 514; his budget Fisher, Sydney Arthur (b. 1850). Minister of speech of 1897, 6 132; and British prefer-Agriculture (1896-1911), 6 131; his civil ence, 133, 14 396; negotiates commercial service reforms, 164. treaty with France, 9 237; makes conces- Fisheries. Special Articles: Atlantic Fisheries sions to Canadian refiners, 214; negotiates agreement on Payne-Aldrich Treaty, 223; his reciprocity agreement with United States, 6 178; defends bounty system, 9 203.
- Fifty-eighth Regiment. At battle of the Plains, 1 298.
- Fillis, John. Brought under suspicion of disloyalty, 13 123.
- Filtmore, Millard (1800-74), president of United States (1850-53). His message to Congress on reciprocity, 5 241.
- Finance. See Public Finance.
- Findlay, William Thomas (b. 1854). Minister of Agriculture of Alberta, 19 275.
- Finlanders, immigrants in Alberta, 10 180.
- Finlay, Hugh (d. 1801). Member of first executive council of Lower Canada, 3 141; deputy postmaster for Canada, 4 731.
- Finlay, James. Winters on the Saskatchewan, 1 144; one of first British traders to enter West, 4 643.
- Finlay, John. Explores Finlay River, 4 690.
- Finlayson, Duncan (d. c. 1861), governor of Red River. Connives at illicit trading, 19 54.
- Roderick (1818-92). At Fort Finlayson, McLoughlin, 21 67; on expedition to the Stikine, 69; in charge at Fort Camosun (Victoria), 78 and n.; his treatment of the natives, 87-8; on council of Vancouver Island, 103; encourages farming and horti-
- culture, 22 528; sketch of, 21 103-4. Finnie, John T. (b. 1847). Introduces bill for free education in Quebec legislature, 16 501.
- Finucane, Bryan (d. 1785), chief justice of Nova Scotia (1778-85). Inquires into loyalist grievances at St John, 13 151, 234.
- Fire ships and rafts. Employed by defenders of Quebec (1759), 1 283-4.
- Fisgard, H.M.S. At Victoria, 21 88-9.
- Fish Creek. Middleton's engagement at, in North-West Rebellion, 6 103, 11 170.
- Fish. Hamilton (1808-93), American secretary of state. Commissioner in arranging Treaty of Washington, 6 47; on Alaska boundary, 8 930-1; and Canadian encroachment on the Stikine, 931; negotiates Brown-Fish draft treaty, 9 131; 8 876.
- Captain of the Walk-in-the-Water, Fish, Job. 10 501.
- Fisher, Ambrose, Indian trader. Sketch of, 19
- Fisher, Andrew (b. 1862), prime minister of Australia (1908-9). And the Declaration of London, 6 194; and colonial consent to conventions affecting Dominions, 197.

Fisher, Charles (1808-80). Premier of New

Brunswick (1851-56, 1857-61), 13 208; at Quebec Conference, 14 411, 415; on cost of lumbering in 1825, 613; on forest conservation, 615-16.

- Fisher, Henry. Superintendent of Education for New Brunswick, 14 552.
- Fisher, James. First loyalist settler in Hem-mingford, 15 156.
- of Canada, 14 561-93; of Quebec, 16 555-67; of Ontario, 18 603-9; of British Columbia, 22 445-83.

New France: precede the fur trade, 1 26, 2 447; cod and whale excluded in charter to Company of New France, 454; reserved for French private enterprise, 465; encouraged by Talon, 474, 15 38; number of New England fishing boats on coasts of Acadia (1700), 13 61; number of vessels employed in, on St Lawrence (1735), 2 509; 16 555-6.

General: Fish families of Canada, 9 81; geological conditions, 72, 73; chief commercial fish, 90-1; undeveloped at Confederation, 105; growth (1869-78), 120-1; table summarizing commercial negotiations with United States (1854-1911), facing 126; as a lever in trade negotiations, 126-7; clauses of Washington Treaty abrogated, 157; strict enforcement of Convention of 1818 causes retaliation, 157-8; the Joint High Commission appointed, 158; failure of Tupper negotiations, 159; a modus vivendi, 159; threatened termination of transit in bond through United States, 162; Dominion encouragement of deep-sea, 183; friction with United States over poaching on Pacific, 219; depleted by over-fishing and poaching, 120, 219; fishing in boundary waters, 219; decrease in fishermen employed and increased value of catch, 250; activities of department, 250; conflict of jurisdiction, 250-1; controlled in lakes of Ontario and Manitoba by American companies, 251; fishing grounds, number of men employed, capital invested, and annual production, 284; differences in occupational conditions, 284; Atlantic fishing grounds, 14 561-2; methods and earnings of pioneer sea fishermen, 562-3; beginnings of inshore fishing, 563-5; successful venture of Jersey merchants, 565, 16 556-7; effect of loyalist settlement on, 14 566; beginning of modern deep-sea fishing, 566 ; inshore fishery, 567-8 ; deep-sea fishery, 568-9; statistics of growth (1870-1910), 569-70; account of various fisheries, 570-89; cause of recent stagnation, 589; increasing consumption in home markets of smoked fish, 590; inauguration of fast transportation services, 590; gasoline engine introduced, 590; present position and prospects of steam-trawling, 591-2; safeguard of climate against depletion, 592-3.

Quebec, 16 555-67; farmers on St Lawrence engaged in fishing, 517; fish of the

province, 557-9; government organization and protection, 559-61; important decision on fishing rights, 560; values of principal fish caught and number of men employed (1911), 561; inland and sporting, 561-7; the interlacing river systems, 563-4; causes of deterioration, 563, 565, 567; expenditures of Laurentian Club (1910), 566; revenue from fish and game privileges, 15 234.

New Brunswick : their industrial development, 13 182, 183.

Ontario, 18 603-9; commercial fishes, 603-7; 'salmon' of Rideau Lakes, 603; decrease in supply, 603-5; conflict of opinion on decrease of supply, 606; increases in annual value, 606-7; men employed and capital invested, 607; sporting fishes, 607-8; revenue from non-resident angler, 607.

Prairie Provinces, 20 326, 600-1. British Columbia, 22 445-83; relation of physical characteristics to, 445-6; early fishing in Alaskan waters, 447; legislation, 447-62; federal and provincial powers, 448-9, 454, 460-1; province's contribution to Dominion revenue and its proportion to the whole, 454-5; dissatisfaction with centralized control, 457-8; influx of Japanese: inducements offered to white fishermen, 459-460; progress (1896-1912), 9 251-2; future of deep-sea fisheries, 22 461-2. Total catch in the Yukon (1908), 619; of

North-West Territories, their weight and value, 653-4.

Alabone: of British Columbia, 482. Fishes. Bass: in Ontario, 18 608. Carp: increased catch and rise into favour in Ontario, 606. Clams: value of, in Atlantic (1910), 14 588; of British Columbia, 22 482. Cod: excluded in charter to Company of New France, 2 454; methods and earnings of pioneer fishers of Banks, 14 562-3; of New France, 16 555-6; importance, duration of season, and productive areas in Atlantic, 570-1; artificial fish-drier, 571-2; 14 markets for dried product, 572; value of catch (1910), 572; mode of curing and fishing, and yield (1911) in Quebec, 16 557-558; black cod of British Columbia, 22 473-4. Crabs: of British Columbia, 22 480. Flounders: of British Columbia, 470. Gaspereaux : catch and its value in Atlantic (1910), 14 578. Hake, haddock, and pollock : mode of fishing and curing, and value of catch in Atlantic (1910), 572-3. Halibut: its increasing value, 573-4; worth of catch in Atlantic (1910), 574; growth in British Columbia, 9 251-2, 22 469-70. Herring: in the Atlantic, 14 574-5; drift-net fishing, 575; value of catch (1910), 575; industry undeveloped, 575-6; in Quebec, 16 559; lake, value of catch in Ontario (1912), 18 606; in British Columbia, 22 471-2; de-veloped by Japanese, 9 252. Lobster: in the Atlantic, 14 582-5; canning industry, 9 121, 251, 14 583; regulations, 584-5; of British Columbia, 22 479-80. Mackerel: its habits, methods of capture and curing in the Atlantic, 14 579-81; fluctuating value

of catch, 581; in Quebec, 16 559. Maskinonge : its favourite haunts in Ontario, 18 608-9. Oulachan: in British Columbia, 22 470-1. Oyster : difference between Canadian and European oyster, 14 585-6; beds of Eastern Canada, 586; declining catches with increasing values, 586; causes of depletion, 586-7; preventive regulations, 587; leasing of areas for artificial cultivation, 587; industry hampered by conflict of jurisdiction, 9 251, 14 587; of British Columbia, 22 481-2; province assumes sole right to lease areas of foreshore, 461. Pickerel and pike : value of catch in Ontario (1912), 18 606. Pilchard and anchovy : in British Columbia, 22 473. Prawns: of British Columbia, 480-1. Salmon: leads in value, 9 252; areas of productiveness, catch, and its value in the Atlantic, 14 581-2; value of sea fishery in Quebec, 16 559; rivers of province, 561-3; report on their wanton destruction in Ontario (1869), 18 603-4; British Columbia differs from Atlantic salmon, 22 462-3; five species of Oncorhyncus, 463-6; life-history, 466-7; salmon-canning industry, 467-8; value of canning pack (1911, 1912), 463; legislation and regulation, 449-62; hatcheries, 455; proposed understanding with State of Washington on depletion in Fraser River, 455-6, 457. Sardine: mode of fishing in Atlantic, 14 576-7; transference of canneries to United States ports, 577; value of catch, 577. Sea-cows : regulation of 1770 in Prince Edward Island, 13 345. Seal Hunting: at Magdalen Islands, 14 589; in British Columbia, 22 477-8. Shad: value of catch (1910) and its gradual decline, 14 578. Smelt: mode of fishing and value of catch in Atlantic, 578-9; of British Columbia, 22 473. Sturgeon: their former abundance and decline in Ontario, 18 604, 606; in British Columbia, 22 472. Trout: (Great Lake) fall in yield through over-fishing, 9 120; yield in Ontario (1912) and value as a sporting fish, 18 605; hatcheries constructed, 605-6; trolling in Lake Nipigon and Rideau Lakes, 607-8; (Brook) best fishing rivers, 607; in provincial waters of British Columbia, 22 478-9. Whale: formerly prosecuted from Shelburne, N.S., 13 238; species found in North Pacific. their commercial values and methods employed, 22 474-5; imported as meat into Japan, 476; threatened extermination, 476. Whitefish : fall in yield, 9 120, 18 603 ; used as manure, 604; a great haul at Wellington Beach, 604; improved catch in recent years, 605; its food qualities, 22 652-3. See Bering Sea Dispute; North Atlantic Coast Fishery Disputes.

- Fitz-Clarence, Amelia, Viscountess Falkland. 13 290.
- Fitzgerald, Lord Edward (1763-98). Follows the trail from Niagara to Detroit, 1 108.
- Fitzgerald, Edward. Writes immigration pamphlets descriptive of North-West, 19 172.
- Fitzgerald, James E. Attacks grant of Vancouver Island to Hudson's Bay Company, 21 81.

- Fitzgerald, Father. Missionary priest at Char- Flynn, Edmund James (b. 1847), premier of lottetown (1823), 11 73.
- Fitzgibbon, James (1780-1863). At battle of Beaver Dam, 3 242-3; defeats rebels at Montgomery's Tavern, 366; strength of his Fond du Lac. Dulhut arranges an Indian force, 7 387.
- Fitzgibbon, Mary Agnes. Her Life of James Fonte, Bartolomede de. Claims to have sailed Fitzgibbon, 12 508.
- Fitzherbert, Alleyne, Baron St Helens (1753-1839), British ambassador at Madrid. Negotiates on Nootka dispute, 21 44-5.
- Fitzjames, James. Captain of H.M.S. Erebus, 5 297.
- Fitzpatrick, Sir Charles (b. 1853), chief justice of Canada. Solicitor-general, 6131; member of The Hague Tribunal, 8 708.
- Fitzroy, Sir Charles Augustus (1796-1858), lieutenant-governor of Prince Edward Island (1837-41). Recommends purchase of Lennox Island as an Indian reserve, 5 361.
- Five Nations. See Iroquois.
- Flathead. Post established by David Thompson at, 21 58.
- Flax and Hemp. Cultivation of encouraged by Talon, 2 474; and by Louis XIV, 491; yield of (1734, 1743, 1755), 15 55; Governor Murray suggests its cultivation, 4 525; production of (1768), 527; encouragement given to raising of, 7 663; flax-growing introduced in West by Mennonites, 20 296; flax favourite first crop of American settlers, 317.
- Fléché, Jessé. Accompanies Poutrincourt to Acadia (1610), 2 381; baptizes Indians, 382; baptisms condemned, 383.
- Fleming, A. M., of Chatham, Canadian artist, 12 623. Ontario.
- Fleming, John (1786-1832). Author of 'An Ode on the Birthday of King George III,' 12 567.
- Fleming, Mrs May Agnes (1840-80). English-Canadian novelist, 12 548. Fleming, Peter, civil engineer. Proposes rail-
- way from Montreal to western boundary of Canada, 10 393.
- Fleming, Sir Sandford (1827-1915). Surveys for Intercolonial Railway, 10 417; chooses the northern route, 6 31; his overland journey to the Pacific, 12 517.
- Flemish Bastard. Iroquois chief, 1 71.
- Flemming, James Kidd (b. 1868), premier of New Brunswick (1911-14). His election successes in 1912, 14 431; and railway construction, 431; on overcutting of forests, 620.
- Fletcher, of Dundas. Petitions to raise a Roman Catholic corps in Scotland (Glengarry Fencibles), 17 67.
- Flores, Antonio, pilot to Martin d'Aguilar. Dies from exposure, 21 17.
- Florida. Italian Lloyd steamer which rammed
- and sank the *Republic*, **10** 610. Florida Blanca, Jose Moñino (1729-1808), Spanish statesman. His claims in the North Pacific, 21 44; and the 'Nootka' affair, 45, 46-7.

Florida Blanca, Treaty of, 8 843.

Flumerfelt, Alfred Cornelius (b. 1856). Member of Forestry Commission of British Columbia (1909), 22 496.

- Quebec (1896-97). Joins Chapleau's ad-
- peace at, 1 105.
- from Atlantic to Pacific through a chain of lakes and rivers, 21 18-19.
- Forant, Isaac Louis de (d. 1740). Governor at Louisbourg (1739-40), 1 210.
- Forbes, Elizabeth A. (b. 1859). Figure painter, 12 626.
- Forbes, John (1710-59), British military officer. Changes name of Fort Duquesne to 'Pitts-bourgh,' 1 268.
- Forbes, John Colin (b. 1846). Canadian por-
- trait painter, 12 629-30. Forbes, John M. A director of Great Western Railway, 10 395.
- Forbin-Janson, Charles Auguste de (1785-1844), bishop of Nancy. Preaches first retreat to clergy since the Conquest (1841), 11 97.
- Ford, Harriet. Canadian artist, 12 627.
- Fordonian. Lakes freighter, 10 557.
- Forest, Charles. Instructor in Indian school at Châteauguay, 5 347.
- Forests and Timber. Special Articles: Re-sources of Quebec, 16 533-51; of Maritime Provinces, 14 597-634; of Ontario, 18 585-599; of British Columbia, 22 487-521. General: British preference on Canadian, 4 568-9; readjustment of duties on foreign timber, 569; protests against reduction of preference and Stanley's replies, 5 201-3; influence of lumber industry on social life, 4 588; effect of geological conditions on lumbering, 9 72-4; prospects and resources at Confederation, 99, 105; increase in demand and prices paid, 255; effect of making manufacture of pulp a condition in timber licences, 255-6; industry outside the labour movement, 285; the case of Caldwell v. McLaren, involving right of timber floating, 6 96-7; extent of resources, 9 285.

Quebec: extent of timber lands, 16 531-2; value and revenue of privately owned forests and maple sugaries, 532; area of timber limits, 532; exports to West Indies (1729), 15 55; reservation of oak for navy, 16 533-4; first timber licences and their abuse, 534; early leases and their conditions, 534; auctioning of leases begun (1868), 534; area and value of leases (1867-1906), 534-5; privilege of cutting abolished on settlers' farms, 15 208; mode of leasing, 231-2; lease in aid of construction of National Transcontinental Railway, 16 553; ground rents and stumpage dues, 535-6; prohibition of export of unmanufactured timber, 537, 543; restrictions on cut, 537; the several log rules, 537; total revenue (1867-1911), 538; area of crown timber reserve, 538; potentialities of timber resources, 538; stand of pine, 538; relation of annual cut to natural growth, 538-9; statistics of produc-tion (1912), 539-40; value and extent of crown timber, 540; unexploited regions,

540-1; forestry reserves and their extent, 541; province's primacy in, 541; unexploited areas and their estimated productiveness, 543-4; water-power potentialities, 544; statistics of employment, 545; varieties of timber on private woodlands, 545-6; improvident management, 546; danger of exhaustion, 546-7; conservation measures, 547-8; proposed reforestation of uncultivated lands, 548; rapidity of second growth, 548; fire and its causes, 548-9; fire protection, 549-50; damage done by insects, 550; Provincial Forestry Service, 550-1.

New Brunswick : character of forests, 597-8; first timber-laden ship crosses Atlantic (1700), **13** 60; dispute over reserva-tion of white pine, 175-6; proposal to re-strict cut to those holding licence from lieutenant-governor, 194; history and progress of timber trade, 14 598-604; value of stave exports (1821), 633; first steam sawmill built at St John (1822), 13 195; riots on the Miramichi, 194-5; table of square timber statistics (1821-1900), 14 601; used in shipbuilding, 602; early history of sawmilling industry, 602-4; first deal sawn (1819) and first shipment to England (1822), 603; total value of forest products (1910), 614; amount and value of lumber, lath, and shingles (1910), 614; different species of lumber and number of board feet cut (1910), 615; need for conservation, 615-16; a period of reckless destruction, 617; administration, 617-18; conditions of lease on crown lands, 493; points of difference from forest products of Nova Scotia, 629; pulpwood production and its value (1909), 631; object in prohibiting export of pulpwood, 632; shingles and lath statistics (1910), 633; statistics of stumpage on crown lands and transatlantic shipments (1906-11), 618; stumpage collections (1911), 618; estimated cut of province (1911), 618; Miramichi fire and subsequent second growths, 618-19; soil impoverishment through forest fires, 619; fire protection, 619; proposed forestry commission, 619-20; prevention of over-cutting, 620; conifers, 624-7; hardwoods, 613-14, 627-9. Masting : masts first cut for French navy, 13 60, 14 599; for British navy, 13 139, 14 599; mast-cutters threatened by Indians, 13 139; methods employed, 14 599-600; size and value of timbers, 600-1; terms of a contract cited, 600 and n. : reservations. 616-17; friction caused by reservations, 13 175-6. Lumbering: its cost in 1825, 14 613; the camps, 604-5; evolution of modern camp, 605-6; preliminary survey and 'cruise,' 606-7; auctioning of leases, lease renewals, and stumpage charges, 607; wood operations, 607-12; cost of yarding, hauling, and driving, 608-10; steam loghauler, 609-10; a log-driving company and its methods, 611-12; approaching demand for steam haulage, 612-13; growth of lumber industry, 13 182-3.

Nova Scotia: early development of timber industry, 13 254-5; leasing conditions on crown lands, 14 475; lumber, lath, and shingles production (1910), 614; total value of forest products (1910), 614; total value cut (1910), 615; forest survey, 621-4; forest areas and their divisions, 623; lumber cut and supply, 623; rate of growth of spruce, 623-4; acreage of timber lands belonging to crown (1913), 624; differ from those of New Brunswick, 629; chief commercial species, 629-30; pulpwood production and value (1909), 631; shingles and lath production (1910), 633; timber resources of Cape Breton, 623, 629.

Prince Edward Island: lumber, lath, and shingles production (1910), 614; total value of forest products, 614; species of lumber and board feet cut, 615; statistics of shingles and lath industries, 633.

Minor Forest Industries of Maritime Provinces: maple sugar, 630; naval stores, 630-1; pulpwood production and value (1909), 631; spoolwood, 632; shingles and lath, 632-3; cooperage, 633-4; tan bark and tannin extracts, 634; Canada balsam, 634.

Ontario, 18 585-99; as a revenue producer, 585-6; lumber cut and value (1910), 586; revenues of Prussia compared with Ontario, 586; forest area and its distribution, 586-9; depletion of original forests, 589; regulations before Confederation, 589-93; reservations during French régime and for British navy, 589; licence system introduced (1826), 589; square timber trade, 590-1; effect on lumbering of land grant abuses, 590; Crown Timber Act of 1849, 591; sawn timber trade, 591; development of licence system, 591-2; fraudulent exploitation, 592; a shortsighted forest policy, 592; denudation of best pine lands, 592-3; preservation since Confederation, 593-8; Ontario Tree Planting Act (1883), 593; Arbour Day, 594; fire-ranging system introduced (1878), 594; recent legislation, 595; national parks, 595; commission of 1897, 595-6; perma-nent reserves created, 596; reforestation of waste lands, 597; power to exempt woodlands from taxation, 597; faculty of forestry established, 598; advance in rates, ground rents, and dues, 598; prohibition of export of unmanufactured timber, 598; conditions of sales, 598; total land area, acreages alienated, under licence, and unlicensed, 598; present stand of pine, 598; pulpwood resources, 598-9; ravages by fire, 599; revenue for 1911, **17** 217.

Prairie Provinces: forest reserves and forest areas, 20 325-6, 557, 601.

British Columbia, 22 487-521; extent of timbered water-front, 487; precipitation, 487; rate of tree growth in moist sections, 487-8; areas east of the Cascades, 488; favourably situated for transportation, 488; qualities of Douglas fir, 488-90; its average yield per acre, 520; red cedar, 490-1; alienation of resources in other countries, 491-2; timber leases, 492-3; timber lands thrown open, 494-5; reversal of policy and

creation of reserve, 495; revenue (1901-13), Fort Beauharnois, on Lake Pepin, Mississippi 495; Forestry Commission and its recommendations (1909), 495-502; abolition of time-limit in timber leases, 496-7; fire prevention, 497-9; Forest Protection Fund created, 500-1; its financial statement (1913), 503; conservation, 501-2; forest revenue (1912, 1913), 503; private timber areas, 503-4; leasehold timber lands, 504-5; licensed timber lands, 505-6; timber lands hitherto reserved, 506-7; railway belt timber land, 507-8; acreage of timber lands and total stand of merchantable timber, 508; comparison of United States and Canada as forest countries, 509; their potentialities, 509; account of saw-milling industry, 509-12; statistics of cut and rail shipments (1909-12), 511; lumbering conditions compared with other parts of Canada, 9 285; lumber cut compared with Western States, 22 511-12; 'dumping' of inferior grades, 512; pulp industry, 505, 513-15; Panama Canal and lumber trade, 515-18; forests and their future value as community wealth, 518-19; forests and future reafforestation, 519; protection and preservation of supply, 520-1. Forget, Amédée Emmanuel (b. 1847), first

- lieutenant-governor of Saskatchewan (1905-10). Clerk to North-West Council, 19 200; lieutenant-governor, 6 156; calls on Walter Scott to form administration, 19 270. Forget, Antoine (1672-1749). Teacher in St
- Sulpice schools, Montreal, 16 338, 384.
- Forget-Dépatis. Rector of college of St Boniface, 20 421.
- Forget-Duverger, François. Sells mission property on Mississippi owned by Quebec Seminary, 11 15.
- Forrester, Alexander. Principal of normal school at Truro, 14 523; superintendent of education of Nova Scotia, 13 295.
- Forster, John Wycliffe Lowes (b. 1850). Portrait painter, 12 629.
- Forster, Captain, 8th Regiment. His capture of the Cedars, 3 97-8.
- Forsyth, Charles Codrington. Sent on Franklin search expedition (1850), 5 301. Forsyth, George, of Montreal. On proportion
- of immigrants passing through Canada to United States, 4 579.
- Forsyth, Richardson and Co. Interested in proposed Canada Banking Company, 4 604.
- Fort Abitibi. Founded (1686), 8 900.
- Fort à la Corne (St Louis, or des Prairies). Constructed (1753), 8 900; its location, 1 144, 145; Anthony Hendry entertained at, 198; visited by Alexander Henry, 4 647.
- Fort Albany, at mouth of Albany River, west coast of James Bay. Captured by d'Iber-ville (1686), 8 881; retaken by English (1693), 1 182-3, 8 884; only post held by Hudson's Bay Company after Treaty of Ryswick, 1 189.
- Fort Albert. See Victoria. Fort Babine. Hudson's Bay Company post on Babine Lake, northern British Columbia, 21 127 n.

- River. French trading-post built (1727), 1 117.
- Fort Beauséjour. See Fort Cumberland.
- Fort Boise. Founded (1835), 21 70.
- Fort Bourbon. French post constructed on Cedar Lake, 1 134; 8 900, 11 118; La Vérendrye purposes wintering at, 1 137; site of, 144; reached by Thomas Curry, 4 643.
- Fort Bourbon, on Hayes River, Hudson Bay. Founded by Radisson (1682), 1 174-5, 8 880. See also York Factory.
- Fort Bull, between Albany and Oswego. Destruction of (1756), 1 251.
- Fort Camanistigoyan, at entrance to Lake Nipigon. Built by La Tourette (1678), 1 105.
- Fort Camosun (Victoria). Founded by James Douglas, 21 76; origin of the name, 76 n.; name changed to Fort Albert, and afterwards to Fort Victoria, 78. See also Victoria.
- Fort Carleton, on Deer Island, eastern end of Lake Ontario, 4 532.
- Fort Carlton, Hudson's Bay Company post on North Saskatchewan. Indian treaty signed at (1875), 7 597.
- Fort Charles, on Rupert River, James Bay. Founded by Groseilliers and Gillam (1668), 1 163, 8 880; first Hudson's Bay Company expedition at, 1 170-1; captured by d'Iberville, 178-9, 8 881.
- Fort Chartres. Last post held by French east of Mississippi, 3 58, 69.
- Fort Chimo, in Northern Ungava. Construction of (1827), 8 915.
- Fort Chipewyan, North-West Company's post on Lake Athabaska, near mouth of Athabaska River. Founded by Peter Pond (1778), **4** 651; Alexander Mackenzie at, 652, 673, 678; Sir John Franklin sets forth from (1820), 680; prize won at Philadelphia for grain grown at (1876), 20 587.
- Fort Churchill. See Fort Prince of Wales. Fort Colvile. Hudson's Bay Company post on upper Columbia, 21 70.
- Fort Confidence, Hudson's Bay Company post on Great Bear Lake. Built by Simpson and Dease, 4 689; Richardson winters at, 5 299.
- Fort Connolly, on Bear Lake, at head of Skeena River. Built by James Douglas (1826), 4 690.
- Fort Cowlitz. Founded (1837), 21 70.
- Fort Crèvecœur, on the Illinois River. La Salle journeys to Fort Frontenac from, 1 102.
- Fort Cudahy. Hudson's Bay Company post at mouth of Fortymile River, Yukon Territory, 22 606.
- Fort Cumberland. Situated on disputed territory on north bank of Missiquash River, 1 239, 245; captured by British (1755), 244, 13 89-90; Acadians assembled at, prior to deportation, 95, 97; submission of Acadians at accepted, 114; 'rebel' attack on (1776), 135, 217-18.
- Fort Daer. Established by Miles Macdonell at Pembina (1812), 19 22, 24.

- Fort Dauphin, on Lake Dauphin, Manitoba. Fort George, at confluence of Fraser and Constructed (1741), 1 134; rebuilt, 136.
- Fort Dearborn (Chicago). Its garrison mas-sacred by Indians, 3 225.
- Fort des Français, near forks of the Kenogami and Albany. Built by La Tourette (1685), Fort George Cañon, Fraser River. Simon 1 105. Fraser's descent of, 4 658.
- Fort des Prairies. See Fort à la Corne. Fort Douglas, on Red River, below mouth of Assiniboine. Built by John McLeod, 19 34, 35; surrendered to Cuthbert Grant, 37; recaptured by Miles Macdonell, 40-1; first missionaries arrive at, 11 122.
- Fort Dunvegan, Peace River. Crops raised at (1809-10), 20 587.
- Fort Duquesne (Pittsburg). Occupied by French (1753), 1 236, 237, 239; Braddock's defeat at, 240-2; its effect on British colonies, 13 89-90; abandoned by French, 1 268;
- name changed to 'Pittsbourgh,' 268. Fort Durham, at Taku Inlet, on the Stikine. Hudson's Bay Company post, 21 69.
- Fort Edmonton. See Edmonton.
- Fort Edward, on Hudson River, Washington County, New York. Webb's indecision at, 1 258, 259.
- Fort Ellice, in Marquette County, Manitoba. Anglican mission established at (1862), 11 228.
- Fort Enterprise. Built by Sir John Franklin at Winter Lake, Yellowknife River, 4 680; Franklin expedition reaches, 681, 682, 683.
- Fort Erie, on Niagara River, opposite Buffalo. Captured by Jacob Brown, 3 255; unsuccessful British siege of, 259-60; heavy per-centage of British losses at, 260; Fenian occupation of, 7 408-9. Fort Essington. Founded as an intermediate
- station on coast between Fort Simpson and Fort McLoughlin, 21 67.
- Fort Frances, on Rainy River. Sir George Simpson's ceremonial meeting with Indians at (1841), 5 319. See also Glenlyon House.
- Fort Frances Lock, Rainy Lake. begun and abandoned, 10 530. Construction
- Constructed Fort Franklin, Great Bear Lake. by Sir John Franklin (1825), 4 683, 684.
- Fort Fraser (Fort Natleh), near outlet of Fraser Lake, British Columbia. North-West Company post founded by Simon Fraser (1806), 4 657, 8 849, 21 55.
- Fort Frederick, at mouth of St John River. Its construction, 13 128; raided by American marauders, 134.
- Fort Frontenac. Built at Cataraqui (Kings-ton), 1673, 1 86, 2 349; dismantled and abandoned, 360 n.; re-established, 360; captured by Bradstreet, 1 268. See also Cataraqui ; Kingston.
- Fort Garry, at junction of Red and Assiniboine Rivers. Seat of government of Red River Colony, 6 32, 20 284; rebuilt of stone, 19 53; early postal services at, 7 630; occupied by Riel, 634; forces of Schultz imprisoned in, 36.
- Fort George, at mouth of Oswego River, 1 252-253; captured by Americans (1813), 3 239-240; investment of, 243; American abandonment of, 251.

VOL. XXIII

- Nechaco Rivers. Built by Simon Fraser, 4 658, 21 56, 246.
- Fort George, Astoria. Its disputed ownership, 8 855. See Astoria.
- Fort Gibraltar. North-West Company's trading-post at north-west angle of junction of Red and Assiniboine Rivers, 19 22; Duncan Cameron's hospitality at, 32; arrest of Cameron at, 36; dismantled, 36. Fort Good Hope. Hudson's Bay Company
- post situated below ramparts of Mackenzie River, 5 306.
- Fort Halkett, Hudson's Bay Company post on branch of Liard River. Robert Campbell's Robert Campbell's journey from, 5 307, 22 605.
- Fort Hall. Founded (1834), 21 70.
- Fort Hayes (Moose), on Hudson Bay. Cap-
- tured by d'Iberville, 1 178, 8 881. Fort Hope. Hudson's Bay Company post on Fraser River, 21 127 n.; first headquarters of government of mainland colony of British Columbia, 149 n.
- Fort Howe. Constructed at mouth of St John, 13 137-8; arrival of loyalist vanguard at, 142; treaty of peace with Indians signed at, 138.
- Fort Jemseg, at the mouth of the Jemseg River. Villebon organizes war parties of Indians at. 13 56.
- Fort Kootanae, on Windermere Lake, British Columbia. Built by David Thompson, 4 666. See also Kootenay House.
- Fort Kootenae Falls. Constructed by North-West Company (1808), 8 850.
- Fort la Jonquière. Disputed location of, 1 139, 140, 146; **11** 118.
- Fort La Maune. Its location, 8 903-4.
- Fort Langley, Hudson's Bay Company post on lower Fraser River. Built (1827), 21 67; inauguration of colony of British Columbia made at, 149-50.
- Fort l'Arbre Croche, on eastern shore of Lake Michigan. Occupied by British, 3 58; abandoned, 64.
- Fort la Reine, on the Assiniboine. Constructed by La Vérendrye, 1 122, 134, 136; Saint-Pierre's courageous conduct at (1752), 142; burned by Indians, 11 118; reached by British traders, 4 643.
- Fort la Tourette, on the Ombabiha River. Constructed (1684), 1 105.
- Fort le Bœuf, Erie County, Penn. Occupied by British, 3 58; Indian attack on, and withdrawal of garrison, 64. Fort Liard, Hudson's Bay Company post on
- lower Fraser River. Wheat cultivation at, 20 586.
- Fort Ligonier, Bedford County, Penn. Indians repulsed at (1763), 3 64.
- Fort Lyman. Dieskau plans attack on (1755), 1 243.
- Fort McLeod, on McLeod Lake, British Columbia. North-West Company post founded by Simon Fraser, 21 55.
- Fort McLoughlin, Hudson's Bay Company post

on Millbank Sound, British Columbia. Fort Prince of Wales (Churchill). Constructed, Founded (1834), 21 67; 22 559.

- Fort McPherson, Hudson's Bay Company post on Peel River, North-West Territories. Constructed by John Bell (1840), 5 306.
- Fort Malden, near Amherstburg. Rebel attack on (1837), 3 367.
- Fort Maurepas, near mouth of Winnipeg River. Constructed (1734), 1 121, 8 900; rebuilt, 1 136; 138.
- Fort Meigs, at the Maumee Rapids. Built by Harrison, 3 220, 238.
- Fort Miami, on the Maumee. Occupied by British (1761), 3 58; surrendered to Indians (1763), 63.
- Fort Mistassini. French post founded before 1703, 8 900.
- Fort Moose. See Fort Hayes.
- Fort Nakasleh. See Fort St James.
- Fort Nascopee. Hudson's Bay Company post on Lake Petitsikapau. Built (1840), 8 915.
- Fort Natleh. See Fort Fraser.
- 'Fort Necessity.' Washington's surrender at, 1 237, 252.
- Fort Nelson. See York Factory.
- Fort Nez Percés (Walla Walla). Founded (1818), 21 70.
- Fort Nipawee, French post on the Saskat-chewan, 1 144; its location, 145; reached by James Finlay, 4 643.
- Fort Nisqually, Hudson's Bay Company post at head of Puget Sound. Founded (1834), 21 67.
- Fort Norman, Hudson's Bay Company post on Mackenzie River, west of Keith Bay on Great Bear Lake, 22 649; 4 683.
- Fort Okanagan. Founded (1811), 21 60.
- Fort Ontario (Oswego), 1 252.
- Fort Ouatanon, on the Wabash River. Occupied by British (1761), 3 58; surrendered to Indians, 63.
- Fort Paskoyac, on Pasquia or Saskatchewan River. Built by La Vérendrye, 1 139, 8 900, 11 118; its disputed location, 1 140, 144, 145-6.
- Fort Pelly-Banks, Hudson's Bay Company post. Built (1842), 22 605.
- Fort Phelypeaux, Bradore Bay, Labrador. Constructed by Courtemanche, 8 915.
- Fort Piscoutagany (or St Germain), on Abitibi River. Construction of (c. 1673), 8 900; its location, 903-4.
- Fort Pitt (Pittsburg). Occupied by British (1761), 3 58; successful defence of in Pontiac's War, 64; Bouquet's victorious march on, 69. See also Fort Duquesne.
- Fort Pitt, Hudson's Bay Company post on North Saskatchewan. Treaty with Indians signed at (1875), 7 597.
- Fort Pointe de Bois, on Red River, 1 122.
- Fort Pontchartrain (Detroit). Founded by Cadillac (1701), 1 107, 15 58.
- Fort Pontchartrain, near mouth of Eskimo River, 8 915.
- Fort Présentation. See Ogdensburg. Fort Presqu'Isle. In hands of British (1761), 3 58; surrendered to Indians in Pontiac's War, 64.

- 1 192; expeditions from in search of North-West Passage, 196, 197.
- Fort Providence, Hudson's Bay Company post on northern shore of Great Slave Lake. Sir John Franklin's expedition at (1820), 4 680.
- Fort Qu'Appelle. Indian treaty signed at (1874), 7 579.
- Fort Rae, Hudson's Bay Company post on Great Slave Lake, 22 650.
- Fort Reliance, Hudson's Bay Company post at eastern end of Great Slave Lake. Built by George Back (1833), 4 686.
- Fort Resolution. Hudson's Bay Company post on south-west shore of Great Slave Lake, 4 686.
- Fort Rouge. Constructed at mouth of the Assiniboine, 1 122.
- Fort Rouillé (Toronto). French post estab-
- Iished at, 2 375.
 Fort Rupert. Hudson's Bay Company post at north end of Vancouver Island, 21 93-6; first discovery of coal in Vancouver Island at (1835), 22 558; danger to miners from natives at, 21 122-3.
- Fort Ste Anne. See Fort Albany. Fort St Charles, Lake of the Woods. Built by La Vérendrye, 1 119, 11 117; Saint-Pierre at, 1 138; visited by Alexander Henry, 4 644.
- Fort St James, North-West Company post on Stuart Lake. Founded by Simon Fraser (1806), 4 657; 21 55.
- Fort St Joseph, at mouth of River Nashwaak. Constructed by Villebon (1692), 13 57; successful defence of, 58.
- Fort St Joseph, on St Joseph River, Michigan. Occupied by British (1761), 3 58; captured
- by Indians (1763), 63. Fort St Louis. See Fort à la Corne. Fort St Pierre, on Rainy Lake. B Built by La Jemeraye (1731), 1 119, 8 900.
- Fort Sandusky, on Lake Erie. Captured by Indians, 3 63.
- Fort Saskatchewan. Its importance in 1890, 19 170.
- Fort Schlosser, opposite Navy Island, on American side of Niagara River. Occupied by British (1761), 3 58; American outpost surprised at, 244; destroyed by Sir Phineas Riall, 252.
- Fort Selkirk. Hudson's Bay Company post constructed by Robert Campbell at junction of Pelly and Lewes Rivers, 5 311, 22 605; raided by Coast Indians, 5 311; returns from take seven years to reach market, 313; garrisoned by Canadian militia, 7 437.
- Fort Sheppard, Hudson's Bay Company post. Founded (1811), 21 127 n.
- Fort Simpson, Hudson's Bay Company post at mouth of Nass River. Constructed (1832), 21 67; change of site (1834), 67; wheat grown at, 20 586. Fort Smith, Hudson's Bay Company post on
- Slave River. Indian agency established at, 7 603.
- Fort Spokane, Washington. Founded (1811), 21 60.

- Fort Stanwix, on Mohawk River, near Lake Oneida. Treaty of, defining boundaries of Indian territory (1768), 3 69, 4 704, 709.
- Fort Stephenson, Sandusky River, now included in site of city of Fremont. British Foster, H. S. First president of Bedford Dairyrepulse at, 3 238.
- Fort Thompson (or Kamloops). Founded Foster, John Watson (b. 1836). (1813), 21 60.

Fort Umpgua. Founded (1832), 21 70.

- Fort Vancouver, Hudson's Bay Company post on Columbia River. Erected (1825), 21 64; change of site, 64; crops grown at, 65; trade rivalry at, 65-6.
- Fort Vermilion, Hudson's Bay Company post on Peace River. Milling production of, 20 587-8.
- Fort Walla Walla. See Fort Nez Percés.
- Fort Walsh. Original headquarters of Royal North-West Mounted Police, 19 148.
- Fort Wayne, American post at head of Maumee Abortive British attack on, 3 238. River. Fort Wellington. See Prescott.
- Fort William, at mouth of Kaministikwia River. Selkirk's seizure of, 19 39; Sir George Simpson's conference with Chippewas at, 5 318.
- Fort William Henry, on Lake George. Montcalm's attack on, 1 257-8; surrender of, 258-9; massacre by Indians at, 259-60.
- Fort William Henry, Pemaquid. Captured by French and Indians, 13 57.
- Fort Yale. Hudson's Bay Company post on Fox, George. One of fathers of Confederation Fraser River, 21 127 n.
- Fort Yukon, Hudson's Bay Company post at junction of Porcupine with Yukon. Built by Alexander Hunter Murray on Russian territory, 5 307, 22 605; returns from take seven years to reach market, 5 313.
- Fortin, Pierre (1823-88). Minister of Crown Lands of Quebec, 15 178 n.; his services to the fisheries, 16 560.
- Forty-first Regiment. Brock's criticism of, 3 209; 238.
- Fortymile River, a tributary of the Yukon. Its course, 22 593; gold discoveries on, 606.
- Forty-ninth Regiment. Brock's criticism of, 3 209; at Queenston Heights, 229, 230, 232; at Stoney Creek, 241, 242; at Chrystler's Farm, 249, 250.
- Forty-second Regiment (Black Watch). Disbanded soldiers of settle in Quebec province. 15 123; take service with North-West Company, 125. See also Black Watch.
- Forty-seventh Regiment. At battle of the Plains, 1 303, 304.
- Forty-third Regiment. At battle of the Plains, Frances Lake. Named in honour of Lady 1 303, 304.
- Fosbery, Ernest George (b. 1874). Portrait and Francheville, Pierre de. Student at Jesuit figure painter, 12 625.
- Sings 'The Dashing White Foster, Clara. Sergeant' in Montreal, 12 655.
- Foster, Sir George Eulas (b. 1847), minister of Finance (1888-96). His period of office, 7 514; his revision of Bank Act (1890), 10 644-5; negotiates on reciprocity, 9 169; introduces tariff reductions, 6 122; resigns from Bowell ministry, 126; his tribute to Dr Theodore H. Rand, 14 421 n.; and the

bribing of constituencies, 6 163; and naval policy, 168; commissioner on preferential trade, 9 213; extends Canadian consular service, 235.

- men's Association, 16 526.
- American agent on Alaska Boundary Commission, 8 733, 933, 938; negotiates on reciprocity, 9 169; member of Joint High Commission, 6 135.
- Foucher, Charles Louis. Impeached by assembly, 4 480-2.
- Foulon, Anse au (or Wolfe's Cove), 1 292; possibility of attack on, divined by Montcalm, 294; landing at, 297-8.
- Found, W. A. Appointed to report on fisheries of British Columbia, 22 459.
- Fouquet, Léon. Missionary priest in British Columbia, 11 146; vaccinates the Indians, 147.
- Fourmond, Father. Missionary priest at St Boniface, 11 149; his ministrations during smallpox epidemic, 160.
- Fournier, Telesphore (1824-96). Minist Inland Revenue (1873-74), 6 64; Minister of and Ontario act respecting escheats, 17 160.
- Fowler, Daniel (1810-94). Canadian artist, 12 603-4.
- Fowler Brothers, of Lubec, Maine. First quarriers of gypsum at Hillsborough, New Brunswick, 14 694.
- in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Fox, Henry Edward (1755-1811), officer commanding in Nova Scotia. Visits locations of loyalist regiments in New Brunswick, 13 149; offered governorship of New Brunswick, 152.
- Fox. Sails with McClintock's Franklin search expedition (1857), 5 305.
- Fox Land. Coast of explored by Captain Foxe, 1 158.
- Fox River, Wisconsin. Jean Nicolet at, 1 61; 74, 80, 81, 103, 104.
- Foxe, Luke (1586-1635). Leads expedition to Hudson Bay (1631), 1 158-9.
- Foxes, Indian tribe, 1 80, 103.
- Foy, James Joseph (1847-1916). Minister of Lands of Ontario, 17 216 n.; attorneygeneral, 184, 196 n.
- France. Concludes commercial treaties with Canada (1893, 1907), 9 177-8, 237-8; later treaty negotiated entirely by Canadian repre-
- sentatives, 234. Frances, A. H. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Simpson, 5 308.
- College, Quebec, 16 363; disputes in philosophy, 371.
- Francheville, parish priest of Rivière Ouelle. Repels attack by Phips's expedition, 15 88-9.
- Francis I (1494-1547). His instructions to Jacques Cartier on missionary enterprise, 2 381.
- Francis Smith Steamer on Georgian Bay and Lake Superior route, 10 546.

- Francklin, Michael (d. 1782), administrator of Nova Scotia (1766, 1767-68, 1772). His treatment of the Acadians, 13 116; advo-Montgomery's attack on Quebec, 3 90; cates establishment of Anglican clergymen to prevent spread of republican ideas, 262; his description of Charlottetown in 1768, 346-7; surveys and superintends settlement in Prince Edward Island, 337-8; rebuked for his zeal, 338; restrains the Indians, 138, Fraser, Simon, afterwards brigadier (d. 1777). 218; requests protection for mast-cutters, 139-40; and Cumberland rebels, 217.
- masting, 14 599; value of a delivery of masts (1782), 600. 'Françoise' (Mile Robertine Barry). Her
- chroniques, 12 488.
- Franklin, Benjamin (1706-90). His plan for union of American colonies, 1 238; arranges Braddock's transportation, 240; deputy postmaster-general, 4 729; opens post offices in Canada (1763), 731; and land speculation in Nova Scotia, 13 111; ridicules separation from mother country as a 'visionary fear,' 132; finds Canadian sentiment becoming anti-American, 3 97; signa-tory to Treaty of Versailles, 116, 8 752, 753, 797; marks boundaries on 'Red Line' map, 819; on the Mitchell map, 761.
- Franklin, Jane Griffin, Lady (1792-1875). Equips Franklin search expedition, 5 301, 304.
- Franklin, Sir John (1786-1847), Arctic explorer. His expedition of 1819-22, 4 679-83; employs French-Canadian voyageurs, 15 78; expedition of 1825-27, 4 683-4; his last vovage, 5 295-7; discovery of relics, 304-6.
- Franklin Search Expeditions. Sir James Clark Ross (1848), 5 297-8; Moore and Kellett (1848), 297, 298; Sir John Richardson (1848), 297, 298-301; Collinson and McClure (1850), 301-3; Austin and Penny (1850), 301, 303; Sir John Ross (1850), 301, 303; Charles Codrington Forsyth (1850), 301, 303; Edwin J. de Haven (1850), 301, 303; Sir Edward Belcher (1852), 303; Sir Francis M°Clintock (1857), 304-5; Charles Francis Hall (1865), 305-6.
- Franklin. See Venango.
- Jean Baptiste. Instructor in Franquelin, hydrography at Quebec, 16 375; returns to France, 375; reappointed, but does not return, 376.
- Franquet, French engineer. Strengthens forti-
- Fraser, Charles Frederick (b. 1850). Principal of Halifax School for the Blind, 14 534.
- Fraser, Christopher Findlay (1839-94). Opposes Orange Lodge Incorporation Bill in Ontario legislature, 17 142; commissioner of Crown Lands, 146-7; provincial secre-tary, 200 n.; minister of Public Works, 230 n.; clerk of Forestry, 18 595.
- Fraser, John A. (1838-97). Canadian artist, 12 607; and Ontario Society of Artists, 634.
- Fraser, John James (1829-96). Premier of New Brunswick (1878-82), 14 428; lieu-tenant-governor (1893-96), 427.

- founds seigniory at Murray Bay, 15 125, 16 508.
- Fraser, Simon (1726-82). Raises the 78th or Fraser's Highlanders, 15 123; applies for grant on Prince Edward Island, 13 343.
- Answers the sentry's challenge at Sillery, 1 297.
- Francklin, Hazen, and White. Engage in Fraser, Simon. Signs petition for assembly (1770), 15 140.
 - Fraser, Simon (1776-1862). His expedition to the Pacific, 4 657-63, 21 55-7; fails to locate the Columbia, 56-7; retires from fur trade, 57.
 - Fraser, William. Petitions for retention of Governor Blanshard, 21 121.
 - Fraser, Wm. Signs loyalist petition (1787), 17 39.
 - Fraser, William (d. 1851). Vicar-apostolic of Nova Scotia, 11 73; bishop of Halifax, 77; bishop of Arichat (1844-51), 80.
 - Fraser, William, Baptist pastor. On sobriety and absence of blasphemy in Breadalbane, 11 362; 364.
 - Fraser, William Alexander. His short stories, 12 562.
 - Fraser, Captain. Accused of complicity in Walker outrage, 3 36.
 - Fraser and Thom. Mast contractors to British navy, 14 599; export first cargoes of square timber from the Miramichi, 601.
 - Fraser Lake, in Cariboo district, British Columbia. Hudson's Bay Company post at, 21 127 n.; crops raised at (1811-18), 22 525-6.
 - Fraser River. Simon Fraser's descent of, 4 658-63; its length, 9 23.
 - Frazer, William (b. 1831). Member of North-West Council, 19 198.
 - Fréchette, Louis Honoré (1839-1908). His career and poetical achievement, 12 463-6.
 - Fréchette, Pierre. Missionary at Detroit, 11 24.
 - Frederick Island. Surveyed by authorities of Massachusetts, 8 769-70.
 - Frederick the Great. His varying fortunes, 1 254; 260-1, 269.
 - Fredericksburg, Township of. Settled by loyalists, 17 25; elementary school estab-Township of. Settled by lished at, 18 278.
 - fications of Louisbourg, 1 219; in Prince Fredericton. Selected as capital of New Edward Island, 13 310-12; plans defence of Fort la Joye, 321. easer, Charles Frederick (b. 1850). Principal (1788), 5 373; barracks constructed, 13 175; college established, 14 546; province hall at, 13 181; King's College founded, 11 211 and n., 13 196; first Anglican cathedral outside British Isles erected at, 14 424 n.
 - Fredin, Jean. His association with Charon, 16 339.
 - Free Trade Association. Formed in Montreal, 5 217; and Navigation Acts, 218, 224; proposes a tariff revision, 223; and canal tolls, 224.
 - Free Trade Union. Formed to oppose Chamberlain's tariff reform policy, 6 144.

- Free Trader. Steamboat on Toronto-Montreal route, 10 541.
- Freeling, Sir Francis (1764-1836), secretary to British Post Office. His attitude to demands from Upper Canada for increased facilities, 4, 734-5; and newspaper postage irregularities, 748-9.
- Freeman, Joseph. Insulted in Nova Scotia assembly, 13 277.
- Frégeau Frères. First French Canadians to open a cheese factory, 7 661, 16 526.
- Freleighsburg. Pioneer Baptist Church in Eastern Townships founded at, 11 361.
- Fremin, Jacques (1628-91), Jesuit. Missionary to the Senecas, 1 91.
- French, Sir George Arthur (b. 1841). Organizes first permanent Canadian artillery force, 7 426; first commissioner of North-West Mounted Police, 19 148.
 French, Sir John Denton Pinkstone, first Vis-
- French, Sir John Denton Pinkstone, first Viscount (b. 1852), field-marshal. His report on defences of Canada, 7 465-7.
- French Canadians. Special Article: The Habitant, his Origin and History, 15 17-117. General outlines, 3-13; first habitants, 16 505-7; land clearing and means of livelihood, 15 36-7; their partiality for contiguity of settlement and a river frontage, 2 559, 15 88; ordinary extent of holding, 2 559; large families of proverbial, 582, 15 50; table of births and deaths in three parishes (1741-54), 51; rewards and preference given to fathers of large families, 51; encouragements to early marriage, 51; prevented from returning to France, 51-2; New England prisoners elect to remain in New France, 52; partiality for horses, 2 581, 15 55; character, conditions, social life, manners and customs, 2 581-4, 15 56, 92, 111-14, 16 518-21; their consideration for Indians, 15 92; litigious temper of, 2 575-7; fêtes, festivals, and holidays, 544; purity of morals, 417; their origins, 583, 15 59-68; statistics showing provinces of origin and deductions therefrom, 60-2; criticism of claim that Normandy sent out largest number of settlers, 60-3; influence of number of settlers, 60-3; influence of Norman stock on manners and language, 62-3; names of immigrants (1615-41), 62 n.; language and idiom, 63-4; their points of dissimilarity and of resemblance with inhabitants of France, 64-8; as soldiers, 79-85; their skill as skirmishers, 79; heroism and privations during Seven Years' War, 80-5; Montcalm's opinion of military qualities of, 82; houses and barns destroyed by Wolfe's soldiers, 83; as sailors, 80; Saint-Vallier on their piety and skill in handicrafts, 90; Parkman on, 91-2; education of, 91-2; and the seigneur, 2 580; physique of, 15 94; aptitude in mechanical labour, 95; settlement of in Ontario at the Cession, 17 13; between Conquest and passing of Quebec Act, 15 96-100; their recognition as Act, 15 90-100; their recognition as neutrals refused, 3 23, 15 261; Murray's opinion of, 3 24; sympathy between Murray's army and, 30; admitted as jurors. 31; Dorchester on climatic and economic

conditions as likely to determine their predominance, 45-6; and American Revolutionary War, 107-10; effect of alliance between France and rebel colonies on, 114; in Invasion of 1775, 86, 97, 15 101, 143; number at defence of Quebec, 3 85; effect of British rule on respect for authority, 109; effect of loyalist invasion on, 118; estranged from France by Revolution, 148, 15 101; contribute to expenses of war with France, 101-2; services in War of 1812, 3 212-13, 224, 247-9, 249-50, 15 101; seigneurs give place to lawyers as their political leaders, 3 160; effect of Bonaparte's successes on, 165; uninfluenced by Papineau's reform move-ment, 15 105; insolence of British immigrants to, 114-15; distrust grant of muni-cipal institutions, 293; hostile to direct taxation, 4 553, 15 292-3, 16 416; Syden-ham and, 5 87-8; Bagot makes first move to understanding with, 88; Elgin's attitude to, 68, 82; migrations to Upper Canada, 15 107; repatriation of, in Manitoba, 11 161; danger of absorption outside Quebec, 15 116-17; pioneers of civilization, 117; Grande Ligne Mission (Baptist), 11 371-3. See Coureurs de bois ; Èmigration ; Literature; Nationalism; New France.

- French-Canadian Missionary Society (Presbyterian). Formed (1839), 11 278. French Immigration To Prince Edward
- French Immigration To Prince Edward Island, 13 312, 313, 314, 315; *émigré* settlements in Upper Canada, 17 51-7; recent, in Dominion, 7 563, 19 180.
- French Mills, on Salmon River. Wilkinson goes into winter quarters at, 3 250.
- French Revolution. Its effect in United States and Canada, 3 147-8.
- French River. Explored by Champlain, 1 53.
- Frenchman's Creek. Engagement at, in War of 1812, 3 235-6.
- Freneuse, Mathieu d'Amours, Sieur de (b. 1657). Granted seigniory in Acadia, 13 59; erects first saw-mill in New Brunswick, 14 602; death of, 13 59; his widow indiscreet, 59-60.
 Fréret, Louis. Canadian sculptor, 12 632.
- Freshwater Cove, Louisbourg. New Englanders effect landing at, 1 215; Wolfe's attack on,
- 224, 268. Friend. Schooner built at Lunenburg, 10
- 581.
- Friends, Society of. Its tenets and influence, 11 388-9; the Hicksite schism, 389; history and organization in Canada, 389-90; inconsistencies of Pennsylvanian Quakers, 1 239-240; form settlements in Upper Canada, 17 46-7, 63.
- Frobisher, Benjamin (d. 1787). Director of North-West Company, **4** 642.
- Frobisher, Joseph. Co-operates with Alexander Henry the Elder, 4 542; joins Henry's expedition, 645; partner in North-West Company, 543; signs western traders' memorial to Dorchester, 642.
- Frobisher, Sir Martin (c. 1535-94), navigator. Equips expeditions and brings back cargoes of a gold-bearing stone from Baffin Land, 22 654-5.

- Frobisher, Thomas (1744-88). Co-operates in trade with Alexander Henry the Elder, 4 542; joins Henry's expedition, 645-6; partner in North-West Company, 543.
- Frog Lake. Massacre by Indians at, 7 599, 11 170.
- Frolic. British ship defeated in War of 1812, 13 257.
- Frontenac, Louis de Buade, Comte de Palluau et de (1620-98), governor of New France (1672-82, 1689-98). Summons the three estates, 1 6, 2 347; favours acquisition of winter port, 348; policy one of expansion, 352, 15 48-9; concerned in illicit trading, 2 484; recalled (1682), 350; returns as governor, 357; ropels Iroquois raids, 358; defends Quebec against Phips, 358; urges measures of defence, 360; his proposed representation of Tartuffe banned, 16 372; and 'frenchification' of Indians, 15 43; grants seigniories, 52-3.
- Frontenac. (1) First Canadian steamboat on Lake Ontario, launched at Ernestown (1816),
 10 496; burnt by incendiaries, 497. (2) Toronto-Kingston steamboat, a noted cutter of rates, 10 538, 540.
- Frozen Strait. William Baffin at, 1 157; exploration of, 197.
- Fruit-growing. Development of in Dominion, 7 676, 9 120, 182-3. Nova Scotia : history of industry, 14 654-6 ; export (1911), 655 ; co-operative shippers' associations, 656-7 ; fruit experiment station established, 657. New Brunswick, 667. Prince Edward Island, 662-3. Ontario : its expansion, 18 566-7, 578. Production of an apple that will grow in Prairie Provinces, 7 668. Manitoba, 20 531-2. Suitability of Alberta for, 591. British Columbia : expansion of area devoted to, 9 243 ; government aid in, 549-550 ; causes inflation of land values, 22 550.

Frul, Peter. Signs loyalist petition (1787), 17 39. Fry, Henry. Member of Council of Public

- Instruction of Quebec, 16 491. Frye, Joseph, major. Permits Acadians to winter at Fort Cumberland, 13 114.
- Fulford, Francis (1802-68). Anglican bishop of Montreal (1850-68), 11 220.
- Fuller, Francis. Murderer of Bishop Seghers, 11 177-8.
- Fuller, Valancey E. A supporter of reciprocity, 6 109.
- Fulton, Frederick John (b. 1862). Provincial secretary of British Columbia, 21 231; attorney-general, 232; resigns on railway policy, 233; member of Forestry Commission (1909), 22 496.
- Fundy, Bay of. Entered by Stephen Gomez, 1 26; fishing privileges in conceded to United States, 8 687-9.
- Funter, Robert. Visits Queen Charlotte Sound, 21 39.
- Fur Trade. Begun as auxiliary of fishing trade, 1 26, 2 447; financial basis of exploration, 1 48; supersedes discovery of North-West Passage as object of exploration, 169; diverts colonists from agricultural and industrial pursuits, 10, 2 317-18, 351, 460,

476-7. 15 54, 59; number of skins exported annually to France by Companies of Rouen and de Caën, 2 452; only article of export, 474; exports (1718-58), 15 55-6; price of furs fixed by council, 2 331; chief articles of barter, 447-8; rivalries cause inter-tribal wars, 1 64; profits to be devoted to expenses of government, 2 329; exaggerated expectations as to its gains, 483; arrested development of, through Iroquois raids, 1 69; French monopoly broken, 79; taxes on moose and beaver skins, 2 462; moose skins at market price made legal tender, 480; decline in trade (1683-85), 495; issue of government licences, 494; renewal of licence system, 502; failure of issue of trading licences, 503; causes of its diversion to English and Dutch, 472-3, 486, 493; pre-ventive measures against smuggling furs, 466; dependence of colony on, 1 171, 2 494; handicapped by having only one market, 493; presents to Indians returned in furs, 506; its fascinations, 541-2; French interest in, threatened by Cession, 3 55; regulations for control (1767), 4 525-6; during first years of British rule, 526-7; its diversion to Lake routes, 532; proposed prohibition of export of peltry into United States, 534; opposition to restrictions, 541; indebtedness of western traders to Montreal merchants, 542; relative trading by alternative routes, 542; opposed to surrender of western posts to United States, 542-3; relative cheapness of furs at different centres, 9 285; geological conditions and, 9 72-4. British Columbia: its beginning, 21 27; first voyages to west coast, 30-9; in Russian hands, 241-2; early English traders, 243-4; and imperial expansion, 243-5, 249-50; the sea-otter, 247-8; made possible by fish wealth of estuaries, 22 446; its present position, 21 249. See also Company of New France; Company of the West Indies; Hudson's Bay Company; North-West Company; Coureurs de bois; Indians; Liquor Traffic.

- Fur Trader. Lake Superior vessel, wrecked (1812), 10 490.
- Furnace. Ship sent on expedition in search of North-West Passage (1742), 1 197.
- Furness, Withy and Company, 10 615.
- Fury. One of Parry's ships in Arctic expedition of 1821, 4 685.
- Fyfe, R. A. (1816-78). His services to the Baptist Church, **11** 368.
- Fyshe, Thomas (1845-1911). Member of Civil Service Commission of Inquiry (1907), **6** 163.
- Gabriel. Ship of Bering's first expedition, 21 39.
- Gadois, Pierre (d. 1667). One of first habitants of Montreal, 16 507.
- Gage. Lake warship, 10 488.
- Gage, Thomas (1721-87), British general. Lieutenant-governor at Montreal, 3 23; commander-in-chief at New York, 32, 68; disavows Bradstreet's treaties with Indians, 69; requests two regiments from Canadian garrison, 107.

70

- Gagnon, Antoine. Missionary priest in New Brunswick, 11 42, 77. Gagnon, Clarence. French-Canadian painter
- and etcher, 12 618-19, 631.
- Gagnon, Ernest (1834-1915). French-Canadian author, 12 484-5.
- Gagnon, Jean. Learns carpentering and roofing at Little Seminary of Quebec, 16 378.
- Gagnon, Noël. Prize-winner at Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 372.
- Gagnon, Pierre Paul. One of first students in Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 363.
- Gaillon, Michel. Hanged for theft at Charles-bourg Royal (1542), 1 42.
- Gaines, Edmund Pendleton (1777-1849), American general. Defends Fort Erie in War of 1812, 3 260.
- Gale, Samuel (d. 1826). A patentee of township of Farnham, 15 150; 3 306.
- Galiano, Dionisio. His surveys on north-west coast, 21 48.
- Galicians. See Ruthenians.
- Galinée, René de Bréhant de (d. 1678), Suipician. His journey with Dollier de Casson, 1 81-2, 84, 89, 96-100, 10 477; at council of Senecas, 1 90-1; describes Niagara, 92-3; takes possession of Lake Erie basin, 96.
- Galinier, Dominique (1616-71), Sulpician. Assists in founding seminary at Montreal, 2 415.
- Galiote. First vessel launched at Quebeo (1663), 2 463, 10 479.
- Gallands. Acadian settlers in Prince Edward Island, 13 312-13.
- Gallatin, Albert (1761-1849), American secretary of the Treasury. On financial losses of United States in War of 1812, 3 197; signatory to Treaty of Ghent, 8 771; on Governor Sullivan's blunder, 782 n.; his conclusions on the Jay map, 822; negotiates boundary arbitration treaty, 791-2, 845; and Oregon boundary, 863 and n.
- Galli, Spanish navigator. His farthest north in Pacific (1582), 8 846.
- Gallia. Cunarder purchased for the Beaver Line, 10 612.
- Galloway, J. G. Congregational Church leader Garnier, Charles (1605-49), Jesuit. His mission in Nova Scotia, 11 381.
- Galt, Sir Alexander Tilloch (1817-93), minister of Finance (1858-62, 1864-66, 1867). Interested in railway projects, 10 377, 396, 397; his opportunist railway policy, 396; secures federal union a place in conservative programme, 5 7; inspector-general, 283; claims fiscal freedom for Canada, 79-80; his protective budget of 1859, 6 78, 9 133; his financial policy inconsistent with reciprocity, 5 253-6; negotiates on reciprocity,
 9 127-8; defines 'incidental' protection,
 133; his budget speech of 1866, 134; and commercial union, 166; a promoter of Eastern Townships Bank, 5 278; and a provincial bank of issue, 283, 284-5; his Banking Act, 286-7; relations with Bank of Upper Canada, 289; member of com-mittees on defence, 7 401, 421; minister of Finance, 6 22, 7 514; and educational safeguards for Protestants in Quebec, 16 483;

demands independent treaty-making powers for Canada, 9 176; his limited powers in negotiating trade conventions, 176-7; fisheries compensation commissioner, 6 69. 8 695; high commissioner, 6 370; sketch of. 24.

- Galt, John (1779-1839). Proposes formation of a Canada colonization scheme, 3 333, 17 88; secretary of Canada Company, 3 334; 17 89; ceremony at naming of Guelph, 89-90; and destitute Columbian immigrants, 90-1; charged with slighting Goderich, 91; his scheme for a paper currency, 4 621-22; his closing years, 17 92. Galt, Township of. Settled by Canada Com-
- pany, 3 334; named after John Galt, 17 89.
- Gamache, Nicholas Rohault, Marquis of. Contributes to Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 361.
- Gambia. First vessel built at Moncton by the Salters, 10 584.
- Gambler, James, first Baron Gambier (1784-1856). British signatory to Treaty of Ghent, 8 771.
- Gamey, Robert Roswell (b. 1865). Alleged attempted corruption of, 17 182-3.
- Gammage, Anglican clergyman in British Columbia, 21 147.
- Gananoque. Successful American attack on (1812), 3 217-18.
- Gandy, James. Captain of a Halifax priva-teer, 13 224.
- Wounded at siege of Quebec, Garden, John. applies for grant in Prince Edward Island, 13 343.
- Gardinerston. Rendezvous of American ex-
- pedition against Quebec, 3 84. Gardner, Bartlett. Shipbuilder at Yarmouth, 10 581.
- Garneau, Alfred (1836-1904), French-Canadian poet. His volume of verse, 12 469.
- Garneau, François Xavier (1809-66). Sketch of, 12 452-4; his Histoire du Canada, 454-5; stimulates poetry, 460; his statistics on origins of settlers, 15 60-1.
- Garneau, Pierre. Commissioner of Crown Lands of Quebec, 15 193; 201.
- and martyrdom, 2 405-6. Garnier, Julien (1643-1730).
 - Superior of Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 366.
- Garreau, Léonard (1609-56). Jesuit martyr, 2 408.
- Garrow, James Thompson (1843-1916). Minister without portfolio in Ontario cabinet, 17 180.
- Garvie, William, of the Halifax Citizen. An opponent of Confederation, 14 380.
- Gascon, Father, O.M.I. Missionary priest in the West, 11 140; assists in making first clearing near Grand Rapid, Mackenzie River, 147.
- Gaspé, de. See Aubert de Gaspé, Philippe.
- Gaspé Bay. Jacques Cartier's intercourse with Indians at, 1 32; cross erected by Cartier at, 32-3, 2 379.
- Gaste, Father, O.M.I. Cariboo, 11 142, 164. Founds mission on Lake
- Gastineau, Jn. A. Sig petition (1764), 15 134. Signs Quebes traders'

- Gaston, William (1778-1844), American jurist. Maintains prescriptive right of inalienable allegiance, 3 193.
- Gates, Horatio (1728-1806), American general. One of first settlers at Halifax, 13 82.
- Gatineau River. Fish in its drainage system, **16** 565.
- Gaudais, Louis. Royal commissioner in New France, 2 459-60.
- Gaulin, Rémi (1787-1357). Roman Catholic bishop of Kingston (1840-57), 11 54; visits Ottawa River settlements, 55.
- Gaulin, Simon. One of first pupils in school at Château-Richer (1702), 16 334.
- Gaultier, G. In charge of school at Château-Richer (1705), 16 334.
- Gaume, Jean Joseph (1802-69). His campaign against liberalism, 11 102-3.
- Gauthier, Charles Hughes (b. 1845). Roman Catholic archbishop of Ottawa, 11 58. Gauthier, Georges (b. 1871). Roman Catholic
- auxiliary bishop of Montreal, 11 92.
- Joseph Nicholas Gauthier, (1689 - 1752). Acadian settler in Prince Edward Island, entertains Franquet, 13 311; sketch of, 311-312.
- Gautier, Gabriel. Receives grant of Cape Breton, Island of St John, and Magdalen Islands, 13 53.
- Gavazzi, Alessandro (1809-89). Riots at Quebec and Montreal occasioned by his anti-Romanist propaganda, 5 72.
- Gazelle. Steamboat on St John-Annapolis route, 10 561.
- Geary, Mr. Accompanies Talbot settlers to Canada, 17 74.
- Geddes, of Calgary. A member of North-West Council, 19 214; and revenues from public lands, 215; agitates for reforms, 216, 219.
- Geddie, John (1815-72). Presbyterian missionary to New Hebrides, 11 277.
- Gendre, Florimond. Founds first industrial school for native children on Pacific coast, 11 146.
- General Hunter. Brock challenged from deck of, 3 224.
- General Mining Association. Formed to operate coal-mines of Nova Scotia, 14 675-6; experiments in working iron ore in Pictou County, 687; resentment aroused by its monopoly, 676-7; agreement reached with provincial government, 677; subsequent history of, 678, 682.
- General Smythe. First steamboat of Maritime Provinces, 10 561, 13 185.
- Genest, Charles (1761-1827). Missionary priest in New Brunswick, 11 42.
- Genet, Edmond Charles (1765-1834), French minister in United States. His intrigues in Canada, 3 148.
- Genner, Samuel. Sculptor in service of Little German, William Manly (b. 1851). Opposed to Seminary of Quebec, 16 382. Genova. First inward-bound steamship to
- arrive at Quebec, 10 603.
- Gens de la Mer, Indian tribe, also known as Puants or Winnebagoes, 1 60, 61.
- Gens de l'Arc. See Bow Indians.

- Gentil, Widow. Entertains Franquet at her inn on Prince Edward Island, 13 312.
- Geoffrion, Christopher Alphonse (1843-99). Involved in stationery contract irregularities, 15 206; minister without portfolio in Laurier's administration, 6 131.
- Geoffroy, curé. Replaces the school at Champlain which was burnt down (1687), 16 356.
- Geological Survey. Organization of, begun (1843), 6 344-5.
- Geology. See Physical Features.
- George II (1683-1760). His opinion of Wolfe, 1 279.
- George III (1738-1820). Endeavours to estab-lish personal rule, 15 126; his compliment to Madame de Lery, 93; Papineau's eulogium on, 102-4.
- George IV (1762-1830). Grants to Duke of York, for a period of sixty years, reserved mines and minerals of Nova Scotia, 14 394, 675.
- George V (b. 1865). At Quebec Tercentenary celebrations, 11 107; lays corner-stone of University of Manitoba, 20 445.
- George, James. Advocates use of wooden rails in Champlain and St Lawrence Railway, 10 370.
- George, Sir Rupert D. Challenges Joseph Howe to a duel, 13 292.
- Georgian Bay. Champlain at, 1 53; Jesuit mission on, 64-7; Groseilliers and Radisson on, 74; islands of surrendered by Chippewas and Ottawas, 5 337.
- Georgian Bay Canal. Proposals for construction, 10 534.
- Gérin-Lajoie, Antoine (1824-82). His literary work, 12 457; his novel Jean Rivard, 474-5.
- Germain, Charles (1707-79), Jesuit. A leader of Acadians who came to surrender at Fort Frederick, 13 115.
- Germain, Lord George, first Viscount Sackville (1716-85), secretary for Home and the Colonies (1776-82). His hostility to Carleton, 110-11; and the proposed Vermont 3 secession, 115; approves Haldimand's plan for settling loyalists at Niagara, 17 18.
- Germain, Joseph (1633-1722), Jesuit, superior of missions in Canada. On the courses of study at Jesuit College, and character and disposition of students, 16 363-4; 366.
- Germain. District teachers' association formed at St Eustache by, 16 430.
- German Immigration. In Halifax, 13 83-4; at Lunenburg, 14 647-8; in Niagara district, 17 47; at Markham, 50-1; settlements in the 'thirties,' 11 51; in Dominion, 7 564; homestead entries in Prairie Provinces, 20 316; in Saskatchewan and Alberta, 19 168, 178, 179; educational claims of immigrants, 20 459; ministrations to immigrants, 11 187-8.
- reciprocity, 6 179-80.
- Germanic. Steamer on the Georgian Bay and Mackinac route, 10 555.
- Germany. Commercial Treaty of 1865 between Canada and, blocks inter-imperial trade preference, 9 173; treaty denounced

235-6; growth of its trade with Canada, 179.

- Gerow, G. C. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Gerrish, Lloyd, Armstrong and Bard. Begin Gillam, Zachariah. Sails for Hudson Bay but first coal-mining operations after British returns, 1 161; in first fur-trading expedioccupation of Nova Scotia, 14 394.
- Gerristma. Missionary priest to European immigrants of the West, 11 190.
- Gervais, Benjamin (1786-1876). One of first inhabitants of St Louis, 15 77.
- Gesner, Abraham (d. 1864). Overestimates productive coal-seams of New Brunswick, 14 683.
- Geyer, Governor. Sends Henry Kellsey on exploring expedition, 1 193.
- Ghent, Treaty of (1814). Preserves the status quo, 3 271; fishery rights under, 8 683; provisions re 'Oregon Country,' 21 61.
- Gibbon, Wm. R. One of fathers of Confedera-
- tion in British Columbia, 21 171 n. Gibbons, George C. (b. 1848). Member of International Waterways Commission, 6 366, 8 838.
- Gibbons, James (b. 1834), cardinal. At Eucharistic Congress of Montreal (1910), **11** 92.
- Gibbons, Captain. Sent on search for North-West Passage, 1 156. West Passage, 1 156. Gibbons, Major-General. Entertains Father Girard, Jean (1696-1765). Teacher in Sul-
- Druillettes at Boston, 2 333.
- Gibbs, M. W. One of fathers of Confederation Girard, Marc Amable (1832-92). His services in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Gibbs, Thomas Nicholson (1821-83), superintendent-general of Indian Affairs (1873), 7 620.
- Gibson, Alexander. Founder of Marysville, New Brunswick, 13 202.
- Gibson, of Marysville. Supports commercial union, 9 166.
- Gibson, Sir John Morison (b. 1842). Provincial secretary of Ontario, 17 200 n.; minister of Lands, 179, 216 n.; attorneygeneral, 180, 196 n.; his remark on Sault Ste Marie election frauds, 182; resigns as attorney-general, 183-4; lieutenant-governor of Ontario, 190 n.
- Giffard, Robert (1587-1668), first seigneur of New France. Granted seigniory of Beauport (1634), 2 325, 536-7, 15 27; crops grown by, 16 506; brings out settlers, 15 27; nominated member of council, 2 330; ennobled, 569.
- Giffin, T. H. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Gifford, Dr Retta. Canadian Methodist missionary to West China, 11 325.
- Gilbert, Arthur. Returned for Drummond and Arthabasca on navy issue, 6 171-2.
- Gilbert, Charles Henry (b. 1859), of Leland Stanford, Jr. University. Results of his researches into age of salmon through scale readings, 22 466-7.
- Gildersleeve, Henry. Builder of the Sir James Kempt and the Commodore Barry, 10 499.

Gildersleeve. Lake Ontario steamboat, 10 538.

- Gill, Charles. French-Canadian poet, 12 471.
- Gill, Charles Ignace (d. 1901), judge. Descended from New England prisoner of war, 15 52.

- (1897), 206-7; tariff war with, 6 145, 9 Gill, Valentine. Makes second survey for Shubenacadie Canal, 13 270.
 - Gillam, Ben, son of Zachariah Gillam. Made prisoner by Radisson, 1 173-4.
 - tion of Hudson's Bay Company, 162, 20 366; connives at illicit trading, 1 173-4.
 - Gillespie, Thomas (1708-74). Forms Relief Presbyterian Church in Scotland, 11 257.
 - Gilmour, Boyd. Coal-mining expert, 21 122.
 - Gilmour, James. Assists in coal-mining development at Nanaimo, 21 122-3; returns to Scotland, 123.
 - Gilmour, John (1792-1869). Organizes first Baptist church in Montreal, 11 364.
 - Gingras, Apollinaire. French-Canadian poet, 12 469.
 - Gingras, Louis (1786-1866). Missionary priest in New Brunswick, 11 42.
 - Ginseng Trade. Its growth and decline, 2 513-14; value of the imports from Quebec in 1752, 514.
 - Gipps, Sir George (1791-1847). Member of commission for investigation of Canadian affairs, 3 320.
 - Girard de la Chaussée. Obtains grant from
 - pician schools of Montreal, 16 338, 384.
 - during the Red River troubles, 11 158; member of provisional North-West Council, 19 198; premier of Manitoba (1874), 19 107.
 - Girard, curé. Embarks with his parishioners at Fort la Joye for Brest, 13 327; on foundering of the ship, 327-8.
 - Girod, Amury (d. 1837). Leader in insurrection in Lower Canada in 1837, 3 363, 364.
 - Girouard, Antoine (1762-1832), curé. Latin school at St Hyacinthe, 16 411. Opens
 - Gist, Christopher. Sent to prospect on behalf of British Ohio Company, 1 236.
 - Givins, James. Chief superintendent of Indian department for Upper Canada, 4 723.
 - Gjoa. Amundsen's ship, completes the North-West Passage, 5 302 n.
 - Gladstone, William Ewart (1809-98), secretary for War and the Colonies (1845-6). His position on colonial autonomy, 5 45-7; distinction between maritime and inland commerce routes drawn by, 133; and preference on colonial timber, 203-4; on imposition of differential duties by colonies, 213; and abolition of colonial preference, 216; favours fiscal freedom for self-governing colonies, 220-1; aids reciprocity movement, 222-3, 236; and Intercolonial Railway survey, 14 407; and Rebellion Losses Bill, 5 57-8; and postponement of responsible government in Prince Edward Island, 13 368, 14 500; opposes grant of Vancouver Island to Hudson's Bay Company, 21 81; subscribes for founding of Trinity College, Toronto, 18 374.
 - Gladwyn, Henry (d. 1791), major. His defence of Detroit, 3 61-3, 65-7, 69.
 - Gladwyn. Lakes schooner, built (1763), 10 485; aids in defence of Detroit, 3 61.

- Glapion, Augustin Louis de (1719-90), Jesuit. Appeals on behalf of Jesuit College, 16 365; requests that Jesuits may be permitted to
- resume teaching, 401. Glasgow Colonial Society (Presbyterian). Its work in Nova Scotia, 11 263-4.
- Glasier, John. Builds saw-mills on the Nash-waak River, 14 602.
- Glasier, John (the 'main John Glasier'), d. First lumberman to bring a drive 1894. over Grand Falls, 14 602.
- Glass, Charles Gordon. Forms Scottish Presbyterian settlement in Carleton County, New Brunswick, 14 404.
- Glave, E. J. First to employ horses in the Yukon, 22 618.
- Glazunof, Russian explorer. Explores the Yukon River, 5 307.
- Gleason-Huguenin, Mrs (' Madeleine '). Author of Premier péché, 12 488.
- Glenelg, Charles Grant, Baron (1778-1866), secretary for War and the Colonies (1835-1839). Negotiates boundary treaty with United States, 8 791; recalls Colborne, 3 351; with his instructions to Sir F. Bond Head, 352-3; and responsible government, 353-4; regards clergy reserves as a Canadian question, 4 442-3; and popular control of executive council, 3 355-6; Indian policy of, 5 335-6, 339-40; favours Canadian postal reform, 4 756; his instructions to Durham, 391, 407.
- Glengarry Fencibles. First Catholic military corps to be formed in Great Britain after Reformation, organized by Father Alexander Macdonell (1794), 11 41, 17 67; their services in Guernsey and Ireland, 67; settle in Upper Canada after Peace of Amiens, 11 41, 17 67-8; re-embodied in War of 1812, 3 210, 17 69; at battle of Lundy's Lane, 3 258; locate along Rideau Canal route, 17 76.
- Glengarry Settlement. First Scottish Catholic immigrations, 11 26-7; disbanded Glengarry Fencibles in, 41, 17 65-9.
- Glenie, James (1750-1817), radical reformer. Elected to New Brunswick assembly, 13 174; in conflict with Lieutenant-Governor Carleton, 174; fights duel with General Coffin, 174; radical measure of, summarily rejected by council, 178; discredited on boundaries on upper St John, 179.
- Glenlyon House (cfterwards Fort Frances). Built by Robert Campbell (1840), 5 308, 22 See also Fort Frances. 605.
- Glenmount. Lakes freighter, 10 556.
- Globe, newspaper. Established by George Brown (1844), 5 61.
- Glynn, Mills, Currie and Company. Financial egents of Dominion government, 7 485.
- Godé, François. One of first habitants at Montreal, 16 507. Godefroy, Jacques. Treats with Pontiac, 3 62.
- Godefroy, Jean Paul, Sieur. Obtains grant from Company of New France, 15 27; nominated a member of council, 2 330; ambassador to New England, 334.

Goderich, Frederick John Robinson, Viscount,

afterwards Earl of Ripon (1782-1859), secretary for War and Colonies (1827, 1830-33). Negotiates boundary convention with United States (1818), 8 842; and John Galt's scheme of settlement, 17 88, 91; gives name to township in Upper Canada, 91; condemns proceedings against Mackenzie, 3 344-5; his interviews with Mackenzie, 346; on alternative to dissolution in Upper Canada, 347-8; and endowment of church rectories, 351; opposes an elective council, 4 467; and proposed Lower Canada convention, 443.

- Godfrey, Alexander. Captain of Liverpool privateer Rover, 13 111; his fight with the Santa Ritta, 253.
- Goforth, Jonathan (b. 1859). Presbyterian missionary to China, **11** 291.
- Goggin, David James (b. 1849). Rector of Protestant normal school at Winnipeg, 20 439; superintendent of education in North-West Territories, 466; on separate schools question, 19 262.
- Gold. Deposits of Appalachian Region, 9 32-3; of Cordilleran Region, 54-5; Knight's expedition to Far North in search of, 1 194-5; fall in production (1867-78), 9 121; production, (1879-96) 184-5, (1896-1912) 247. Quebec: discoveries and production (1911), 16 581. Nova Scotia: discoveries and methods of working, 14 691-3; fall in production (1867-74), 9 121; production (1896-1912), 247; royalty, 14 475. New Brunswick : royalty on, and prospecting licence, 493; poverty in deposits, 691. Ontario : Huronian Mine and other discoveries, 18 609-20; a 'boom, 623-4; raid on Richardson mine, 624; Porcupine area (with plan), 631-3, 9 247; production (1911), 17 219-20. British Columbia: early discoveries, regulations, and development, 21 140-2, 155, 22 558-62; rush in 1858, 21 134-6, 139, 22 560-1; a period of depression, 21 154; a newspaper of the fields, 156; evasion of payment of royalty, 158-9; values (1858, 1863, 1860-69), 22 561; yields of Williams and Lightning Creeks, 561-2; other placer diggings, 562; discoveries (1896-1912), **9** 247, 257; potential wealth of Cariboo, 22 557; placer statistics, 567; lode statistics, 568, 569. Yukon : the Klondike rush, 606-7; criticism of administration (1901), 610; account of industry, 619-34; 'ground-sluicing and shovelling in and 'drifting,' 620-3; steam-thawer, 623-5; use of pulsometer in thawing pay-dirt, 625; the 'Dawson carrier,' 626; open-cutting and ground-sluicing, 626-7; methods on 'hillside' claims, 627-9; washing and separating apparatus, 629-30; hydraulic plant, 630; impounding dam near Bonanza Creek, 630-1; an artificial waterway, 631; wealth of gravels, 631-2; table showing quantities and values of output from 1885 to 1911, 633. North-West Territories : Sir Martin Frobisher's stampede, 654-5; occurrences of the metal, 655.
- Gold Harbour (or Mitchell), west coast of Queen Charlotte Island. Gold discoveries and workings at, 22 559-60.

- which Drake circumnavigated the globe, 21 16.
- Goldsmith, Oliver (1787-1861). Publishes The Rising Village, 12 566-7, 13 244.
- Gomez, Stephen, Portuguese navigator. At Cape Breton Island and in Bay of Fundy, 1 25-6.
- Gonzales, João. Granted exploring privileges, 1 24.
- Good, Charles. Clerk of council, British Columbia, 21 148, 166 and n.
- Good Intent. (1) Prize taken by the Revenge of Halifax, gives rise to lawsuit, 13 224. (2) Lake Erie vessel, 10 491.
- Good Shepherd, Sisters of the. Established in St John, 11 79; in diocese of Montreal, 88 in Quebec, 98; in Chicoutimi, 109, 16 439; in Halifax, 11 83; at New Westminster, 179; in Winnipeg, 195.
- Goodeve, Arthur Samuel (b. 1860). Provincial secretary of British Columbia, 21 230; member of Forestry Commission, 22 496.
- Goodside, Abram. Boatswain's mate of the Beauport, murdered in Halifax harbour, 13 85.
- Goold, Colonel. His warning to settlers at Maugerville, 13 136.
- Gordon, Dr Alexander. Son-in-law of Lieutenant - Governor Patterson, of Prince Edward Island, 13 351.
- Gordon, Sir Arthur Hamilton, Baron Stanmore (b. 1829), lieutenant-governor of New Brunswick (1861-66). His attitude to Confederation, 14 413-14; aids militia organization, 414; intervenes in railway navvies' disputes, 414-15.
- Gordon, Charles William, 'Ralph Connor' (b. 1860). Sketch of, 12 553; his romances and sketches, 554-6.
- Gordon, Daniel Miner (b. 1845). On agricultural productiveness of the Territories, 20 587.
- Gordon, George Tomlin, colonial treasurer of Vancouver Island. His contest with De-Cosmos, 21 132.
- Gordon, John (1792-1869), captain R.N. Sent on mission to British Columbia, 8 868; unfounded 'fish' story circulated on his opinion of the country, 868 n., 21 88.
- Gordon, John Simpson (b. 1865). Member of senate of University of British Columbia, 22 442.
- Gordon, Lieutenant, commander at Fort Venango. Slain by Indians, 3 64.
- Gore, Sir Charles Stephen (1793-1869). In command in Lower Canada during Rebellion of 1837, 3 362.
- Gore, Francis (1769-1832), lieutenant-governor of Upper Canada (1806-18). Encounters dissensions in executive council, 3 184-5; granted leave of absence, 185, 330.
- Gore, Graham, lieutenant R.N. Deposits record in Ross's cairn (1847), 5 296 n.
- Gore, Captain. Succeeds to command of Cook's last expedition, 21 29; proposes East India Company should engage in fur trade. 30.

Golden Hind (formerly the Pelican). Ship in Gore. First steam merchantman in Georgian Bay, 10 499, 543.

ST. JOHN FISHER COLLEGE LIE

- Gore Bank. Founded at Hamilton (1835), 4 628; claims share in government assistance, 633; absorbed by Canadian Bank of Commerce, 10 637.
- Goreham, Joseph, lieutenant-colonel. His defence of Fort Cumberland, 13 135.
- Gorges, Sir Ferdinando (c. 1566-1647). Bou daries of his grant in New England, 8 792. Boun-
- Gosford, Archibald Acheson, second Earl of (1776-1849), governor-in-chief of the Canadas (1835-38). His conciliatory policy in Lower Canada, 3 320-1; orders arrest of Papineau and O'Callaghan, 3 362; returns to England, 363; his tribute to Bishop Macdonell of Kingston, 11 52-3.
- Gosford Railway Company. Experiments with wooden rails, 15 177.
- Gosselin, Amédée (b. 186 Laval University, 12 460. 1863). Archivist of
- Gosselin, Auguste Honoré (b. 1843). French-Canadian historian, 12 460.
- Gosset, W. Driscoll. His salary as first treasurer of British Columbia, 21 147.
- Gotteville de Belle Ile, Daniel de. See Belle Ile.
- Goudge, Monson. Opposes Joseph Howe in Hants election contest, 14 382.
- Goudie, James (1809-92). Designer of the Royal William, 10 592.
- Goudy. Scottish pioneer settler at George-town, Quebec, 15 157.
- Gouin, Sir Lomer (b. 1861), premier of Quebec (1905). Joins Marchand's administration, 15 210; at interprovincial conference of 1901, 212; as premier, 212-15; and timber lands of province, 16 534-5.
- Goulburn, Henry (1784-1856). British signa-tory to Treaty of Ghent, 8 771; boundary commissioner, 842.
- Goulet, J. J. Orchestral leader, 12 649.
- Goulet, Roger (d. 1902). Collector of customs in Riel's provisional government, 19 85 n.; commissioner to settle half-breeds' claims, 212.
- Implicated in death of Thomas Scott, Goulet. 19 98; his death by drowning, 98.
- Goulet. Roman Catholic schools inspector in Manitoba, 20 439.
- Gourlay, Robert Fleming (1778-1863), Upper Canada reformer. His proposed reforms, trials, and banishment, 3 329-30.
- Gourlay, Robert S. (b. 1852). His attitude to British preference on manufactured articles, 9 211 n.
- Special Articles: Government. Dominion. Federal Government, 6 271-376; Federal Constitution, 209-67. Governor-general: mode of appointment, powers and functions, 272-7; disallowance of act of 1868 providing for reduction in salary, 7 509 n.; shrinkage in importance of office, 5 78-9. Governor-general's secretary: his duties, military and civil, 6 277-8. Privy Council: mode of appointment, tenure of office, and membership, 278-9. Parliament: its three branches, 279; theory of the constitution,

The Senate: composition, mode of 280. appointment, qualifications for membership, 280-2; speaker and other officers, 282-4; originates divorce bills, 234; its diminished place, 284-6; proposed reforms, 15 198. House of Commons: functions and powers, 6 286; opening of parliament, 286-7; election of speaker, 287-8; parliamentary procedure and party discipline, 288-90; party 'whips' and caucuses, 290-1; office of speaker, 292-3; commissioners of Internal Economy, 292; officers of the house, 293-4; its unrestricted freedom of speech, 294; number of representatives and qualifications for membership, 294; manner of giving royal assent to bills, 295; power of reserving and of disallowing bills, 295-7; manner of election of new parliament, 297-8; the 'mandate' theory, 298-9; ministerial resignation after defeat at polls, 299; nominations at hands of defeated ministries, 299-300. Cabinet: constitution and functions, 300-1; number of portfolios, 301; assignment of portfolios on geographical and racial lines, 302; advisory and executive functions, 302-4; quorum, 304. Prime minister : his functions and duties, 304-6; holds prerogative of dissolution, 297; rise and growth of office, 374-5; compared with United States president, 375; increase in salary, 157; dual first ministers, 306; limitations in choice of colleagues, 307; powers of patron-age, 307-8. Leader of the Opposition: institution of salary (1905), 157; effect of the payment, 158. President of Privy Council: office and its duties, 308-9; issues 'orders-in-council,' 309-10; and cabinet meetings, 310. Minister of Finance: his status and duties, 311; framing of the Estimates, 312; original name and branches of his department, 313-14. Treasury Board : its composition and duties, 314. Auditorgeneral, 315-16. Minister of Justice, 316-19. Solicitor-general, 302, 320. Secretary of state: his duties, 320-2; custodian of the seals, 320-1. Department of External Affairs, 322-4. King's Printer, 324-5. Minister of Public Works : his duties, 325-6 ; difficulties of his position, 326. Minister of Railways and Canals : undertakings under his control, 327-8. Department of the Interior : its responsibilities and organization, 328-31; its immigration propaganda, 330. Department of Indian Affairs, 331-2. Department of Agriculture, 335-4. Do-minion Archives, 334-5. Post Office depart-ment, 336-7. Minister of Marine and Fisheries, 337-9. Department of Marine and Fisheries : commission of investigation into charges against, 164. Department of Naval Service, 339. Minister of Customs, 339-41. Minister of Trade and Commerce, 341-3. Mines department, 343-4. Minister of Militia and Defence : his functions, 345-6; technical and professional advisers, 346-7. Minister of Inland Revenue, 348-9. Royal North-West Mounted Police, 349-51. De-partment of Labour : its attitude to labour

disputes, 352; operations under Industrial Disputes Act (1907), 353-4. Deputy ministers: duties and responsibilities, 354-5; suggested system of parliamentary undersecretaries, 355-6. Private secretaries to ministers, 356-7. Library of parliament, 357. Civil Service Commission, 357-9; reforms effected through commission of 1907, 359-62. Commission of Conservation, 363-4. International Joint Commission, 363-9. High Commissioner, 369-70; successive holders of office, 370. Agent of Canada in Paris, 370-1. Supreme Court, 371-2. Exchequer Court, 372-3; created a Colonial Court of Admiralty, 373-4.

Federal Constitution : constituent parts and fundamental arrangements, 6 209-15; its statutory foundation, 215-16; the crown in Canada, 216-17; Dominion veto of provincial acts, 218-21; imperial legislation affecting Canada, 221-3; Canadian legislative powers, 223-6; observations on Federation Act, 226-9; contrasts with United States, 229-30; general scheme of Dominion powers, 231-2; provincial residuary power, 232-3; predominance of Dominion laws, 233-5; limitation of provincial powers, 235-6; Federation Act as a whole, 236-8; plenary powers of Canadian legislatures, 238-41; Dominion interference with provincial legislation, 241-2; provincial inter-ference with Dominion legislation, 242-3; provincial independence and autonomy, 243-4; legislative power distributed by subject, not by area, 245-8; aspects of legislation, 248-50; true nature and char-acter of legislation, 250-2; proprietary rights under Federation Act, 252-3; Dominion specific powers, 253-60; provincial powers, 260-4; a constructive feat of statesmanship, 264-7. Navigation and shipping, 254; seacoast and inland fisheries, 254-6; bankruptcy and insolvency, 256; copyright, 257; Indians and lands reserved for the Indians, 257; naturalization and aliens, 257-8; marriage and divorce, 258-9; classes of subjects not expressly excepted assigned to provinces, 259-60; municipal institutions, 260-1; shop, saloon, tavern, auctioneer, and other licences, etc., 261; incorporation of companies with provincial objects, 261-3; solemnization of marriage in province, 263; property and civil rights in province, 263-4. Position of the crown, 209-10; Privy Council of Canada, 210; composition of Dominion parliament, 210; readjustment of representation in House of Commons after decennial censuses, 211; power of dis-allowance, 211-12; proposed transference of power of disallowance, 15 198; the lieutenantgovernors, 6 212; lieutenant-governor's power in resorvation of bills, 214; previncial constitutions after Confederation, 212-14; proposed abolition of legislative councils, 15 198-9; courts and judicature, 6 214; colonial governors not viceroys, 217; Sir Georges E. Cartier's comparison of British with American constitution, 15 170-1;

difference between Canadian and United States constitutions, 271; three factors in political development, 6 203-5; growth in Canada's powers of self-government, 204-5.

See also Confederation.

Quebec. Special Article: Government of Quebec, 15 219-36. Legislative Council: number of members, mode of appointment, and qualifications, 219; sessional indemnity, 219. Legislative Assembly: members and sessional indemnity, 219-20. Executive Council or Cabinet: composition, 220; salaries of members, 222; changes in organization, 221; names and duties of public departments, 221-2; functions and powers of executive council, 222-4. Powers of lieutenant-governor in council, 223-4. Agent-general, 224. Attorney-general, 224-225. Public Utilities Commission, 225. Department of Provincial Secretary: its duties and powers, 225-7; incorporation of jointstock companies, 227. Treasury department: its duties and powers, 227-30; mode of issue and cost of marriage licences, 230. Lands and Forests, 230-2; 'location tickets' and 'patents,' 231; outdoor service and fire protection system, 232. Agriculture, 232-3. Roads, 233. Colonization, Mines and Fisheries, 233-4. Public Works and Labour, 234-5. Public Instruction, 235-6. Atlantic Provinces. Special Article: Pro-

vincial and Local Government, 14 435-508.

Nova Scotia. Governor: Cornwallis's commission, 14 437-40; his negative voice in lawmaking, 439; title changed to 'lieutenant-governor and commander-in-chief,' 442; his powers and jurisdiction, 442-3. Lieutenant-governor: change made in original title, 442-3; powers and immunities before Confederation, 444; his place in federal constitution, 445; his pardoning power, 445. Executive Council: Cornwallis's commission with reference to nominations, 437; and the filling of vacancies, 437-8; a miniature of Curia Regis, 446; its presidency, 446; some of original appointments made by crown, 446; its membership, 446-7; duties and powers, 447; its abuse of privileges and entrenched position against assembly, 447; Joseph Howe secures its reform, 447-8; present constitution, 449. Legislative Council: constituted in 1838, 448; its establishment concurrent with suppression of law-making powers of executive, 450; system of nomination and membership, 450; disqualifications of membership, 450; its privileges, immunities, and powers, 451; its officers, 451. Legislative Assembly : Cornwallis's commission. 438-9; law-making power subject to disallowance, 439; representative institutions the creation of no formal charter, 436, 441; assumes control of casual and territorial revenues, 449; original function solely legislative, 451; paralysed through lack of control over purse, 451-2; not co-equal with British House of Commons, 452; Catholic tests and their abolition, 452-3; the imperial Renunciation Act of 1778 waives right of levying tribute on colonies, but affirms that of imposing duties for regulation of commerce, 454-5; imperial acts extending colonial powers over customs, trade, and navigation, 455; provincial fiscal autonomy prior to Confederation, 455; membership, 455; privileges and immunities of members, 455-6; qualifications and disqualifications, 456; electoral qualifications, 456-7; power and procedure in finance, 457-8; officers of the houso, 458-9; law-making powers, 459-60; sphere of jurisdiction, 460. Public departments: Attorney-general, 461-2; Crown Lands, 462; Provincial Secretary, 462; Provincial Treasurer, 462; Public Works and Mines, 462-3; Deputy King's Printer, 463; Education, 463; Agriculture, 463-4.

New Brunswick: Public departments, 14 487-8; provincial government, 480-94; machinery of government, 480-1; lieutenantgovernor, 481 (see under Nova Scotia). Executive Council, 481; its first meeting, 482; separated from legislative council (1833), 482; formed into cabinet (1848), 482; its separation from the legislature not followed by amenity to popular control, 483. Legislative Council: deadlock with assembly on payment of members, and its result, 483, 484, its separation from the executive, 483. Legislative Assembly: first called (1786), 482; its term, 485; number of representatives, 486; qualifications of members, 486; provincial franchise, 486; its officers, 487; sphere of jurisdiction, 487 (see under Nova Scotia).

Prince Edward Island: lieutenantgovernor, 14 498; legislative council becomes an elective body, 501. Executive Council, 498. Legislative Assembly: merges legislative council, 501-2; qualifications for electors, 502; officers of the house, 502. Public departments of government, 503.

Ontario. Special Article : Provincial Executive Organization, 17 189-240. The legislature, 189-80. Lieutenant-governor, 190-3; his commission, 191-2; lieutenant-governors (1867-1913), with dates of appointment, 190 n. Cabinet, 193-5; changes in organization, 193-4. President of the council, 195. Attorney-general, 195-8; attorneys-general (1867-1913), 196 n.; registration of land titles, 198; superintendent of insurance, 198-9; municipal auditor, 199. Secretary and Registrar, 200-9; successive holders of office (1867-1913), 200 n.; administration of Companies Act, 201; statistics showing growth of companies, 201-2; administration of Motor Vehicle Act, 202; Registry Branch, 202; prisons, asylums, and elce-mosynary institutions, 202-4; Central Prison-its history and methods of administration, 202-3; Mercer Reformatory, 203; hospitals for insane and feeblo-minded, with statistics, 203-4; provincial board of health, 205-6; collection of vital statistics, 206-7; Liquor Licence Branch, 207-9. Treasurer,

210-15; treasurers (1867-1913), with dates of appointment, 210 n. The Auditor, 215. Bureau of Archives, 216. King's Printer, 216. Minister of Lands, Forests, and Mines, 216-20; ministers (1867-1913), with dates of appointment, 216 n.; National Parks, 218; Mines, 218-20. Minister of Education 220-29; ministers (1876-1913), with dates of appointment, 220 n. Public Works department, 230-2; commissioners (1867-1913), with dates of appointment, 230 n.; game and fisheries, 230-1; Bureau of Labour, 231-2. Department of Agriculture, 232-5: commissioners and ministers (1867-1913), with dates of appointment, 232 n. Special commissions, 235-40.

Prairie Provinces. Special Article: Provincial Executive Organizations, 20 331-46. Lieutenant-governor and executive council, 340-1; oath taken by executive, 340 n.; work of public officers, 341-3; department of Agriculture, 344; health officers, 344-5; care of mentally diseased, etc., 345; supervision over business corporations, 345; registration of land titles, 345.

British Columbia. Special Article: Pub-lic Administration of British Columbia, 22 349-84. Early government of Vancouver Island, 351-3; and of the mainland colony, 353-4; political constitution, 357-8; repre-sentation in federal parliament, 358; executive departments, 366-7; sessional indemnity, 367; provincial board of health, 368-9; government inspection of mining, logging, and railway camps, 369; care of indigent and aged, 369; provincial asylum, 370; aids to hospitals, 370-1; prison farms and industrial schools, 371.

GOVERNMENT. See Proclamation of 1763; Quebec Act; Constitutional Act; Constitutional Development; United Canada; **Provincial** Rights.

- Governor. Schooner on Toronto-Halifax route, 10 540.
- Governor Douglas. First steamer built in British Columbia, 10 570.
- Governor-General's Body Guard of Toronto. Employed in suppressing North-West Rebellion, 7 431, 434.
- Governor-General's Foot Guards of Ottawa. Employed in suppressing North-West Rebellion, 7 431.
- Gow, Peter. Provincial secretary of Ontario, 17 129, 200 n.
- Gowan, Sir James Robert (1815-1909). Commissioner to investigate Pacific Scandal, 6 58.
- Gowen, Chas. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Grace, Thomas. Missionary priest in Maritime Provinces, 11 42.
- Grace and Company. Owners of a Pacific line
- of steamships, 10 619. Graham, Frank T. (b. 1869). Author of Histrionic Montreal, 12 654.
- Graham, George Perry (b. 1859). Provincial secretary of Ontario, 17 183, 200 n.; Dominion minister of Railways, 184.

- Graham, Hugh (1754-1829). Member of first permanent presbytery in Canada, 11 259.
- Graham, H. Engraver, 12 631.
- Graham, J. L. Landscape artist, 12 622. Graham, John Wellington (b. 1871). Secretary of Methodist Board of Education, 11 338.
- Graham, Stephen. A grantee of township of Murray, 17 44.
- Graham, Thomas. Inspector of mines, British Columbia, 22 580.
- Graham, Captain. Killed while on a punitive expedition in British Columbia, 21 152-3.
- Grahame, James Allan (d. 1905). Manager at Victoria for Hudson's Bay Company, 21 154.
- Grahame. Steamer on the Mackenzie River, 19 170.
- Grain-Growers' Association of Saskatchewan. Formation of, 20 563-4. Grain-Growers' Grain Company. Leases pro-
- vincial elevators of Manitoba, 19 133, 20 319.
- Gram. M. Gregors. Arbitrator in Bering Sea dispute, 8 726.
- Grampian. Allan liner, 10 606.
- Grampian. Anan Infer, 10 606. Granby Consolidated Mining, Smelting, and Power Company. Its operations in British Columbia, 22 577, 578, 579. Granche (Grange) Mountains. Named by
 - Jacques Cartier, 1 30.
- Grand Falls, St John River. Fortified post constructed at, 13 175.
- Grand Island, Niagara Falls. Exchanged for Wolfe Island, 8 829.
- Grand Manan Island. Disputed ownership of, 8 769.
- Grand Portage. Route first mentioned, 1 116; La Vérendrye at, 118; favourite route for traders until American independence, 106.
- Grand Pré. Colonel Noble defeated at, 13 81; Acadian expulsion from, 95-6.
- Grand River Improvement. Canal constructed from Dunnville to Brantford, 10 530-1; canal falls into disuse, 531.
- Grand River Navigation Company. Loss of funds of Six Nations in, 5 344.
- Grand Sault. See Long Sault.
- Grand Trunk Pacific Railway. Charter granted to Trans-Canada Railway, 10 457; Grand Trunk proposal for line from North Bay to Pacific, 458; joint project of Dominion government and Grand Trunk Railway, 6 148-9; route and connections, 9 148-9, 10 461-2; terms of construction, 6 149, 9 264, 10 459-60; accorded Liberal party support, 458-9; bill introduced by Laurier becomes law, 6 149-50; modifications in terms, 150, 10 460; Opposition's alternative policy, 460-461; its stable construction, 9 199, 10 462; government supervision of building, 6 327-8; its line in Saskatchewan, **20** 566; dry dock at Port Arthur, **10** 588; its stimulus to British Columbia, **22** 360-1; steamer service on Pacific coast, 10 573.
- Grand Trunk Railway. Its charter real beginning of Canadian construction, 10 395; three acts under which it was chartered, 396-397; prospectus issued in London, England, 399; projected lines with mileage, 399-400: capital, 400; advantages as an investment,

of government with directorate, 401; its glowing prospectus, 401-2; incorporates other lines, 405; conflict and agreement with Great Western, 405-7; anticipations of handsome dividends, 408; its financial difficulties, 409-10; Brassey's admission to English stockholders, 411; estimated compared with actual operating costs, 411-12; faults in construction, 412; reckless expenditures of, 412; unable to compete with waterways, 413; government assistance to, 413-14; guarantees to and treasury losses on, 5 174, 177-8; in financial straits, 10 416; its mileage rate for mail carriage, 5 398; refuses to undertake Canadian Pacific construction, 10 424; average earnings per mile per week (1867), 425; losses through depreciated paper currency, 425; rail and water competition, 425; imperfect through connections, 426; proposed change of name, 426; defective transportation conditions, 426; friction between management and directorate, 427; opposes North Shore charter, 429; involved in rate wars, 429-30; abortive negotiations and final amalgamation of Great Western, 430, 435-6; strategic expansion of, and conflict with Canadian Pacific, 435-8; depreciation of stocks caused by railway feud, 438; and Timiskaming and Northern Ontario Railway, 465; its lines and connections in Prairie Provinces, 20 311-12, 566; its steamship and car ferry services, 10 546, 547-8; the father of Confederation, 5 6.

- Grand Trunk Railway Brigade. Raised to guard lines of communication during Fenian raids, 7 408, 412.
- Grande Hermine. One of Cartier's ships, 1 34, 36, 38.
- Grandfontaine, Hector D'Audigny, Chevalier, commander in Acadia. His census of Acadia (1671), 13 52.
- Grandidier, Charles. Missionary priest at Fort Hope, Fraser River, 11 146.
- North-West, 11 161. Grandin, Vital Justin (1829-1902), Roman Catholic bishop of St Albert (1871-1902). Arrives at St Boniface, 11 139; at Lake Athabaska, 139; coadjutor to Bishop Taché, 140; an extended pastoral visitation, 143; his rescue on Great Slave Lake, 143-4; superintendent of Saskatchewan missions, 149; and the Métis, 167-8; his work after
- North-West Rebellion, 172; death of, 186. Grannis, William, of Stanstead. One of grantors of site of Stanstead Academy, 16 460.
- Grant, Alexander (1727-1813), president and administrator of Upper Canada (1805-6). Member of executive council, 3 173; in conflict with legislative assembly, 183-4.
- Grant, Alexander. Captain of the Brunswick (1767), 10 486.
- Alexander. On racial components of Grant, Halifax, and facilities for drinking (1749), 11 27.

- 400; estimates of revenue, 401; association Grant, Andrew Shaw. Presbyterian missionary to the Yukon, 11 293, 294.
 - Grant. Charles. Signs Quebec traders' petition (1770), 15 140.
 - Grant, Charles William, Baron de Longueuil (1780-1848), 2 569.
 - Grant, Cuthbert (d. 1799). Sent by Pond to build trading-post on Great Slave Lake, 4 651. Grant, Cuthbert. Raises Métis on behalf of
 - North-West Company, 19 35; leads half-breeds at Seven Oaks, 36-7; 'Warden of the Plains' for Council of Assiniboia, 19 53.
 - Grant, David Alexander. Deputy receiver-general's legal attorney, 4 493.
 - Grant, George Monro (1835-1902). Aids in reestablishing Dalhousie College, 13 263; his transcontinental journey in 1872, 12 517; literary and editorial work of, 517-18, 523; principal of Queen's, 18 390; declines office in Ontario cabinet, 17 164-5; opposes commercial union, 6 110; as an inspirational force, 18 391-2; opposes university federation, 394; his biography, 12 510.
 - Grant, Richard. Justice of peace for Vancouver Island, 21 87.
 - Grant, Ulysses Simpson (1822-85), president of United States. Criticizes Canadian seizures of fishing vessels, 6 46; at a railway cele-bration, 14 408; and Alaska Boundary Commission, 8 930; his non-committal message on reciprocity, 6 68.
 - Grant, Sir William (1752-1832). Deputy receiver-general of Quebec, 4 493; and settlement of dues owed to crown, 497; favours elective assembly, 3 121; action taken against and amount recovered from, 4 500.
 - Grant, W. Colquhoun. First independent settler on Vancouver Island, 21 89, 121; sells out and returns to England, 121; on desertions from Hudson's Bay Company's service, 122.
 - Grant, William Lawson (b. 1872). Joint author of Life of George Monro Grant, 12 510.
 - Grant, Ensign. At siege of Louisbourg (1768), 1 224.
- Grandin, Henri, O.M.I. Missionary priest in Granville, George Leveson-Gower, second Earl (1815-91), colonial secretary (1868-70, 1886). On transcontinental railway, 10 421; pro-poses fisheries arrangement with United States. 8 694.
 - Grape Island. Bay of Quinte. School for Indian children established at, 5 349.
 - Grass, Michael. Settles New York loyalists at Cataraqui, 17 25.
 - Graton, Damieu (1858-91). Priest frozen to death at Regina, 11 180.
 - Gravel, Elphège (1838-1904). Roman Catholie bishop of Nicolet (1885-1904), 11 108.
 - Graves, Samuel (1713-87), British admiral. Refuses to sail up St Lawrence in October (1775), 3 77.
 - Gray, Andrew (d. 1826). Minister of Protestant Dissenters' Church, Halifax, 11 258.
 - Gray, Hugh. Predicts commercial primacy of Quebec, 15 305.
 - Gray, James, major of New York King's Royal Regiment. Signs loyalist petition (1785), 17 35.

- Gray, James (1763-1804), solicitor-general of Greeks. As immigrants in Canada, 7 566-7. Upper Canada. Drowned on the Speedy, Greeley, Horace (1811-72). Favours com-nercial union, 9 165. 10 492.
- Gray, John Hamilton (d. 1887). Member of Prince Edward Island Land Commission (1860), 13 366.
- Gray, John Hamilton (d. 1889), judge, British Columbia. Reports on Chinese immigration, 21 260-2.
- Gray, Robert (1755-1806), American navigator. At launch of the North-West America at Nootka, 21 36-7; winters at Nootka Sound in the Lady Washington, 37, 42; exchanges for the Columbia, 38; explores estuary of the Columbia River, which he names after his ship (1792), 8 849, 21 38-9; claims based on his discoveries, 8 843.
- Gray, Thomas (1787-1848). His predictions on economic and social influence of railway, 10 365-6.
- Gray, Senator, of Delaware. Member of Joint High Commission, 6 135. Gray's 'Elegy.' Recited by Wolfe on evening
- preceding final attack on Quebec, 1 296.
- G. R. Crowe. Lakes freighter, 10 557. Great Bear Lake. Surveyed by Sir John Franklin, 4 683; its area, 9 24, 22 641.
- Great Bear River. Blazing coal seam on, seen by Mackenzie, 4 678.
- Great Britain. (1) Steamboat on upper St Lawrence (1830), 10 499. (2) Vessel, stranding of which demonstrated superiority of metal over wooden hull, 10 586.
- Great Fish River (Back River). Explored by George Back (1833), 4 686-7.
- Great Meadows. Washington's surrender at. 1 237, 13 89.
- Great Northern Railway. Its extension into Canada, 10 462-3.
- Great Northern Transit Company. One of original constituents of Northern Navigation Company, 10 555.
- Great Slave Lake. Discovered by Samuel Hearne and named Athapuscow, 4 649, 672; Alexander Mackenzie on, 674, 678; its area, 9 24.
- Great Western. (1) Sails from Bristol to New York (1838), 5 365. (2) First steamer with an upper-deck cabin (1839), 10 544. (3) Windsor-Detroit car ferry, 10 547.
- Great Western Railway. Lapse and revival of charter, 10 392; endeavours to obtain imperial loan, 392-3; beginning of construction, 393, 395; obtains capital in United States, 395; municipal subscriptions to, 397-8; conflict and final amalgamation with Grand Trunk, 405-7, 425, 430, 435-6; anticipations of large dividends, 408; its faulty construction, 411-12; position between 1860 and 1867, 416; lawsuit with Commercial Bank, 5 290; mail service and rate, 398, 7 635; lake steamer services, **10** 545, 546; friction in management, 427; involved in rate wars, 429-30. Great Western Steamship Company, of Bristol.
- Tenders for first transatlantic steam mail service, 10 596, 597.
- Grecian. Canadian Navigation Company steamer, 10 539.

- Greely, Adolphus Washington (1844), American military officer and explorer. His Arctic expedition of 1881-84, 5 302 n.
- Green, J. C. A promoter of the Agricultural Bank, 4 629. Green, R. F. Minister of Mines, British
- Columbia, 21 230.
- Green Bay, Wisconsin. Explored by Jean Nicolet, 1 60; Ottawas at, 69; tribes on, 80; 101, 102, 103, 111.
- Greene, Henry. Mutineer of the Discovery, 1 152; killed by Eskimos, 154-5.
- Greenland. East coast named 'Labrador's Land' by John Cabot, 1 22; west coast sighted by Gaspar Corte Real, 23.
- Greenway, Thomas (1838-1908), premier of Manitoba (1888-1900). Denounces 'better terms' agreement, 19 118-19; premier, 120; and 'disallowance,' 122; and separate schools controversy, 11 175-7.
- Gregory, George. Signs Quebec traders' petition (1770), 15 140. Gregory and M^cLeod. Montreal fur traders,
- sometime employers of Alexander Mackenzie, 4 652.
- Grenadier Guards. First battalion sent to Canada during Trent crisis, 14 409 and n.
- Grenville, Charles Cavendish Fulke (1794-1865). His impressions of Sydenham, 5 16, 27-8.
- Grenville, William Wyndham, Baron (1759-1834), secretary for Home and the Colonies (1789-91). Sends draft of Constitutional Bill to Dorchester, 3 129-30; on difficulty of delimitating Upper Canada boundary, 132; negotiates Jay's Treaty, 150; and St Croix boundary dispute, 8 760, 762.
- Grenville and Carillon Railway. Placed under control of wardens of counties, 10 414.
- Grenville Canal. Its construction and disuse, 10 517-18.
- Grey, Charles (d. 1870), colonel. His mission Washington, 4 393-4; member of to Durham's special council, 395.
- Grey, Sir Charles Edward (1785-1865). Member of Canada Commission (1835), 3 320.
- Grey, Sir Edward (b. 1862), foreign secretary. His position on fisheries dispute between Newfoundland and United States, 8 707-8; and Franco-Canadian commercial treaty of 1907, 9 234; favours freedom to selfgoverning colonies to withdraw from commercial treaties, 6 197.
- Grey, George, United States judge. Member of Hague Tribunal, 8 708.
- Grey, Sir Henry George, third Earl (1802-94), secretary for War and the Colonies (1846-52). And Hudson's Bay Company's territorial aspirations in North-West, 21 79; and grant of Vancouver Island, 85, 86; favours rail-way construction as best form of imperial aid to colonies, 10 379; on Canadian federation, 5 151-2; defers grant of responsible government in Prince Edward Island, 13 368, 14 500; favours colonial representation in London, 5 162; vetos differential duties

80

against United States, 134; on colonial Guibord, Joseph (d. 1869), member of Institut policy, 3 16-17.

- Grey Nuns. Community founded at Montreal, 2 438; at Red River, 11 132, 164, 20 420, 439; at Ottawa, 11 66-7; at Charlottetown, 77; at Saskatoon, 190-1; at Regina, 194; at Hull, 16 439. See also Charity, Sisters of.
- Gridley. Exterminates 'sea-cows' of Prince Edward Island, 13 345.
- Grier, Edmund Wyly (b. 1862). Portrait Guigues, Joseph Eugène Bruno (1805-74), painter, 12 629.
- Grier, John (1798-1871). Anglican clergyman at Carrying Place (1824), 11 223.
- Griffin, Martin Joseph (b. 1847). Literary com- Guillaume le Breton. Accompanies Jacques mentator, 12 529.
- of Maine, 3 261. 348. Griffith, Sir John. Original member of Hud- Guillet, Blaise. Clears land at Montreal, 16
- son's Bay Company, 1 166.
- Griffon. First ship to sail upper lakes, built Guillet. One of the first pupils in school at on Cayuga Creek, 1 101; loss of, 102.
- Grijalva, Hernando. His exploration in North Guillon, Mathieu (1713-83), Sulpician. Teaches Pacific, 21 14.
- Grim, Peter. One of Opposition candidates at Guire, De, priest. Subscribes to Patriotic Fund St John election of 1785, 13 164.
- Grimmington, Captain Mike. Captures Fort Gummersal, Albany, 1 182-3, 185. (1785), 17 Grinnell Land. Discovered by de Haven's Guodor. Te
- expedition, 5 303.
- Groghan, George, deputy superintendent of Gwillimbury, East and West. Colonists from Indian Affairs. Makes treaty of peace with Red River settle in, 17 72. Indians, 3 69.
- Grollier, Henri (d. 1864). Arrives at St Boniface, 11 137; at Lake Athabaska and Fort Good Hope, 138, 141, 142; death of, 148. Groseilliers, Jean Baptiste. Surrenders Fort
- Bourbon, is kidnapped, and enters English service, 1 175.
- Groseilliers, Médart Chouart, Sieur des (c. 1621-91). His rank as explorer, 1 72, 20 365; his explorations, 1 73-9, 111; visits Cree country, 11 116; his marriages, 1 73; enters English service, 161; founds Fort Charles on Hudson Bay, 162-3, 171, 20 366; reenters French service, 1 173-4; death of, 175-6.
- Grosse-Ile. Quarantine station at (1847), 11 96.
- Grouard, Emile (b. 1840). Vicar-apostolic of Hagerman, Christopher Alexander (1792-1847), Athabaska-Mackenzie, 11 173, 179.
- Gruppe, Charles P. Painter of Dutch scenery, 12 621.
- Guadeloupe. Arguments for its retention in place of Canada after Seven Years' War, 3 25-6.
- Guelph. Account of settlement of, 3 335, 17 Hague Tribunal. 88-92.
- Guelph Agricultural College. See Ontario Agricultural College.
- Guercheville, Antoinette de Pons, Marquise de (d. 1632). Acquires rights of Poutrincourt in Acadia and transfers them to Jesuits, 2 385-6, 13 32, 33; territorial dispute founded on her patent, 13 34.
- Guernsey settlement formed at Pisquid, Prince Edward Island, 13 358.
- Guerrière. States frigate Constitution, 3 216.

- Canadien. Denied Christian burial by his bishop, 11 89; subsequent legal proceedings, 89.
- Guienne, Battalion of. Arrives in Canada, 1 250; at siege of Quebec, 291, 292, 294, 300. Guignas, Michel (1681-1752). Professor of
- hydrography in Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 376.
- Roman Catholic bishop of Ottawa (1847-74). His labours in the diocese, 11 66-8; founds mission of Maniwaki, 68-9.
- Cartier's second expedition, 1 34.
- Griffith, Admiral. Conquers and annexes part Guillemin. Teacher at Beauport (1750), 16
 - 507.
 - Château-Richer, 16 334.
 - Latin at St Sulpice, Montreal, 16 384.
 - (1799), 15 102.
 - Thos. Signs loyalist petition (1785), 17 35.
 - Teacher at La Durantaye (1747), 16 348.

 - Gwynne, William Charles. First professor of medicine in King's College, Toronto, 18 364; supports Baldwin's university bill of 1843 at college council, 368, 372.
 - Habeas Corpus Act. Suspension of, blocked by Upper Canadian assembly, 3 222.
 - Habord, David. Condemned, and afterwards pardoned, for shooting an In lian, 13 171.
 - Hacamaugh Indians. Simon Fraser's inter-view with chief of, 4 662.
 - Hadden, Sir Charles Frederick (b. 1854), mastergeneral of the ordnance. On provision of reserve stores, 7 453-4.
 - Hagarty, Beatrice. Canadian artist, 12 627.

Hagarty, Clara Sophia. Canadian artist, 12 626.

- solicitor-general of Upper Canada. Dismissed on account of expulsion of Mackenzie from assembly, 3 344-5; reinstated, 345; appointed to bench, 4 414.
- Haggart, John Graham (1836-1913). Resigns from Bowell ministry, 6 126.
- Reference of fisheries disputes with United States to, 6 172; its decisions, 174-5. See also North Atlantic
- Coast Fishery Disputes. Hahn, Gustav. Canadian artist, 12 625. Haidas, Indian tribe. Territory of, 11 116; Father Crespi's description of, 21 20.
- Hailes, Harris William. President and commander-in-chief in New Brunswick (1816-17), 13 184.
- Haines, Fred. Animal painter, 12 625.
- British ship captured by United Haines, Captain Hiram. His disastrous voyage to West Indies, 10 584.

F

VOL. XXIII

Haines, William. Shipbuilder at Moncton, 10 584.

- Hairm. Sloop trading between Digby and St John, 10 561.
- Haldane, Richard Burdon, Viscount Haldane (b. 1856), secretary for War (1905-12). Favours creation of imperial general staff, 6 192.
- Haldimand, Sir Frederick (1718-91), governorin-chief of Canada (1778-86). Holds line of communications at Oswego, 1 273; and iron-mines of St Maurice, 4 529: his Indian policy, 3 112-13; his view of Quebec Act, 113, 120; on dispositions of French Canadians, 113, 114; on British disaffection, 114; fears a second invasion, 114; his work in settling the loyalists, 115-16, **15** 147, **17** 18, 20, 22-3, 26; negotiates for return of Vermont, **3** 115; withholds instructions from council, 119, **4** 431; improves communications with the Madawaska, 13 139; opposes extension of British institutions, 3 120; resents proposed supersession by Carleton, 118-19; persuaded to remain, 119; on Indian respect for treaties, 4 708; and Six Nations reserve, 17 42; returns to England, 3 119; sketch of, 112, 120.
- Haldimand, Lieutenant. Rescue of his survey party in Prince Edward Island, 13 333.
- Haldimand, Township of. Original grantees of, 17 44; pioneer Baptist church formed at, 11 360.
- Haldimand. War vessel on Lake Ontario, 10 487.
- Hale, John (b. 1728). Leader of Wolfe's landing-party up the Heights, 15 122; receiver-general of Lower Canada, 4 512.
- Hale, John. Agent in Boundary Commission (1818), 8 828.
- Half-Moon. Hudson's ascent of Hudson River in the ship, 1 46, 150-1.
- (1796-1865). Haliburton, Thomas Chandler Visits the Shannon, 13 258; supports abolition of Catholic tests, 11 74-5, 13 272; contributions to history, 12 501; History of Nova Scotia published (1829), 501, 13 272-3; publishes Sam Slick (1835), 245; an incident on voyage to England and its historic sequel, 10 596-7, 13 286; advocates railway extension, 10 388; sketch of, 12 538-9; his literary achievement, 539-41; some of his aphorisms, 542.
- Appointed schoolmaster at Haliburton. Windsor, N.S. (1769), 11 205. Haliburton Settlement. Its failure, 17 98. Halifax. Founding of (1749), 1 219, 13 81-2;
- number of original settlers, 81; site chosen for military reasons, 82, 14 645; founding of St Paul's Church, 13 82; population (1751), 83; population and its racial com-ponents (1763), **11** 27; early history of Anglican Church at, 201-3; first schools and schoolmasters at, 202, 14 512, 515; foreign Protestant immigration (1750-51), 13 83-4; excessive drinking at, 86-7; post office opened (1755), 4 732 5 372; expedition against Louisbourg concentrates at, 1 222, 13 100; Wolfe's expedition at, 1 277; a privateering and smuggling centre, 13 99; Halliburton, Sir Brenton (1775-1860).

panic caused by capture of St John's, Newfoundland, 120; at beginning of American Revolutionary War, 214, 215; signs of disaffection, 215; outbreak of smallpox in, 215; Legge's measures for defence, 215-16; serious increase of prices at, 219, 225; first cargo of masts arrive at, 14 599; landing of loyalists, 13 235; their arrival followed by famine prices, 235; packet service opened with Falmouth (1788), 5 373; effect of War of 1812 on, 3 207, 13 257-8; celbrates Wellington's victories, 256, 260; the Chesapeake at, 258; business collapse follows on Peace of 1815, 260; a free port, 4 567, 10 559; removal of government dockyard from, **13** 260; outbreak of cholera at, 282; mail steamer service with Liver-pool begun, **5** 380-1; discontinued as a port of call, 382, 10 600 and n.; its incorporation, 14 478; a base for blockade-runners during American Civil War, 386; effect of Intercolonial Railway on its wholesale trade, 387; South African War memorial at, 398; as a railway and shipping terminus, 10 621-2; shipping tonnage in 1911, 623.

- Halifax and Quebec Railway project, 10 378-84, 14 407.
- Halifax Banking Company. Private Bank established (1825), 10 628, 13 269; opposes charter to Bank of Nova Scotia, 270, 282; members of council partners in, 282; merged in Bank of Commerce, 270.
- Halifax Bob. Privateer, 13 224.
- Halifax College and Academy (Presbyterian). Founded (1848), 11 275.
- Halifax Company. Incorporated with Acadia Coal Company, 14 678.
- Halifax Garrison Artillery. Engaged in suppression of North-West Rebellion, 7 431.
- Halifax Gazette. First newspaper published in Canada (March 23, 1752), 12 520, 13 84. Halifax Institution for the Deaf. Founded
- (1851), 14 534.
- Halifax Monthly Magazine, 13 245.
- Halifax Platform. Sir Robert Borden's de-claration of principles in 1907, 6 165.
- Halifax School for the Blind. Established (1867), 14 534. Halifax, University of. Attempt to unify
- university systems of Nova Scotia in, 14 518.
- Halkett, Alexander, colonel. Leads 104th Regiment on snow-shoes from Fredericton to Quebec, 13 187.
- Halkett, James H., actor. Plays in Montreal (1831), 12 655.
- Halkett, John. Demands return to Red River of French Catholic settlers at Pembina, 11 124.
- Hall, Charles Francis (1821-71), American explorer. Discovers relics of Franklin's last expedition, 5 305-6.
- Hall, John. Presbyterian missionary in British Columbia, 11 284.
- Hall, Richard. Member of British Columbia Fisheries Commission of 1905, 22 456.
- Hallam, J. S. Holstein cattle imported by, 7 658.
- Chief

justice of Nova Scotia (1833-60), 13 281; Hamilton Steamboat Company. Merged in on limited application of English statute Niagara Navigation Company, 10 553-4. law in province, 14 464-5. Hamiltonian. Lakes freighter built at Port

- law in province, 14 464-5. Halliburton, John Croke (1806-84). Fights a duel with Joseph Howe, 13 292.
- Hamblin, Thomas. Plays Hamlet at Montreal, 12 655.

Hamburg-American Line of steamships, 10 618.

- Hamel, Ignace Germain (1672-1732). Director of Little Seminary of Quebec, 16 387.
- Hamel, Théophile (1814-70). Quebec artist, 12 602.
- Hamilton, Alexander (1757-1804), American statesman. Establishes Bank of United States (1791), 4 606, 609; advocates neutrality in war between France and Great Britain, 3 147.
- Hamilton, Alexander Douglas Hamilton, tenth Duke of (d. 1852). Aids the Lanark settlement, 17 77.
- Hamilton, Charles (b. 1834). Anglican archbishop of Ottawa (1896-1915), 11 226.
- Hamilton, Charles Frederick (b. 1879). Joint author of Life of George Monro Grant, 12 510.
- Hamilton, Gavin (d. 1909). In charge of Fort Babine, British Columbia, 21 127 n.
- Hamilton, George, lumberman at Hawkesbury. Hancock, His misfortunes, 15 160-1.
- Hamilton, Henry (d. 1796), lieutenant-governor Americans (1778), 3 112; promotes intro-duction of British institutions and opposes Haldimand, 120; dismissed, 121; favours reciprocal trade with United States, 4 534, 535.
- Hamilton, John. United Empire Loyalist of New Brunswick who returned to United States, 13 173.
- Hamilton, John (1801-82). Builder of the Great Britain, 10 499; interested in Royal Mail Line, 539.
- Hamilton, Robert (1787-1856). Builder of Lake Ontario steamboats, 10 498.
- Hamilton, Robert (d. 1809). Hostile to Simcoe's political ideals, 18 412.
- Hamilton, Robert. Member of North-West Council, 19 197, 198.
- Hamilton, Captain, R.N. At defence of Quebec (1775), 3 85.
- Hamilton. First iron steamer of Royal Mail Line (1847), 10 539.
- Hamilton, City of. Population (1830), 18 558; incorporated (1833), 424; polls closed at, in order to attend divine service, 11 224; export of sewing-machines from, in seventies, 9 142; iron production of (1910), 18 634.
- Hamilton, Township of. Original grantees of, 17 44.
- Hamilton and Goderich Railway project, 10 393.
- Hamilton Board of Trade. Favours repeal of Navigation Acts, 5 224.
- Hamilton Campbell Kidston. Vessel built at Pictou, 10 582
- Hamilton Inlet, Labrador. Traces of French settlements discovered at, 8 915; Hudson's Bay Company post established at, 915.
- Hamilton River, Ungava. Its pre-eminence as a trouting river, 16 566.

- Arthur, 10 557, 588.
- Hamley, Wymond O. Collector of customs of British Columbia (1858), 21 147; member of first legislative council, 166.
- Hamlin, Hannibal (1809-91), vice-president of United States. At railway celebration at Vanceboro (1871), 14 408.
- Hammond, John (b. 1843). Canadian painter, **12** 614.
- Northern Navigation Company's Hamonic.
- steamboat, 10 555. Hampshire. In the fight with d'Iberville (1697), 1 185.
- Hampton, Wade (1754-1835), American general. In command on Lake Champlain, 3 246; indecision of, 247; defeated at Châteauguay, 247-50.
- Hanbury, David. His discoveries of copper in the Territories, 22 657-9.
- Hancock, John (1737-93), governor of Massa-chusetts. Complains of British encroachments, 8 757.
- Hancock, John. Commander of the Success in search for North-West Passage (1719), 1 196.
- Engaged American privateer. in fight with the Revenge (1779), 13 224.
- Handfield, John. Fails to round up Acadians at Annapolis Royal, 13 96.
- Handyside, George. Punished for contempt by assembly of New Brunswick, 13 188.
- Hanington, Daniel L. (1804-89). Member of assembly of New Brunswick, 13 200.
- Hanington, Daniel L. (1835-1909). Premier of New Brunswick (1882-83), 14 428.
- Hanna, James (1842-1910). His fur-trading expedition to Nootka, 21 30-1, 242.
- Hanna, William John (b. 1862). Provincial secretary of Ontario, 17 184, 200 n.
- Hannah Bay. Henry Hudson at, 1 152.
- Hannan, Michael (1820-82). Roman Catholic archbishop of Halifax (1877-82), 11 82. Hannay, James. His historical works, 12
- Hannay, James. 502-3.
- Hannen, Sir James, Baron Hannen (1821-94). Arbitrator in Bering Sea dispute, 6 121, 8 726.
- appy Return. Sails Hudson Bay, **1** 175. Happy with Radisson for
- Harbridge, George. Teacher at Red River. 20 423.
- Harcourt, Lewis (b. 1863), colonial secretary (1910-15). And reconstitution of Colonial Office, 6 193.
- Harcourt, Richard (b. 1849). Provincial treasurer of Ontario, 17 179, 210 n.; minister of Education, 220 n.; his educational policy, 18 332-4.
- Harding, Harris (1761-1854). Baptist preacher, 11 353.
- Harding, Theodore Seth (1773-1855). Baptist pastor at Horton, Nova Scotia, 11 354.
- Hardisty, Richard (d. 1889). Conveys Commissioner Smith's papers from Pembina to Fort Garry, 19 82; candidate at Edmonton school election contest (1884), 20 482.

- Ontario (1896-99). Provincial secretary of Ontario, 17 200 n.; protests against intrusion of armed forces from Manitoba, 6 95; endorses commercial union, 110; minister of Lands, 17 216 n.; premier and attorneygeneral, 178-9, 196 n.; retires from public life, 179.
- Hardy, Sir Charles (1716-80), British admiral. At Louisbourg, 1 222; at New York, 256;
- lays waste along Gulf of St Lawrence, 276. Hardy, Elias (1744-99). Member of New Brunswick assembly, 13 163; takes part in St John election (1785), 164.
- Hare Indians. Richardson's description of, 5 299-300.
- Haren, Peter William de. At the battle of Beaver Dam, 3 242
- Harlan, John Marshall (b. 1833). American arbitrator in Bering Sea dispute, 8 725; his dissent, 745-6.
- Harlequin. Lake Erie vessel, 10 491.
- Harmon, Daniel Williams (1778-1845), first farmer of British Columbia. Raises crops at Fort Dunvegan, Peace River (1809-10), 20 587; his diary at Fort McLeod, 21 57; his crops at Fraser Lake, 22 525-6.
- Harnett, Leigh. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Harney, William Selby (c. 1798-1889), American general. Lands troops on San Juan Island, 8 874.
- Boniface, 11 124, 20 418.
- Harper. Schoolmaster at Kildonan, 20 426.
- Harpooner. Ship which conveyed first im-migrants to Vancouver Island, 21 89, 121.
- Harrington, Benjamin. Shipbuilder at Mahone Bay, 10 582.
- Harrington, Isaac. Capta United Kingdom, 10 498. Captain of steamboat
- Harris, Joseph, Upper Canada College. His classical attainments, 18 361.
- Harris, Lloyd (b. 1867). Opposes reciprocity, 6 180.
- Harris, L. S. Canadian painter, 12 624.
- Harris, Michael. Anglican clergyman at Perth (1819), 11 222.
- Harris, M. L. Shipbuilder at Moncton, 10 585.
- Harris, Robert (b. 1849). His eminence in portraiture, 12 628. Harrison, David Howard (d. 1905).
- Premier of Manitoba (1887-88), 11 175, 19 120.
- Harrison, Edward. Signs Quebeo traders' petitions (1764, 1770), 15 134, 140; member of legislative council, 135.
- Harrison, John. Holds first Anglican service Hassack, Alexander. Pioneer settler on the Chateauguay (1801), 15 157. in Nova Scotia (1710), **11** 201.
- Harrison, Robert Alexander (1833-78), chief justice of Court of Queen's Bench, Ontario (1875-78). Arbitrator in Ontario boundary dispute, 6 93, 8 896.
- Harrison, Samuel Bealey (d. 1867). His resolutions on responsible government, 5 20-1; resigns over change of capital from Kingston to Montreal, 40; member of provisional council, 42.

- Hardy, Arthur Sturgis (1837-99), premier of Harrison, S. Frances ('Seranus'). Writer of verses, 12 588.
 - Harrison, Thomas (d. 1906). President University of New Brunswick, 14 558.
 - Harrison, William Henry (1773-1841), American general. Defeats Indians at Tippecanoe, 3 214, 4 714; in War of 1812, 3 238, 244.
 - Harrison Direct Line. Its service between Europe and Vancouver, 10 618.
 - Harrowby, Dudley Ryder, first Earl of (1762-1847), British foreign secretary. Criticizes failure of United States to ratify treaties as a whole, 8 840 and n.
 - Hart, Aaron. Signs petition of Quebec traders (1770), 15 140.
 - Hart, Ezekiel. Jew expelled by assembly of Lower Canada, 3 161, 162, 4 477.
 - Hart, Mrs Julia Catharine (1796-1867). Author of first book printed in Upper Canada (1824), 12 535.
 - Hart, Thomas (b. 1835). Professor in Manitoba College, 11 287, 20 426.
 - Hart, Vincent C. (1840-1904). Methodist missionary to West China, 11 325.
 - Hartley, David (1732-1813). British signatory to Treaty of Versailles, 3 116, 8 753.
 - Hartshorne. Quaker refused recognition at Government House, Halifax, 13 250.
 - Hartwell, George E. (b. 1862). Methodist missionary to West China, 11 325.
 - Harty, William (b. 1847). Commissioner of Public Works of Ontario, 17 179, 230 n.
- Harper, Jean (1801-69). Joins mission at St Harvard College. United Empire Loyalist graduates of, 13 133.
 - Harvey, Arthur. Secretary of Fruit-Growers' Association for Upper Canada (1859), 18 567.
 - Harvey, Horace (b. 1863), chief justice of Alberta. Great Waterways Railway Inquiry commissioner, 19 277.
 - Harvey, Sir John (1778-1852), arvey, Sir John (1778-1852), lieutenant-governor of New Brunswick (1837-41). Defeats Americans at Stoney Creek, 3 241-2; at Chrystler's Farm, 249; member of Canada Company Commission, 334, 17 89; his popularity in New Brunswick, 13 202, 204; and Maine boundary dispute, 203; on condition of Indians, 5 360.
 - Harvey, of Indian Head. Pioneer farmer in Saskatchewan, 20 559-60.
 - Harvey, near Pigeon Lake. Unsuccessful pioneer settlement at, 17 84.
 - Harvoough, Warren. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
 - Haskell, E. E. American representative on International Waterways Commission, 8 838.

 - Hassler, Frederick Rudolph (1770-1843). Discovers error in boundary-line on Lake Champlain, 8 789.
 - Hatch, I. T. Instructed to inquire into reciprocity treaty, 5 256.
 - Hathorne, Colonel. His unsuccessful attack on Fort St Joseph (1696), 13 58.
 - Hatley. Charleston Academy erected at (1829), 16 460.

- Haultain, Sir Frederick William Gordon (b. Haywood, William Henry (1801-52), United 1857). Member of North-West Council, 19 States senator. And Oregon boundary 214; member of first Territorial assembly, dispute, 8 866. 224; on advisory council on finance, 227; agitates for control of public funds by land County, New Brunswick, 13 163, 164. assembly, 228-9, 230, 231; premier of Hazen, John Douglas (b. 1860), minister of Territories, 6 153, 19 240; obtains financial Marine and Fisheries. Premier of New concessions from Dominion, 240-1; defeat and resignation of his executive, 241-2; affirms assembly's right to advise lieutenant-governor, 244; agitates for full provincial first council of New Brunswick, 154, 155. status, 250, 256-61, 264-5; his relations with Hazen, Captain. In command of the American conservative party, 251; on finance, 254-5; and exemption from taxation of Canadian Hazen, Simonds, and White. Their premises Pacific Railway, 258; and schools question, plundered by privateers, 13 137. 262; on work accomplished by Territories, 263; on financial requirements, 264; criticizes Laurier's scheme for Territorial division, 6 154, 19 267; leader of opposition in Saskatchewan, 268; his claim to premiership, 6 157; denounced by Langevin, 157, 19 271; his 'platform' in 1905, 271; as educational legislator and administrator, 20 473-4; sketch, characteristics, and services, 19 214, 225.
- Haultain, Theodore Arnold (b. 1857). Essayist
- and reviewer, 12 529. Hauser, Frederick. Visits the St John River
- as loyalist agent, 13 142-3. Haven, Edwin J. de (1819-65), American explorer. Commands Franklin search ex-pedition (1850), 5 301, 303; discovers Murdaugh Island and Grinnell Land, 5 303.
- Haviland, T. H. (1822-95). Confederation delegate from Prince Edward Island, 13 373.
- Haviland, William (1718-84), British general, 1 310, 311.
- Havre à l'Anglois. Former name of Louisbourg, 1 203.
- Hawke, Sir Edward (1705-81), British admiral. Disperses French fleet at Isle of Aix, 1 222; before Rochefort, 255; his victory at Quiberon, 270, 308.
- Hawkesbury, Robert Banks, Baron, afterwards second Earl of Liverpool (1770-1828). Concludes King-Hawkesbury Convention, 8 770, 783.
- Hawkins, John Summerfield. Boundary survey commissioner, 8 877.
- Hawkins, Samuel. United States agent in boundary survey, 8 828.
- Hay, John (1838-1905), American secretary of state. And alleged encroachments at Portland Canal, 8 935; concludes reciprocity treaty with Newfoundland, 705; signs Alaska Boundary Convention, 936. Hay, John James. Administers Roman Catho-
- lic diocese of Toronto, 11 60.
- Hayes, James. Original member of Hudson's Bay Company, 1 166.
- Hayes River. Radisson on, 1 173; name changed to Ste Thérèse, 183-4.
- Hays, Charles Melville (d. 1912). His management of Grand Trunk Railway, 10 457-8.
- Haythorne, Robert Poore (1815-91). Con-federation delegate from Prince Edward Island, 13 373.

- Hazard, Stanton. Defeated in Northumber-
- Marine and Fisheries. Premier of New Brunswick, 14 431; and Japanese control of salmon fishing in British Columbia, 22 459.
- Rangers, 15 122.
- Head, Sir Edmund Walker (1805-68), governorin-chief of Canada (1854-61). Favourable to reciprocity, 5 230; and establishment of municipal institutions, 13 206; at inaugura-tion of European and North American Railway, 14 407; and the Brown-Dorion episode, 5 78; on governor's presence at council meetings, 128-9; and the 'double shuffle,' 129; his view of fiscal autonomy, 134; condemns 'double majority,' 149; gover-
- nor of Hudson's Bay Company, 19 61 n. Head, Sir Francis Bond (1793-1875), lieutenantgovernor of Upper Canada (1836-38). His instructions, **3** 352-3; and reorganization of common schools, **18** 285; publishes Gosford's instructions, **3** 321; absolutist rule of, 354-5, 356; and suspension of specie payments, **4** 633, 635; inspects Indian settlements, **5** 336; his method of obtaining Indian lands, 336-7; views on Indian question, 337-40; his conduct during Rebellion of 1837, 3 365, 367; resignation during of, 356.
- Turns first sod of St John-Head, Lady. Shediac Railway, 14 407.
- Hearne, Samuel (1745-92). His journey to mouth of the Coppermine River, 4 670-3; discovers Great Slave Lake, 649, 672; present at massacre of Bloody Fall, 671-2; his formal act of possession, 672; discovers copper, 22 656.
- Hearst, George (1820-91), of California. Abandons project of acquiring Blue Bell mines, British Columbia, 22 563.
- Hearst, William Howard (b. 1863). Minister of Lands of Ontario, 17 216 n.
- Heather Bell. Steamer trading from Prince Edward Island, 10 563.
- Heaton, Sir John Henniker (1848-1914), postal reformer, 7 643. Heavysege, Charles (1816-76). His drama of Saul and other poems, 12 569-71.

Hébert; Anne. Wife of Étienne Jonquest, 2 393.

Hébert, Guillaume. Granted seigniory of St Joseph de l'Espinay, Quebec, 16 508.

- Hébert, Henri. Sculptor, 12 634. Hébert, Louis (d. 1627). First colonist of New France, 2 323 n., 393, 15 18; granted seigniory of Sault au Matelot, 2 452, 536; his industry, 15 19; location of his farm, 16 506; number of his descendants in 1687, 15 19.

- Hébert, Louis Philippe (b. 1850). His work as Henry, Prince of Wales (1594-1612). Patron a sculptor, 12 632.
- Heceta, Bruno, Spanish navigator. Discovers Henry, Alexander, the Elder (1739 1824). the Columbia River, 8 846, 849, 21 21.
- Heck, Paul. Pioneer Methodist of Upper Canada, settles in Augusta township (1778), 11 304.
- Hecla. Ship of Parry's Arctic expedition of 1821, 4 685.
- Hector. Ship which conveyed first Scottish Highland immigrants to Pictou County, Nova Scotia, 13 111.
- Height of Land Lake. Explored by de Noyon, 1 113.
- Heliopolis. Name of Royal George when employed in Mediterranean service, 10 614.
- Helm, Boone (desperado). Visits Victoria during gold influx of 1858, 21 139.
- Helm, of Cobourg. Awarded prize at Cobourg agricultural exhibition (1848), 18 563.
- peace of Vancouver Island, 21 94, 22 388; on a punitive expedition, 21 95-6; member of first legislative assembly, 112; appointed speaker, 113; opposes Confederation, 171; delegate to Ottawa, 174; elective member
- of council, 176; sketch of, 117-18. Heming, Arthur Henry Howard (b. 1870). Black-and-white artist, **12** 631.
- Henderson, Alexander (b. 1861). Attorney-general of British Columbia (1899-1900), 21 224.
- Henderson, Lieutenant, afterwards Sir Edmund Yeamans Walcott (1821-96). Surveys for Halifax-Quebec railway, 14 407.
- Hendrick, Mohawk sachem. On the quarrels between English and French, 1 238; slain at Fort George, 243.
- Hendrie, Sir John Strathearn (b. 1857). Minister without portfolio in Ontario cabinet, 17 184.
- Hendry, Anthony. On Red Deer River, 1 140; his journey from Hudson Bay to the
- Saskatchewan, 197-8. Hendryx, W. A. Interested in Blue Bell mine,
- Kootenay Lake, 22 563. Heneker, R. W. Member of Protestant Com-mittee of Council of Public Instruction, Quebec, 16 491.
- Henley House, Albany River. Its construc-tion, 1 192, 8 899.
- Hennepin, Louis (1640-1706), Récollet. Takes up mission at Kenté, 1 86; with La Salle on Lake Michigan, 101; rescued by Dulhut, 112; reports presence of coal on Illinois River, 14 672.
- Henrietta. (1) Lake Ontario vessel, 10 494. (2) Steamboat on St John and Annapolis route, 10 561.
- Henrietta Maria. Sails for Hudson Bay (1631), **1** 158.
- Henry IV of France (1553-1610). Conditions for evangelization of Indians, 2 381; effect of his assassination on French expansion in Acadia, 13 32.
- John Cabot, 1 19; awards pension to Cabot, 21; makes grants to western voyagers, 24.

- of Merchant Adventurers (1612), 1 155.
- Taken captive by Indians at Michilimackinac, **3** 64, **15** 125-6; partner in co-operative trading company, **4** 542; joins North-West Company, 543; his explorations, 643-50, 15 126; on manner in which Indians obtained supplies from him, 4 644; ascends the Saskatchewan, 645; on Chatique's manner of exacting tribute, 645-6; describes a buffalo hunt, 647-9; on his voyageurs, 15 72-3; signs Quebec traders' petition, 140; applies for grant in Eastern Townships, 126, 148; his Travels and Adventures, 12 512.
- Henry, George (1709-95). Organizes first Presbyterian congregation at Quebec, 11 265, 15 124.
- Henry, John. Sells confidential reports to United States, 3 195.
- Helmcken, John Sebastian (b. 1825). Justice of Henry, Robert. On the Seven Oaks affray, 19 36.
 - Henry, Samuel. His farming operations on Stewart River, 22 615.
 - Henry, William Alexander (1816-86). Negotiates on reciprocity, 9 128.

 - Henry Clay. Lake Erie steamboat, 10 501.
 Herald. (1) British survey ship on Pacific coast, 21 88. (2) Kellett's ship in Franklin Herald. search expedition, 5 298.
 - Herbert, Sir Ivor John Caradce, Bart. (b. 1851), major-general commanding the militia in (1890-95). Reforms Canadian Canada militia, 7 428-9. Herbert, Michael H. British signatory
 - to Alaska Boundary Convention, 8 933, 936.
 - Herbomez, Louis Joseph d' (1822-90). Vicarapostolic of British Columbia (1863-90), 11 143, 147, 149, 179.
 - First towboat on St Lawrence, 10 Hercules. 495-6.
 - Herdman, J. C. Presbyterian superintendent of missions for British Columbia, 11 295.
 - Heriot, Frederick George, major-general (1766-1843). Founder of Drummondville, 15 152.
 - Heriot, George. Deputy postmaster-general of Canada, 4 734, 736; his literary works, 12 496-7.
 - Heriulfsson, Biarne. His voyage to North
 - American coast, 13 15. Hermione. French frigate engaged in action near Sydney, 13 222.
 - Hermitte, L'. Engineer at Louisbourg, 1 203.
 - Hero. Privateer fitted out at Chester, Nova Scotia, 13 221.
 - Heron, Andrew. Alciope, 10 498. Associated in building the
 - Héroux, Omer (b. 1876). Editor of Le Devoir, 12 477.
 - Herschel Island. Franklin at, 4 683.
 - Herschell, Farrer, first Baron Herschell (1837-99). Chairman of Joint High Commission (1898), 6 135, 9 169; dies at Washington, 6 135.
- Henry VII of England (1457-1509). Patron of Hertel, François (d. 1722). His reason for permitting himself to be taken alive by Mohawks, 15 31.

- Hertel, Jacques (d. 1651). Pioneer immigrant Hill, Philip Carteret (1821-94). at Quebec, 15 19.
- Hesker, Samuel. Preaches at first Anglican service in Nova Scotia (1710), 11 201.
- Hesperian. Allan liner, 10 606.
- Hesse, District of. Created (1788), 17 39; its boundaries, 18 521.
- Hett, J. R. Attorney-general of British Columbia, 21 208.
- Hewlett, Richard (d. 1789). Commands loyalist regiments settling in Nova Scotia, 13 150.
- Hey, William (d. 1797), chief justice of Quebec (1766-77). On the dispositions of French Canadians, 3 109; retirement of, 111; on opposition of clergy and noblesse to English laws and institutions, 4 530.
- Hibben and Carswell. Contractors for supply of books to schools of Vancouver Island, 22 410.
- Hibernia. Cunarder which replaced the Columbia, wrecked on Cape Sable, 10 598-9.
- Hicks, Elias (1748-1830). Leader of Quaker secession, 11 389.
- Hicks, Richard. Revenue officer at Yale, British Columbia, 21 148 n.
- Hicks, William H. Principal of Protestant Normal School, Montreal, 16 486.
- Hicks-Beach, Sir Michael, first Viscount St Aldwyn (1837-1916). On respective functions of lieutenant-governor and governor-general, 15 186-7.
- Hierliky, Major. Sent to defend Prince Edward Island (1779), 13 354.
- Higgins, David. Applies for grant on Prince Edward Island, 13 343.
- Higgins, David William (b. 1834). Resigns speakership of assembly of British Columbia, 21 222; elected to assembly on recount, 223; member of Fisheries Commission, 22 453; his reminiscences of early days of Vancouver Island, 21 129-30; his estimate of De-Cosmos, 130-1.
- Higgins and Young. Send first shipment of wheat from Red River Settlement (1876), 20 295.
- Higginson, J. M. Superintendent-general of Indian Affairs, 5 355.
- Highland Emigrants. See Royal Highland Emigrants.
- Steamer on Hamilton-Montreal Highlander. route, 10 540.
- Hildreth, Isaac. Makes first survey for Shuben-acadie Canal, 13 270.
- Hill, E. E. Establishes first cheese factory in Province of Quebec, 7 661.
- Hill, George S. Member of assembly of New Brunswick, 13 200. Hill, George William (b. 1862). Sculptor, 12
- 634.
- Hill, James J. (b. 1838). Runs first general trading steamer on Red River, 20 287; secures freight monopoly, 287; in alliance with Hudson's Bay Company, 287; manager of St Paul, Minneapolis, and Manitoba Railway Company, 19 111; opposes Grand Trunk Pacific charter, 10 458; makes Canadian extensions of Great Northern, 463; leases fishing rights on the St John, 16 563.

- Premier of Nova Scotia (1875-78), 14 390.
- Hill, Sir Rowland (1795-1879). Secures estab-lishment of penny postage, 5 367, 369; case for penny postage as applied to Canada, 370-1.
- Hill, Captain, officer at Charlottetown. Sends schooner to rescue a surveying party, 13 333.
- Hill, Captain. Secures the release of Maquinna's white captives at Nootka, 21 53-4.
- Hill Line of steamships. Absorbed by Allan Line, 10 607.
- Hillgartner, H. Imports Holstein cattle into Canada, 7 658.
- Hillier. Gives formal possession to Miles Macdonell of Selkirk's grant, 19 22.
- Hills, George (1816-95). Anglican bishop of Columbia (1859-92), 11 232, 21 147; presides at trial of Rev. Edward Cridge, 107.
- Hillsborough, Wills Hill, first Earl of, after-wards first Marquis of Downshire (1718-93), British colonial secretary (1768-72). Alarmed at growth of cloth manufacture in Quebec, 4 527-8; censures Lieutenant-Governor Francklin for his actions, 13 338.
- Hincks, Sir Francis (1807-85), Dominion minister of Finance (1869-73). Manager of People's Bank, 4 630; chairman of committee on currency and banking, 5 263; inspector-general of accounts, 33, 166; founds University College, Toronto, 18 384-5; joins La Fontaine-Baldwin administration, 5 51; first chairman of trustees of Toronto University, 18 372; reforms Canadian banking, 5 270-2; on lack of confidence of British capitalists in Canadian securities, 233; on public debt, 171-2; criticizes sending of indigent immigrants to Canada, 205-6; Hincks-Morin administra-tion formed, 69; at Boston railway celebra-tion, 10 375; his resolutions on clergy reserves, 5 66; his equivocal financial deal-ings 70 71; a fruitful action 700 to ings, 70, 71; a fruitful session, 70; his relations with French-Canadian party, 72; his scheme of municipal aid for public enterprises, 18 444; his Municipal Loan Fund measures, 443-50, 10 415; on weakness of Municipal Loan, 18 449; introduces decimal currency, 5 274-6; favours imperial construction and control of Halifax and Quebec Railway, 10 380; advocates the 'Valley route, 384; his opportunist railway policy, 396; original director of Grand Trunk Railway, 401, 407; attacked on his association with Grand Trunk, 5 71, 10 408-9; what his railway policy cost the country, 414; favours reciprocity, 5 228; on mis-sions to Washington, 238, 242; his arguments in favour of reciprocity, 238-40; on retaliation as the alternative to reciprocity, 240-1; causes of defeat in 1854, 72-4; on the state of parties in 1854, 81; minister of Finance, 7 514, 10 630; details of his banking measures of 1870 and 1871, 5 264, 10 630-5; proposes, and afterwards abandons, import duties on natural products, 9 147; defends government's policy on issue

arbitrator in Ontario boundary dispute, 6 93, 8 896.

- Hind, Henry Youle (1823-1908). Teacher in Toronto Normal School, 18 312; instructed to report on suitability of West for settlement, 19 60; his explorations west of Lake Winnipeg, 5 314-15; on presence of alluvial gold in New Brunswick, 14 691; his literary works, 12 525-6.
- Hindu Immigration. A menace to Canada, 7 569; difficulties surrounding restriction, 570; acclimatization and caste, 570.
- Hinshelwood, Archibald. Summoned to bar of assembly of Nova Scotia, 13 105.
- Hitt, Robert Roberts (b. 1834). Endorses Butterworth's reciprocity measure (1887), 9 166.
- H. M. Pellatt. Lakes freighter, 10 557.
- Hoar, Ebenezer Rockwood (1816-95), American jurist. Commissioner in arranging Treaty of Washington, 6 48.
- Hoar Frost River. Back's ascent of, 4 686.
- Hobart, Robert, Baron Hobart, fourth Earl of Holland. Colonial policy of, in seventeenth Buckinghamshire (1760-1816), secretary for War and the Colonies (1801-4). States objection to emigrant settlement by the Irish, 19 15; and grants to disbanded Glengarries, 17 68; and founding of Royal Grammar Schools, 16 450.
- Hobert, Frederick. On iron and steel industry in British Columbia, 22 556-7.
- Hobson, John B. Operates gold-mines in Cariboo district, 22 575, 576.
- Hobson, William Robert. Discovers record of Franklin's last expedition, 5 296, 305.
- Hochelaga, Iroquois village on Montreal Island. Jacques Cartier's reception at, 1 37.
- Hochelaga. Indian name for district extend- Holmes, John. ing from Quebec to Lachine, 1 35.
- Hochelay. Indian village on site of Three Holmes, R. Canadian painter, 12 625. Rivers, 1 40.
- Hocquart, Gilles (1649-1723), intendant of New France (1731-48). Calls in ordonnances, 2 517; issues card money, 518; says he is losing control of colonial finances, 518; promotes shipbuilding, 508-9; announces discovery of masting timber, 10 479; on the habitants, 2 583, 15 94, 96.
- Hodges, Silas. On Cramahe, 17 44. One of grantees of township of
- Hodges, Thomas. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Hodgins, John George (b. 1821). Librarian and historiographer of department of Education, Ontario, 18 324.
- Hodson, Frederick W. (b. 1856). Official of department of Agriculture, 7 674.
- Hoey, James. Member of first legislative assembly of the Territories, 19 223.
- Hofmeyr, J. H. Favours colonial import tax for imperial defence, 6 188.
- Holborne, Francis (1704-71). Attempts to blockade Louisbourg, 1 221, 256.
- Holbrook, Henry. Member of first legislative council and assembly of British Columbia, 21 166, 180; commissioner of Lands and Works, 181.

- of loans, 7 485; his financial policy, 501; Holcroft, Captain, R.A. (d. 1858). At battle of Queenston Heights, 3 231, 234, 235. 'Hold with Hope.' Name given by Henry
 - Hudson to Cape Hope's Advance, 1 151.
 - Holiness Movement, 11 399.
 - Holland, A. H. Founds Acadian Recorder, 13 274; his energy and fearlessness, 275, 277.
 - Holland, Henry Richard Vassall Fox, third Baron Holland (1773-1840). Negotiates unratified boundaries agreement with United States, 8 771, 783, 840.
 - Holland, Samuel (1717-1801). His survey of St John's Island, 13 332-6; his instructions, 332; voyage from England to Quebec, 332-3; builds winter quarters at Holland's Cove, 333-4; on population, social conditions, etc., 335; finds only thirty Acadian families, 101; division into counties and lots, 335; on town sites, 335-6; surveys for loyalist settlements, 17 23; settles his disbanded loyalists, 24; surveyor-general of Upper Canada, 15 122; applies for grants in Eastern Townships, 148.
 - century, 2 445-6.
 - Holland House, near Quebec. Montgomery's headquarters, 3 88, 90. Holmes, Benjamin. Introduces measure regu-
 - lating savings banks (1841), 5 270.
 - Holmes, Charles (1711-61), rear admiral. Commands ships above Quebec, 1 287; reconnoitres with Wolfe, 291; final plan for reduction of Quebec communicated to, 295.
 - Holmes, George (b. 1860). Anglican bishop of Athabaska, 11 231-2.
 - Holmes, Abbé Jean (1799-1852). As a pulpit orator, 12 480; his work for education, 16 417, 422.
 - United States boundary commissioner, 8 772

 - Holmes, Ensign Robert. Tomahawked at Fort Miami, 3 63.
 - Holmes, Simon Hugh (b. 1831), editor of Colonial Standard. Premier of Nova Scotia (1878-82), 14 390.
 - Holmes. Dr. Member of medical faculty of McGill University (1829), 16 496.
 - Holte, Lieutenant. Killed in affray of Seven
 - Oaks, 19 37. Holton, Luther Hamilton (1817-80). Favours commercial union, 9 166; interested in railway projects, 10 396, 397; and guarantees for Protestants of Quebec under Confederation, 16 483.
 - Holy Cross, Fathers of the. Settle in Montreal, 11 88; found college of Memramcook, 79.
 - Holy Name of Jesus and Mary, Sisters of the. Founded (1847), 11 88; educational work of, 16 439; establish a school at St Boniface, 20 421.
 - Homer, J. A. R. Member of first legislative council of British Columbia, 21 160; 166.
 - Honguedo. Indian name for Gaspe Peninsula, 1 35 n.
 - Hood, Robert. Accompanies Franklin expedi-tion of 1819-22, 4 679; on Coppermine River, 680; death of, 682.

Hood's River. Franklin's ascent of, 4 681-2.

Hope, Henry (d. 1789). Lieutenant-governor and administrator of Quebec (1785-86), 3 121; stops prosecutions for recovery of lods et ventes, 4 497.

Hope, William. Landscape painter, 12 620.

- Hope, Township of. Original grantees of, 17 44.
- Hope. (1) Ship in which Philadelphia Company dispatched settlers to Nova Scotia, 13 111. (2) Warship engaged in suppressing pirates in Bay of Fundy, 13 136. (3) Brig which convoyed Van Alstine's loyalists from New York to Quebec, 17 25. (4) Charts coast of Queen Charlotte Islands (1791), 21 39. • Hope's Checkt.' Button's farthest on Hudson
- Bay, 1 156.
- Hopewell. Hudson's ship, engaged in search for North-East Passage (1607), 1 150.
- Hopkins, John Castell (b. 1864). His literary
- works, 12 510, 523. Hopkins, Lieutenant. Effects landing at Freshwater Cove, Louisbourg (1758), 1 224.
- Hopp, John. Operates gold-mines in Cariboo district, 22 575.
- Hopson, Peregrine Thomas (d. 1759). Governorin-chief of Nova Scotia (1752-56), 13 93, 14 440.
- Horan, Edward John (1817-75). His ministrations during typhus epidemic (1847), 11 96; Roman Catholic bishop of Kingston (1858-74), 55.
- Horan, Abbé J. First director of Laval Normal School, 16 429.
- Horden, John (1828-93). First Anglican bishop of Moosonee (1872-93), 11 231.

Hornerite Movement, 11 399.

- Horse Indians, 1 128.
- Horseshoe Reef, Niagara River. Cession of, to United States, 8 831.
- Horticultural and Fruit-Growers' Association of British Columbia, 22 547.
- Horton. First Baptist church in Nova Scotia formed at, 11 352; post office opened at (1788), 5 373.
- Horton Academy, Wolfville. Opened (1829), 11 356, 14 517.
- Hôtel-Dieu, Montreal. A specimen of French-Canadian architecture, 12 670.
- Houdin, Michael (d. 1766). Anglican clergy-man at Quebec (1759), formerly Superior of Récollet Convent, 11 213
- Hoüel, Louis, Sieur du Petit-Pré. Interested in Canadian missions, 2 387.
- Houghton, Douglas (1801-45), state geologist of Michigan. On copper deposits of Lake Superior, 18 621.
- Hovey, Richard. Joint author of Songs from Vagabondia, 12 579.
- How, Captain Edward. Shot while parleying with disguised Indians, 13 92.
- Howard, A. L. ('Gat'). Killed in South African War, 7 439.
- Howard, Joseph. Accused of complicity in Walker outrage, 3 36.
- Howay, Frederick William. Member of senate of University of British Columbia, 22 442.
- Howe, C. D. Aids in forest survey of Nova Scotia, 14 621.

- Howe, George Augustus, third Viscount Howe
- Howe, decise fulled at Ticonderoga, 1 266.
 Howe, John (1752-1835), deputy postmaster-general of Nova Scotia (1804-19). Printer of Nova Scotia Magazine, 13 243; founds the Weekly Chronicle, 274; obtains assistance from legislature in improving postal facilities, 5 374; his report on mail routes, 374-5, 377 n.; loses on publication of Hali-burton's History, 13 272.
- Howe, John (1785-1843), deputy postmaster-general of Nova Scotia. His tour of 1825 establishing post offices, 5 376; his income in 1840 compared with Stayner's, 378; deputy for New Brunswick, 385-6.
- Howe, Joseph (1804-73), secretary of state for the Provinces (1869-73). His first poem, 13 244; acquires the Novascotian, 275; upholds Dalhousie's exercise of the prerogative, 276-7; and freedom of the press, 278; begins his campaign for reform, 281; prosecuted for libel, defends his own case, and is acquitted, 283-4; elected for Halifax County, 284; on Papineau's movement, 3 15; his 'Twelve Resolutions' and their influence in securing reform, 13 285-6, 14 447-9; shows his parliamentary aptitude, 13 286; visits Great Britain, 286; an incident on board the Tyrian and its historic sequel, 5 365, 10 596-7, 13 286-7; in conflict with lieutenant-governors, 290-2; on overriding of governors by officials, 3 11; holds a seat on executive council, 14 448; editor of the Morning Chronicle, 13 291; poor through immersion in politics, 291; socially ostra-cized, 291-2; fights a duel, 292; provincial secretary, 293; advocates Halifax and Quebec Railway scheme, 10 379, 388, 13 294; conducts railway campaign in England, 10 381-2; favours public ownership, 388; his prophecy of a transcontinental railway, 420, 13 299; railway commissioner, 294; his recruiting campaign in New England during Crimean War, 7 394, 13 296; de-feated by Tupper in Cumberland County, 295; member of Prince Edward Island Land Commission (1860), 366; declines invitation to Charlottetown Conference, 300; his motives in opposing Confederation, 300-1; sweeps the province against Confederation, 14 380; his repeal mission to England, 6 27, 13 302, 14 380; secures 'better terms' for Nova Scotia, 6 29, 7 489-90, 14 381-2; accepts office in Dominion cabinet and consequent loss of popularity in Nova Scotia, 6 28-9, 7 620, 14 381; Hants election fight, 382; his attitude to Red River troubles, 6 34, 11 174, 19 70-1, 73, 81; declining years and death, 14 382-3; the man and his achievement, 383-4; his literary qualities, 12 531-2; his loyalty, 3 14-15; genius, 13 282-3; his personal intrepidity, 292; his services in winning responsible government, 293; his imperialism, 299; Nova Scotia's 'tribune of the people,' 6 26; his bio-graphers and their works, 12 509-10.
- Howe, Sir William, fifth Viscount Howe (1729-1814). At the battle of the Plains, 1 298.

- Howell, David. United States representative on St Croix River Commission, 8 758, 759; his dispute with Barclay, 759, 764-6; and division of the islands, 776-7.
- Howison, John. His Sketches of Upper Canada, 12 514.
- Howlan, George William (1835-1901). Confederation delegate from Prince Edward Island, 13 373.
- Howland, W. H. First president of the Ontario Society of Artists, 12 634.
- Howland, Sir William Pearce (1811-1907), minister of Inland Revenue (1867-68). Delegate to England on construction of transcontinental road, 7 633; negotiates on reciprocity, 9 128; defends acceptance of office under Macdonald, 6 20, 17 108; lieutenant-governor of Ontario, 104, 190; sketch of, 104.
- Howse Pass. David Thompson intercepted at, 4 666, 667.
- Hubbard, William. Member for Sunbury County (1785), 13 164.
- Hubert, Jean François (1739-97), bishop of Quebeo (1788-97). Opposes establishment of Royal Institution, 11 33, 16 406-7, 448; on repressive measures of government, 403; his report on the Canadian Church, 11 34-5; his visitations, 35; urges restoration of Jesuit estates, 15 196; death of, 11 35; sketch of, 24.
- Hudson, George (1800-71), railway speculator. His attitude to Great Western Railway project, 10 392.
- Hudson, Henry (d. 1611), English navigator. Attempts to discover North-East Passage, 1 150; discovers and explores Hudson Bay, 151-2; his mutinous crew, 152, 154; barters with savage on Rupert's Bay, 153; mystery of his fate, 154.
- Hudson, Captain. Visits Nootka Sound, 21 37, 43.
- Hudson Bay. Explorations of Henry Hudson, 1 152-5; of Button and Baffin, 156; of Jens Munk, 157; of Luke Foxe and Thomas James, 158-9; hopes of passage to East by way of, ended, 159; expedition of 'Gentlemen Adventurers,' 162-5; French claim to, 171-2; Talon sends expedition to discover its trade possibilities, 2 475; discoveries and settlements on, 8 880-1; territorial dispute following Treaty of Neutrality (1686), 1 180, 8 881-4; armed conflict on, 1 176-81; French intrusion in made an article in British declaration of war (1689), 8 884; terms of Treaty of Ryswick respecting, 884-6; ceded to Great Britain under Treaty of Utrecht (1713), 1 190, 201, 2 364; boundaries under Treaty of Utrecht, 8 886-7; boundaries undetermined up to Cession of Canada, 889-91. See also Hudson's Bay Company.
- Hudson Bay Railway. Land grant for, 10 444-5; construction begun, 462; route chosen and economic importance of, 20 313. Hudson River. Dutch company founded on (1614), 2 451.
- Hudson Strait. George Waymouth's explora-

tion of, **1** 149-50; Henry Hudson's voyage in, 151; Thomas Button's expedition in, 155.

- Hudson's Bay. Engaged in fight with d'Iberville, 1 185, 186, 187.
- Hudson's Bay Company. Special Article: Adventurers' of Hudson's Bay, 1 149-98. Charter granted to (May 2, 1670), 165; first shareholders of, 166; terms of its charter, 166-7, 168; rights conferred on. 167; tribute paid by, 167; sovereigns stockholders in, 167; its early dividends, 168, 169, 175, 191; watering of stock, 168; discourages liquor trade, 169; development of trade, 169-70; early posts of, 170; its first expedition (1670), 170; Talon's opposition to, 172; French incursions on the Bay, 173-4, 176-87; partition of territory and claims under Treaty of Neutrality (1686), 8 881-4; its losses, 1 181; opposition to renewal of charter, 188; its claim for damages, 188, 191; shorn of its possessions under Treaty of Ryswick (1697), 189; its boundaries under the treaty, 8 884-886; offers to divide Bay with the French, 1 189; Bay restored under Treaty of Utrecht, 190-1; articles of and boundaries fixed by Treaty of Utrecht, **8** 886-91; flourishing condition of, **1** 191; attacked by Arthur Dobbs, 196-7; summary of exploring work before and after the Cession, 191-8, 4 460, 5 306-13; time taken for returns from outlying stations to reach market, 313; attacks on its territorial rights and trade monopoly, 19 17; its claims disregarded by Canadian traders, 17; contrasted in business methods and personnel with North-West Company, 17-19; rivalry with, and subse-quent incorporation of, North-West Com-pany, 4 646, 8 861, 21 61-2; trading results of incorporation, 8 862; its grant to Selkirk, 20 369; hostility of its officials to Selkirk settlement, 19 21, 24, 25, 27, 31; introduces domestic cattle, 7 656-7; encroachments of independent traders on its monopoly, 19 50-1; adopts measures to cope with illicit traffic in furs, 51-2; imposes duty on goods sent from Red River by way of St Paul, 52; postal services of, 7 630-1; its Red River and Saskatchewan steamboat services, 10 567; opposes establishment of communications between wester boundary of Canada and British Columbia, 7 632; taken over by International Financial Association, 8 930, 19 60-1; policy of reorganized company, 61-2; service of, on Red River, 20 287-8; leases South-Eastern Alaska from Russian American Fur Company, 21 247; its protest and claim in Dryad case, 8 928, 21 68; leases exclusive trading rights and territory in Alaska, 8 929; leases posts in Alaska, 21 68-70; its rights in North-West surrendered to Dominion-terms of transfer, 6 32, 7 491, 8 895-6, 11 150-1, 20 289; passive hostility of its officials to transfer, 6 33-4, 19 67, 71; total area granted to, in Prairie Provinces, 20 314; its aggregate land sales, 315-16; and educational policy in Edmon-ton, 481-2; Indians demand compensation

of, 1 169-70; its treatment of Indians, 5 318-320, 7 607; its services to exploration, 4 640, 5 312-13; and imperial extension and consolidation, 8 907, 21 85; efficient administration of, 75; political status and legislative and judicial functions, 20 366-8; conflicting interests of settlement and fur trade, 19 57-8, 21 70, 82; what its rule accomplished and what it failed to accomplish, 19 148; crops grown at outlying posts, 20 558.

Boundaries: according to charter, 8 879-880; claims (1719), 888-9; acknowledged by British government to be 49th parallel, 841-2; arguments on limits of territory in Ontario boundary dispute, 898-902; undetermined, 20 369.

Oregon and British Columbia : trade monopoly extended in 1821, 21 62; organization and extent of Western Department, 63; undersells Americans in Oregon, 65-6; disapproves of McLoughlin's aid to American immigrants in Oregon, 70-1; British inter-ests compromised, 8 868 and n.; anticipates withdrawal from Oregon country by settling on Vancouver Island, 21 71, 76; under Oregon Treaty, 8 869 and n.; founds Fort Camosun on Vancouver Island, 21 77-8; desires control of territory north and west of Rupert's Land, 79; obtains grant of Vancouver Island, 80; terms of grant, 80-1, 85-6; opposition to grant in England, 81-2; arguments in its favour, 81-2; how conditions enured to benefit of, 82-3; conditions inimical to development, 22 541-2; its methods of stamping out competition, 21 83; charged with instigating death of deserters from its service, 93-6; its autocratic and monopolistic rule, 124-5; requests renewal of its trade monopoly, 125; obtains neutralization of territory on west coast of North America during Crimean War, 8 929; House of Commons inquiry and its recommendations (1857), 21 125; revocation of trado licence on mainland, 126; rule on Vancouver Island ended and compensation paid to, 127; its stations and officials in charge, 127 n.; and gold rush of 1858, 136-7; Lytton and exclusive trade, 145; its administration of justice, 22 349-50, 388; fur trade made possible by wealth of fish food, 446; inaugurates steamship service, 10 569; operates Nanaimo coal-mines, 22 559; associated with genesis of farming, 527-9; educational

- work of at Victoria, 401-3. Huet, Paul, Récollet. Founds Franciscan friary at Quebec (1617), 2 390-1.
- 22 528.
- Hughes, Charles, lieutenant-colonel. Repulsed at St Denis, 3 362; his second attack, 363.
- Hughes, James. Superintendent of Indian Affairs, Lower Canada, 5 355. Hughes, J. C. Member of first legislative
- assembly of British Columbia, 21 180.

- received for surrender of its territorial Hughes, Sir Richard, Bart. (1729-1812), rights, 19 207 and n.; honourable traditions lieutenant-governor of Nova Scotia (1778-81). On masting trade of the St John, 14 600.
 - Hughes, Sir Sam (b. 1853). Serves in South African War, 7 439; and the cadet system, 459.
 - Hugonard, Joseph (b. 1848). Missionary priest in Qu'Appelle Valley, 11 161, 193.
 - Huguenots in New France. Hostility of to Canadian missions, 2 389; 397; their exclusion viewed from Richelieu's standpoint, 15 25-6; their services to the colony, 11 253-4; Parkman on their expulsion, 254.
 - Hull, William (1753-1825), American general. Takes part in War of 1812, 3 202; his indecision, 220; surrenders at Detroit, 223.
 - Humbert, Stephen (d. 1849). His expulsion from assembly of Nova Scotia, 13 168.
 - Hume, Edward, captain of the Perpetuana. Captured by the French and sent to Martinique, 1 177.
 - Hume, Joseph (1777-1855), British radical politician. Supports nationalist party in Lower Canada, 3 319; and Mackenzie's reform movement, 346; obtains parliamentary return on emoluments of deputy postmaster-general, 4 752.
 - Hume, J. Fred. Provincial secretary of British Columbia, 21 224.
 - Hume, William. A pioneer salmon canner on Pacific coast, 22 467.
 - Humphreys, Thomas Basil. A political re-former of Vancouver Island, 21 133; member of council, 176; member of first legislative assembly, 180; minister of Finance, 197; and the secession address, 198; provincial secretary, 202, 208, 209.
 - Hungarian. Allan liner wrecked (1860), 5 402, 10 605.
 - Hungarian Immigration in Saskatchewan and Alberta, 19 168, 177.
 - Hungerford, Sir Edward (1632-1711). Original member of Hudson's Bay Company, 1 166.
 - Hunt, A. S. Superintendent of Education, Nova Scotia, 14 532.
 - Hunt, Wilson Price. His expedition from the Mississippi to mouth of the Columbia, 21 59-60; on the abandonment of Astoria, 60-1.
 - Hunter, Gordon (b. 1863), chief justice of British Columbia. Member of senate of University of British Columbia, 22 442.
 - Hunter, Mrs Jeffrey. Gives lodging to Thomas Talbot, 17 64.
 - Hunter, Joseph. Member of first legislative assembly of British Columbia, 21 180; instructed to ascertain position of Stikine boundary-line, 8 931.
- Huggeford, Peter. Leader of Lower Cove party at St John (1785), 13 164. Huggins, W. Hudson's Bay Company official, (1808, 1809-11, 1811-12), 13 184.
 - Hunter, Peter (1746-1805), lieutenant-governor of Upper Canada (1799-1805). Commanding forces in Lower Canada, 3 156; applies for improved postal facilities, 4 734, 735; 3 183, 4 451, 557.
 - Hunter, Archdeacon. Anglican missionary in Alberta (1858), 20 478.

- Hunter. (1) Ship of Wolfe's expedition of Hutton, Sir Edward Thomas Henry (b. 1848), 1759, **1** 297. (2) Sloop-of-war at Quebec (1775), **3** 85. (3) British ship engaged in (1775), 3 85. (3) British ship engaged in battle of Lake Erie, 10 492. (4) Steamboat on Collingwood-Chicago route, 10 546.
- Hunter-Duvar, John (1830-99). His poetic qualities, 12 584.
- Huntingdon, Collis Potter (1821-1900). Aids in construction of Vancouver Island railway, 21 211.
- Huntington, Herbert. Joseph Howe's second in his duel with Halliburton, 13 292.
- Huntington, Lucius Seth (1827-86). Accuses Sir John Rose of favouring a commercial union which discriminated against Great Britain, 9 129; demands independent treaty-making powers for Canada, 176; his resolution on Pacific Scandal, 6 55-6; and the commission of inquiry, 58; author of Professor Conant, 12 548.
- Huntley, Sir Henry Vere. Lieutenant-governor of Prince Edward Island (1841-47), 13 368.
- Hurlbert, Dr. First vice-president of Fruitgrowers' Association of Upper Canada, 18 567.
- Windsor-Detroit car ferry, 10 547.
- Huron. Windsor-Detroit car ferry, 10 Huron College, London (Anglican). lished (1863), 11 242, 18 390. Estab-
- Huron-Iroquois, Indians. Meet Cartier at Chaleur Bay, 1 32.
- Huron Tract. Acquired by Canada Company, 17 91-2.
- Hurona. Thomson Line steamship, 10 614-5.
- Huronic. Northern Navigation Company's steamboat, 10 555.
- Hurons, Indian tribe. Visited by Champlain, 1 46, 55; a sedentary race, 53; ally with the French, 47, 52, 68; quarrel with Algonquins, 55; slay Étienne Brûlé, 57; Champlain annexes their country, 58; seek to prevent direct trading between French and Neutrals, 63, 64, 66; Le Caron's mission to, 2 388; welcome Champlain on his return to Canada, 402; Jesuit mission to, 404-8; number of (c. 1634), 404; destruction of missions and dispersion by Iroquois, 405-8; remnants established at Sillery, 557; with-draw from Lake Superior, 1 81; their decimated numbers, 15 45.
- Huskisson, William (1770-1830), secretary for War and the Colonies (1827-28). Negotiates boundary questions with United States, 8 792, 844, 845; on retention of Canada, 3 305-6; reforms colonial and external trade system, 4 567-75; an advocate of freer trade, 567, 583; his influence in repeal of Naviga-tion Acts, 555.
- Hussey, William. Begins coal-mining operations at Inverness, Nova Scotia, 14 679; discovers iron ore in Nipisiguit River, 690.
- Hussey, Father. Vicar-general for Quebec in London, 11 32.
- Huston, Guy. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Hutcheson, James. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Hutchinson, W. B. President of Acadia College, 11 358.

- major-general Canadian Militia (1898-1900). Scheme of reorganization, 7 436-7; friction with Militia department, 6 151, 7 443. Hutton, J. Scott. Principal of Halifax Institu-
- tion for the Deaf, 14 534.
- Hutton, Maurice (b. 1856). Professor of
- classics at Toronto University, 18 390. Huxley, Thomas Henry (1825-97). A re-jected applicant for a chair in University College, Toronto, 18 386.
- Hyde, Margaret. Her relationships with Lieutenant-governor Patterson, 13 351.
- Iberville, Pierre le Moyne, Sieur d' (1661-1706). Accompanies de Troyes against Hudson Bay, 1 177; captures Forts Moose, Charles, and Albany, 178-80; returns to the Bay, 180-1; his campaign against New England, 181; captures Fort Nelson, 183; destroys British settlements in Newfoundland, 184; defeats English fleet and recaptures Fort Nelson, 185-7; charged with tainted motives, 15 58.
- Iceland. Henry Hudson replenishes supplies at, 1 151.
- Icelanders. Their settlements in Manitoba, 7 532, 20 296; progress and adaptability of, 7 532-3, 20 435-6; condition on arrival (1876), 7 533; number of arrivals (1900-10), 534.
- Ihonatiria. Brébeuf welcomed by Hurons at, 2 404.
- Ile Emenenic (Caton's Island). First European settlement in New Brunswick established at, 13 33.
- Ile-Percée. Récollet mission at, 2 420, 424.
- Ile Royale. See Cape Breton. Ile St Jean. See Prince Edward Island.
- Illinois River. Fort constructed by La Sallo on, 1 102.

Immaculate Conception, Canons of the, 11 69.

Immigration. Special Articles: Immigration and Population, 7 517-90.

New France: colonists brought by Champlain (1633), 2 325; arrivals in the colony (1641), 15 28; the Sovereign Council on distribution and best class of immigrants, 2 341; assistance given to settlers and care exercised in selection, 469, 15 36-7; mortality heavy, 2 341 and n.; new settlers put on apprenticeship, 342; deportation of undesirables, 342, 353, 417, 15 32, 41; desertions of immigrants from their masters, 2 342; 'King's girls' brought out to wive with settlers, 342-3, 541, 15 41-2; rapidity with which they were mated, 42-3; number of arrivals (1659-73), 57; number of soldiers who settled in 1668, 1669, and 1671, 57; majority of immigrants literate, 90-1; cessation of immigration after 1713, 2 370; evasion of decree requiring vessels sailing to Canada to carry labourers, 507; meagre in eighteenth century, 15 49.

Under British régime : as a means of getting rid of surplus population, 4 576-7; influx of undesirables, 577; statistics (1826-32), 577; its effect in stimulating railway development, **10** 370; contrasted types of

immigrants and systems of settlement in Canada and United States, 4 578-9; proportion of transients (1827-37), 579-80; falling off due to Rebellion of 1837, 10 371; Durham on state-aided, 4 579; settlement of commuted pensioners, 579; restrictive legislation (1848), **5** 134-5; produces glut in un-skilled labour market, 206; cholera and typhus outbreak at Quebec, 207; lack of capital, 207-8; provision of ready-made farms, 9 111; totals for 1868, 1869, 1870, 7 517; system of passenger warrants, 9 110-111; number of immigrants in 1873 greater than number of transients, 112; choice of routes to West, 112, 113; tables showing country of birth and racial origin (census of 1871), 7 517-18; comparison of table of origin with that of birthplace, 519; totals (1870-80), 520; comparative tables showing countries of birth of population in 1871 and 1881, and deductions therefrom, 520; statistics (1880-90), 521; comparative table showing country of birth of population in 1881 and 1891, and deductions therefrom, 522; defect in manner of collecting statistics. 522-3; statistics (1891-1900) and deductions therefrom, 523-4; table showing years of arrival of immigrant population (census of 1901), 524; countries whence immigrant population came (census of 1901), 525; statistics (1901-10), 526; totals by fiscal years and nationalities (1900-12) and deductions therefrom, facing 526, 527; effect on returns of difference in methods of enumeration in Canada and United States, 527-8; increase in percentage of British immigration to Canada and of total immigration to North America secured by Dominion (1899-1904), 19 175; 'hand-picking' of assisted immigrants, 9 194; expenditures (1867-1911), 7 587 n.; effect of railway extension on, 587-8; problem of future, 589-90; migration to the West and its influence on emigration to United States, 9 195-6; land and railway policy, 197-200; and labour market, 281; causes of rapid increase of, in beginning of twentieth century, 6 201-2; problem of race assimilation, 202; legislation and, 220-1; propaganda of department of the Interior, 330.

Propaganda: Great Britain and Irelandpress campaign, 7 579-80; exhibit wagons and cars, 580; farm delegates, 580-1; functions of departmental offices, 581; 14 554. booking-agents and their bonus, 581-3. Independence. Continental—an aggressive campaign, **9** 149; Sup agreement with North Atlantic Trading Indepe Company, **7** 585-6; Slav influx, **9** 194-5; pub fall in proportion of, 195. In United States, India. 7 586-7.

Laws: act of 1910, 572-7; protection of Indian. immigrants, 573; exclusion of undesirables, 5402 573-6; deportation of undesirables, 576-7; Indians. Special Articles: Indian Tribes of powers of immigration officers, 577; assistance given to farm workers and countries from which they are sought, 577-8; three classes of undesirables, 578; discouragement of Asiatics, 578; statistics of rejections and deportations, 579.

Quebec: British immigrant pioneers, 15 155-64; statistics (1847), 162; and nation-alist policy, 3 316, 4 591, 6 187-8. See also Emigration; French Canadians.

Maritime Provinces. Nova Scotia : recent agricultural immigration, 651. New Brunswick: from Nova Scotia into Albert County, 13 188-93, 14 403.6; movement between 1815 and 1855, 13 191; associations formed on a religious basis, 14 404; in the forties, 404-5; Free Grants Act (1872) and its failure, 405; settlement on ungranted crown lands, 405-6. Prince Edward Island: Catholic Scottish Highland (1772, 1790), **11** 30-1; the Selkirk colonists in, **13** 354-7, **19** 15-16; its ebb and flow, 7 519. Ontario: Simcoe's policy, 17 43-4; menace through settlement from United States, 44-5; effect of War of 1812, 3 327-9; influx between 1816 and 1840. 17 72-3; its organization, 234; campaign in North-West and its effect on rural districts, 18 493; publicity associations formed, 494.

Prairie Provinces : first arrivals in Winnipeg (1871), 20 291; foreign population of Manitoba (1881), 298; first check to, 299; beginnings of settlement in Saskatchewan and Alberta, 19 157-62, 167, 168; Canadian Pacific Railway's campaign, 20 302 ; policies (1889-1905), 19 171-6; demand for federal grants, 172-4; Sifton's propaganda, 174-5 and n., 176; its effect on homestead entries, 176; increased expenditures due to, 252-3; racial components of population (1906), 20 458; problem of race assimilation, 19 8, 140-2, 174, 20 310; process of assimilation as seen in marriage statistics, 19 273-4, 279-280; problems arising from foreign, 20 434-6; immigrants and their outlook on educational facilities, 459.

See also under various nationalities.

- Imperial Bank. Amalgamates with Niagara District Bank (1875), 10 638.
- Imperial Conferences. Subjects under discussion at (1887, 1894, 1897, 1902, 1907, 1911), **6** 188-99, **9** 207, 212-13, 234. Imperial Eagle. Sails to North Pacific coast
- under Austrian flag, 21 32-3.
- Imperial Preference. See under Trade and Tariffs.
- Imports. See under Trade and Tariffs.
- Inch, James Robert (1835-1912). Chief superintendent of Education for New Brunswick,
- First steamship on Lake Superior, 10 543.
- Independent. Annexationist newspaper ceases publication, 5 68.
- Grant of Canadian preference to, 9 213.
- Allan liner wrecked off Nova Scotia, 5 402, 10 604-5.
- the Interior of British Columbia, 21 283-312; Tribes of the Coast, 315-46; Indian Affairs, (1763-1841) 4 695-725, (1840-67) 5 331-62, (1867-1912) 7 593-626.
 - Colonization: the first attempt made by the Récollets, 2 388-9, 396; settlement of

Christianized Indians at the village of Sillery, 409-10; dowry given on marriage of Indian women with Frenchmen, 15 45; opposition of traders to, 2 318, 388-9; Father Le Jeune on, 404; failure of attempts at 'frenchification,' 397, 15 43-5; converts to be treated as naturalized Frenchmen, 2 324, 399; privileges to converts, 15 24, 43. French and British Policy: Indians

French and British Policy: Indians never admitted by French as under British influence, 2 361; French alliance with Iroquois, 362-3; French efforts to suppress free trade with English, 365, 373, 374, 463, 501-3; find British less congenial but pay better prices, 1 234-5, 2 363, 3 54; conditions pressed for by French under Treaty of Ryswick, 2 362; freedom of trade secured by Treaty of Utrecht, 365; habitants' considerate treatment of the savages, 15 92; side with French in Seven Years' War, 1 248-9; incited by French traders in West against British, 3 54-7, 59; Sir William Johnson's contrast between French and British traders, 56; contrasted in respect of title to ownership in the soil, 4 696-7.

Presents: gifts of flags discontinued by French, 2 374; from Indians to French government agents, 493; given to detach them from British, 500-1; returned in furs, 506; discontinuance of, after British conquest, and its effect on the tribes, 3 54-5; supply of provisions under early British régime, 4 532-3; proposal to abelish and commute, 5 335-6; articles presented under earlier issues, 341; expenditures (1813-16), 341; effect of on Indian character, 342; shared in by residents in United States, 342; restriction and commutation, 342-3; purchases of blankets and gunpowder, 343; system of rationing, 7 601.

Education: first attempt to educate children, 2 389; schools in Lower Canada, 5 346-7; in Upper Canada, 4 721, 5 348-51; New England Company's work in New Brunswick, 348; contributions by Indians to, 349-50; failure of Manitowaning experiment, 350; at Red River Settlement, 20 419-20, 423-4; agricultural progress in the Territories, 558; annual expenditures, 6 332; training in farming and stock-raising, 7 602; administration of Indian School Fund, 613; growth of expenditure on schools, 613; industrial schools and their attendances (1910), 613-14; statistics according to religious denomination (1910), 615; danger of relapse, 615; its purpose, and means taken to achieve it, 616; developing and improving day schools, 616-17; general statistics, 617; Father Lacombe's views, 20 480-1.

Liquor: sold by English during their occupation of Quebec, 2 402; first employed openly by Compagnie des Habitans, 327; arguments for its use, 456; conflicting points of view of Church and traders, 467-9; sale of, forbidden, 481; brandy the only article in which English cannot undersell French, 491; regulation re sale of brandy,

502; demoralizing effects of trade, **1** 10, **4** 542, 720, **5** 319, 335, 359, 361, **11** 122, 129, **21** 53; 'prefer the bottle to the Gospel,'**11** 129; Hudson's Bay Company's attitude, **5** 319; control of, in Lower and Upper Canada, 352; penalties attached to sale, **7** 619; profits carned by Ambrose Fisher, **19** 157.

Missions: in Nova Scotia, 5 361; Roman Catholic, west of the Great Lakes, 11 116-17, 118, 126-50, 159-66, 171-2, 177-81, 184-5; difficulties at Red River, 126; a curious superstition, 129; reclamation at Fort Hope, 146; in British Columbia, 11 130-2, 144-9, 161-2, 166, 177-9, 180-1, 184, 193-4; penances give rise to a regrettable incident, 180-1; first Protestant church after Conquest erected by Indians, 221; Anglican, 221, 223, 227, 228, 233, 234, 235, 245, 246; first Presbyterian mission in North-West, 286; Methodist, 5 349-50, 11 315-16; Baptist, 359, 370. See also under names of various religious orders, institutions, and missionaries.

Legal Status: contrasted under French and British rule, 4 696-7; before and after the Union, 5 351-3; first enfranchisement act (1857), 353; its development, 353; their freedom when off reserves, 7 618; powers of alienation of reserves, 618-19; prevention of trespass on Indian lands, 619; devise of property, 619; penalties attached to sale of liquor, etc., 619; conditions of enfranchisement, 619-20; no voting power in Dominion elections in Western provinces and New Brunswick, 620; municipal government, 620.

Acadia: origin and territory, 13 22-3, 25; a legend of Grand Falls, 23-5; conditions prior to coming of the whites, 25; feud with savages of New England, 31; supposed decrease in numbers, 26; habits and characteristics, 26-8; allies of the French, 27; Malecite chief and attempt at dispossession, 27-8; employment in frontier wars, 57, 62; outrages after expulsion of Acadians, 98-9; raid on Lunenburg, 180; make submission after fall of Quebec, 108-9.

Maritime Provinces. Nova Scotia (1840-67), 5 358-60. New Brunswick: tradingposts established, 13 128; attempt to organize Indians against British, 137; treaty of Fort Howe, 138; their policy during Revolutionary War, 138; molest mast-cutters, 139; conciliated by presents, 140; attitude to early settlers, 171; from 1840-67, 5 360-1. Prince Edward Island, 361-2.

North-West Territories: demand money paid to Hudson's Bay Company as compensation for surrender of charter, 19 207 and n.; branches of Athapascan family, 22 649; harvests, herds, houses, and funds of South Saskatchewan Inspectorate, 7 602.

British Columbia: Captain Cook's reception at Nootka, 21 27-8; conflicts with fur traders, 53-4; crew of the Tonguin massacred, 59-60; hostile to American traders, 66; raid cattle at Fort Victoria, 87-8;

defensive measures against, 109; resent presence of American gold-diggers, 141; troubles with American miners, 151-3; linguistic stock and characteristics, 7 606; administrative difficulties, 608-9; value in labour market, 609-10; demoralized by fur trade, 21 52-3; government policy, 7 607-9, 21 114-15, 144. Tribes of the Interior and their habitat, 21 283-7; population, past and present, 287; physical characteristics and temperament, 288-92; migrations and tribal movements, 292-3; intermarriage, 293-4 ; native shelters and dwellings, 294-5 ; trade and intercourse of the tribes, 295-6; clothing and personal decoration, 296-8; industries, 299-300; food supply of interior tribes, 300-2; weapons, 302-4; games and pastimes, 304-5; social organization, 305-7; cradles of the infants, 308; training the young, 308; marriage, 309; burial customs, 309-10; religion, 310-12. General characteristics of tribes of the Coast, 315-16; linguistic stocks, 316-21; question of origin, 321-3; physical sub-types, 323-4; environmental influences, 324-6; uses made of red cedar, 325; their food and methods of fishing, 326-7; whaling among the Nootka, 327; agriculture, 328; dwellings, 328-9; clothing and ornamentation, 329-30; industries, 330-3; games and decorative art, 333-4; music, 34-5, 335-6; classes of society and clan organization, 336-9; totemism, 336-7; media of exchange and the potlatch, 339-40; ceremonial customs and taboos, 340-1; belief in the supernatural, 342-4; myths, 344-6; value in labour market, 7 609-10.

Department of Indian Affairs : civilization British government's ideal, 4 695-6; rise of department, 697-9; successive superintendents, 698, 722-3; administration transferred to military commander of North-West Provinces, 723; Territorial division and control, 723; changing policy, 724-5; re-commendations of commission of 1842, 5 353-4; reform of administration, 354-5; civil secretaries who were also superintendentsgeneral of Indian Affairs, 355; financial reconstruction and withdrawal of imperial support and control, 356-7; governor's responsibility, 357; placed under Crown Lands department, 357-8; expansion after Con-federation, 7 594-5; unceded territory, 598; work of the agents, 603; application of funds acquired through surrender, 603-5; municipal government under the Indian Act, 620; changes in control, 620-1; amount of Indian Trust Fund and expenditures under (1911), 625-6.

Wars: King William's War, 13 56-8; border raids in Acadia, 62-3; number in French service in campaign of 1759, 1 272, 282; council at Montreal favours rising against New Englanders, 3 100; in American Revolutionary War, 101, 102, 4 706; the 'massacre' at the Cedars, 3 98-9; British intrigues referred to in Declaration of Independence, 101; Americans endeavour to enlist them as allies, 101-2, 4 705; exploits in campaign of 1780, 707; restrained by Carleton, 3 77, 98-9, 100, 4 706; migration of loyalist Indians, 11 221; American protest against British aid, 3 147; hostilities with United States, 4 709-10; attitude in War of 1812, 3 205, 213-14, 219, 238, 244, 4 715; Craig and Prevost withhold arms, 3 225; plan for military organization, 4 716; at Detroit, 3 224; at Queenston Heights, 234-5; at Beaver Dam, 213, 243; at Moravian Town, 245; at Chrystler's Farm, 250; at Chippawa, 255; engagements in which they fought, 4 715-16; their losses, 716; Cypress Hill massacre, 20 286; services during Rebellion of 1837, 4 716; in North-West Rebellion, 6 101-2, 7 599-600, 19 207 and n, 209, 211.

Treaties and Cessions: rights under Treaty of Paris and Proclamation of 1763, 4 523, 703-4; Treaty of Fort Stanwix, 3 69, 4 704, 709; problems arising from Treaty of Paris, 707-9; protest against repudiation of treaty rights through cessions to United States, 708; claim to be allies, not subjects, of British king, 708; refuse to abandon territory north of the Ohio, 3 147; break off negotiations with United States, 4 710; British diplomacy during dispute, 711-12; protected under Treaty of Ghent and compensated for losses, 716; chief surrenders of lands in Upper Canada, with area surrendered, location, and consideration therefor, 718; Earl of Selkirk and price paid (1817), 5 345, 7 594; cession along shores of Lakes Huron and Superior and watershed of Hudson Bay (1850), 5 345-6; Manitoba (1871), 7 594-5; Lake of the Woods and dispute over its validity (1873), 595-6, 19 159; cession in Saskatchewan from Crees and Saulteaux (1874), 7 597, 19 159, 20 291; Lake Winnipeg (1875 and extensions 1908, 1909, 1910), 7 597, 19 159; Fort Pitt and Fort Carlton, 7 597, 19 159; treaty with Blackfeet Indians (1877). 7 597, 19 159, 20 291; use made of funds secured by cession, 7 604; Peace River Valley (1900), 598, 11 184; Albany River and James Bay (1905 and 1906), 7 598; Cree and Chipewyan cession in Northern Saskatchewan (1906), 598; conditions common to all the treaties, 598-9, 20 291; objections to cessions, 291; obligations discharged in no narrow spirit, 7 600. Reserves: in New Brunswick, 13 190-1:

Reserves: in New Brunswick, 13 190-1: Caughnawaga, 4717; Abnakis of St Francis, 717; defects in title remedied by issue of location tickets, 5 343; abuses in management, 344; financial losses of Six Nations, 344; management taken over by Crown Lands department, 344-5; surrenders give place to formal treaties of cession, 345; protection from trespass in Upper Canada, 353; their value as tribal assets, 7 603-5; powers of alienation, 618-19; prevention of trespass, 619. See above, Treaties and Cessions.

Population: number under Sir William Johnson's administration, 4 700; in Lower Canada (1842), 5 332; at different periods in Nova Scotia, 360; in New Brunswick (1839), 361; Prince Edward Island (1838), 361; in Canada (1911), 6 332, 11 316; general statistics showing numbers and wealth, 7 623-5; on the Plains (1870), 20 286; in the Yukon (1901), 7 610, 22 610; in Mackenzie River Valley, 649; of British Columbia coast, past and present, 21 287.

Conditions: decimated by smallpox (1700), 15 45; social and economic, 4 719-20; predisposition to tuberculosis, 7 615; 'pre-fer the bottle to the Gospel,' 11 129; demoralized through contact with whites, 122; primitive, on Mackenzie River, 4 674; in the Yukon, 7 610; demoralized by fur traders on Pacific coast, 21 53; disappearance of the buffalo and its results, 7 601-2; progress since Confederation, 605-6; remarks on their future, 622.

See also under names of tribes.

- Industrial Disputes Investigation Act (1907). Its provisions and operation, 9 265, 343.
- Industry. Lake vessel, 10 486.
- 10 487.
- Inglis, Charles (1734-1816). First Anglican bishop of Nova Scotia (1787-1816), 11 207; his visitation of Canada, 214-15; and found-ing of King's College, 13 241-2; favours admission of dissenters to King's, 262; introduces the Bishop Pippin apple, 14 655; sketch of, 13 241.
- Inglis, John (1777-1850). Anglican bishop of Nova Scotia (1825-50), 11 207, 211. Inglis, John. Editor of the Evangelical Pioneer, 11 366.
- Inglis, Sir John Eardley Wilmot (1814-62), colonel of Rifle Brigade, and grandson of Bishop Charles Inglis. The defender of
- Lucknow, 13 241. Ingraham, Joseph. Charts coast of Queen Charlotte Island, 21 39. Inkster, John. First teacher in Presbyterian Interprovincial Conferences (1887, 1901), 15
- school at Kildonan, 20 425.
- Inland Lines of steamships. Merged in Richelieu and Ontario Navigation Company (1912), 10 553.
- Innes, John R. Black-and-white artist, 12 631.
- Institut Canadien. Year Book of, condemned by Bishop Bourget (1868), 11 89.
- Insulter. Ship employed in suppression of piracy, 13 220.
- Intendant. Office of established (1665), 2 345; his powers and duties, 345-6; appointed president of council (1675), 348; zeal of holders of office for colony's wellbeing, 578-9; omnipresent in functions of government, 579.
- Intercolonial Railway. Effect of Ashburton Treaty on Quebec and St Andrews scheme, 10 378; military and political advantages of Halifax and Quebec project, 378-80; surveys made and estimated cost, 6 29-30, 10 378; appeal for imperial aid and its refusal, 379-80; colonial offers of assistance, 380; scheme complicated by European and North American Railway, 381; Howe's campaign in England, 381-2; imperial

government's offer to aid trunk line, 382; provincial commitments, 382-3; conditions of construction and estimated cost per mile, 383; misunderstanding on imperial guarantee and its withdrawal, 383-4; rival routes, 6 30-1, 10 384, 418; interprovincial agreement on construction, 417; statistics of railway mileage and cost at Confederation, 417; imperial guarantee for, 417-18; a condition of Confederation, 418; Dominion aid to, 7 476, 481; a political, not a commercial undertaking, 10 418-19, 465; Do-minion ownership of, 6 327, 10 419; mileage in 1876, and total cost of construction, 419; acquires other lines, 466; attitude of Maritime Provinces to criticism of, 466-7; effect of construction on postal development, 7 634-5, 641-2; aids in fostering interprovincial trade, 9 118; its commercial failure used as an argument against state ownership, 264.

- International. Red River steamboat, 10 567, 20 287.
- Inflexible. War vessel on Lake Champlain, International Bank. Founded at Cayuga, 5 280; failure of (1859), 283.
 - International Financial Association. Assumes control of Hudson's Bay Company (1863), 8 930, 19 61.
 - International Joint Commission (1910). Its powers and status, 6 367, 9 219-20; membership and meetings of, 6 368.
 - International Seal Conference. Treaty arranged at Washington (1911), 8 747-8. See Bering Sea Dispute.
 - Evangelical International Typographical Union. Convention held in Toronto (1881), 9 300; benefits of membership, 335-6.
 - International Waterways Commission (1903). Members of, 6 363, 364, 366; questions considered by, 364-6, 368-9, 8 838-9, 9 219; superseded by International Joint Com-
 - 197-9, 212.
 - Invermore. Steamer of Reid-Newfoundland Company, 10 562. Inverness, Eastern Townships. Copper ore
 - deposits of, 16 583.
 - Investigator. Ship of Ross's Franklin search expedition (1848), 5 297; sails with McClure (1850), 301-2
 - Allan liner, 10 607.
 - Ionian. Allan liner, 10 607. Ionic. Lakes freighter, 10 555.
 - Iphigenia. Sailed by Meares under Portuguese flag, 21 33, 34, 36, 37; seized at Nootka, 42.
 - Ireland. Address of American Congress to people of (1776), 3 101.
 - MacNutt's settlements in Irish Immigration. Nova Scotia, 13 112-13; first immigrations to Quebec, 15 162; Colonel Wyndam's scheme (1839), 5 205, 207; typhus epidemic (1847), **11** 96-7, **13** 206; in New Brunswick (1819), 191; in the forties, **14** 404-5; movement from south of Ireland to Peterborough, 17 84-7; Irish Catholic arrivals, .11 48.
 - Iron. Ores of Appalachian Region, 9 34; deposits of Laurentian Plateau, 42; fluctua-

tions in production, 122, 185, 248. Quebec: Irving, Paulus Æmilius (1714-96), colonel. mines of St Maurice, 2 511, 4 529, 589, 16 Lieutenant-governor of Montreal (1763-64), 4 576-7; Batiscan, Radnor, L'Islet, and Drummondville forges, 577; iron forges of Three Rivers and Drummondville districts, 577, Irving, Washington (1783-1859). On the voya-579; Bristol mines, 577-8; Hull deposits, 578; 'iron sands' of the Gulf, 578; operations at Baie St Paul, St Lawrence, 578-9; Irwin, Bennoni. Portrait painter, 12 628. 579-80. Nova Scotia: iron and steel production, 14 685-90; royalty, 475. Brunswick : Nipisiguit River deposits, 690-1. Ontario: furnaces, 18 617-18, 633; Helen Mine in Michipicoten, 620; shipment of ores to and from United States, 9 125, 18 Island of St John. See Prince Edward Island. 633; combined production and values of Isle aux Coudres. Sighted by Jacques Cartier, pared with that of foreign origin, 634; statistics (1906-12), 634. North-West Territories, 22 659.

- Iron Duke. First iron-hulled boat to run on Isle Bacchus. Name first given by Jacques St Lawrence, 10 539.
- Irondequoit Bay, near Charlotte. La Salle Isle des Oiseaux (Funk Island). encounters Senecas at, 1 90-1. Cartier at, 1 28, 34.
- Iroquois. First so named, 1 45; Champlain aids in attacks on, 46, 52; co-operate with Isle Jésus. Held by seminary of Quebec Dutch in fur trade, 46, 68; their incursions 30, 31, 35; terrorize other tribes and occupy beaver lands of Ontario, 1 68-9; destroy Isle St Joseph (Christian Island). Hurons take Huron mission, 2 405-8; make peace with the French (1667), 1 82, 15 35-6; divert Isles aux Margaulx (Bird Rocks). Named by western trade to English and Dutch, 2 472; renewal of troubles (1683), 353-4; failure of La Barre's expedition (1684), 351; chiefs Italians. Their qualities and defects as immi-seized by Denonville and their surrender grants, 7 561-2; Black Hand societies, 562; demanded by Dongan, 355-6; a war of value of their penal certificates, 562-3. reprisals, 357-8; Frontenac's successes Italy. Provisional commercial arrangement against, 358; fraternize with French and trade with British, 361, 370; French policy illustrated by negotiations preceding Treaty the Bowell ministry, 6 126. of Ryswick, 362; alarmed over British Izard, George (1777-1828), American general. claims to sovereignty, 362; sign treaty of peace with French (1701), 362; British sovereignty over, recognized by Treaty of Utrecht, 365; French attempts to prevent assertion of British rights, 366-70; and construction of forts in their territory, 367, 368, 369, 371; policy maintenance of balance Jack. Nova Scotia ship, surrenders near of power, 373; their distrust of the whites, 1 238; parley with Montcalm, 252; loyal 223-4. during Revolutionary War, 17 42; canoes Jackson, Andrew (1767-1845), president of and their construction, 10 477-8. See also United States. Defeats British expedition Cayugas; Indians; Mohawks; Oneidas; Onondagas; Senecas; Tuscaroras; Six Nations.
- (2) Iroquois. (1) Lakes freighter, 10 557. Steamer on Vancouver-Tacoma route, 10 573.
- Irrigation. Railway and land company enterprises in Alberta, 20 322-3, 591-2.
- Irvine, George (d. 1897). Attorney-general of Jackson, John. Pioneer Congregationalist in Quebec, 15 178 n.; member of Protestant Eastern Townships, 11 382. Committee of Council of Public Instruction, Jackson, John. One of fathers of Confedera-16 491.
- Irving, Sir Æmilius (1823-1913). Moves pro- Jackson, William, railway contractor. tectionist amendment to budget of 1876, 6 80.

VOL. XXIII

- 432; president and administrator of Quebec (1766), 3 35.
- geurs and their services in Astor's expedition. 15 73-5.
- ore export, 578-9; industrially unimportant, Irwin, Henry. Anglican missionary in British Columbia, 11 234.
 - New Isbister, Alexander. Witness before Parlia-390-1. mentary Committee of 1857, 21 125.
 - Isis. British frigate, arrives at Quebec (1776), 3 96.

 - 1 35; Durell's fleet arrives at, 280.
 - Isle-aux-Noix, Lake Champlain. Defended by Bourlamaque (1759), 1 274; fortified post built by Americans at, 3 81.
 - Cartier to Island of Orleans, 1 35.
 - Jacques
 - Isle-Dieu, Abbé de l'. See La Rue, Pierre de.
 - (1712), 2 553.
- on the colony, 2 330, 331, 413, 457-8, 15 28, Isle of Aix. Hawke breaks up French fleet at, 1 222.
 - refuge at, 2 406.
 - Jacques Cartier, 1 30.
 - Italia. Brig built at Lunenburg, 10 581.

 - with Canada concluded (1910), 9 238.
 - Ives, William Bullock (1841-99). Resigns from
 - At battle of Châteauguay, 3 247, 249; at Fort Erie, 260; checked at Cook's Mills, 260.
 - Jack, W. Brydone. President of University of New Brunswick, 14 558.
 - Sydney, 13 222; subsequent career of,
 - against New Orleans, 3 269; endeavours to promote reciprocal trade, 4 585-6; and award of King of the Netherlands, 8 811.
 - Jackson, Charles Thomas (1805-80), American geologist. And iron ore deposits of New Brunswick, 14 689.
 - Jackson, John. Associated in building the Accommodation, 10 494.

 - tion in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
 - On imperial motives for construction in Canada, 10 405.

- Jackson, Lieut.-Colonel. Staff officer during Japanese. Immigration into Canada, 7 568-9. North-West Rebellion, 7 435.
- Jacob, Edwin. President of King's College, Fredericton, 14 557.
- Jacobi, O. R. (1812-1901). His work as an artist, 12 604.
- Jacobs, John J. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Jacquelins, Françoise Marie. Wife of Charles de la Tour (q.v.).
- French retreat to, after Jacques-Cartier. battle of the Plains, 1 307.
- Jacques-Cartier. Sorel-Montreal steamer, 10 551.
- Jacques-Cartier Normal School. Opened at Montreal, 16 429-30.
- Jacques-Cartier River. Conditions necessary for successful salmon fishing in, 16 562.
- Jalobert, Mace. Accompanies Cartier on his second voyage, 1 34, 40.
- Jamay, Denis (d. 1625), Récollet. Arrives at Tadoussac (1615), 2 387; accompanies Champlain to Sault St Louis, 388; celebrates first mass in Quebec, 388, 390, 391.
- James I of Great Britain (1566-1625). His colonial policy, 13 36; institutes Order of Baronets of Nova Scotia, 36-7.
- James II (1633-1701). Boundaries of grant in North America to, 8 792-3; and inaugura-tion of Hudson's Bay Company, 1 162; second governor of Hudson's Bay Company, 169; proposed French purchase of colony of New York from, 2 350; agrees to Treaty of Neutrality with France, 489, 8 881; and Hudson's Bay Company claims, 883.
- James, David. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- James, Thomas (c. 1593-c. 1635). His expedi-
- tion to Hudson Bay (1631), 1 158. James Bay. Explored by Henry Hudson, 1 152; and by Thomas Button, 156.
- James Carruthers. Lakes freighter, described, 10 557.
- James William. Schooner built at Pictou, 10 582.
- Jameson, Anna Brownell (1794-1860). Her Winter Studies and Summer Rambles, 12 514-15.
- Jameson, Sir Leander Starr, Bart. (b. 1853). His attitude to free trade, 9 212.
- Jameson, Robert Simpson. Superintendent of Education for United Canada, 18 301-2, 16 419.
- mackinac, 3 64.
- Jamieson, A. T. Member of first legislative assembly of British Columbia, 21 180.
- Jamieson, Robert. First Presbyterian mis-sionary in British Columbia, 11 284; opens first public school in New Westminster, 22 411-12.
- François (1828-86). Vicar-Jean Jamot, apostolio of Northern Ontario (1874-82), 11 56.
- Lake Ontario vessel, 10 494. Jane.
- Jansenism. Spread of, in New France (1729), 2 432.
- Janson, bishop of Nancy. See Forbin-Janson.

- In British Columbia: influx from 1896, 21 265; number in province (1901), 265; agitation for prohibition, 265-6; limitation of, 267; influx into salmon-fishing industry, 22 459; develop fish-trawling, 461; for-bidden employment on timber lands and in mainland coast fisheries, 372; protests against restriction by Japanese government, 372. See The Oriental Question, 21 250-73.
- Jaques, Tracy and Co. Owners of freightpassenger line, 10 541.
- Jarvis, Frederick Star (d. 1852), lieutenant. At the battle of Queenston Heights, 3 233.
- Jarvis, J. B. Surveyor for Caughnawaga Canal, 10 535.
- Jarvis, Samuel. A grantee of township of Bristol, 17 44.
- Jarvis, Samuel Peters (d. 1857). Superintendent of Indian Affairs for Upper Canada, 5 355.
- Jaseur, H.M.S. Warning given by its commander to American fishermen gives rise to diplomatic incident, 8 683.
- Jasper House. Described by Milton and Cheadle, 5 326-7.
- Jautard, Valentin. Contributes to La Gazette littéraire, 12 437.
- British ship captured by American Java. frigate, 3 216.
- Jay, John (1745-1829), American statesman and jurist. Excites feeling against Scottish Catholic settlers of Mohawk River, 11 27; negotiates Treaty of Versailles, 3 116, 8 752, 753, 797; advises the garrisoning of Moose Island, 770; on the Mitchell map, 761; on identity of the St Croix, 761; advocates neutrality in war between France and Great Britain, 3 147; arranges outstanding differences with Great Britain, 149, 150. See also Jay's Treaty
- Jay, Peter A. Owner of the Jay map, 8 822.
- Jay, William. Communicates discovery of the Jay map, 8 822.
- Jay's Treaty (1794). Trading provisions of, 4 546-7; leads to development of Canadian 552: delimitation of boundaries trade, 552; delimi-under, 3 150-1, 8 758.
- Jean. Brig commanded by Alexander Allan, 10 602.
- Jebb, Sir Joshua (1793-1863). On proposed water route between Kingston and Ottawa, 10 518.
- Jamette, Lieutenant. Slain at Fort Michili- Jefferson, Thomas (1743-1826), American secretary of state (1789-93), president (1800-9). His hostility to Great Britain, 3 147; and proposed treaty of 1806, 8 841; his political object in planning Lewis and Clark Expedition, 21 54-5; neglects the navy, 3 197-8; on Canada as an easy conquest, 201.
 - Jefferys, Charles William (b. 1869). Painter and black-and-white artist, 12 624, 631.
 - Jeffrey, John. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
 - Jeffrey, Thomas N. Administrator of Nova Scotia (1832-34), 13 282.
 - Jeffry, Jas. Signs Quebec traders' petition (1770), 15 134.

- Jelly, David Finlay (d. 1847). Member of North-West Council, 19 220; and of first Territorial assembly, 223, 227, 229.
- Jemsetgee Cursetgee. Salters, 10 584. Ship built by the
- Jenkins, James, John, and William. Shipbuilders in Nova Scotia, 10 581.
- Jenkins, Lieutenant. Taken prisoner at Fort Ouatanon, 3 63.
- Jenkinson, G. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Jérémie. Surrenders Fort Nelson, 1 190. Jersey. War vessel on Lake Champlain, 10 487.
- Jervis, John, afterwards Earl of St Vincent (1735-1823). Wolfe's will placed in his hands, 1 296.
- Jessop, John (1829-1901). One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.; superintendent of Education, 22 424; and Jetté, Sir Louis Amable (b. 1836), chief justice a central boarding school, 426-8; and a provincial university, 436; resignation of, 430; sketch of, 424-5.
- Jessup, Ebenezer (1739-1818). Colonel of King's Loyal Americans, 17 22; settles township No. 2 in Upper Canada, 25; signs loyalist petition (1785), 35.
- Edw. (1735-1816). In charge of Jessup, necessitous loyalists at Montreal, 15 145; Jews. Immigration of, 7 571-2; attempts at assists in settling his disbanded loyalists, land settlement by, 571; rapid increase in, 17 24; signs loyalist petition (1785), 35.
- Jessup, American general. Recommends erection of forts at mouth of the Columbia, 8 Jogues, Isaac (1607-46), Jesuit. His labours 861.
- Jesuit College, Quebec. History of the in-stitution, 16 361-6; course of instruction, 367-71; literary and dramatic representations in, forbidden by Saint-Vallier, 371-2: closing of, 399; petitions for reopening of, John By. Lake Ontario steamboat. 10 499. 401-2.
- Vested in the crown after Jesuit Estates. suppression of the order in Canada, 11 21-2, 15 195; petitions for return of property, 196; their administration, 16 408; appropriated John Munn. Steamboat on Montreal-Quebec for provincial education, 421, 429; pass at Confederation to Province of Quebec, 6 106 ; Johns, J., lieutenant, King's Rangers. Assists act passed by Mercier government in settlement of claims to (1888), 107, 15 196; the Pope as arbiter, 6 107; agitation in Ontario and motion for disallowance, 107, 15 197, 17 170; claimants to, 6 107; summary of settlement, 11 22, 106.
- Jesuits. Their mission at Port Royal (1611-13), 2 383-6; hostility of Poutrincourt to, 383; linguistic difficulties encountered by, 384-5; their mission to Micmacs, 385; on Mount Argall, 386; their reception at Quebec (1625), 2 397-8; granted fiel of Notre Dame des Anges (1626), 398, 536, 16 508; oppose Montmorency Company, 2 398-9; missionaries captured by Kirke, 401; return after retrocession of colony, 403; account of the Huron mission, 404-7; assume Johnson, James. Member of first permanent religious obligations of One Hundred Associates, 325; educational activities of, 16 329-30, 384-5, 432, 435, 20 421 (see Jesuit College); effect of publication of the Relations, 15 28-9; 32; invite co-operation of

sisterhoods, 2 410; suspension of penal law of Massachusetts against, 332-3; their relations with Laval, 335, 418; oppose liquor traffic, 336; seigniories of, 554, 556, 557; extent of seigniories at close of French régime, 565 ; and Huguenots of New France. 11 253-4; strained relations with canons of Quebec, 2 432; Caughnawaga reserve withdrawn from their control, 4 717; forbidden to recruit their ranks abroad, 16 399; expelled from Louisiana, 11 15; expelled from France, 15 195; suppression of the order (1773), 11 21, 15 195 and n.; order re-established, 196; return to Canada (1842), 196; Parkman on their heroism and devotion, 194. See Jesuit Estates. Jesus, Daughters of, 11 81.

- Jésus-Marie, Sisters of, 11 101.
- of Court of King's Bench. Reports on Baie des Chaleurs Railway Scandal, 15 203-4; member of Alaska Boundary Commission, 6 146, 8 938; dissents and refuses to sign award, 6 146, 8 939, 950.
- Jewitt, John R., armourer of the Boston. Held as a slave by Maquinna, 21 53; method adopted to secure his release, 53-4.
- land settlement by, 571; rapid increase in, 571; as factors in 'sweating,' 571.
- J. H. Plummer. Lakes freighter, 10 557.
- and martyrdom, 2 407, 15 31, 89. Johanssen, George. First to employ hydraulic
- plant at Klondike, 22 630.
- John Bull. St Lawrence steamboat, burned in 1838, 10 495.
- John Keane. Ship which transported first cargo of grain from Lake Michigan to Buffalo, 10 502
- John Molson. St Lawrence steamboat, 10 495.
- route, 10 541.
- in surveys for loyalist settlements on St Lawrence, 17 23.
- Johnson, Alexander Smith (1817-78). American commissioner on compensation claims in Oregon, 8 876.
- Johnson, Bill. Sets fire to the Sir Robert Peel, 4 393.
- Johnson, E. Pauline (1862-1913). Her volumes of verse, 12 587.
- Johnson, Sir Francis Goodschall (d. 1894). Member of council of Rupert's Land, 19 196; administrator of Manitoba, 200.
- Johnson, Guy (1740-88). Superintendent of Indian Affairs, 4 705; his influence with the tribes, 706, 17 42; details Indian exploits in 1780, 4 707; suspension of, 722; signs loyalist petition (1785), 3 123, 17 35.
- presbytery in Canada, **11** 259. Johnson, Sir John, Bart. (1742-1830). At sur-render of Montreal, **15** 146; his influence with the Indians, 17 42; escapes with his following from the Mohawk valley, 4 706, 17 21-2;

17. 22: superintendent-general of Indian department, 4 722; assists in settling his disbanded loyalists, 17 24; signs loyalist petition (1785), 15 147, 17 30; compensation for losses received by, 28; sketch of, 21.

- Johnson, John. Surveys north of source of St Croix, 8 786.
- Johnson, John M. (1818-68). Confederation delegate from New Brunswick, 14 411.
- Johnson, Reverdy (1796-1876). Negotiates unratified convention with Great Britain, 8 874.
- Johnson, Sir William, Bart. (1715-74). Agent for Indian Affairs, 4 698; his alliance with Molly Brant, 1 235; secures alliance with Iroquois, 2 503; his success at Lake George (1755), 1 242-4; captures Fort Niagara, 273; on French support of Indian risings, 3 54, 55; holds Indian council at Niagara, 68; and control of Indian trade, 4 525-6; enunciates British policy, 698-9; his influence over the Six Nations, 700-1, 704; forms Scottish Catholic settlement on Mohawk River, 11 26; death of, 4 705.
- Johnson, Captain. Reports withdrawal to Canada of Acadians of St John's Island, 13 326.
- Johnson Clarendon Treaty. Rejected by United States Senate, 6 46.
- Johnston, James. Signs presentment of grand jury of Quebec (1764), 15 128; his standing, 134.
- Johnston, Professor J. F. W., Edinburgh. Visits New Brunswick, 14 664; present at Kingston agricultural exhibition (1849), 18 563.
- Johnston, Joseph. Presbyterian minister ordained at Cornwall (1818), 11 266, 267.
- Johnston, William. First rector of Ontario School of Agriculture, 18 572.
- Johnstone, E. F. B. Vice-president of exhibitions of Toronto Art Museum, 12 636.
- Johnstone, George. President and commander-
- in-chief in New Brunswick (1808-9), 13 184. Johnstone, James William (1793-1873). A Baptist leader, 11 356, 13 288; conservative leader defeated on responsible government, 293, 14 449; opposes Howe's railway policy, 13 294; recovers Nova Scotia's ownership of its coal-mines, 14 394; raised to the bench, 13 296 ; death of, 14 389. Joibert, Pierre de. See Marson.
- Joint High Commission (1898-99). Appointed to settle outstanding questions with United States, 6 134-5; its composition, 135, 9 169; failure of negotiations, 6 136-7, 9 170.
- Joli. French warship engaged in reduction of Fort Nelson (1694), 1 183.
- Joliette, Barthélemy (1789-1850). Founds a secondary school at Joliette, 16 423.
- Jolliet, Louis (1645-1700). Student at Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 363; engages in dis-putation, 371; sent by Talon to examine copper-mine on Lake Superior, 1 83-4; the return journey, 84, 94; discovers and explores the Mississippi, 104 and n.; hydrographer at Quebec, 16 375.

- forms King's Royal Regiment of New York, Joly de Lotbinière, Sir Henri Gustave (1829-1908). Premier of Quebec (1878-79), 6 76, 15 184; his struggle to carry on administration, 188; resignation of, 188-9; chairman of committee on Forestry, 7 666; his creation of timber reserves, 16 547-8; controller of Inland Revenue, 6 131; lieutenant-governor of British Columbia, 21 226, 237. Jolys, J. M. A. Parish priest of St Pierre,
 - Man., 11 165.
 - Jonas. Ship in which Poutrincourt sailed for Port Royal, 13 29.
 - Joncaire, Chabert de (d. 1774), French officer at Venango. Reveals French designs on the Ohio to Washington, 1 236.
 - Joncaire, Louis Thomas de (1670-1740), French agent among the Iroquois. Receives ' presents ' from Indians, 2 493 n.
 - Jones, Alice. Her novels, 12 565.
 - Jones, Augustus. Surveys township of Water-100, 17 49.
 - Jones, Cecil C. Chancellor of University of New Brunswick, 14 558; member of university site commission of British Columbia, 22 439.
 - Jones, David T. Anglican clergyman at Red River, 11 227; adapts the service to needs of Presbyterian settlers, 20 424.
 - Jones, Fawson. Captain of Halifax privateer Revenge, 13 224.
 - Jones, James. Vicar-general at Halifax (1785), 11 32; his complaints, 43.
 - Jones, John. Signs loyalist petition (1787), 17 39.
 - Jones, John Paul (1747-92). Founder of United States Navy, 3 75.
 - A grantee of township of Jones, Marshall. Hamilton, 17 44.
 - Jones, Peter (1802-56). His work among the
 - Mississagas, 5 331-2. Jones, T. C. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
 - Jones, William. Superintendent of Indian Affairs in Upper Canada, 5 355.
 - Jonois, Father. Befriends the English at Michilimackinac, 3 63.
 - Jonquest, Étienne. His marriage to Anne Hébert (1617), 2 393.
 - Jouaneaux. Labourer in the hospital at Montreal, 2 414.
 - Joubert, Jos. Director of seminary at St Boniface, 11 194.
 - Joyer, René Pierre (1764-1847). French priest serving in Maritime Provinces, 11 42.
 - Juan de Fuca, Strait of. Discovered by Captain Barkley, 21 32; explorations of, 36, 37, 38.
 - Its history in Canada, 11 386-8. Judaism.
 - Judicial Systems. Special Articles : Civil Code and Judicial System of Quebec, 15 253-84; of Ontario, 18 513-48; of Prairie Provinces, 20 365-91; of British Columbia, 22 387-97. Courts and their constitution under Treaty of Paris and Quebeo Act, 3 31, 4 436-8; provisions of Quebec Act, 18 514; abuse of power by magistrates, **3** 36-7; a conflict of interpretation on introduction of English law, 38-9; and of jurisdiction, **4** 437; controversy on manner of conducting trials

in Court of Common Pleas, 438; trial by jury in commercial cases established (1785), **3** 120; opposition of French Canadians to imposition of English laws, 126.

Under Constitutional Act, 151, 175; provisions of Judicature Act (1794), 4 455-7; organization of Upper Canada, 457-9; courts of appeal, 459-60, 18 521-2; Judicature Acts of 1803 and 1818, 8 895; reconstitution of courts of Lower Canada after Rebellion, 4 460; relations of judiciary to other branches of government, 461-3; judges made inde pendent of the crown and debarred from executive or legislative functions, 5 157-8; development in the two provinces, 158-60.

Confederation : provisions of British North America Act, 161, 6 214 and n.; divorce procedure, 284 and n. Supreme Court of Canada: established (1875), 71; points of attack against the creation, 71-2; value of precedents in its decisions, 15 273-4; its appellate jurisdiction, 279-80; and references by governor-general in council, 280-1; and validity of provincial acts, 281-2; appeals from, 282-3. Judicial Committee of the Privy Council: its composition, 282; Court of Appeal for interpretation of the constitution, 5 161; appeals to, and method of procedure, 15 282-4. Decisions: on Ontario boundary dispute, 6 95; on ownership of lands, timber, and minerals within extended boundaries of Ontario, 96; on validity of Canada Temperance Act and of the Crooks Act, 97; on McCarthy Act, 98; on grant of Indian reserves under treaty of 1873, 7 596. See also Federal Constitution under Government.

Quebec: Civil Code established, 15 174; constitution of courts, 174-5; only province in which English law does not prevail, 254; criminal law uniform with other provinces and with law of England, 254-5; public law governed by public law of England, 255; derivation and history of Civil Code, 256-8; sources of Code of Civil Procedure, 256; Custom of Paris and its application to New France, 256-7; validity of ordinances of France in Canada, 257-8; subjects transferred from provincial to federal control, 255, 267-9; its alteration under change of sovereignty, 258-64; distinction between public and private law, 264; commercial law, 264-7; difficulty in distribution of legislative powers, 269-70; differs from English law on authority of judicial decisions, 271-4; Circuit Court, 274-5; Superior Court, 275-6; jury trial, 276-7; Court of Review, 277-8; Court of King's Bench, 278.

Maritime Provinces. Nova Scotia : justice dispensed by first governors, 13 76-8; Cornwallis's commission (1749), 14 439-40; functions exercised by governor and council, 13 85, 86; regular courts established, 87, 14 466, 467; English criminal code adopted, 13 106; establishment of circuit courts, 120; limits of application of English statute law, 14 464-5; provincial iurisprudence, 465-6; law of succession, 466; jurisdiction in controversies between Dominion and province, 474-5; Supreme Court: its history and constitution, 467; acceptance of fees by judges, 467; jurisdiction and sittings, 468-9; appeals from, 470; Appeal Court, 469; Equity Jurisdiction (Chancery), 469-70; Court for Divorce and Matrimonial Causes, 470-1; Inferior Court of Common Pleas established (1752), 471; abolished (1841), 471; County Courts, 471-3; Probate Court, 473; Municipal Courts, 473-4; Justices' Courts, 474; powers of justices and stipendiary magistrates, 474.

New Brunswick : provincial jurisprudence, 488-9; Equity Jurisdiction, 489; Supreme Court, 489-91; Court of Divorce and Matrimonial Causes, 491; County Courts, 491; Courts of Probate, 491.

Prince Edward Island: Supreme Court of Judicature, 14 502-3; provincial jurisprudence, 504; Court of Chancery, 504-5; County Courts, 505; Surrogate and Probate Court, 506; Stipendiary Courts, 506. Ontario: Carleton's instructions, 18 514-

518; division of province, first court set up, 518-20; trial by jury introduced (1785), 520, 523; amendment of court procedure, 520; creation of four new districts and their first judges, 521; law of England applied to property and civil rights, 523; criminal law of England law of province, 525; punishments for felony, 525; provision for interim appointments, 526; law of wager abolished (1837), 528; Common Law Procedure Act (1856), 529-30; Law Reform Act (1868), 530; act of 1873, 530-1; Judicature Act (1881), 532-4; sittings of courts and development of organization, 534-9; limitation in number of appeals, 537-8; Supreme Court reconstituted, 538-9. Court of Com-mon Pleas, 519-20, 523, 529; merged in Supreme Court of Judicature, 532. Court of King's Bench, 518, 523-4, 525, 526-7, 528, 529; its judges rendered independent of the crown, 526; merged in Supreme Court of Judicature, 532. Court of Appeal, 519-20, 524, 529, 531; merged in Supreme Court of Judicature, 532. Court of Probate established (1793), 523. Surrogate Courts, 523, 545-6. County Courts, 525, 530, 540-2. Court of Chancery, 527-8, 528-9, 530; merged in Supreme Court of Judicature, 532. District Courts, 525; Division Courts, 542-5; Exchequer Division of High Court of Justice created, 537; Law Society of Upper Canada, 546-8.

Prairie Provinces: Judicial Systems, 20 365-91. Manitoba: General history of judicial system, 365-74; grand jury and its functions, 333; Supreme Court, 374; Court of King's Bench, 375-6; Court of Appeal, 376-7; County Courts, 377-80; Surrogate Courts, 380-1; Minor Courts, 381. Organization of courts in North-West Territories, 19 149-50, 20 381-7. Courts of Saskatchowan, 387-90; and of Alberta, 390-1.

British Columbia : Canadian jurisdiction

22 387-8; under Hudson's Bay Company, 349-50, 388; first organization of courts in Vancouver Island, 21 118, 22 388-9; justices of peace nominated, 350-1; Supreme Court of Civil Justice created, 390; union with courts of Vancouver Island, 391; Supreme Keary, William Holland (b. 1857). Describes Court, 392-6; conflict with legislature, first fall show at New Westminster (1867), Court, 392-6; conflict with legislature, 393; early organization of inferior courts, 393-4; powers of Law Society of British Keating, J. W. Superintendent of Indian Columbia, 394-5; jury system, 395; Court of Appeal, 395-6; County and Minor Courts, 397.

See Seigneurial System.

- Juet, Robert. Mutineer of the Discovery, 1 152; fate of, 156.
- Julia Palmer. Lake Superior steamboat, 10 543.
- Julien, Henri (1846-1908). Illustrator and etcher, 12 608, 631.
- Julius. Michigan Central Railway steamboat, 10 545.
- Jumonville, Joseph Villiers, Sieur de (1718-54). Death of, 1 237.
- Junceria. Obtains consent to teach school at
- Charlesbourg (1727), 16 350. Juneau, F. E. One of founders of a teachers' association in Quebec, 16 426.
- Juneau, Salomon (d. 1856). Pioneer settler of Kemble, Stephen (1740-1822). Milwaukee, 15 77.
- Juneau, Alaska. Incentive to pro through gold discoveries at, 22 606.
- Jury, Grand, of Quebec. See Quebec.
- Kaien Island (Prince Rupert). Land grant at to Grand Trunk Pacific Railway, 21 231.
- Kaine, John Charles (b. 1854). Minister without portfolio in Quebec government, 15 213 n.
- Kalm, Peter (1715-79), Swedish naturalist. On agricultural conditions in New France, 2 Kendrick, John (d. 1793), captain of the 580-1; on Quebec's social and intellectual eminence, 12 437-8; on manners of the women, 15 95; and Dollier de Casson's planning of Montreal, 300; on education in the colony, 16 333, 384; on proximity of Kenmount. Lakes freighter, 10 556. church and school, 350; his naïve remarks Kennedy, Sir Arthur Edward (1810-83), governor on iron works of St Maurice, 577.
- Kaloolah. Lake Huron steamboat, 10 543.
- Kaministikwia River, or River of the Assiniboines. Dulhut's trading-post at mouth of, 1 105; second post constructed, 106; La Vérendrye winters at, 119.
- Kandoucho. Brébeuf and Chaumonot at, 1 65.
- Kane, Paul (1810-71), Canadian artist. His transcontinental journey (1846-47), 5 320-4, 21 89; encounters great herds of buffalo, 5 323; his Wanderings of an Artist, 12 516-17; sketch of, 602.
- Karrer. Swiss regiment of, at Louisbourg, 1 207.

Kaslo. Kootenay Lake steamboat, 10 570.

Kaslo and Slocan Railway, 22 365.

Kasson, John Adam. American member of Joint High Commission, 6 135.

Kawartha Lakes. Navigation on, 10 565.

Kaye's Island. Discovered by Captain Cook, 21 28 and n.

- through influence of North-West Company, Kazan River. Its course and total length, 22 642.
 - Kean, Charles John (1811-68), English actor. Plays in Montreal (1833), 12 655.
 - Kean, Edmund (1787-1833). Performs Theatre Royal, Montreal (1826), 12 655. at
 - 22 538.

Affairs in Upper Canada, 5 355.

- Keefer, Thomas Coltrin (1821-1915). Prepares Canadian statistics (1850), 5 238; plans Montreal water undertaking, 15 310; and administration of Municipal Loan Fund, 18 449-50.
- C.P.R. steamer of upper lakes Keewatin. fleet, 10 556.
- Kellett, Sir Henry (1806-75). Captain of survey ship Herald, 21 88; commands a Franklin search expedition (1848), 5 297.
- Kellogg, H. E. American commissioner on fisheries compensation, 6 69, 8 695.
- Kellsey, Henry. Authenticity of his journal, 1 193; exploring journey of (1691), 193-4; at defence of Port Nelson, 183; governor of Churchill, 194; leads expeditions in search of North-West Passage, 196.
- Promotes land settlement on the St John, 13 129.
- prospectors Kempt, Sir James (1764-1854), lieutenantgovernor of Nova Scotia (1820-28), administrator of Lower Canada (1828-30). His career as a soldier, 13 268-9; encourages road construction, 269; develops mail service in Cape Breton, 5 375; and Indian settlement, 333; and the 'objectionable principles' of Wesleyan missionaries from United States, 349; his conciliatory policy, 3 308-9, 4 472; resignation of, 3 310.
 - Columbia. Winters on north-west coast, 21 37; exchanges his ship for the Lady Washington, 38; asserts that he circumnavigated Vancouver Island in 1789, 38. Kenmount. Lakes freighter, 10 556.

 - of Vancouver Island (1864-66). In favour of union with British Columbia, 21 166, 170; his ability, 169-70.
 - Kennedy, John. Justice of peace of Vancouver Island, 21 87.
 - Kennedy, John F. Member of first legislative assembly of Vancouver Island, 21 112, 124.
 - Kennedy, William. Appointed to investigate municipal institutions in Quebec, 4 396.
 - Kennedy, William. Winters at Batty Bay and discovers Bellot Strait, 5 303.
 - Kennedy, William Nassau (1839-85). Member of provisional council of North-West, 19 198.
 - Kennedy Brothers. Publishers of Daily Columbia, New Westminster, charged with breach of privilege, 21 217-18.
 - Kenny, Sir Edward (1800-91), receiver-general (1807-69), 6 22, 7 480, 514. Kenora. See Rat Portage.
 - Kenora. Lakes freighter, 10 557.

- Kent and Strathern, Edward Augustus, Duke of King, William Colsel. Anglican missionary in (1767-1820). His residence in Halifax, 13 249; visits St John, 177; opposes election of Bishop Plessis, 11 37-8; interested in road development, 13 179; supports Talbot's application for a grant in Upper Canada, 17 60.
- Kent, George. Pioneer settler in township of Otonabee, 17 78.
- Kent. Lake Erie steamboat, 10 501.
- Kenté (Cayuga village), 1 83; Sulpician mission at. 85, 86.
- Keohan, W. M. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Ker, R. Prize-winner at agricultural fair, New Westminster (1867), 22 538.
- Kérangué, de. Missionary priest at St Boniface, 11 149.
- Kerby, George W. (b. 1860). Principal of King-Hawkesbury Convention. Boundary pro-Methodist College at Calgary, 11 337.
- Kérouack, A. Publishes journal of agriculture at St Hyacinthe, 16 524.
- Kerr, Estelle M. Artist, 12 627.
- Kerr, William Johnson. Commands Indians at battle of Beaver Dam, 3 243.
- Ketchum, H. G. G. Proposes construction of Chignecto Ship Railway, 10 532.
- Kettle Falls, Columbia River, 4 668.
- Keveny, Owen (d. 1816). Leader of Selkirk expedition to Red River of 1812, 19 23; arrested on a North-West warrant and murdered, 39.
- Kidd, Adam (1802-31). His poems, 12 568. Kilborn, Omar Leslie (b. 1867). Method Methodist missionary to West China, 11 325.
- Kildonan. First Presbyterian school in Red River Colony established at (1849), 20 **426**.
- Killaly, H. H. Opposes continuance of Trent Canal scheme, 10 521.
- Killam, Albert Clements (1849-1908), chief justice of Manitoba (1899-1903). On jurisdiction in Manitoba, 20 372-3; chief railway commissioner, 6 150; his work, 10 471.
- ance to New Brunswick in resisting Confederation, 14 416.
- Kimberley, John Wodehouse (1826-1902), first Earl, colonial secretary (1880-82). His suggested settlement of Vancouver Island railway dispute, **21** 205; Sir John Macdonald's characterization of, 9 174.
- King, E. H. President of Bank of Montreal, 5 286; favours adoption of American banking system, 10 627-8; retirement of, 630. King, George Edwin (d. 1901), premier of New
- Brunswick (1872-78). Attorney-general, 14 418; his School Act of 1871, 420, 553; passes Municipalities Act (1877), 424.
- King, James (1750-84). Assumes command of the Discovery after death of Captain Cook, 21 29.
- King, John (d. 1899). Principal of Manitoba College, 11 292, 294, 20 426.
- King, Rufus (1755-1827), United States minister in London. Negotiates on St Croix boundary, 8 762; concludes King-Hawkesbury Convention, 770-1, 783.

- Nova Scotia (1797), 11 205.
- King, William Frederick (1854-1916). Member of International Waterways Commission, 6 363, 366, 8 838; boundary commissioner, 778, 779, 839, 878, 933.
- King, William Lyon Mackenzie (b. 1874). Minister of Labour, 6 160, 161, 352; and Industrial Disputes Investigation Act, 9 265.
- King George. North Pacific coast trader, 21 31.
- King William Land. Explored by James Clark Ross, 4 686; Franklin relics discovered in, 5 305.
- King William's War. Its progress and results, 13 56-8.
- Hollingworth Tully (1835-1908). Kingdon. Anglican bishop of Fredericton, 11 212.
- posed under, 8 771; fifth article of, excluded by United States, 839-40; refused ratification, 771, 840.
- King's American Dragoons. Located on the St John, 13 149.
- King's American Regiment of Foot. Located on the St John, 13 149.
- King's College (New Brunswick). Founded at Fredericton as 'The College of New Brunswick' (1800), 11 240; its provincial grant and endowment, 14 546; charter granted (1829), 557; its history, 557; becomes University of New Brunswick (1859), 557-8. King's College (Nova Scotia). Opened (1788),
- 11 240; history of the institution, 240, 14 515-16; receives provincial and imperial grants, 13 242, 14 515; university powers conferred on, 13 242; oldest university in British dominions overseas, 242; first place of meeting, 242; opposition of Scottish immigrants to state support for, 261-2; its test against Romanists and 'dissenters,' 262, 14 515; conflict between assembly and council on grant to, 516; imperial grants withdrawn, 516.
- Killian, Doran, Fenian leader. Offers assist- King's College (Upper Canada). Its constitution, 18 352-3; charter granted, 354; fight over its charter, 3 340-1, 18 356-7; its improvident financing, 362-3; its amended charter (1837), 363; opened (1843), 11 224, 18 363; first professors of, 364; secularized (1849), 11 225. See also Toronto, University of; Trinity College.
 - King's County Agricultural Society. Founded (1789), 14 649.
 - King's Loyal Americans. Settled in Upper Canada, 17 22; and on the St John, 13 149.
 - King's New Brunswick Regiment. Raised for garrison duty in province, 13 176; disbanded, 177; serves in other provinces, 180; its winter march on snow-shoes to Quebec, 186-7; serves in War of 1812, 3 209.
 - King's Rangers. Guard of, punished for maltreatment of American prisoners, 13 237; settle in Upper Canada, 17 22, 25.
 - King's Royal Regiment of New York (Royal Greens or Royal Yorkers). Formed from refugee loyalists at Chambly and Montreal,

by, 25, 65; mode of determining locations, 25.

- Kingsford, William (1819-98). His History of Canada and other literary work, 12 499-500.
- Kingston. Schools founded at, 18 278, 351; constitution of first executive council of Upper Canada at, 3 173; unsuitable as an arsenal, 175; St George's Church completed, 11 222; Cartwright's plan of incorporation, 18 421; market established at, 421; act for police regulation passed, 422; agitations for incorporation, 422, 424; bill introducing elective principle in its municipal government passed by assembly, 424; population (1830), 558; incorporated, 425; meeting-place of first Union parliament, 517; Royal Military College founded at (1876), 7 425-6,
- 18 401. See also Cataraqui ; Fort Frontenac. Kingston. (1) Lake Ontario war vessel, 10 494. (2) Lake Ontario steamboat, 10 499. (3) Canadian Navigation Company's steamboat, 10 539. (4) Steamboat on Thousand Islands route, 10 552.
- Kingston Packet. Lake Ontario schooner, 10 493.
- Kinsale. British warship, 1 211.
- Kipling, Rudyard (b. 1865). His poem 'Our Lady of the Snows,' 14 396. Kirby, Archdeacon. Anglican missionary in
- Alberta, 20 478.
- Kirby, William (1817-1906), author of The Golden Dog. His life and literary works, 12 546-8.
- Kirk, James. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Kirke, Sir David (1596-c. 1655). His expedition against Quebec, 2 324, 400-1; French Huguenots among his sailors, 11 254 ; sketch of, 2 400.
- Kirke, Sir John. Original member of Hudson's Bay Company, 1 166, 171; Radisson's father-in-law, 171.
- Kirke, Sir Lewis (b. 1599), brother of Sir David Kirke. Takes part in expeditions against Quebec, 2 401, 11 254.
- Kirke, Thomas (b. 1603), brother of Sir David Kirke. Engaged in expeditions against Quebec, 2 401, 11 254.
- Kirkland, F. S. His alleged connection with Ontario 'Bribery Plot,' 17 167.
- Kirkland, Samuel (1744-1808). Intrigues with Indians on behalf of revolting colonists, 3 101, 4 705.
- Kirkland, T. Assistant in Toronto Normal School, 18 324.
- (1841-99). Kirkpatrick, Sir George Airey Lieutenant-governor of Ontario (1892-97), 17 178, 190 n.
- Kirouac, Léon. President of teachers' association of Montreal, 16 426.
- Kitchener, Horatio Herbert, Earl (1850-1916). Favours universal service for Australia and New Zealand, 7 465. Kittson, Norman W. His services in railway
- extension, 19 111.

- 17 17; townships in Upper Canada settled Kleczkowski, M. His speech at Port Royal Tercentenary, 13 65-6.
 - Klondike. The gold rush to, 22 606-7; chief gold-producing creeks in, 631.
 - Klondike Mines Railway, 22 603.
 - Knapp, Martin Augustine (b. 1843). Member of International Traffic Rates Commission, 9 220.
 - Knight, James (d. 1719). Governor of Fort Albany, 1 183; takes possession of Fort Nelson, 190; perishes in expedition to far north in search of gold, 194; relics of, discovered, 195-6. Knights of Labour. Foundation, organization,
 - policy, and growth, 9 304-5; their success in Canada, 305-6; first assembly in Canada, 300; special legislative committee appointed, 303; their quarrel with American Federation of Labour, 306-7; preponderating strength, and decline, in Canada, 308; expelled from Canadian Labour Congress, 308-9; decay abroad, 310; struggle with the Provincial Workmen's Association of Nova Scotia, 313.
- Kingston and Toronto Railway, 10 394; charter Knowles, Sir Charles, Bart. (d. 1777), governor repealed in fayour of Grand Trunk, 397. of Louisbourg (1746-47). His treatment of of Louisbourg (1746-47). His treatment of the Acadians, 13 323; endorses Egmont's memorial, 341.
 - Knowles, Charles. Organizes Baptist association in New Brunswick, 14 404.
 - Knowles, Elizabeth Annie M^cGillivray (b. 1866). Artist, **12** 627.
 - Farquhar M^cGillivray Knowles, Strachan Stewart (b. 1860). Figure and landscape painter, 12 623.
 - Knowles, Robert Edward (b. 1868). His romances, 12 563-4.
 - Knox, General. American representative on St Croix River Commission, 8 758.
 - Knox College. Presbyterian theological college established by Free Church of Scotland (1844), 11 276, 18 367; accepts university federation, 393.
 - Knyphausen's Hessian Regiment. Driven by stress of weather into Charlottetown, 13 354; soldiers of settle in St John's Island, 354.

 - Kokanee. Kootenay Lake steamboat, 10 570. Kootenay Falls. Post established by Finan McDonald at, 4 667.
 - Kootenay House. Built by David Thompson (1807), 4 666, 8 849, 21 58.
 - Kootenay Lake. Copper discovery at, 22 558; its navigable extent and steamer services, 10 570.
 - Kootenay Mining and Smelting Company, 22 563.
 - Kootenay River. Named by David Thompson the McGillivray, 4 666.
 - Kootenay Smelting and Trading Company, 22 564.
 - Kootenays, Indian tribe. Their territory, 11 116.
 - Kortright, Reginald Guy. Canadian artist, 12 618.
 - Kotte, Louis. Assists in survey work from Cataraqui westward (1783), 17 23.
 - Krieghoff, Cornelius (1812-72). Canadian artist, 12 603.

- Kulavy, Father. Establishes church for Catho-lic Poles of Winnipeg, 11 185.
- Kullyspell House. Built by David Thompson, 4 667, 8 850.
- Kuska-Nook. Kootenay Lake steamboat, 10 570.
- Kwakwiutl, Indian tribe. Their territory, 11 116.
- Kyle, Fergus. Black-and-white artist, 12 631.
- La Banque des Marchands, Montreal. Projected bank, 5 270.
- La Banque Jacques Cartier. Chartered (1860), 10 638-9.
- La Banque Nationale. Established (1859), 5 283, 10 639.
- La Barre, Lefèbvre de, governor of New France (1682-85). Leads expedition against Iroquois, 2 351; instructed to restrict licences for western trade, 352.
- Labelle, Edouard (1799-1877). Founds secondary school at L'Assomption, 16 423.
- Labernade, François. A seventeenth-century schoolmaster, 16 336.
- Labonté, J. E. Member of teachers' associa-tion of Montreal (1845), 16 426.
- Labouchere, Henry, first Baron Taunton (1798-1869), president of Board of Trade (1847-52), secretary for Colonies (1855-58). Repeals the Navigation Acts, 5 227; and land pur-chase in Prince Edward Island, 13 366; and expenses of administration of Indian department, 5 356 ; and expenses of government in British Columbia, 21 141.
- Labouchere. Steamer built in British Columbia, 10 570.
- Labour. Special Article: Labour Movement in Canada, 9 277-355. Diversity of conditions, 278; four main geographical divisions, 278; climato and employment, 279; geographical proximity of United States and, 279; less highly organized in Quebec than in other provinces, 279; ascending scale from East to West in wages, prices, and cost of living, 280; eight-hour day in Toronto and British Columbia, 230; increase in population and industrial development since Confederation, 281; effect of immigration on, 281; economic development and its influence on available employment, 281; alternative employment, 281-2; centralization of industry and rise of class feeling, 282; the great industries-agriculture, 282-3; fishing, 283-4; lumbering, 285-6; mining, 286; manufacturing, 286-7; transporta-tion, 288-9; construction, 289; legislative ideals derived from Great Britain, 290, 293, 339, 353-5; machinery taken from United States, 290, 293.

Trade unions, 290-318: lead taken by printers, 292; early labour organizations, 292-3; their rise in ports due to influence of English workmen, 293; movement for closer relations with United States, 293; abolition of British 'conspiracy' laws, 294-5; first campaign for shorter hours, 295; Toronto printers' strike of 1872 and its legislative sequel, 295-6; centralized organizations,

296-311; craft unions, 311-17; recent expansion and consolidation, 317-18; unit of organization, 319; number and distribution in provinces and cities (1911), 319-20; relative membership of international and Canadian organizations, 321; total membership and proportion relatively to wageearning population and as compared with Great Britain, 322; federation of allied trades, 323; trades and labour councils, 323-5; number, policy, and strength of railway unions, 328-9; 'foreign labour boss,' 333-4; proposal to prohibit any one not a British subject from inciting workmen to strike, 334-5; advantages of international affiliations, 335-6; and amalgamation within British Isles, 336; comparison between Canada and United States, 336-7; future place of internationalism, 337-8.

Strikes and lock-outs: printers of Toronto (1854, 1872), 293, 294-5; locomotive engineers, 300; Nova Scotia colliery, 312; steelworkers, 313; Montreal longshoremen, 333.

Legislation : division between provincial and federal jurisdiction, 338-9; variation in legislation in recurring sections, 279; differences in laws in the several provinces, 339; Taff Vale judgment and its effect in Canada, 340-1; Labour Day instituted, 341; Do-minion Labour department and its legisla-tive record, 6 160-1, 9 341-3; Bureau of Labour of Ontario established (1900), 17 231-2; board of conciliation established in Quebec (1901), 15 212; recent immigration enactments, 9 343-4; Health Act of 1900, 344; House of Commons Fair Wages Resolution, 344; Dominion protection for employees on railroads and ships, 345-6; provincial duplication of Dominion enactments, 345; scope of provincial legislation, 346; relations of master and servant, 347-8; factories, shops, and mines acts, 348-9, 17 234-5, 22 372-3; educational enactments, 9 349; English 'employers' liability' and 'workmen's compensation' acts, 349-53; provincial acts on 'employers' liability ' and

- workmen's compensation,' 354-5. a Bouteillerie, Jean François Deschamps, Sieur de. Seigniory granted to, 15 39. abrador. Gaspar Corte Real near, 1 24; La
- Labrador. Jacques Cartier on coast of, 29.
- Labrador, Dominion Line steamship. record run, 10 609; wrecked, 609. Her
- Labrador-Canada Boundary. Under Proclamation of 1763, 8 908-9; under Quebec Act, 909-12; imperial legislation subsequent to 1774, 912-14; settlement and occupation in Ungava Peninsula, 914-15; summary and conclusions, 916-17.
- Labrador Salmon Club. Lessees of Natashkwan River salmon fishings, 16 563.
- 'Labrador's Land.' Name given to east coast of Greenland by Cabot, 1 22.
- Labrecque, Michel Thomas (b. 1849). Roman Catholic bishop of Chicoutimi, 11 109.
- Labrie, Jacques (1783-1831). His services to education, 16 418, 420, 422; 12 443.

- La Brosse, Jean Baptiste de (1724-82). Pro- Lac Seul, Rainy River district, Ontario. Its fessor at Jesuit College, 16 370; missionary to Acadians, 11 29-30; and to Indians of Saguenay district, 108-9.
- La Bruère, P. B. de. First president of dairymen's association of Quebec, 16 526.
- La Butte, Pierre Chesne (1698-1774), interpreter at Detroit. Endeavours to bring Pontiae to terms, 3 62; 63.
- L'Acadie, St John's County, Quebec. Named after Acadians who settled there, 15 53; British camp formed at in 1812, 3 217.
- La Canardière. Attempted colonization by Montagnais at, 2 392.
- of Montreal, 16 426.
- Lachapelle, John. One of fathers of C tion in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Lachasse, Pierre de (c. 1670-1749). Superior of Lady Prevost. Armed schooner engaged in Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 366.
- La Chauchetière, Claude de (1645-1709), Jesuit. Lady Russell. Ship built at Moncton, 10 585. On his students at Montreal, 16 375, 384; Lady Sherbrooke. St Lawrence steamboat,
- professor at Jesuit College, Quebec, 376. Lachenaie, Seigniory of. Granted to Le Gar-Lady Simpson. Ottawa River steamboat, 10 deur de Repentigny, 2 553.
- Lachenaye, Louis. Student of Jesuit College, Lady Washington. Ship at Nootka Sound in Quebec, 16 368.
- La Chesnaye. See Aubert de la Chesnaye.
- Lachine. Why so called, 1 101; riot at, 3 213; convent of Sisters of the Congregation at, 16 357.
- Lachine Canal. First attempt at construction, 10 508-9; exorbitant price of land causes change in route, 509-10; opened (1824), 510; subsequent enlargements, 510-11.
- Lachine Railway. American locomotives used at opening (1847), 10 373; time taken on journey, 373-4; first locomotive exported from Great Britain used on, 374; company promotes scheme for line to western boundary of Canada, 394.

Lachine Rapids. See Long Sault.

- Lacolle. American attacks on, in War of 1812, 3 217, 253.
- Lacombe, Albert (b. 1827), missionary priest. Arrives in the West, 11 137, 20 478; establishes first regular school west of Manitoba, 478; secures Blackfeet neutrality during North-West Rebellion, 11 173; his life work, 159, 20 480-1; publishes Cree grammar and dictionary, 11 161; member of Atha-baska commission of 1900, 184; and Ruthenian immigrants, 185.
- La Corne, Chevalier Louis St Luc de (1703-61). Assumes command of western posts, 1 143-4; entertains Anthony Hendry at Fort à la Corne, 198; at Fort William Henry, 258-9
- La Corne, Chevalier St Luc de (1750-1810). Secures ground for a church at Kingston (1795), 11 26.
- La Corne, Joseph Marie de (1714-1779). Murray's warning against his nomination to see of Quebec, 11 17.
- La Corne, St Luc de (1712-84). Accused of complicity in Walker outrage, 3 36.
- Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 368.

- navigable extent and steamer service, 10
- La Dauphine. Verrazano reaches North Carolina in (1524), 1 25.
- La Dauversière, Le Roger de (d. 1660). One of founders of Society of Montreal, 2 411, 15 29; founds sisterhood at La Flèche, 2 417.
- Lady Charlotte. Lake vessel, 10 486.
- Colborne. Lady Steamboat on Montreal-Quebec route, 10 541.
- Lady Dorchester. Lake Ontario vessel, 10 491. Lady Eglinton. One of first Liverpool-Quebee
- steamships, 10 604.
- Lacasse, N. Member of teachers' association Lady Elgin. Steamboat on Montreal-Quebec 426. route, 10 541. One of fathers of Confedera- Lady of the Lake. Lake Ontario steamboat,
 - 10 538.
 - battle of Lake Erie, 3 227, 10 492.

 - 554.
 - command of Captain Gray, 21 36-7, 42; exchanged for the Columbia, 38.
 - Faye, Louis François de (1657-1729). Teacher in Sulpician schools at Montreal, **16** La 337, 338.
 - La Fayette, Marie Jean Paul Roch Yves Gilbert Motier, Marquis de (1757-1834). Attempts to stir up disaffection among the Indians, 3 113, 4 707.
 - Laflèche, Louis François Richer dit (1818-98). Missionary priest in North-West, 11 133, 134, 136, 137; bishop of Three Rivers (1870-98). 108.
 - La Fontaine, Sir Louis Hippolyte, Bart. (1807-64). Sydenham's attitude towards, 5 19, 27; accepts office under Bagot, 34; and Draper's overtures, 43-4; forms with Baldwin second La Fontaine-Baldwin administration, 51; establishes liberal-conservatism, 52; the fruitful session of 1849, 54-5; session of 1850, 60-8; on clergy reserves, 65; pro-motes race co-operation, 89, **15** 169.
 - La Forest, Sieur de. Surrenders Fort Nelson (1696), 1 183, 184.
 - Laforière, an Indian. His warning to du Plessis, 2 391.
 - Lafrance, F. X. Stanislas (b. 1860). Founds Memramcook College, 11 79.
 - La France. One of first Grey Nuns at St Boniface, 20 420.
 - 'La Friponne.' Fraudulent retail establishment, 2 526-7.
 - La Galette, at head of St Lawrence rapids. Proposal to construct fort at, 2 370.
 - La Galissonière. Rolland Michel Barrin. Comte de, administrator of New France (1747-49). Vindicates La Vérendrye, 1 136, 236, 254; his survey of French colonies in America, 2 372-3, 503-4; claims hinterland of Hudson Bay, 8 890.
- Lacorne. Name inscribed in class-book of Lagrave, Sister. One of first Grey Nuns at St Boniface, 20 420.

- of Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 366.
- La Hève. Indian outrages on German settlers at, 13 98.
- La Hogue, Battle of. Its influence on Canada, 1 232.
- Hontan, Armand Louis de Delondarce, Lake Mattagami. Fish wealth of, 16 565. Baron de (1666-17.5). On administration of Lake Megantic. Beaver Line steamship, 10 La Hontan. justice in New France, 2 575; on the 'King's
- minister of the Interior (1873-76), 6 64; first lieutenant-governor of North-West Territories, 19 200, 202; arranges Indian cessions, 7 597-8, 11 184, 19 159-61, 20 290-1; and assessment for school purposes, 19 153; 152.
- La Jemeraye. Accompanies La Vérendrye on exploring expedition, 1 118; builds post on Rainy Lake, 119; death of, 122.
- La Jonquière, Jacques Pierre de Taffanel, Marquis de (d. 1752), governor of New France (1749-52). And the brothers La Vérendrye, 1 137; plans to enrich himself out of fur trade, 138.
- Lake, Sir Bibye. Boundary commissioner, 1 191.
- Lake, Sir Percy Henry (b. 1855). His administration of Canadian Militia, 7 444, 447.
 Lake Agassiz. Its geological history, 9 61.
 Lake Albanel. Varieties of fish in, 16 565.

- Lake Athabaska. Discovered by Peter Pond, 4 651; its navigable extent, 10 568.
- Lake Champlain. Successful British raid on, 3 246-7.
- Lake Champlain. Beaver Line steamship, 10 611; renamed the Ruthenia, 613.
- Lake Chibougamau. Its fish wealth, 16 565.
- Lake Erie. Dollier and Galinée winter on, and take formal possession of basin of, 1 95-6; last of Great Lakes to be explored, 107; battle of, 3 244-5.
- Lake Erie. (1) Beaver Line steamship, 10 612; renamed Tyrolia, 613. (2) Allan liner, 10 607.
- Lake Finlayson. Discovered by Robert Campbell, 5 308.
- Lake Frances. Discovered by Robert Campbell, 21 69.
- Lake George. Sir William Johnson's success at, 1 242-4; 266.
- Explored by Dollier Lake Huron. and Galinée, 1 99.
- Lake Huron, boundary dispute from, to North-West Angle of Lake of the Woods. The surveys, 8 831-2; points of difference and grounds of contending claims, 832-5; the agreement, 835-6; review of the award, 837-8.
- Lake Huron. Beaver Line steamship, 10 611.
- Lake La Loche. Explored by Peter Pond, 4 650.
- Lake La Pluye. See Rainy Lake.
- Lake Manitoba (Lao des Prairies), 1 134.
- Lake Manitoba. (1) Beaver Line steamship, 10 611. (2) Canadian Pacific Railway steamship, 10 613.

- Lagrénée, Pierre (1659-1736). Father-prefect Lake Manitoba Railway and Canal Company. Its charter acquired by Mackenzie and Mann, 10 454; beginning of Canadian Northern
 - Railway, 454, 20 311. Lake Manitou, Rainy River district, North-West Territories. Navigation on, 10 566.
 - 611.
- Girls, 15 41-2; contrasts peasants of Canada with the 'ragged nobility' of France, 54. Laird, David (1833-1914). Confederation dele-gate from Prince Edward Island, 13 373; Lake Michigan. Canadian Pacific Railway
 - steamship, 10 613.
 - Lake Mistassini. Fish wealth of, 16 564.
 - Lake Nipigon. Its navigable extent and steamer service, 10 565.
 - Lake Nipigon. Beaver Line steamship, 10 611.
 - Lake of the Woods (Lac des Assiniboiles). Discovered by Jacques de Noyon, 1 114-15; its navigable extent and fleet of steamers, 10 566.
 - Lake of Two Mountains. Model farm for Indians established at, 5 347.
 - Lake Ontario. Discovered by Étienne Brûlé, 1 54; La Barre's expedition to, 2 351; its
 - area, 9 23; depletion of whitefish in, 250 n. Lake Ontario. Beaver Line steamship, 10 611.
 - Lake Ontario and Bay of Quinte Steamboat Company. Incorporated with Richelieu and Ontario Navigation Company, 10 554.
 - Lake Ouinipique. See Lake Winnipeg.
 - Lake St Clair. Indian settlement formed on, 5 334.
 - Lake St Peter. Jacques Cartier anchors the Emerillon at, 1 36; Radisson's recapture by Indians on, 73; Father Jogues captured at (1642), 2 407; dredging and deepening on, 10 535.
 - Lake Simcoe. Indian settlement formed at, 5 334.
 - Lake Sturgeon. Its navigable extent and steamer service, 10 565.
 - Lake Superior. Étienne Brûlé visits coppermines on, 1 57; Radisson's explorations of, 72, 76-7; explorations west of, till close of French régime, 112-46; its area and depth, 9 23.
 - Lake Superior. Beaver Line steamship, 10 611.
 - Lake Timiskaming. Steamship navigation on, 10 565.
 - Varieties of fish in, 16 564. Lake Wakonichi.
 - Lake Waswanipi. Varieties of fish in, 16 565.
 - Lake Winnipeg. Claimants to discovery of, 1 121; area, 9 24; navigable extent and steamer services, 10 566-7; fishing industry
 - on, 567. Lake Winnipeg. Beaver Line steamship, 10 611.
 - Lalemant, Charles (1587-1674), Jesuit, first superior of missions in Canada. His arrival in Quebec (1625), 2 397; opposes Montmorency Company, 398-9; toaches in petite école, 16 329; induces de Lauzon to sell Island of Montreal (1640), 2411; and Maisonneuve, 412.

Lalemant, Gabriel (1610-49). Jesuit martyr, 2 405.

- Lalemant, Jérome (1593-1673), Jesuit. Accompanies Laval to Quebec (1659), 2 419.
- Laliberté, A. Canadian sculptor, 12 634. Lalla Rookh. Vessel built at Moncton, 10 585.
- La Marque, de. Trader who accompanied La. Vérendrye, 1 123.
- Lambert, Sir John (1772-1847). Wounded in
- expedition against New Orleans, 3 268.
- Lamicq, François (1721-57). Director of Little Seminary of Quebec, 16 387.
- La Milletière, Dubois de. Perishes on board his fireship before Quebec (1759), 1 283-4.
- Lammasch. H. President at fisheries reference to The Hague Tribunal, 8 708.
- Lamont, John Henderson (b. 1865). Attorneygeneral of Saskatchewan, 19 270.
- La Morinie, Jean Baptiste de (b. c. 1705). Missionary at Fort la Reine, returns to Canada, 11 118.
- Lamothe, Frizon de (b. c. 1720). Director of Little Seminary of Quebec, 16 387.
- La Mothe, Pierre Jacques de (1790-1847). Priest at Perth, 11 49.
- La Motte, Emmanuel Auguste de Cahideuc, Comte du Bois de (1683-1764). In command of French fleet at Louisbourg (1757), 1 221, 222; 13 89.
- La Motte Cadillac, Antoine de. See Cadillac.
- Lampman, Archibald (1861-99). Sketch of, 12 575-6; Howells's estimate of, 575; his nature poems and sonnets, 576-8. Lamprey. Disastrous voyage of (1619), 1 157.
- Lamy, François (1643-1715), curé at Ste Famille, Island of Orleans. Establishes a school, 16 336; his benefactions, 357.
- Lanark, County of. Its settlement by Scottish colonists, 17 77.
- Lanaudière, Charles Tarieu de (1744-1841). Applies for land grant in Eastern Townships, 15 148.
- Lancaster, Township of. Considered unsuitable for loyalist settlement, 17 25.
- Lancaster Sound. Entered by Captain John Ross, 4 684.
- Lancey, Stephen de. Locates lands for loyalists in Nova Scotia, 13 148; in charge of loyalist settlement on St Lawrence, 17 24.
- Lancey's Regiment, de (1st). Settle on the St John, 13 149; in the wreck of the Martha, 236.
- and. Creation of crown reserves favoured by Dorchester, 3 127; Dorchester recom-mends that land be granted in free and common socage, 127; tenure under Consti-tutional Act, 134; attempts to secure Land. monopoly in crown lands, 154-5; executive council interested in speculation, 154-5; Shore Milne's tribute to council's fidelity and industry, 156-7; abuses of association and location ticket system, 4 560-1; areas Landers, Anthony. Shipbuilder in Yarmouth, alienated (1799-1803), 560; grants made to professional classes and to members of Landry, Antoine (b. 1660). A pioneer colonist council and their children, 561, 15 151; crown reserves purchased by Canada Company, 3 334; attempts to recover grants, 4 581; evil effects of grants being made to

speculative favourites, 581-2; total acreage of areas granted between 1763 and 1825 compared with between 1825 and 1838, 18 590; bank speculations in, 5 277, 288-9; policy in eastern provinces at Confederation. 9 103-4; effect of grants in stimulating immigration, 111; free grants of backwoods lands in Quebec and Ontario, 111; conditions of settlement in the West, 112; policy coincident with construction of C.P.R., 149-51; influence of free grants in promoting settlement, 197; Land Bill of 1907, 198; area homesteaded or bought up to 1906, 197; extent of areas granted (1906-11), 198; total extent of land available for settlement, area disposed of, acreage sown, and wheat crop harvested, 199; areas alienated to railway purposes by Dominion and provinces (table), 10 468; their value in percentage and capitalization, 469; grants to railways up to 1906, 9 197.

Quebec: settlers' lands and chattels debarred from seizure, 15 208; grant made to fathers of twelve children, 260.

Maritime Provinces. Nova Scotia : conditions of sale of crown lands, 14 475. New Brunswick : registration of grants of land enjoined, 13 156; council's land grant policy, 160; grants paid for by labour on road construction, 14 404. Prince Edward Island : quitrents reserved in grants to proprietors, 496; quitrents fail to yield sufficient to pay official salaries, 496-7; failure of proprietors and struggle over collection, 13 363, 14 497-8; proprietors frustrate measures for recovery of quitrents, 13 364; restriction in choice of settlers, 364-5; attempt to recover rents followed by rioting, 365; Durham on non-resident proprietors, 365-6; commission of 1860, 367 : expropriation of proprietors one of terms of Confederation, 14 499; Land Purchase Act of 1875, 13 367, 14 498, 499-500.

Prairie Provinces : settlement retarded by fluctuations in policy and restrictions, 20 292-3; area still in possession of crown, 315. Manitoba : control of public lands conceded, 19 136; acreage of surveyed lands (1872), 158; block system of survey, 20 288-9, 520; first 'boom' and its collapse, 298-300. and its collapse, 298-300. Saskatchewan and Alberta: system of surveys, 19 158; settlement hindered by odd-numbered unoccupied sections, 168; dissatisfaction with settlement policy, 168; patents issued (1873), with total area, 195-6; North-West Council's memorials on land policy, 214-15; claim to revenue from crown lands, 215.

British Columbia: land policy of council of Vancouver Island, 21 109-10; dissatisfaction caused by grants to railways, 221-2.

- 10 581.
- at Minas, 13 52.
- Landry, Auguste Charles Philippe Robert (b. 1846). His resolution condemning Riel's execution, 6 105.

108

- Landry, Claude (b. 1663). A pioneer colonist at Minas, 13 52.
- Landry, Pierre. Petitions for school at St Laurent, North-West Territories, 19 152.
- Langdon, J. One of grantors of site of Stanstead Seminary, 16 460.
- Langevin, Sir Hector Louis (1826-1906). Favours full control by Protestants of their schools in Quebec, 15 172; secretary of state (1867-69), 6 22, 7 620; commissioner to British Columbia, 21 180; and transcontinental railway terminus, 185; unseated in Charlevoix County, 672; postmaster-general, 83; delegate to England on Letellier case, 15 186; and execution of Riel, 6 105; charged with corrupt practices, 120.
- Langevin, Jean Pierre François (1821-92). Roman Catholic bishop of Rimouski (1867-91), 11 108.
- Langevin, Louis Philippe Adélard (1855-1915). Archbishop of St Boniface (1895-1915), 11 182; opposes Manitoba schools settlement, 6 132; his campaign on behalf of separate
- Langford, Edward Edwards (1809-95). Justice of peace for Esquimalt district, 21 106; member of first legislative assembly of Vancouver Island, 112, 113; his charges against Hudson's Bay Company, 120-1.
- Langhorne, John. Anglican clergyman in Bay of Quinte district, 11 214, 222.
- Charles Michel de (1729-1800). Langlade, Leader of French irregulars at Fort Duquesne, 1 241.
- One of the Trinity group named by Langlade. John Cabot, 1 21.
- Langlades. French Canadians who were the first settlers of Wisconsin, 15 77.
- Langley, A. J. Member of Board of Education, British Columbia, 22 424.
- First selected capital of British Langley. Columbia, 21 149.
- Langlois, Marie. Wife of Abraham Martin, 2 393.
- Langoisseux, Pierre. Admitted as a novice of the Récollet order, 2 394.
- Langton, Hugh Hornby (b. 1862). Joint editor of Review of Historical Publications, 12 523, 529.
- ngton, John (1808-94), first Dominion auditor-general. His system of national bookkeeping, 7 476-8; on policy of the Langton, John reduction of charges to capital, 501-2.
- Languedoc. Battalion of regulars in Canada, 1 250, 282, 300, 301, 303.
- La Nouë, Zacharie Robutel de. Builds posts at Kaministikwia and Rainy Lake, 1 106, 116.
- Lansdowne, Henry Charles Keith Petty-Fitzmaurice, fifth Marquess of (b. 1845), governorgeneral of Canada (1883-88). On the position of governor-general, 6 275.
- Lansdowne. Windsor-Detroit car ferry, 10 547. La Peltrie, Marie Madeleine de (née de Chauvigny). Founds Ursuline convent at Quebec, 2 410; her work at Montreal, 414; dissuaded from undertaking a Huron mission, La Sagesse, Sisters of, 11 69.

- 15 29 n.; and conversion of Indian girls, 93.
- La Pérelle. Officer at Louisbourg (1713), 1 204.
- La Pércuse, Jean François de Galaup, Comte de (1741-88). Commander of the Astrée in her fight with the Charlestown, 13 222.
- La Place, Captain de. Surrenders Ticonderoga to Ethan Allen, 3 80.
- La Plata. Conveys Royal Engineers from England to British Columbia, 21 146.
- La Potardière. Sieur de. Sent to report on iron deposits of the Three Rivers, 16 576.
- La Potherie. With d'Iberville at Port Nelson, 1 185.
- La Potherie, Leneuf de. See Lonouf de la Potherie.
- La Prairie. Jesuit seigniory of, 2 554; headquarters of Burgoyne, 3 97; training camp formed by Sir Garnet Wolseley at, 7 405.
- La Prairie de la Magdeleine. Convent of Sisters of the Congregation founded at, 16 358.
- schools, 11 182, 187; his part in election La Présentation (Ogdensburg). Fort estab-contest of 1905, 19 271. lished at, 2 372; Montcalm parleys with lished at, 2 372; Iroquois at, 1 252.
 - Lareau, Edmond (1848-90). Author of Histoire de la Littérature canadienne, 12 488.
 - La Regnardière. See Cheffaut de la Regnardière.
 - La Roche, Troilas du Mesgouez, Marquis de (d. 1606). Lieutenant-general of New France, 2 535.
 - La Roche d'Aillon, Joseph de (d. 1656), Récollet. Arrives in Quebec, 2 397; his mission to Neutrals, 1 59, 62-4.
 - La Roche River. Explored by Peter Pond, 4 650.
 - La Rochefoucauld-Liancourt, François Alex-andre Frédéric de (1747-1827). On elementary schools in Upper Canada, 18 278.
 - La Rochelle. Huguenots and English defeated at (1629), 2 401; trading link between France and Canada, 15 60.
 - La Rocque, Charles (1809-75). Roman Catho-
 - lic bishop of St Hyacinthe (1866-75), **11** 91. La Rocque, Joseph (1808-87). Roman Catholic bishop of St Hyacinthe (1860-65), 11 91.
 - Larocque, Joseph (d. 1866). Reaches Stuart Lake from the Columbia, 21 58.
 - La Rocque, Paul (b. 1846). 1 bishop of Sherbrooke, 11 90. Roman Catholic
 - La Ronde, Denys de (1675-1741). Accompanies St Pierre's colonists to Island of St John, 13 314; his account of the island (1721), 314-15; his description and census (1752), 306-9. Lartigue, Jean Jacques (1777-1840). Roman
 - Catholic bishop of Montreal (1836-40), 11 46, 85; his disputed election, 86; warns his flock against rebellion, 87, 15 106; and Jesuit estates, 196.
 - Larue, Hubert (1833-81). His tales and chronicles, 12 484.
 - La Rue, Pierre de, abbot of l'Isle-Dieu. Vicargeneral of Canada, 11 15; Pontbriand's correspondence with, 2 440.

- La Salle, Jean Baptiste de (1651-1719), founder Laurent, Sister (Grey Nuns). Founds convent of Brothers of Christian Schools. Prevents at St Norbert, 20 420. of Brothers of Christian Schools. Prevents order from undertaking work in Canada, 16 345.
- La Salle, Robert Cavelier de (1643-87). Sketch of, 1 88; granted seigniory on Montreal Island, 88; his expedition among the Senecas, 89-92; discoverer of Niagara and Ohio Rivers, 93, 101; granted seigniory of Fort Frontenac, 104, 2 349; his journey from Fort Crèvecœur to Fort Frontenac, 1 102; builds Le Griffon, 101, 10 481; en-couraged by Talon, 2 475; obstructed by La Barre, 352; first to visit site of Chicago, 15 77.
- La Saussaye, de. Conveys Jesuit missionaries to Mount Desert Island, 2 386.
- Laserre, surgeon on board the Prince of Wales. Succumbs to fever at Fort Churchill, 19 25.
- La Soudrays, Guybert de (d. 1721), Sulpician. Founds convent of Boucherville (1703), 16 358.
- L'Assomption. Seigniory of first held by Le Gardeur de Repentigny, 2 553; secondary school founded at, 16 423.
- Latchford, Francis Robert (b. 1856). Commissioner of Public Works of Ontario (1899-1904), 17 180, 230 n.; attorney-general, 184, 196 n.
- La Tour, Charles Amador de. Companion of Biencourt, 13 35; in charge of Acadia, 39; at Port la Tour, Cape Sable, 39; refuses his father's proposal that he should go over to the English, 40; lieutenantgeneral in Acadia, 40; constructs fort on the St John, 40; ejects New England fishers from Machias, 42; his feud with Charnisay, 42-3: obtains assistance from New England and compels Charnisay to raise his blockade, 44-5; his wife's heroic defence of Fort la Tour, 45-6; marries the widow of Charnisay, 50; obtains from Cromwell confirmation of grant made to him by Sir William Alexander, 51; sells his rights in Acadia, 51; death of, 51.
- La Tour, Claude de. Huguenot who settled in Acadia about 1609, 13 39; captured and taken to England, 39; created a baronet of Nova Scotia, 39-40; endeavours to obtain his son Charles's submission to the British, 40.
- La Tour, Abbé de. On mental characteristics of Canadian children, 15 44.
- La Tourette, Charles Greysolon, Sieur de. Trading-posts constructed by, 1 105.
- Latter-Day Saints, 11 399.
- Latulippe, Elie Anicet (b. 1859). Vicar-apostolic of Timiskaming, 11 71.
- Lauberivière, François Louis Pourroy de (1711-40), bishop of Quebec (1739-40). Embarks for Quebec, 2 434; outbreak of pestilence on board ship, 435; his death, 435.
- Laune, William de. Reconnoitres with Wolfe at the Etchemin, 1 291.
- Laurens, Henry (1724-92). Signs provisional treaty of peace between Great Britain and United States (1783), 8 752.

- Laurentic. White Star-Dominion liner, 10 610. Laurentides National Park. Its streams famous for speckled trout, 16 567.
- Laurie, John Wimburn (d. 1912), major-general. Takes part in suppression of North-West Rebellion, 7 434.
- Laurie, Patrick Gammie (d. 1903). Founder of Saskatchewan Herald, Battleford, 19 164.
- Laurier, Sir Wilfrid (b. 1841), prime minister of Canada (1896-1911). Special Article: The Laurier Régime, 6 131-205. His maiden speech, 15 176; on clerical intimidation, 6 73; defeated in Drummond and Arthabasca, 73; condemns Riel's execution, 104-5; leader of opposition, 106; his guarded reply on Manitoba schools discussion, 126; opposes Tupper's remedial measure, 126-7, 11 183; effects a settlement, 6 131, 11 183, 19 130; denies that free trade is a liberal and protection a conservative principle, 6 81; his 1 guarded utterance on commercial union, 109; on advantages of a revenue instead of a protective tariff, 127; his reciprocity policy of 1911, 176; member of Joint High Commission, 135, 9 169; increases head-tax on Chinamen, 21 264; and South African War, 6 138-9, 140, 142-3; passes bill for construc-tion of Grand Trunk Pacific Railway, 149-50; favours private ownership, 10 461, 467; on subordination of military to civil authority, 6 151; his schools settlement in Saskat-chewan and Alberta, 11 188-9, 19 266, 267, \ 268; denies that Keewatin was withdrawn from Manitoba in order to set up separate schools, 135; gives provincial status to the Ferritories, 6 153-4, 19 265; defends lieu-tenant-governor of Saskatchewan in his choice of premier, 270-1; charges of maladministration against his government, 6 162-3; his election campaign in Ontario in 1908, 166; his resolution on Canadian naval policy, 168-9; introduces Naval Service Bill, 170-1; letter on navy question, 172; and Canadian preference, 9 207, 212; and proposed imperial secretariat, 6 191; and colonial contributions to the navy, 192; and proposed reconstitution of Colonial Office, 193; approves Declaration of London, 194-196; supports freedom to Dominions to withdraw from existing treaties, 197, 9 234; his resolution on inter-imperial trade, 6 199; on naturalization laws of colonies, 198; and colonial co-operation in working British Labour Exchange Act, 199; on policy of electing imperial statesmen to office of governor-general, 276-7; on 'the pitfall of concurrent jurisdiction,' 5 156; defines loyalty of the French Canadian, 12 478; claims twentieth century as Canada's, 20 307-8; Willison's biography of, 12 509.
- Laut, Agnes C. (b. 1871). Her books on pioneer traders and explorers, 12 504.
- Lauzon, Jean de (1582-1666), governor of New France (1651-56). Seigniory granted to, 2 558; sells Island of Montreal, 411; his reception at Jesuit College, 16 361.

- Lauzon, Pierre de (1687-1742). Professor of hydrography in Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 376.
- Laval, François de Montmorency (1623-1708), bishop of Quebec (1674-88). Vicar-apostolic (1658), 2 335, 419; enforces his authority, 420; opposes brandy traffic, 336; bishop of 337, 420; organizes Sovereign Quebec, 337, 420; organizes Sovereign 157. Council, 339; discountenances Frontenac's Lavergne, Armand Renaud (b. 1880). Claims attempted establishment of the order of States-General, 347; welcomes return of Récollets, 420; his influence on colony, 420-2; his quarrels with governors, 421; exchanges seigniories, 558; opposes seig-neurial right of presentation, 562; sails for France (1684), 422; recommends Saint- Law, John (1671-1729), Scottish financier. Vallier as his successor, 423; returns to Promoter of Company of the West, 2 116, Vallier as his successor, 423; returns to Quebec, 425; death of (1708), 429; bio-graphical sketch of, 418, 419. Educational Law Courts. See Judicial Systems. work : founds Seminary of Quebec, 337-8, Law Society of British Columbia, 22 394-5. 421; on classes in Jesuit College, 16 362; Law Society of Upper Canada. Established and the Little Seminary, 386-7, 388; estab-lishes schools at St Joachim, 332; and at Château-Richer, 334; his model farm, 377- Lawrence, Charles (1709-60), lieutenant-gover-378; founds schools for arts and trades, 378, 381, 521; and Congregation of Notre Dame, 355; interested in *petite école*, 330; projects a school for Lower Town, 300; holidays at St Joachim, 391; and convent at Château-Richer, 357.
- Laval Normal School, 11 99, 16 429, 430.
- Laval School of Pharmacy, Montreal, 16 435.
- Laval University, Montreal. Account of its foundation, 16 433-5.
- Laval University, Quebec. Founded (1852), 11 99, 16 431-2.
- La Vallée. Trader and interpreter, 1 63.
- Lavallée, Calixte (1842-91). Composer of the music of O Canada, 12 650, 651.
- La Vallière, Michel le Neuf de. Governor of Acadia, 13 54.
- La Vallières, Leneuf de. Referred to by Cata- Lawrence. Perry's flagship at battle of Lake logne as Marquis de Sablé, 2 569.
- La Valterie, Morgane de. Seigniory of La Lawson, Ernest. His career as an artist, 12 619. Valterie granted to, 15 39, 2 554. L'Avenir. Parti-rouge journal, ceases publi-Leach, Archdeacon. Member of Protestant
- cation, 5 68.
- La Vérendrye, François de. See references under La Vérendrye, Pierre, Chevalier de.
- La Vérendrye, Jean Baptiste (1685-1736). Accompanies his father, 1 118; discoverer of Lake Winnipeg, 121; death of, 122, 11 117-118.
- La Vérendrye, Pierre, Chevalier de (b. 1714), son of Sieur de la Vérendrye. Accompanies his father, 1 118; search for the Western Sea, 127-34; route taken by conjectural, 127; with Bow Indians, 128-9; disputed route to the Rockies, 130-3; ignored by Jonquière, 138, 139; establishes a post at Prince A.bert. 19 203 n.
- La Vérendrye, Pierre Gaultier de Varennes, Lebeau, Claude. On number of younger sons Sieur de (1685-1749). His work as explorer, 1 117, 118; granted monopoly of western Leber, Pierre. Associated with Jean François fur trade, 118; constructs posts on Rainy Charon, 16 339. Lake and Lake of the Woods, 119; his Le Blond de la Tour, Jacques. Architect, interview with Crees at Fort St Charles, 119-120; on Winnipeg River and Lake, 120-2;

among the Assiniboines, 123-6; in the Mandan country, 125-7; discoverer of the Saskatchewan, 133-4; suffers from calumny, 117, 134-5; resigns his command, 135, 11 118; vindicated, **1** 136; his letter to Maurepas, 136-7; his success in dealing with Indians, 120; his heroism, 122; death of,

- right of French to bilingual schools in all the provinces, 6 187.
- Lavigne, Ernest. Musical conductor in Montreal, 12 649.
- Lavoie, Joseph. Member of first Board of Education of Manitoba, 20 427.
- 507; leases royal mint at La Rochelle, 515.

- (1797), 18 546-7; examinations of, 547-8; its library and reports of decisions, 548.
- nor of Nova Scotia (1753-56), governor-inchief (1756-61). Superintends founding of German settlement at Lunenburg, 13 84; at installation of Chief Justice Belcher, 88; tries to stave off establishment of assembly, 102; opposes settlement by disbanded soldiers, 107, 110; his policy in expelling the Acadians, 109; frustrates their return, 114; his description of their lands, 14 647; brigadier at siege of Louisbourg, 1 222; accepts Acadian submissions, 13 114; death of, 109; sketch of, 93, 109.
- Lawrence, Henry. His passage of the Yamaska River, 15 153-5.
- Lawrence, Isaac. Settler at Shefford, 15 153.
- Lawrence, James (1781-1813). Captain of the Chesapeake, 3 236.
- Erie, 3 245.

- Committee of Council of Public Instruction, Quebec, 16 491.
- Leach, John. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Leacock, Stephen Butler (b. 1869). His literary works, 12 530. Leafield. Lakes freighter, 10 557.
- Leake, Robt. Signs loyalist petition (1785), 17 35.
- Leather. See Manufactures.
- Le Bansais, Siméon (b. 1719). Father-prefect of Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 366. Le Barrois, Mille Claude, agent of West India
- Company. Ex officio member of Sovereign Council, 2 346.
- who take up teaching, 16 349.
- painter, and sculptor in the Little Seminary, Quebec, 16 382.

- Le Blond, Sébastien (d. 1717), Jesuit brother. Legge, Francis, governor-in-chief of Nova Professor in school at Château-Richer, 16 334.
- Le Bœuf. Fort at, destroyed (1759), 1 273.
- Le Borgne, Alexandre. See Belleislo.
- Le Borgne, Emmanuel, Sieur de Coudray. Raids Nicolas Denys' settlements, 13 48.
- Le Bouthillier, David. Starts in opposition to Charles Robin and Company, 16 557.
- Le Brun, François (1674-1721). Professor of hydrography in Jesuit College, 16 376.
- Le Canada. Transport built at Quebec (1742), 10 482; its cost, 482.
- Le Canadien. Established (1806) as the organ of French-Canadian nationalism, 3 158; its suppression by Craig, 161, 164. Le Caribou. Warship built at Quebec—its
- cost and complement, 10 482; timber found defective, 483.
- Le Caron, Joseph (d. 1632), Récollet. Arrives at Tadoussac, 2 387; first masses in Quebec and Ontario celebrated by, 388, 1 58; winters among the Hurons, 1 52-3, 2 387; officiates at first marriage in Canada (1617), 2 393; on his ascent of the Ottawa, 395; death of, 402.
- Le Castor.
- astor. Warship built at Quebec, 10 482. Chevalier. Prohibited from teaching Le through objectionable conduct (1727), 16 349.
- Leckie, Robert Gilmour Edwards (1869). Engages in mining in Annapolis County, 14 686.
- Le Clercq. On number of fishermen who visit Percé, 16 555.
- Lecorre, Auguste, missionary priest. Visits Yukon and Alaska, 11 160.
- Le Crédit foncier franco-canadien. Formation of, 15 190.
- Leduc, Father Hyppolite (b. 1842). Arrives at St Boniface, 11 148; builds cathedral at St Albert, 159; delegated by Métis to petition for redress of grievances, 168.
- Lee, J. W. Imports Holstein cattle, 7 658.
- War vessel on Lake Champlain, 10 487. Lee.
- Leeming, R. Anglican clergyman in Upper Canada, 11 222,
- Lees, John. Signs Quebec traders' petition (1770), 15 140.
- Lefroy, Sir John Henry (1817-90). On introduction of domestic cattle at Hudson's Bay Company forts, 7 656-7.
- Legal, Emile Joseph (b. 1849). Roman Catholio bishop of St Albert (1902-12), afterwards archbishop of Edmonton. Establishes mission among Blood Indians, 11 173; 183, 186.
- Legardeur de Repentigny, Jean Baptiste (1632-1709). Farms in seigniory of Beaupré, 15 27; fief granted to, 39; elected mayor of Quebec but resigns under official pressure, 288.
- Legardeur de Repentigny, Madame. Re cultivation of hemp and linseed, 15 49.
- Légaré, Antoine. First president of teachers' association of Quebec, 16 426.
- Légaré, Joseph (b. 1795). Quebec artist, 12 602. Legendre, Napoléon (1841-1907). His newspaper chroniques, 12 487.

- Scotia (1773-82). His unpopularity, 13 213-14; his measures of defence, 215-17, 225; raises a regiment from Germans, Neutrals, and Irish, 216.
- Legislative Councils and Assemblies. See under Constitutional Act; Government; United Canada and the several Provinces.
- Le Griffon. First ship to sail upper lakes (1679), 10 481; wreck of, 481. Leinster Regiment. See Royal Canadians.
- Leitch, William (d. 1864), principal of Queen's University. Advocates 'a diversity of colleges and an equality of religious rights,' 18 388.
- Le Jacq, Father (d. 1899). Missionary priest in British Columbia, 11 147, 149, 161-2, 165, 184.
- Lejamtel de la Blouterie, François (1757-1835). French priest serving in Maritime Provinces, 11 42.
- Le Jeune, J. M. Missionary priest in the West, 11 165; instructs Indians in stenography, 179.
- Le Jeune, Paul (1591-1664), Jesuit. His mission on the St John, 2 403-4; on desire of colonists for instruction of their children, 16 329; teaches in petite école, 329-30; on progress of Jesuit College, 361; chooses Sillery as settlement for Christian Indians (1637), 2 410; appeals for help against the
- İroquois, 408. Le Loutre, Joseph Louis (1709-72). Stirs up Acadians against British rule, 1 244, 13 91-2; forces them to withdraw into French territory, 92; Cornwallis's apprehensions of, 323.
- Le Maistre, Simon. Granted a seigniory of the Rivière Bruyante, 15 27.
- Le Maître. Jacques (1617-61). Sulpician martyr, 2 415.
- Le May, Léon Pamphile (b. 1837). His life and work, 12 466-8, 484.
- Le Mercier, François Joseph (1604-c. 90), Jesuit. Superior of Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 366; and disputations at Jesuit College, 366, 371; on progress of settlement along the St Lawrence under Talon, 15 46-7.
- Lemieux, Rodolphe (b. 1866), minister of Labour (1907). His act for settlement of labour disputes, 6 160-1.
- Lemieux Act. See Industrial Disputes Investigation Act.
- Lemmens, John N. (1850-97). Roman Catholie bishop of Vancouver Island (1888-97), 11 178.
- Le Moyne, Jacques de. See Sainte-Hélène. Le Moyne de Bienville, Jean Baptiste (1680-1768). Commands the sharpshooters on the Pélican (1697), 1 185.
- Le Moyne de Chateauguay, Louis (1676-94). Slain at Fort Nelson, 1 183.
- Revives Le Moyne, Paul. See Maricourt.
 - Moyne, Simon (1604-65), Jesuit. His Le mission to the Onondagas, 2 407; first to ascend St Lawrence to Lake Ontario, 1 83.
 - Leneuf de la Potherie (b. 1606). Farms seigniory of Beaupré, 15 27.
 - Lennoxville. The copper-mines of, 16 586-7.

II2

Lenoir, Joseph (1822-61). Contributes to Journal de l'Instruction publique, 16 430.

- Leo XIII (1810-1903). His encyclical on Manitoba schools question, 11 107.
- Leonard, George (1742-1826). A defeated candidate for Northumberland County, New Brunswick, 13 163.
- Le Page, Sieur Abbé. Permitted to cut oak wood for the King's navy, 16 533.
- Lépine, Ambroise Dydime (b. c. 1833). One of Riel's lieutenants, 6 38, 11 155; takes refuge in United States, 158, 19 98; co-operates in defence against projected Fenian raid, 103; condemned and sentenced for his part in Scott tragedy, **11** 159, **19** 105; his sentence commuted, **6** 45, **19** 106.
- Le Prévost, Abbé Pierre. Statue executed by, 16 382.

Leroux, Laurent (1758-1855). Constructs trading-post on Great Slave Lake, 4 651.

- Léry, Baron de. Introduces cattle on Sable Island, 7 654.
- Léry, C. E. de (d. 1842). Member of Colborne's Lewes River. Discovered by Robert Campbell, special council, 4 392.
- Léry, Gaspard Chaussegros de. See Chaussegros de Léry.
- Léry, Madame de. Complimented by George III, 15 93.
- Le St Laurent. Warship built at Quebec, 10 482; its timber defective, 483.
- Lescarbot, Marc (d. 1630). His arrival at Port Royal, 13 29; and account of settlement, 30; on Micmac conversions, 383; his case for trade monopoly, 2 448-9. Le Simple Bocquet. See Bocquet. Leslie, George. Vice-president of Upper
- Canada Fruit-growers' Association (1859), 18 567.
- Leslie, James. Wolfe's assistant quartermastergeneral. Settles in Quebec, 15 122.
- Leslie, Lieutenant. Taken prisoner at Fort Michilimackinac, 3 64.
- L'Espagnol, Chippewa chief. His address to Sir George Simpson, 5 318.
- Lespérance, John (b. 1838). Author of The Bastonnais, 12 548.
- Lesser Slave Lake River. Surveyed by David Thompson, 4 665; navigation on, 10 568. Lestanc, J. M. (d. 1912). Missionary priest in
- the West, 11 139, 141, 165; on treatment of Métis by Dominion surveyors, 152; his pacific influence during Red River troubles, 155, 156, 157.
- Lester, Peter. in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Lestrées, Abbey of. Its revenues gifted to bishop and chapter of Quebec, 2 425, 429.
- Le Sueur, William Dawson (b. 1840). His bio-graphy of Frontenac, 12 511.
- Letellier de St Just, Luc (1820-81), lieutenantgovernor of Quebec (1876-79). On necessity for guarantees for Protestants of Quebec under Confederation, 16 483; minister of Agriculture, 6 64; his dismissal of de Boucherville, 15 181-4; party controversy raised by his action, 182, 185, 186, 188, 189; his coup d'état attacked in Dominion parliament, 185-6; case submitted to Colonial

Office, followed by his dismissal, 186; another account, 6 75-8.

- Lethbridge. Population (1901, 1911), 20 327; method of real estate assessment in, 403-4; abolition of income tax assessment, 408.
- Letitia. Donaldson Line steamship, 10 614.
- Lévis, Gaston François, Chevalier de (1720-89). At Fort William Henry, 1 258; at Ticonde-roga, 265; attempts to retake Quebec, 308-10; his two mistakes, 311-12; 259, 285.
- Lévis College. Founded (1853), 16 432.
- Lévis Heights. Occupied by Wolfe, 1 284; batteries on, at siege of Quebec, 285, 289, 290, 294.
- Levy, Eleazar. Signs Quebec traders' petition (1770), 15 134, 135.
- Levy, Point of. Elementary school established at, 16 335; British landing effected at, 1 283; 289-90, 294, 295, 298; occupied by Arnold, 3 82; attempted surprise of Americans at, 96.
- 5 309; its course, 22 590-1; navigation on, 603.
- Lewis, Edward Norman (b. 1858). Introduces bill for restriction of immigration, 7 589.
- Lewis, John (b. 1858). His biography of George Brown, 12 507.
- Lewis, Meriwether, captain. His overland journey to the Pacific, 4 658, 668, 8 843, 849, 21 55.
- Lewis, William, American colonel. Taken prisoner at Brownstown, 3 238.
- Lewis Island, North-West Territories. Copperbearing rocks of, 22 658-9.
- Lewiston. Burnt by Sir Phineas Riall, 3 252.
- Liard River. Explored by Robert Campbell. 5 307; drainage area and length, 22 589, 642.
- Libby, G. O. On route taken by La Vérendrye brothers, 1 132.
- Liberal. Daily newspaper established in Toronto in support of Canada First movement, 6 71.
- War vessel on Lake Champlain, 10 Liberty. 487.
- Licorne. Ship on which Montcalm voyaged to New France, 1 249.
- Liddell, Thomas, first principal of Queen's College (1842-46). Opposes King's College monopoly of state endowment, 18 366; and university federation, 367.
- One of fathers of Confederation Lieven, Count, Russian ambassador at London. Announces modification of Ukase of 1821, 8 918; proposes settlement by negotiation of Bering Sea dispute, 919; and demarcation of mountain boundary, 924.
 - Lightfoot, Richard. Opposition candidate for St John (1785), 13 164.
 - William Douw (b. 1857). His Lighthall, literary works, 12 560-1.
 - Lighthouse Point, Louisbourg. Battery erected at (1758), 1 225.
 - Ligneris, Jacques de. Pupil of Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 368.
 - Ligonier, John, first Earl Ligonier (1680-1770), 1 262, 269.

VOL. XXIII

- Lillooet (Askettih) Indians. Encountered by Simon Fraser, 4 662; their habitat, 21 284-5.
- War vessel on Lake Ontario, 10 Limnade. 487.
- At battle of Beaver Lincoln Militia (2nd). Dam, 3 242-3; 7 399.
- His Life of William Lindsey, Charles (d. 1908). Lyon Mackenzie, 12 507-8.
- Lindsey, George Goldwin Smith (b. 1860). His new edition of Life of William Lyon Mackenzie, 12 508.
- Lineham, John (b. 1858). Member of first legislative assembly of North-West Territories, 19 223.
- Linn, Lewis Fields (1795-1843). Introduces bill into American Senate assuming jurisdiction in Oregon, 8 867.
- Linnet. Pring's ship at battle of Plattsburg, 3 267.
- Lintrose. Steamer of Reid-Newfoundland Company, 10 562.
- Lion. Boat employed in Franklin's expedition of 1825, 4 683.
- Liquor Traffic. French régime : brandy first used by Compagnie des Habitans, 2 327; conflict between church and state over traffic, 1 10, 2 336; opposed by Laval, 421; denounced by Saint-Vallier, 429-30; acuteness of the problem, 463; conflicting points of view of church and traders, 467-9; discouraged at first by Hudson's Bay Company, 1 169; cost of cask of wine in Paris and in Quebec (c. 1750), 2 513. British régime : rum distillery established (1769), 4 528; effect of trade policy on price of rum, 539-540; rum regarded as a necessary of life, 540 n.

Dominion legislation: prohibition peti-tions and resolutions (1874), 6 73-4; the Dunkin Act, 74; Scott Act (Canada Temperance Act, 1878), 74, 75; its validity sustained, 97; dispute with provinces on control, 97-8.

revenue derived from tavern licences transferred to municipalities, 294.

Maritime Provinces : difficulty of control experienced by founders of Halifax, 13 86-7; average daily consumption of rum by male inhabitants of New Brunswick (1787), 170; licence system of New Brunswick, 170.

Ontario: first prohibition bill introduced (1873), 17 141-2; 'Crooks' Act, 149-50; its amendment in 1884, 167; its validity sustained, 6 97; Mowat's attitude to prohibition, 17 175-6; local option first intro-duced by Canada Temperance Act (1878), 209; Ontario Liquor Licence Act (1890), 173, 209; division of authority in legislation, 207; boards of licence commissioners, 207-8; licence fees, 208; number of licences, 208-9; division of revenue between municipality and province, 209; average yearly commitments for drunkenness (1876-1910), 209.

Manitoba : first province to submit prohibition to a plebiscite, 19 130; plebiscites of 1892 and 1898, 130; Prohibition Act of

1900-its legality sustained, 130 and n., 131; division in temperance party and defeat of prohibition, 131; act of provisional council prohibiting liquor import into North-West Territories (1873), 198.

British Columbia: prevalence of drinking on Vancouver Island, 21 105; first Island liquor laws, 105-6; Lytton's appeal on behalf of Indians, 144; laws and licence regulations, 22 371-2.

See also Indians; Manufactures.

- Liston, Sir Robert (1742-1836), British minister at Washington. Requests that St Croix River Commission's decision should have effect, 8 760.
- Literature. Special Articles: French-Canadian Literature, 12 435-89; English - Canadian Literature, 493-589. (French) : First vehicle of, 436; early newspapers, contributors and their prose, 436-7, 443-51; song first form of poetry, 439; folk-songs, 11 648; the oratory of first assemblies, 12 444; history, 451-60; poetry, 460-71; the romantic school, 461-9; poets of 'L'École littéraire de Montréal,' 469-71; fiction, 471-7; political, philosophical, and social literature, 477-89; journalists of mark, 477; political oratory, 478-80; pulpit oratory, 480-3; miscellaneous writers and their work, 483-9. (English): Canada's voice in, 493; growth retarded by pioneer conditions, 494; poetic productivity, 495; non-indigenous authors, 495; historians and their works, 496-506; general defects of biographies, 506; biographical writers, 507-11; works of travel and exploration, 511-20; newspapers and peri-odicals, 426-9, 521-3, 13 243-5; scientific works, 12 524-6; nature studies, 526-8; criticism, and constitutional and political history, 528-33; novelists, 534-65; poets and their works, 566-88; competition of British and American authors, 588; foreign writers who have chosen Canadian subjects, 589.
- Quebec : scale of licence duties, 15 245-6 ; Little Bell. British ship at battle of Lake Erie, 10 492.
 - Little Belt. Attacked by an American man-ofwar (1811), 3 195.
 - Little Jack. Engaged in action with Marblehead privateers, 13 223.
 - Live Stock. New France : Cattle-domestic, introduced, 7 654, 16 513-14; descent of present French-Canadian breed, 7 654; number of horned cattle (1667, 1695, 1734), 654; number in Acadia (1671, 1693, 1755), 654-5; raising of, suggested by Louis XIV, 2 491. Horses-first importations, 16 513-514; keeping of, limited by ordinance (1709), 515; horse flesh used as food at Quebec (1757), 515. Sheep-importations of, 513, 515; breed raised in colony, 514. Pigs-introduction of, 513; breed raised in colony, 514; subsequent importations, 515.

Dominion: introduction of recognized dairy breeds, 7 657-8; export of cattle (1877), 666; rapid expansion of cattle export, 9 119; effect of British embargo on importation of Canadian store cattle, 182;

II4

of live stock raised annually together with wool and eggs, 7 676.

Quebec: introduced into Eastern Townships by United Empire Loyalists, 655-6; recognized breeds of cattle, sheep, and pigs introduced, 16 514-15; progress and decline of horse-breeding, 514; cause of failure of stock-raising, 15 191.

Nova Scotia: cattle owned by settlers after Acadian expulsion, 7 655.

Ontario : introduced in Upper Canada by United Empire Loyalists, 656; recognized breeds brought by British settlers, 18 557-8; Lods et ventes. See Seigneurial System. statistics (1830), 558; horse and ox com- Logan, James. pared in farm work, 559; first importation Logan, John Daniel (b. 1869). His work in of Ayrshire cattle, 561.

Prairie Provinces: statistics of production and values, 20 324. Manitoba: domestic cattle introduced at Red River, 7 656-7; suitability of climate, 20 525-6; raising of horses, cattle, hogs, and sheep, 526-8; organization of industry, 528; herd-grading tests, 529; poultry-raising, 530-1. Saskatchewan: ranching industry, 562; stockbreeding, 562-3; grain farmer supplanting the rancher, 570-1; statistics of industry (1901-12), 571; horses, cattle, sheep, hogs, and poultry, 571-2. Alberta : development of ranching, 9 181 ; statistics (1892), 20 303 ; production and values (1913), 324; reasons for province's pre-eminence, 592-3; marks of identification, 593; values sold in 1913, 593; horse industry, 593-4; cattle industry, 594-5; sheep, hog, and poultry raising, 595-6.

British Columbia : beginnings of ranching, 22 531; causes of failure of sheep and cattle London Divinity Hall. 11 276. raising, 534-5.

- Lively. American privateer, aids in rescue of British crew, 13 224.
- Liverpool. Harbour of, entered by de Monts, 13 19; founded by settlers from Connecticut (1760), 111; a nest of privateers, 111, 221, 253; shipping of (1828), 10 560.
- 13 253.
- Livingston, Edward (1764-1836), American secretary of state. Proposes new boundary commission (1833), 8 811.
- Livingston, James. Joins rebel forces, 3 81, 109; at assault on Quebec (1775), 89, 91; displays signals for attack, 90. Livingstone, Swan River. First session of
- North-West Council held at, 19 200.
- Livius, Peter (1727-95), chief justice of Quebec (1777-86). Carleton's opinion of, 3 111; leads opposition to Carleton, is dis-missed, and afterwards reinstated, 111-12, 4 430; and Carleton's manner of choosing a Privy Council, 435.
- British frigate at Quebec (1775), 3 Lizard. 85.
- Lloyd, George Exton (b. 1861). Quickens interest in North-West, 19 180; renders assistance to the Barr colonists, 7 552, 19 184; brings out English catechists to Prince Albert, 20 467.

- a by-product of dairy industry, 182; value Lloyd-George, David (b. 1863), chancellor of the Exchequer (1908-15). Supports free trade, 9 212.
 - Lloydminster. Settled by Barr colonists, 7 552, 19 184-5.

Lobster Bay. See St Servan.

- Lock, Captain, of H.M.S. Jaseur. Diplomatic incident occasioned by, 8 683.
- Lockhart River. Explored by Captain Back, 4 686.
- Lodge, Henry Cabot (b. 1850). Member of Alaska Boundary Commission, 6 145, 8 938, 939, 950, 956.
- Imports Ayrshire cattle, 7 658.
- criticism, 12 530. Logan, Sir William Edmund (1798-1875).
- First director of Canadian Geological Survey, 6 345; on gold exploitation in Chaudière valley, 16 582; stimulates mining development, 18 618 and n.; sketch of, 12 524; his Geology of Canada, 524. Logue, H. E. Michael (b. 1853), cardinal-arch-
- bishop of Armagh. At Eucharistic Congress of Montreal, 11 92.
- Lohman, Jonkheer A. F. De Savornin. Member of fisheries reference before The Hague Tribunal, 8 708.
- Lok, Michael. His story of Juan de Fuca's voyage through Strait of Anian, 21 18.
- London. Selected as site of capital of Upper Canada, 3 176; settled by Talbot colonists, 17 75; population (1830), 18 558; by-election in, 6 156. London and Gore Railway. Granted govern-
- ment aid, 10 371.
- Londonderry, Robert Stewart, second Marquess of (1769-1822). Protests against Russian Ukase of 1821, 8 918.
- Long. Colonel. Makes reconnaissance for railway between Belfast and Quebec, 10 376.
- Long Point. Selected by Simcoe as site for an arsenal, 3 175, 176.
- Liverpool Packet. Her success as a privateer, Long Sault (Lachine Rapids, Grand Sault, or Sault St Louis). Champlain at, 1 47, 48, 49, 52, 2 388; Étienne Brûlé at, 1 57; defence of, by Dollard, 76. Longley, James Wilberforce (b. 1849). Dele
 - gate to interprovincial conferences, 15 197,
 - 212; his biography of Joseph Howe, 12 510. Longpré, Louis de (1748-1818). Portrait painter, 12 601-2.
 - Longueuil, Charles le Moyne de (1625-85). Granted fief of Longueuil, 2 554; descent in ownership and extent of original barony, 569.
 - Longuenil, Charles le Moyne, first Baron de (1656-1729), administrator of New France (1725-26). His successful Indian diplomacy, 2 367-8.
 - Longueuil, Charles le Moyne, second Baron de (1687-1755). Reports English as showing determination in their western movements, 374 and n.
 - Longueuil, Joseph Dominique Emmanuel de (d. 1807). Member of first executive of

Lower Canada, 3 141; applicant for land Louisbourg. Special Article: An Outpost of grant in Eastern Townships, 15 148.

Loranger, Louis Onésime (b. 1837). Member of Chapleau's government, 15 189.

Lord Cornwallis. Nova Scotian privateer, 13 222.

Lord Nelson. Ship condemned as a prize, 10 493

Lord Sheffield. Vessel built at Maugerville, 10 583.

- Lord's Day Act (1906), 6 159, 9 345; attacked as infringing provincial rights, 6 159.
- Lord's Day Alliance. Effect of its activities on legislation, 6 159.
- Lorette. Huron settlement established at, 2 406; Bougainville retires on, after battle of the Plains, 1 305.
- Loretto, Sisters of. In Toronto, 11 59; at Guelph, 64.
- Lorne, John Douglas Sutherland Campbell, Marquis of, afterwards ninth Duke of Argyll (1845-1914), governor-general of Canada (1878-83). Refers Letellier case to imperial
- authorities, 6 77, 15 186. Lorrain, Narcisse Zéphyrin (1842-1915). Vicarapostolic of Pontiac (1882-98), 11 70.
- Lory, Hippolyte (1830-91). Rector of St Boni-
- Lotbinière, Henri Gustave Joly de. See Joly de Lount, Samuel (1791-1838). Executed Lotbinière.
- Lotbinière, Louis Eustache Chartier de. See Chartier de Lotbinière.
- Lotbinière, Marquis Michel Gaspard Chartier de (1723-99). Applicant for land grant in Lovely Hope. First vessel to arrive in Pictou Eastern Townships, 15 148.

Lotbinière, Seigniory of, 2 558.

- Loudon, James (b. 1841). Instructor in institute of technology, Toronto, 18 389.
- Loudoun, John Campbell, fourth Earl of (1705-82), commander-in-chief in America (1756-58). His dilatoriness, 1 252, 13 100; projects expedition against Louisbourg, 1 255, 256, 13 99-100; his cabbage-garden fiasco, 100.
- Loudoun. Name of ship, changed to Imperial Eagle, 21 32.
- Louis XIV (1643-1715). His interest in New France, 2 348; accords full support to Talon, 15 36, 38; fears depopulation of France through emigration to Canada, 40; and ' frenchification ' of the Indians, 43; awards patronage to fathers of large families and penalizes fathers whose sons and daughters do not marry young, 51; exerts his ascendancy at English court to further French policy in America, 2 348-9, 354; opposed to western expansion, 352; concludes Treaty of Neutrality with James II, 489, 8 881; his munificence to Church of Quebec, 2 425; and the fisheries, 16 556; and Champigny's expenditure on fortifications of Quebec, 2 360; endeavours to dissuade Saint-Vallier from returning to Quebec, 427-8; and completion of Lake St Pierre and Lachine Canal, 10 504.
- Vessel built at Moncton: her disas-Louisa. trous voyage to West Indies, 10 584.

- Empire, 1 201-27. French establishment founded, 203; merchants remove from Acadia and Placentia to, 204; foodstuffs imported for workmen engaged in fortifications of, 10 484; fortifications of, 1 204-6; its public buildings, 206; King's hospital at, 206; administration of, 206-7; garrison, 207; lax discipline at, 207-8; trade restrictions relaxed, 208-9; population, shipping, and value of fishing industry, 209; cost of establishment, 209; trade with France and French colonies, 2 509; first school in Nova Scotia established at, 14 511; progress of, compared with that of British colonies, 1 210; its strategical position, 2 509; plans for defence, 1 211; plans of New Englanders against, 212-14; first siege and capture of, 214-18; effect of its loss on Canadian trade and colonial finances, 2 511, 520; retroceded under Treaty of Aix-la-Chapelle, 1 217; chagrin of American colonists at cession of, 233, 2 372; fortifications strengthened, 1 219; projected attempt on, 221, 255, 256, 13 99-100; second siege of, 1 222, 225-6, 267-8, 13 100-1; garrison after capture of, 1 226; demolition of fortress and subsequent Lace College, 20 421. Lossee, William. First Methodist superinten-dent in Canada, 11 305. Lothinitian Methodist Superinten-

 - for complicity in insurrection in Upper Canada, 3 367.
 - Lovell, Benjamin. First Anglican clergyman appointed to Cape Breton, 11 206.
 - after it was made a free port, 10 560.
 - Lovett, John. On the American panic at Queenston Heights, 3 234.
 - Low, Albert Peter (b. 1861). Dominion govern-ment scientist, 12 520; on fish wealth of Northern Ungava, 16 564; on gold-bearing possibilities of Baffin Land, 22 655.
 - Low, F. C. Black-and-white artist, 12 630.
 - Lowestoffe. Frigate engaged in fight with the Atalante, 1 310.
 - Lowther, Katherine. Wolfe's *fiancée*, afterwards Duchess of Bolton, 1 296.

Loyal Nova Scotian. Armed schooner, 13 220. Loyola Gollege, Montreal, 11 90, 16 435.

- Lozeau, Albert (b. 1875). French-Canadian poet, 12 470-1.
- Luard, R. H. In command of Royal Engineers sent to British Columbia (1858), 21 147.
- Luard, Richard Amherst. Major-general commanding in Canada (1880-84), 7 425.
- Luc, François (d. 1685). Récollet artist, 12 601.
- Lucania. Cunarder, breaks Atlantic record in 1894, 10 601.
- Lucas, Clarence. Canadian composer, 12 651.
- Lucas, Isaac Brock (b. 1867). Provincial treasurer of Ontario, 17 210.
- Lucault, Léonard. One of first clearers of land at Montreal, 16 507.
- Lucy, Father. Pr. Provinces, 11 42. Priest serving in Maritime
- Ludlow, Gabriel G. (1736-1808). Serves in Revolutionary War, 13 155; first mayor of

St John, 162; administrator of New Bruns- Lyttelton, Alfred (1857-1913), colonial secretary wick (1803-8), 13 184.

- Ludlow, George Duncan (1738-1825). First chief justice of New Brunswick (1784-1809), 13 153, 14 488-9; his previous service, 13 154.
- Lumbering. See New Brunswick under Forests and Timber.
- Trading on Lake Timiskaming, Lumsden Line. 10 565.
- Lundy's Lane. Battle of, 3 256-9.
- Lunenburg. German settlement founded at, 13 84-5; population and racial components (1753, 1760), 11 204; stock belonging to German settlers at (1754, 1760), 7 655; first Anglican incumbents and churches of, 11 204: plundered by privateers, **13** 219-20; as a shipping port (1829, 1838), **10** 560; ship-building in county of (1860), 581; beginning and progress of deep-sea fishing, 9 120, 14 566; agricultural eminence of German inhabitants, 647-8.
- Lunenburg, Upper Canada. District of, created (1788), 17 39, 18 409; its boundaries, 521.
- Lusignan, Alphonse (1843-92). Chronicler, 12 487.
- Lusitania. Cunard liner, 10 602.
- Lutheran College, Camrose, Alberta, 20 499.
- Lutherans. Their theological standpoint, 11 growth in North America (1860-384-5; 1910), 385; their history in Canada, 385-6.
- Lutterlot, Emanuel. Projects settlement of St John's Island by Germans, 13 364-5.
- Luxton, William Fisher (b. 1855), first lay schoolmaster in Manitoba. Champions the separate schools, 11 190. Lydia. Arrives at Nootka (1805), 21 53.

- Lymburner, Adam (1746-1836). Appears at bar of House of Commons in favour of creation of legislative assembly, 3 127-8; and against division of the province (1791), 132: delegated to England by Quebec traders, 4 538; member of first executive council of Lower Canada, 3 141; favours canal construction, 10 508, 515.
- Lymburner, John (d. 1775). Signs presentment of grand jury of Quebec and traders' petition (1764), 15 128, 135. Lynch, John Joseph (1816-88). Roman Catholic
- bishop of Toronto (1860-70), archbishop (1870-88), 11 61-2; his alleged concordat with Mowat, 17 168.
- Lynch, W. W. Member of Protestant Com-mittee of Council of Public Instruction, 16 491; organizes fisheries of Quebec, 560-1.
- Lyon, George Francis (1795-1832). Arctic explorer, 4 685.
- Lyon, James. First Presbyterian minister to settle in Maritime Provinces, 11 255, 256, 258.
- Lyons, Richard Bickerton Pemell, second Baron and first Earl Lyons (1817-87), British minister at Washington. Signs Oregon claims settlement treaty, 8 876.
- Lys. French ship captured by Boscawen, 13 90.
- Lysons, Daniel. Member of commission on de- McCarthy, D'Alton (1836-98). His Dominion fence (1862), 7 401.

- (1903-5). Suggests change in name of Colonial Conference, 6 190.
- Lyttelton, Sir Neville Gerald (b. 1845). Proposes creation of an imperial general staff, 7 462-3.
- Lytton, Edward George Earle Lytton Bulwer, Baron (1803-73), colonial secretary (1858-59). His instructions and suggestions for government of Vancouver Island and British Columbia, 21 142-6; his liberal conception of colonial institutions, 146; prophesies the transcontinental railroad, 148.
- Lytton, British Columbia. Industrial school for Indian children maintained by New England Company at, 5 348.
- Mabane, Adam (1734-92). Member of first executive council of Province of Quebec, 3 141.
- Mabee, James Pitt (1859-1912). Member of International Waterways Commission, 6 363, 366, 8 838; chief railway commissioner, 6 151, 10 471; member of International Traffic Rates Commission, 9 220.
- McAlpine's Corps. Loyalist battalion settled in Ontario, 17 22.
- MacArthur, Duncan (1772-1839). American military officer, 3 221. Macassa. Toronto-Hamilton steamboat, 10
- 554.
- Macaulay, Sir James Buchanan (1793-1859), chief justice of Common Pleas of Upper Canada (1849-56). Reports on Indians, 5 340; on their legal status, 351.
- Macaulay, W. Anglican clergyman at Cobourg (1818), 11 222; builds a church at Picton at his own expense, 11 224.
- Macaulay, Zachary. Signs Quebec traders' petition (1770), 15 140.
- McBeth, Adam. Schoolmaster at Kildonan, 20 426.
- MacBeth, acBeth, George. Thomas Talbot's estate bequeathed to, 17 65.
- McBeth, Hector. Schoolmaster at Kildonan, 20 426.
- McBride, Sir Richard (b. 1870), premier of British Columbia (1903-15). Returned to legislature, 21 223; minister of Mines, 226; leader of opposition, 227; defeats Railway Agreements Bill, 228; forms a government, 228-9; his ministries, 230, 232, 233; re-habilitates provincial finances, 230-1, 22 359-60; endorsement of his railway policy, 21 232-3; agitates for 'better terms,' 236-7. M°Cabe, J. A. Principal of normal school at
- Ottawa, 18 324.
- McCaffray, Ed. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- MacCallum, John (d. 1849). Anglican clergyman, conducts a boarding-school at Red River, 20 425.
- McCandless, Professor, and the department of Agriculture of Ontario, 17 144.
- McCarroll, James (1815-96). His verses, 12 568.
- licence act, 6 97; the act declared ultra vires,

897; and railway rates, 10 470; opposes commercial union, 6 110; and the Jesuit Estates Act, 107, 17 170; proposes to exclude French as an official language in North-West Territory, 6 108; and Manitoba schools question, 11 176; supports tariff reform and British preference, 6 122.

MacCarthy, Hamilton (b. 1847). Sculptor, 12 633.

- McCaul, John (1807-80). Member of committee on education of Ontario, 18 286; his classical attainments, 361; professor in King's College, Toronto, 364; and Macdonald's university bill, 371; president of King's College, 372; and Baldwin's university bill of 1849, 373.
- McCauley, Matthew. Describes first school election contest at Edmonton, 20 482, 483. McClelan, Abner Reid (b. 1831). Chief com-
- missioner of Public Works of New Brunswick, 14 415; lieutenant-governor (1896-1902), 427; his donation to school at Riverside, 555.
- McClintock, Sir Francis Leopold (1819-1907). His Franklin search expedition of 1857, 5 304-5; 297.
- M^cClure, George. Abandons Fort George and burns Newark, **3** 251.
- McClure, Sir Robert John Le Mesurier (1807-73). Leads a Franklin search expedition (1850), 5 301; abandons his ship and completes North-West Passage by land, 302.
- McColl, Duncan P. Superintendent of Education of Saskatchewan, 20 467.

- in British Columbia, 21 171 n. McConnell, Newton. Cartoonist, 12 631. McConnell, Richard George (b. 1857). Describes the Porcupine River, 22 593-4; on gold yield of various creeks in Klondike, 631-2.
- McCord, A. T. Baptist leader in Canada West, 11 367.
- McCord, John. Leads movement for an assembly in Quebec, 15 138; Carleton and, 138-9; signs Quebec traders' petition (1770), 140; president of Quebec merchants' committee, 140; ordered to leave Quebec during siege, 144.
- McCorkill, John Charles (b. 1854). Provincial treasurer of Quebec, 15 213 n.
- McCormick, Cyrus Hall (1809-84). Inventor of reaping-machine, 18 565.
- Macormick, William. Lieutenant-governor of Cape Breton (1787-95), 13 231.
- McCrea, W. H. Chief clerk of customs, British Columbia (1859), 21 148 n.
- McCreight, John F. Premier of British Columbia (1871-2). One of fathers of Confederation, 21 171 n.; member of first legislative assembly, 180; premier, 181-2. his administration as
- McCulloch, Thomas (1777-1843). Founder of Pictou Academy and afterwards president of Dalhousie College, Halifax, 11 262, 13 265, 14 516; agitates against denominational test of King's College, Windsor, 515; sketch of, 13 264-5.

- 98; counsel in Manitoba boundary case, 8 MCCullough, Charles Robert (b. 1865). Originator of the Canadian Club, 12 430.
 - McCullough, John (1837-85). Leading tragedian in Montreal Company (1863 and 1865), 12 656.
 - McCully, Jonathan (1809-77). Demands 'miniature responsible governments,' 5 130.
 - McDermot, Andrew (1789-1881). Engages in illicit trading with consent of Hudson's Bay Company officials, 19 54-5; asked to give a bond not to import from United States, 55: resigns from council of Assiniboia, 55.
 - McDiarmid, Archibald P. (b. 1852). First principal of Brandon College, 11 374, 20 444.
 - M^cDonald, Alexander (d. 1810). Priest who accompanied Scottish Catholic immigration into Nova Scotia (1802), 11 42.
 - M°Donald, Alexander. First Baptist missionary in the North-West, 11 374.
 - McDonald, Alexander (b. 1858). Roman Catholic bishop of Victoria, 11 193.
 - M^cDonald, Angus. Reports gold discovery on Upper Columbia (1856), 21 141.
 - McDonald, Archd. Signs the loyalist petition (1787), 17 39.
 - Macdonald, Archibald. Leader of Selkirk expedition of 1813, 1925; on aversion of settlers to work on Sundays, 26; on the march from Fort Churchill to York Factory, 26.
 - McDonald, A. In charge of post at Fort Sheppard, 21 127 n.
 - MºDonald, Augustine (d. 1808). Priest who accompanied Scottish Catholic immigration into Nova Scotia (1802), 11 42.
- McCollem, C. One of fathers of Confederation MacDonald, Bernard. On mining possibilities of Canadian Rockies, 22 556.
 - MacDonald, Bernard Donald (1797-1859), Roman Catholic bishop of Charlottetown (1837-59),
 - 11 73, 76, 77. McDonald, Davidson. Methodist missionary to Japan, 11 324.
 - Macdonald, Donald Alexander (1816-96), lieutenant-governor of Ontario (1875-80). Postmaster-general, 6 64, 17 190 n.; and 'the Corkscrew Brigade' episode, 157.
 - M^cDonald, Finan. Establishes post at Koote-nay Falls, 4 667; 21 58.
 - McDonald, Hugh (1827-99). Confederation repeal delegate from Nova Scotia, 14 380.
 - Macdonald, Hugh John (b. 1850). Premier of Manitoba (1900), 19 130; passes a liquor prohibition act, 130-1; minister of the Interior, 131 and n.
 - MacDonald, James (d. 1785). Priest who accompanied Catholic Highland immigrants
 - to Prince Edward Island, **11** 30, 31. **Macdonald, James** (d. 1912). Minister of Justice (1878-81), **6** 83.
 - Macdonald, James Alexander (b. 1858). Seconds McBride's 'better terms' resolution (1905), 21 236.
 - Macdonald, James Alexander (b. 1862), editor of Toronto Globe. Publishes Taft's message to Canadian people on reciprocity, 9 224.
 - MacDonald, James Charles (1840-1912). Roman Catholic bishop of Charlottetown (1891-1912), 11 77.

Macdonald, James E. H. Artist, 12 625.

- McDonald, John (c. 1770-1860), of Garth. Raises Nor'westers against Selkirk settlers on Red River, 19 29; censured for effecting a compromise, 30.
- Macdonald, John (c. 1742-1811), of Glenaladale and Glenfinnan. Leads a Catholic Highland immigration to Prince Edward Island (1772), 11 30, 13 358; raises 84th Highland Emigrants, 358.
- MacDonald, John. Priest at Perth, 11 49. Macdonald, John, Toronto. A supporter of protection, 6 80.
- Macdonald, Sir John Alexander (1815-91), statesman, prime minister of the Dominion of Canada (1867-73, 1878-91). Special Article : Canada under Macdonald, 6 87-115. Receiver-general (1847), 5 50; his university bill (1847), 18 370-1; proposes (1849) formation of British American League, **5** 59; favours federal union (1850), 59; at Boston railway celebration (1851), **10** 375; culti-vates the French, **5** 73, 91; member of commissions on defence (1862, 1865), 7 401, 421; his place in Confederation, 5 6, 7; on its imperial aspects, 98, 99; discusses Con-federation with Howe, 14 381; proposes deposition of Governor Seymour of British Columbia, 21 172-3; develops liberal-conservatism, 5 84-7, 6 16, 17; as parliamentary manager, 5 86-7; opposes an elective legis-lative council, 146; favours legislative union, 153; pledges safeguards for Protes-tant schools in Quebec, 16 483; his states-manship, 6 5; fiscal policy of, 7, 78, 81-3; criticism of Cartwright's budget speech of 1876, 9 147 n.; wins election of 1867, 6 20, 22; his coalition takes a conservative colour, 20-1 ; meets with political and racial difficulties in forming cabinet, 21-2; personnel of his coalition government, 22; con-cedes 'better terms' to Nova Scotia, 29; refuses to accept Rupert's Land in a disturbed state, 35; his view of Riel's provisional government, 40; his connivance in escape of Riel, 44, 19 98; his attitude to amnesty, 89-90; on the Alabama claims, 6 46, 47, 51; assists in negotiating Washing-ton Treaty, 48-50, 9 129; advises its acceptance, 6 51, 9 130; denies that he would discriminate against Great Britain, 129; endeavours to renew reciprocity, 130; on his party's work for reciprocity, 6 111; attempts to obtain imperial aid for Intercolonial, **10** 417; his proposals for a trans-continental railway, **6** 54; and the Pacific Scandal, 56-60; visits England, 89; de-nounces opposition railway syndicate, 90; confident land grants will finance C.P.R. construction, **9** 150; favours all-Canadian traffic route **10** 425; and C.P.B. (monorphy traffic route, **10** 425; and C.P.R. 'monopoly clause,' 441; and political influence in Intercolonial management, 467; denies Dominion liability to build Vancouver Island railway, 21 205; legalizes trade unions (1872), 9 296; and the formation of North-West Mounted Police, 6 349; his ministry in 1878, 83; his liquor licence law, 97; de-

clares his loyalty, 112; and the Letellier case, 76-7, 15 185-6; aims at subordination of the provinces, 6 7; and the Ontario boundary dispute, 93, 17 163; asserts Dominion ownership within extended boundaries of Ontario, 6 95-6; the struggle with Mowat, 17 160-3; opposes treaty-making powers being conferred on Canada, 9 176; his difficulty in finding suitable colleagues, 17 104; his choice of Sandfield Macdonald as premier of Ontario, 105; on evils of partyism, 106; thinks of holding a seat in Ontario legislature, 113; favours a legis-lative union, 119-20; on Sandfield Macdonald's unskilful tactics, 122, 127; and the Orange Lodge Incorporation Bill, 143; on Chinese immigration, 21 257, 258, 260; restricts Chinese immigration, 263; illness and death of (1891), 6 119; sketch of, 15-18; likened to Sydenham, 5 3-4; his biographers, 12 509.

- Macdonald, John Sandfield (1812-72), premier of Ontario (1867-71). His ministry of 'Caretakers,' 5 82; forms first administra-tion of Ontario, 17 105, 196 n.; desires 'no-party' government, 106-7; favours the 'double majority,' 5 150; accused of sub-convicent to Ottown 17 108, 121 121, and serviency to Ottawa, 17 108, 121, 131; and usurpation by private members of functions of government, 112; his ministry's lack of cohesion, 112-13; and dual representation, 114; secures adhesion of the 'Nine Martyrs,' 114-15; and Cameron's acceptance of a brief for Whelan, 115; his volte-face on ' better terms ' for Nova Scotia, 116; charged with extravagance, 117; a practitioner of the spoils system, 117-18; and provincial subordination, 119, 159; attack on ad-ministration of finance, 119-20; establishes institute of technology, 18 389; opposition's perfervid attack in elections of 1871, 17 120-121; his ill-health, 121; his inept handling of situation after election of 1871, subsequent defeats, and resignation, 121-7; and Blake's increase in number of ministers, 130; accused of sheltering the slayers of Scott, 130-1; his career and worth, 105-6, 127-8; death of, 127; posthumous estimates of, 128 and n.
- MacDonald, Peter William. Missionary priest in Upper Canada, 11 47; publishes first English Catholic newspaper in Canada, 47.
- Macdonald, Roderick. Missionary priest in Canada (1784), 11 32.
- Macdonald, Sir William Christopher (b. 1831). His benefactions to education, 14 554-5, 16 487-8, 497, 523.
- McDonald, William. Petitions for retention of Governor Blanshard, 21 121.
- MacDonald, W. P. First Roman Catholic priest at Hamilton, 11 52. MacDonald, of Charlottetown. First Roman
- Catholie elected in Prince Edward Island, 11 76.
- McDonald. Ship which conveyed first Scottish emigrants to Glengarry, Upper Canada, 17 65.
- Macdonalds. Number of, in Prince Edward Island (1841), 13 358.

- Macdonell, Alexander ('Scotus'). Accompanies Catholic Highlanders from Glengarry, Scotland, to Glengarry, Upper Canada, and founds parish of St Raphael, **11** 27, 65. acdonell, Alexander (1762-1840), Roman
- Macdonell, Catholic bishop of Kingston (1826-40). Ministers to Highlanders in Glasgow, 11 41, 17 66; his flock thrown out of employment, 67; forms the Glengarry Fencibles and is gazetted chaplain, 11 41, 17 67; serves in Guernsey and Ireland, 11 41, 17 67; settles in Glengarry with disbanded Fencibles, 11 41, 17 67-8; serves in War of 1812, 11 41-2, 17 69; granted a pension and given a seat in legislative council, 11 42, 54; aids in creation of new bishoprics, 45; appointed bishop, 46; consulted by John Galt, 17 89; entertains the Chief of MacNab, 94; his visitation of 1827, 11 47-8; vindicates himself against charges of misappropriation, 49-51; hardships incident to his missionary journeys, 50-1; his golden jubilee (1830), 52; founds Regiopolis College, 18 361; death of, 11 52; estimate of, 52-3.
- Alexander (1833-1905). Macdonell, First Roman Catholic bishop of Alexandria (1890-1905), 11 57.
- Macdonell, Alexander. His hostility to Selkirk settlers, 19 24, 29; resents being browbeaten, 30; his letter showing intentions of North-West Company, 30-1; wins over 'freemen' and half-breeds, 31; urges Duncan Cameron to destroy colony, 32.
- Macdonell, Alexander, governor of Red River settlement. His unpopularity and dishonesty, 19 46.
- Macdonell, Alexander, of Greenfield. Emigrates to Glengarry with a number of his clan (1792), 17 66.
- M^cDonell, Alexr. Signs the loyalist petition M^cDougall, James, trader in New Caledonia, (1787), 17 39.
- Macdonell, Alexander Ranaldson (d. 1828), of Glengarry. Suggests raising a Roman Catholic corps in Scotland, 17 67.
- Macdonell, Angus. Builds first Roman Catholic church in Ottawa, 11 49.
- Macdonell, George (1770-1870), of the Glengarries. Captures Ogdensburg, 3 239; reinforces de Salaberry before battle of Châteauguay, 247-8, 17 69. Macdonell, John (1787-1812), attorney-general of Upper Canada. Aide-de-camp to General
- Brock, 17 69; killed at Queenston Heights, 3 233.
- McDonell, John. Signs loyalist petition (1787), 17 39; first judge of court of district of Lunenburg (1790), 18 521. Macdonell, Miles (1767-1823).
- Chosen to supervise Red River settlement, 19 20; obstructed by North-West Company, 20-1; embarks at Stornoway, lands at York Factory, and winters on Nelson River, 21, 11 119; sup-presses an insurrection, 19 21-2; arrives at 'the Forks,' 22; performs offices of a clergyman, 11 119; appeals to Bishop Plessis for help, 119, 120; his complaint against Hudson's Bay Company traders, 19 22; takes possession of Selkirk's grant, 22;

journeys to Pembina to make preparations for reception of a party of permanent settlers, 22; and Hudson's Bay Company traders, 24; on hostility of Nor'westers, 24-5; on fertility of the land and healthfulness of climate, 24; enraged at Captain Turner for landing party at Fort Churchill, 25; proposes an embargo on supplies, 28; prohibits export of provisions from territory for one twelvemonth, 28-9; agrees to a compromise, 29; offers to resign, 31; dis-tressed at arrest of his 'sheriff,' 31; his injunction defied by Métis, 31; capitulates to Nor'westers, 32-3; taken prisoner to Fort William, 33; liberated and sent back to Red River, 38; learns of the Seven Oaks affray, 38; on the night attack on Fort Douglas, 40-1.

- Macdonell, Roderick. Settles in Glengarry, 11 27.
- Macdonnell, Sir James (d. 1857). Member of Durham's special council, 4 395.
- Macdonough, Thomas (1783-1825), American naval officer. Commanding squadron on Lake Champlain, 3 246-7, 253; reports seizure of masts designed for British flagship, 262-3; his victory at Plattsburg, 263-7. M°Douall, Robert (d. 1848), of the Glengarries.
- Defeats Croghan at Michilimackinac, 3 253.
- McDougall, Allan, of Toronto. Advocates a transcontinental railroad, 10 420.
- McDougall, Duncan. Nor'wester who took service with Pacific Fur Company, 21 59; negotiates sale of Astoria to North-West Company, 60-1.
- McDougall, George, lieutenant. Treacherously taken prisoner by Pontiac, 3 62.
- McDougall, George (d. 1876). Organizes first Protestant mission school in Alberta, 20 479.
- McDougall, John (c. 1794-1854). Captain of the Royal William, 10 593-4.
- McDougall, John. His discovery of antimony ore in Nova Scotia, 14 696.
- McDougall, John. Organizes first Protestant mission school in Alberta, 20 479 and n.
- MacDougall, Sir Patrick (1819-94). Adjutantgeneral in Canada, 7 407.
- McDougall, William (1822-1905). Joint editor and owner of Canadian Agriculturist, 18 568; joins Taché-Macdonald-Brown administration, 5 97, 358; arranges Indian cession, 346; Dominion minister of Public Works (1867-69), 6 22; defends the coalition, 19-20, 17 108; negotiates transfer of Rupert's Land, 19 61; his appointment as lieutenant-governor of Rupert's Land, deforcement by Riel, relations with McTavish, and proclamation of 1st December 1869, 6 31, 34-5, 39, 11 153-4, 155, 19 70-6; and provincial subordination, 17 149; his poli-tical and official career, 6 19, 17 148-9, 154.
- McDougall, Captain, Royal Emigrants. At the defence of Quebec (1775), 3 94.
- McDowall, Robert (1768-1841). Presbyterian itinerating in region of Lake minister Ontario, 11 266.

I20

- MacEacharn, Bernard Angus Roman Catholic bishop of Charlottetown (1829-35). Accompanies Scottish Catholic immigrants to Prince Edward Island (1790), 11 31; on the dangers of the missionary life, 73; bishop of New Brunswick, 46, 72, 76-7.
- McEachran, Duncan McNab (b. 1841). Dominion chief veterinary inspector, 7 674.
- Macedonian Immigrants. Their characteristics, 7 566-7.
- Ship captured by American Macedonian. frigate, 3 216.
- McEvay, Fergus Patrick (1852-1911). Roman Catholic archbishop of Toronto (1908-11), 11 64.
- Macfarlane, Alexander (d. 1898). Tupper's colleague in representation of Cumberland County, 13 295.
- McGeary, John. Representative of Wesleyanism in Newfoundland, 11 303.
- McGee, Thomas D'Arcy (1825-68). His public career and assassination, 6 27; his Canadian Ballads, 12 572.
- McGeorge, John. One of government candidates for St John (1785), 13 164.
- McGhee, Patrick, chaplain at Port la Joye. Ministers to Sieur Gauthier, 13 311.
- McGill, James (1744-1813). Signs Quebec traders' petition (1770), 15 140; on Canada's monopoly of water routes, 4 544; founder of McGill University, 16 495.
- McGill, Peter (1789-1860). Mayor of Montreal, 15 304; and Toronto and Montreal Railway, 10 396; commissioner for improvement of Montreal, 15 307.
- McGill Normal School, Montreal, 16 429.
- MºGill University. Its foundation and history, 16 495-8; affiliated theological colleges, 500; 11 215, 241.
- McGillivray, Duncan. Discovers Howse Pass and Blaeberry River, 8 849, 859 n.
- McGillivray, John. Invents steam-thawing method of gold-mining, 22 623.
- McGillivray, Simon. Inspires opposition in Scotland to Selkirk's scheme of colonization, **19** 20, 23; member of Canada Company Commission, **3** 334, **17** 89.
- McGillivray, William (d. 1825). Censures compromising attitude of Nor'westers to Miles Macdonell, 19 30; and charges against
- North-West Company, 34. McGovock, a discharged soldier. Convicted of perjury in connection with Walker outrage, 3 36.
- Macgowan, A. H. B. Secures university affiliation for high schools of British Columbia, 22 438.
- McGowan, Ned. Riots at Yale occasioned by, 21 153.
- McGrath, James. Credit, 11 223.
- McGreevy, Thomas (1827-97). Expelled from parliament and imprisoned, 6 120.
- McGregor, James (1759-1830). 'Father' of Presbyterianism in Nova Scotia, 11 259, 260-1.
- McGregor, John. Petitions for retention of Governor Blanshard, 21 121.

- (1759-1835), McGuckin, Father (d. 1903). Missionary priest in British Columbia, 11 161.
 - Machar, Agnes Maule (' Fidelis '). Her verses on the Thousand Islands, 12 588.
 - New England fishers at, dispossessed Machias. by La Tour, 13 42; Collier's raid on, 225.
 - Machray, Robert (1831-1904), Anglican archbishop of Rupert's Land (1893-1904). His work in the diocese, 11 228-30; his educational work, 229-30, 20 425; member of council of Rupert's Land, 19 197; member of first Board of Education of Manitoba. 20 427.
 - McIlwraith, Jean Newton. Her literary work, **12** 511, 562.
 - McInnes, Thomas Robert, lieutenant-governor of British Columbia (1897-1900). Dismisses the Turner and Semlin ministries, 21 223, 225; removed from office, 226.
 - McInnes, William Wallace Burns (b. 1871). Provincial secretary of British Columbia, 21 228; resignation of, 229.
 - McIntosh, James. Selkirk colonist who evaded the expulsion, 19 33 and n.
 - MacIntosh, Lieutenant-Colonel. Proceedings taken against, in connection with election riots at Montreal, 3 316.
 - McIntyre, Daniel. Supervisor of schools of Winnipeg, 20 438; member of education commission of Saskatchewan, 467.
 - MacIntyre, Peter. Servant to Chief of Mac-Nab, 17 93.
 - McIntyre, Peter (1818-91). Roman Catholic bishop of Charlottetown (1860-91), 11 77.
 - McIntyre, W. A. Rector of normal school, Winnipeg, 20 439; member of education commission of Saskatchewan, 467.
 - MacIver, David. One of founders of Cunard Line, 10 596-7.
 - MacIver, D. and C. Control and afterwards sell Beaver Line of steamships, 10 612.
 - Mackay, Alexander. Accompanies Mackenzie on his transcontinental journey, 4 653; joins Pacific Fur Company, 21 59.
 - Mackay, Alexander Grant (b. 1860). Minister of Lands of Ontario, 17 183, 216 n.; leader of opposition, 184.
 - Mackay, Alexander Howard (b. 1848). Superintendent of Education of Nova Scotia, 14 532.
 - Mackay, Angus. Superintendent of Experimental Farm at Indian Head, Saskatchewan, 20 560; his improved method of tillage, 559-61.
 - McKay, Archibald. Shipbuilder at Moncton, 10 585.
 - Mackay, George L. (d. 1901). Presbyterian missionary in Formosa, 11 281; death of, 294-5.
- Anglican clergyman at McKay, James (d. c. 1879). Nominated for council of Rupert's Land, 19 197 ; member of executive council, 242; commissioner in arranging Indian treaties, 7 597.
 - McKay, John. Obtains licence to dig coal in Pictou County, 14 675.

McKay, John Gordon. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n. McKay, Joseph William (1829-1900). Discovers coal at Nanaimo, 21 122, 22 559; member of first legislative assembly of Vancouver Island, 21 113; in charge of Hudson's Bay post on Thompson River, 127 n.; encourages farming and horticulture, 22 528; on first gold discovery, 559.

- McKay, William (d. 1832), lieutenant-colonel. Captures fort at Prairie-du-Chien, 3 253.
- Mackay, William. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Mackay, Lieutenant-Colonel. Holds confer-ence with Indians at Island of St Joseph, 5
- 334; his issue of liquor, 335. M°Keagney, James (d. 1879). One of judges at Ambroise Lépine's trial, 20 371.
- McKechnie, Robert Edward (b. 1861). President of council of British Columbia, 21 224 ;
- member of university senate, 22 442. M°Kee, Alexander (d. 1799). Official of Indian department, 4 712, 722.
- McKee, S. J. Baptist educationist, 11 374.
- McKeen, McLarty, and Lamont, Liverpool. Contractors for Canadian mails, 10 603-4.
- McKeevor, surgeon to Selkirk's expedition of His account of the voyage, 19 1812. 23.
- Mackelcan, F. P. On sanitation and housing in Montreal, 15 311.
- McKellar, Archibald (1816-94). Defeated in Ontario elections of 1867, 17 110; leader of opposition, 113; resigns leadership of opposition, 117; commissioner of Agriculture and Public Works, 129, 230 n., 232 n.; charges against, and his counter-charges, 144; provincial secretary of Ontario, 200 n.; sheriff
- of Wentworth County, 148. Mackellar, Patrick (1717-78). Wolfe's chief engineer in Quebec campaign, 1 291.
- McKenna, James Andrew Joseph (b. 1862). Indian treaty commissioner, 7 598, 11 184.
- MºKenna, Father. Leads Scottish Catholic migration from Mohawk River to Glengarry, 11 26.
- Mackenzie, Sir Alexander (1755-1820). His expedition to Arctic Ocean (1789), 4 673-8, 21 48; on Slave River, 4 673; on Mackenzie River, 674-7; within sight of Rockies, 674-5; demeanour of tribes, 674-6; his journey to the Pacific, 8 849, 21 54; publishes his *Voyages*, 12 513; organizes Fishing and Fur Company, 21 244-5; opposes Selkirk's scheme, 19 19-20; sketch of, 4 651-2.
- Mackenzie, Alexander (1822-92), prime minister of Canada (1873-78). Special Article : Mac-kenzie Administration, 6 63-83. Endorses education resolution of Confederation conference, 18 315; attacks reformers for entering a coalition, $6\ 20$; member of Ontario eabinet, $17\ 129$, $200\ n.$, $210\ n.$; elects to sit in federal house, 135; and the Red River Expedition, $6\ 42$; in conflict with the speaker on Pacific Scandal, 58; his vote of censure on Macdonald government, 59; his administration (1873-78), 63-83; organizes North-West Mounted Police, 349; and railway agreement with British Columbia, 64-5, 10 422, 21 186, 188, 191, 192; his railway policy, 6 66-7; and amnesty for Red

River rebels, 44; and the Letellier case, 76-7, 15 186; opposes restriction of Chinese immigration, 21 256, 257-8; his fiscal policy, 6 79, 81, 9 148; defeated on tariff issue and resigns, 6 82-3; condemns budget of 1879, 87-8; resigns leadership of opposition, 88; and execution of Riel, 105; his Life of George Brown, 12 507; sketch of, 6 25.

- Mackenzie, Alexander. Anglican clergyman at Port Talbot, 11 223.
- McKenzie, Colin C. Superintendent of Educa-tion of British Columbia, 22 431.
- Mackenzie, Donald (1783-1851). Nor'wester who took service with Pacific Fur Company, 21 59; governor of Red River Colony, 19 47.
- M^cKenzie, Duncan Stewart (b. 1868). Deputy minister of Education of Alberta, 20 485. M^cKenzie, Ferdinand. In charge of M^cLeod
- Lake station, 21 127 n.
- Mackenzie, George (1798-1876), of Pictou. His resourcefulness and mechanical skill, 10 582; ships built by, 582-3.
- McKenzie, James. Captain of the Frontenac, and afterwards of the Alciope, 10 497; father
- of steam navigation in Upper Canada, 498-9. Mackenzie, J. Author of Thayendanegea, 12 660.
- Mackenzie, Kenneth (d. 1874). Justice of peace for Vancouver Island, 21 106; exhibits at first agricultural show at Victoria, 22 538.
- M^oKenzie, K. Nominated for council of Rupert's Land, **19** 197.
- Mackenzie, Peter Samuel George (b. 1862). Provincial treasurer of Quebec, 15 213 n.
- McKenzie, Roderick. Accompanies his cousin, Alexander Mackenzie, on his journey to Pacific, 4 652.
- Mackenzie, Captain R., Montgomery's Highlanders. Organizes expedition against Acadian privateers, 13 115.
- Mackenzie, William. Signs Quebec traders' petition (1764), 15 134.
- Mackenzie, William Lyon (1795-1861). Attacks loyalty of Irish immigrants of Peter-borough, 1787; returned to assembly, 3339; formulates demands of reformers, 341-2, 343-4; his expulsions from assembly, 344, 348, 4 478; his reception in Britain, 3 345-7; first mayor of Toronto, 18 425; on newspaper no postage irregularities, 4 753-4; correspond-ing secretary of reformers, 3 364; his part in Rebellion in Upper Canada, 365-6; and reform in Lower Canada, 378-9; as a constitutional reformer, 381-2; his qualities and defects as a leader, 382-3, 5 81; his bio-
- graphies, 12 507-8. Mackenzie, W. Tate. Sculptor, 12 634. Mackenzie and Mann. Proposed charter to defeated in Senate, 10 453; control coalmines at Broad Cove (now Inverness), Inverness County, 14 679.
- Mackenzie River. Length, drainage area and tributaries, 9 23, 22 641-2; navigation, 10 568, 22 647.
- Mackey, John. Surgeon left behind at Nootka Sound (1786), 21 31; believes Nootka to be detached from mainland, 33.

122

- McKim, Robert. Alleged attempted bribery of, McLeod, John (1788-1849). Ascends the upper 17 166.
- McKinlay, Arch. Justice of peace for Van- McLeod, John. Selkirk colonist who evaded couver Island, 21 86.
- McKinley Tariff. Passed in 1890, 9 163; depresses farming in Ontario, 18 575-6.
- MacKinnon, Colin Francis (1811-79). Roman Catholic bishop of Arichat (1852-77), 11 80-1. McKinstry. Lakes freighter, 10 557.
- McLachlan, Alexander (1818-96). His volumes of verse, 12 571.
- McLane, David. Executed for treason (1797). 3 153-4.
- McLane, Louis (1786-1857), United States minister at London. On British preparations McLeod Lake. Hudson's Bay Company station for war (1846), 8 864.
- Maclaren, E. D. Secretary of Presbyterian Church in Canada, 11 295.
- McLaren, Peter. A party to suit of McLaren v. Caldwell, which raised question of provincial rights, 17 161-2.
- Maclean, Allan (1725-84). Endeavours to aid Carleton at Montreal, 3 82; arrives in Quebec (1775), 85; in command of High-land Emigrants, 15 123.
- McLean, A. J. Provincial secretary of Alberta, 19 278.
- McLean, Francis. In command of 82nd Regi-ment, 13 225; his friendship for Sir John Moore, 225; besieged at Majebigwaduce, 226; death of, 227. McLean, Hugh. Selkirk colonist who evaded
- the expulsion, 19 33 and n.
- McLean, James Alexander (b. 1868). President
- John's College, Red River, 20 425; supports claims of the Métis, 6 100; founds Emmanuel College, Prince Albert, 20 451, 467.
- MacLean, Kate Seymour. Writer of verse, 12 588.
- McLelan, Archibald Woodbury (1824-90).Minister of Finance (1885-87), 7 514.
- McLellan, Dr James A. Director of teachers' institutes of Ontario, 18 328; principal of normal college at Hamilton, 331.
- McLellan, John. On gold discoveries in Queen Charlotte Island, 22 560.
- McLennan, William (1856-1904). His literary works, 12 561-2.
- Macleod, Alexander. Applicant for land grant on Island of St John, 13 343.
- McLeod, Alexander. Arrested by United States authorities and acquitted of murder charge
- (1841), 3 367. McLeod, Archibald Norman. On compromise effected between Nor'westers and Miles Macdonell, 19 30; supplies warrants to agents of company, 30.
- MacLeod, D. J. Superintendent of Education, Prince Edward Island, 14 538.
- McLeod, James Farquharson (d. 1894), commissioner of North-West Mounted Police. Assists in arranging Indian treaty (1877), 597; member of North-West Council, 19 202; 218.

- Liard to Dease Lake, 4 690, 21 69.
- the expulsion, 19 33 and n.; begins reconstruction of Fort Douglas, 34-5.
- Macleod, Mrs (wife of Colonel Macleod). Teaches in Methodist mission school at Macleod, Southern Alberta, 20 479.
- MacLeod, William. Priest ordained at Charlottetown (1824), 11 73.
- McLeod. Takes possession of Fort Douglas after affair of Seven Oaks, 19 37. Macleod. Method of 'rounding up' school
- children at, 20 484.
- in British Columbia, 21 127 n.
- McLoughlin, John (1784-1857). His headquarters at Fort Vancouver, 21 64-5; assists Methodist missionaries in Willamette Valley, 8 866 and n.; aids American immigrants in Oregon, 867-8; compromises British interests by joining provisional government, 867, 869; declares Oregon is 'not worth a war,' 868; censured by Hudson's Bay Company and resigns, 21 70-1; witness before House of Commons committee, 125; a pioneer of agriculture, 22 527; sketch of, 21 63, 64; his firm and kindly rule, 64-5; feared and loved by Indians, 65; kindness of, to settlers and missionaries, 66; an enemy to liquor traffic, 66.
- M^cMartin, D. G. Assists in arranging treaty with Indians, 7 598.
- MacMaster, Donald (b. 1846). Investigates
- M^cLean, James Alexander (c. 1997). of University of Manitoba, 20 447. M^cLean, John (1828-86), Anglican bishop of M^cMaster, William (1811-87). First president M^cLean, John (1873-86). Professor in St of Superannuated Ministers' Society of Departiest Church, 11 367; first Regular Baptist Church, 11 367; first president of Canadian Bank of Commerce. 10 637; founds McMaster University, 11 368.
 - McMaster University. Founding of, 11 368, 371.
 - MacMechan, Archibald McKellar (b. 1862). Editor and critic, 12 529.
 - McMicken, Gilbert. Dominion lands agent, arrives at Fort Garry, **19** 100; commissioner to administer oaths, 197.
 - M°Millan, Sir Daniel Hunter (b. 1846). Lieu-tenant-governor of Manitoba, 19 131.
 - MacMillan, H. R. On danger of forest destruction, 16 539.
 - McMillan, James. Explores the Fraser River, 21 67.
 - McMillan, James E. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
 - McMillan, John. Postmaster-general of New Brunswick, 14 415.
 - M^cMullen, George W. Exposes the Pacific Scandal, 6 55.
 - McMurray, William (1810-94). Anglican mis-sionary to Indians at Sault Ste Marie, 11 224.
 - McNab, Alexander. Principal of Victoria College, 11 335.
 - MacNab, Sir Allan Napier, Bart. (1798-1862). Suppresses rising in Western Ontario, 3 367; endeavours to raise capital in England for railway enterprises, 10 392, 393; at Boston railway celebration of 1851, 375; describes

his government's platform as 'railways,' 408; on commissions of defence, 7 396, 401.

- MacNab, Archibald, of MacNab. Breadalbane's attempt to effect his arrest, 17 93; his reception in Canada, 94; granted township of MacNab, 94-5; misunderstandings and lawsuits with his colonists, 96-7; his declining years and death, 97.
- MacNab, John. Purchases Baldoon from Lord Selkirk, 17 72.
- McNamee, F. B., and Co. Contractors for construction of Esquimalt graving-dock, 21 206.
- McNeil, John. First superintendent of Education for Prince Edward Island, 14 537.
- McNeil, Neil (b. 1851). Roman Catholic archbishop of Vancouver, 11 194; translated to Toronto, 64.
- McNeill, W. H. In charge of Fort Simpson, 21 127 n.
- McNeill, Captain William Henry (1803-75). First suggested Victoria as a site for settlement, 21 123; one of founders of Fort Madison, James (1751-1836), American secre-McLoughlin, 21 67.
- M°Neill Harbour. Named after Captain William McNeill, 21 122 n.; beginnings of coal-working at, 122.
- M°Nicoll, Helen. Artist, 12 627. M°Niff, Patrick. Reports unfavourably on agricultural capabilities of north shore of Lake Erie, 1 108; surveys townships along the St Lawrence, 17 23.
- McNulty, John. Missionary priest in Renfrew County, 11 68. MacNutt, 'Colonel' Alexander (d. 1811).
- Organizes settlements from north of Ireland in Colchester County, 13 112-13; secures grant of site for city of Shelburne, 237; objects to reservation of pine for use of royal navy, 14 617.
- Macomb. Alexander (1782-1841). American commander at Plattsburg, 3 261.
- Macoun, John (d. 1832). Prize awarded for grain gathered at Fort Chipewyan by (1876), 20 587; on similarity of plants in the Klondike and near Ottawa, 22 613.
- Macphail, Andrew (b. 1864). Editor of Univer sity Magazine, 12 523; as essayist, 529. Macpherson, Sir David Lewis (1818-96).
- Interested in early railway promotions, 10 396, 397 : endeavours to secure Canadian Pacific charter, 6 54-5, 10 421.
- McPherson, D. M. First president of dairymen's association of Huntingdon, 16 526.
- Macpherson, Robert. Chaplain of 78th Regiment, 15 123.
- Macpherson, Crane and Co., 10 500.
- McPhillips, Albert Edward (b. 1861). Attorneygeneral of British Columbia (1903), 21 230; president of council (1910), 233.
- McQuarters, Sergeant Hugh (d. 1812). At the defence of the Près-de-Ville, Quebec, 3 91.
- McRae, K. Educational supervisor of Red River Settlement, 20 422.
- Macready, William Charles (1793-1873). Appears in a round of characters in Montreal, 12 656.
- McShane, James (1833-1914). Commissioner of

Public Works of Quebec (1887-88), 15 193.

- McTavish, Dugald (d. 1871). Justice of peace for Vancouver Island, 21 87; president of Victoria board of management of Hudson's Bay Company, 154.
- McTavish, William (d. 1870). Last governor of Assiniboia under Hudson's Bay Company, 6 32; illness of, 34; and annexation of Red River Settlement to United States, 19 65: regards construction of a trunk road through Assiniboia by Dominion government as an intrusion, 11 151; and the Métis, 19 72-3; his relations with McDougall, 74; on illegality of Riel's conduct, 78; his advice to Red River delegation, 85 and n.
- Madawaska Settlement. Seigniory of Mada-waska granted (1683), 8 799; jurisdiction exercised by New Brunswick in, 799-800; American territorial claim to, 809; British claim founded on grant of seigniory, 826; dispute summarized, 13 199.
- tary of state (1800-9), president (1812-18). Negotiates on Maine boundary, **8** 782; and the 49th parallel, 841; rejects British claim to right of search at sea, 3 194; on relative population of United States and Great Britain, 196; neglects the navy, 197-8; declares war on Great Britain, 216.
- Madras Schools. Schools and enrolments in New Brunswick (1824), and system of teaching, 14 548-50.
- Madry, Jean. Alderman for Quebec, 15 288.
- Magaguadavic River. Claimed by United States as the true St Croix, 8 754, 755, 757. Magdalen Islands. Seal hunting at, 14 589.
- Magellan, Ferdinand (? 1480-1521), Portuguese navigator. Discovers Strait of Magellan, 21 13.
- Magill, Robert. Chairman of commission on Saskatchewan grain elevator problem, 20 319, 321.
- Magna Charta. Vessel built at Pictou, 10 582.
- Magnet. (1) First iron steamer of Royal Mail Line, 10 539. (2) Steamboat sunk at entrance to Beauharnois Canal, 10 512.
- Magrath, Charles Alexander (b. 1860). Member of International Joint Commission, 6 368.
- Maguire, Thomas (1776-1854). Declines nomination to coadjutorship of Nova Scotia, 11 72, 94.
- Mahone Bay, Nova Scotia. Early shipbuilders at, 10 581.
- Maid of the Mist. Steamboat on St John and Annapolis route, 10 561.
- Mailhot. M. Provincial treasurer of Quebec, **15** 180.
- Maillard, Pierre (d. 1762). Vicar-general of Acadia, 11 15 and n.; reconciles Abnakis to British rule, 29, 13 108.
- Maillet. Sister of the Congregation of Notre Dame, Montreal, 2 414.
- Mailloux, Alexis (1801-18). A Roman Catholic priest, temperance advocate in diocese of Quebec, 11 97.
- British conquest and annexa-Maine, State of. tion of part of (1814), 3 261; irreconcilable

to north-eastern boundary settlement, 8 811, 813; attitude of in 'Aroostook War,' 815; effect of exhibition of 'Red Line' map in gaining its assent to Ashburton Treaty, 820-1; compensated for loss of territory, 817-18. See also St Croix Boundary Dispute.

- Mair, Charles (b. 1840). His poems, 12 583-4, 660; writes immigration pamphlets descriptive of North-West, 19 172.
- Maisonneuve, Paul de Chomedy, Sieur de (d. 1676). Forms Company of Notre Dame de Montreal, 2 326; refuses to remain at Quebec, 15 29 and n.; founds Montreal, 2 412, 15 29; sails for France and returns with assistance, 2 331, 15 30; the Iroquois attacks on his settlement, 30-1; forms the 'Soldiers of the Holy Family,' 2 414; lieu-tenant-governor of Montreal, 339; one of first land-clearers at Montreal, 16 507.
- Maisonneuve. Missionary priest at Ile à la Crosse, 11 136.

Maisonneuve. Civic government of, 15 319.

- Maitland, Sir Peregrine (1777-1854), lieutenantgovernor of Upper Canada (1818-28), lieutenant-governor of Nova Scotia (1828-34). Introduces Bell-Lancaster method of teaching, 18 282; countermands proclamation calling meeting of assembly, 3 292; and postal control, 4 746 ; encourages settlement of German Tunkers, 17 49; creates board of education, 18 282; proposes exchange of school lands, 354; his visit to Peterborough, 17 87; suspends Judge Willis, 3 339; personal characteristics, 13 274.
- Maitland, Lady Sarah, wife of Sir Peregrine Maitland, 3 289, 339.
- Maizerets, Louis Ange de (1636-1721). First director of Little Seminary of Quebec, 16 387.
- Majebigwaduce (also known as Pentagoet and Castine). Site of Charles de la Tour's fort, 13 226 n.; raid on St Castin's fort at, 62; British fort built at, 226; unsuccessful American siege of, 226-7; captured by Sherbrooke in War of 1812, 259.
- Majestic. Steamer on Georgian Bay and Mackinac route, 10 555.
- 'Major Cope,' Micmae chief. Makes peace with British, 13 84.
- Makura. Steamship on Canada-Australia service, 10 618.
- Malahide, Township of. Settlement of, 17 63.
- Maldonado, Lorenzo Ferro de. Claims to have accomplished North-West Passage, 21 18.
- Maldonado, Pedro Nuñez. Explores coast of Mexico, 21 14.
- Malecites (or Etchemins). Origin and territory of, 13 23, 25; a legend of the Grand Falls of the St John, 23-5; their numbers, 26; raids of, in King William's War, 57; at peace conference at Fort Howe, 138.
- Malone, New York State. Fenian raid on New Brunswick from, 7 411.
- Maloney, B. Delegate sent by Métis to Ottawa, 11 168.
- Malpeque. 13 358.
- Malsham. St Lawrence steamboat, 10 495.

Mance, Jeanne (1606-73). Arrives in Quebec.

2 412, **15** 29 n.; establishes hospital at Montreal (1643), **2** 414; 417, **15** 92.

Manchester Liners, Limited, 10 615.

Mandans. Earliest reference to, 1 121; La Vérendrye's visit to, 125-6.

Mangeant, Procureur du Roy at Minas, 13 75.

Manhattan. See New York.

- Manhattan. Lake Superior steamboat, 10 543. Manitoba. Special Article : Political History (1870-1912), 19 97-143. Work preparatory to settlement, 20 286-7; situation and topographical features, 509-10; effect of its geographical position on its future, 19 142-3; area on formation of province, and extensions of 1881, 20 331-2; boundaries, 427-8; extension to Hudson Bay, 19 133-7; composition of legislative chambers and work of first session, 99-100; method of land survey in, 100-1; straitened finances, 107-8; 'upper house ' abolished (1876), 108; conflict on ' double majority ' question, 109; agitation for 'equal rights,' 109; spread of settlement, 110; beginnings of railway enterprise, 110-112; first 'boom' and the reaction, 9 151-2, 19 113-15; federal policy of 'disallowance,' 111-12, 117-18; control of public lands, 117-18; 'monopoly' clause, 118-22; grievances under Confederation, 138-9; 'better terms' agitation on boundaries, subsidies, and control of public lands, 108, 133-8; concessions made and agitation against ratification, 7 494, 495, 19 118-19; race fusion and the 'uninformed vote,' 141; correctives for arbitrary party domination, 141-2; alleged manipulation of voters' lists (1908), **6** 163. Population: (1849), **20** 427; and racial components (1870), **7** 519-20, **19** 99; (1871, 1881, 1891, 1901, 1906, 1911), **20** 323; growth between 1871 and 1881, 298; increase between 1881 and 1891 compared with Dakota, 9 152; comparative figures (1901 and 1911), 20 327; and density per square mile (1911 and 1912), 351. See also Agriculture; Education; Fisheries; Forests; Government; Judicial Systems; Land; Liquor Traffic; Mining; Municipal Institutions; Ontario Boundary Dispute; Physical Features; Public Finance; Railways; Roads; Separate Schools.
- Manitoba Agricultural College, 20 445.
- Manitoba and South-Eastern Railway. Charter acquired by Mackenzie and Mann, 10 454.
- Manitoba Central Railway. Charter disallowed
- and re-enacted by province, 19 119. Manitoba College. Opened (1871), 11 287; founded on school at Kildonan, 20 426; some members of its staff, 426; 443.
- Manitoba South-Eastern Railway. Disallowance of its charter made a political issue, 19 111-12.
- Manitoba, University of. Its foundation and work, 20 443-7; commission of 1907 and its reports, 445-7.
- Scottish immigrant settlement at, Manitoba. (1) Steamboat of Sarnia-Lake Superior Line, **10** 546. (2) C.P.R. steamer on upper lakes, **10** 556. (3) Ship on which Barr colonists sailed to Canada, 19 182.

- Manitoulin Island. Hurons take refuge on, 2 406; site of Indian settlement, 5 334-5; Sir F. B. Head's visit to, 336; Indian surrender of, 337, 346.
- render of, 337, 346. Manitowaning, Manitoulin Island. Indian settlement at, 5 335; failure of experiment to civilize Indians at, 350.
- Manly, Charles Macdonald. Landscape painter, 12 622.
- Mann, Gother (1747-1830). His report on canals at the Cascades, 10 507-8.
- Mann, J. F., Royal Engineers. Surveys for Ottawa River canals, 10 517.
- Manners-Sutton, Sir John Henry Thomas, afterwards third Viscount Canterbury (1814-77). Lieutenant-governor of New Brunswick (1854-61), 13 208; dissolves on Liquor Prohibition Act, 209.
- Manning, Daniel (1831-87), American secretary of the Treasury. Protests against Canadian seizures of fishing vessels, 8 699.
- Manning, Edward (d. 1851). Baptist preacher in Maritime Provinces, 11 353.
- Manning, Edward. Superintendent of Education, Prince Edward Island, 14 538.
- Manning, James (d. 1818). Baptist preacher in Maritimo Provinces, 11 353.
- Manseau, Antoine (1787-1866). Missionary priest in Nova Scotia, 11 42.
- Mansfield, William Murray, first Earl of (1705-93). His decision that laws of a conquered country remain in force until specifically altered by the conqueror, 3 38.
- Manson, Donald. Justice of the peace for Vancouver Island, 21 87.
- Manson, William. In charge of post at Alexandria, 21 127 n.
- Manson, William. Provincial secretary of British Columbia, 21 232.
- Manufactures. General: Denonville's plans for, 16 379-80; Carleton's report on (1768), 4 527-9; movement for development, 5 232-3; chief industries at Confederation, 9 107-9; progress between 1867 and 1878, 123-5; transition and readjustment (1879-96), 186-91; increase in combinations among producers and distributors, 189; agreements among producers for determining prices and conditions of sale, 189-90; pooling and consolidation of industries, 190-1; joint agreements with organizations in United States, 191; decrease in number of establishments with increase of average capitalization, value of products, capital employed, and wages paid, 252; expansion of markets between 1896 and 1912, 252-3; growth of textile industries, 254-255; changes in methods of distribution, 267-68; capital employed, wages paid, and value of production, 287; total available horse-power, 287. Prairie Provinces: statistics (1901), 20 307; growth in manufacturing, capital and output between 1900 and 1910, 328.

Brewing: established by Talon at Quebec, 2 476, 15 38; conditions of industry (1896-1912), 9 253. Cordage: bounty on bindertwine and (1903), 203. Cotton: its development, 125; expansion and fluctuation under national policy, 187; its condition (1896-

1912), 254. Distilleries : lessening output, progress of industry (1896-1912), Electrical apparatus : growth (1900-188; 253. 10), 258. Furniture factorics, 188. Iron and steel: iron production at St Maurice, Iron 2 556, 16 576-7; number of men employed at St Maurice forges, 15 55; British protests against extended protection to, 9 174; condition of the industry (1879-96), 189; bounties on, 189, 202-3; failure of bounties to stimulate sufficient production of ores, 256; growth in production (1896-1911), and organizations contributing to it, 256-7. Leather : tanneries established under Talon, 15 38; Carleton's report quoted (1768), 4 527; transformation in boots and shoes by adoption of McKay sewing process, 9 125; expansion (1896-1912), 253; prohibition of export of tan bark from Ontario, and subsequent repeal, 256. Innen industry : its Locomotive building, 258. failure, 187. Machinery (agricultural): development of home and foreign trade, 258. Milling: first water-wheel in North America established at Port Royal (1605), 14 646; in Upper Canada, 4 589; flour and bread imported into Maritime Provinces, 10 559; effect of repeal of Corn Laws on, 5 196-7; investments cause of financial exhaustion (1843), 211; Bank of Upper Canada's speculations in, 288-9; adoption of the roller process, 9 187; flour exports (1910), 7 653; increase in capital and productive capacity (1910-12), 9 253; in Prairie Provinces, 20 321-2. Motor - car industry, 9 Paper-making : pulp and rag, 188; 258. manufacture in Canada of pulpwood of crown lands made a condition of timber licences in Ontario, 255; average cost of production of a ton of newsprint in Canada and in United States, 256; development between 1900 and 1905, 256. Pottery: Carleton's report quoted on (1768), 4 527. Silk: its slow development (1900-10), 9 254. Staves : fostered under Talon, 2 471 ; exports of (1772), **4** 528-9; export from Upper Canada (1797), 556. Sugar refining: effects of higher protection on, 9 188. Tar: stagnation after Talon's departure and revival after 1733, 15 55. Timber: increase between 1896 and 1912, 9 255-6. Tobacco: concentration of production, 188; development (1896-1912), 254. Woollens: weaving on Isle d'Orléans, 2 558; prohibited in Canada, 481; enforced manufacture through capture of French convoy, 495; Murray recommends growing of flax and hemp as an alternative occupation, 4 525; 'linsey woolsey,' 527; mills established in Upper Canada, 589; increase in value of readymades (1900-10), 9 253; their tardy success, British competition through pre-254; ferential tariff of 1897, 254; manufacture of knitted garments (1768), 4 527; knittingmills established, 9 187; expansion in hosiery and knitting (1900-10), 255.

Maple Leaf. Steamboat on Hamilton-Montreal route, 10 540.

126

Maple Leaf Milling Company. Business merger, 9 261.

Mapleton. Lakes freighter, 10 557.

- Maps referred to. La Cosa's, 1 20; Sebastian Cabot's, 20; Ortelius (1570), 149; Champlain's large (1612), 50-1; smaller, (1613) 51, (1632) 59; given to Luke Foxe by the king (1631), 158; du Creux', 65; Jean Boisseau's (1643), 67; Sanson's (1650, 1656, 1657), 65, 67, 68, 107; Galinéo's (1670), 82, 100, 107; Jesuit (1671), 81; Franquelin's (1684, 1688), 104, 115; Jaillot's (1695), 8 903; d'Isle's (1703), 915; La Vérendrye's (1737),1 122; Chaussegros de Léry's (1725), 107; Bellin's (1744), 107; d'Anville's (1746), 8 904 n.; Bonnecamps' (1749), 1 107; de Léry the younger's (1752), 107; Pouchot's, 107; Bellin's (1755), 107; d'Anville's (1755), 107; La Broquerie's (1757), 107; Mitchell's (1755), references to, **8** 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 761, 762, 789; map in dispatch sent by Guy Carleton to Lord Shelburne (March 2, 1768), now lost, **1** 145; 'Red Line,' **8** 819-21; Steuben, 821, 822; United States department of State map, 822, 823; Jay map, 822; King George III's map, 823, 824, 905; Record Office map, 824; Arrowsmith's (1850), 4 690; prepared for Ontario-Manitoba Boundary appeal, 8 903.
- Maquinna, Indian chief. Welcomes Meares at Nootka, 21 35; and seizure of the Boston, 53; held as hostage, 53-4; totem pole erected in memory of, 242.
- Mara, John A. Member of first legislative assembly of British Columbia, 21 180.
- Marama. Steamship trading between Australia and Canada, 10 618.
- Marble Island (Chesterfield Inlet). Relics of Knight expedition discovered at (1767), 1 195-6.
- Marc, Jean Jacques (d. 1746), Jesuit. Teacher in petite école, Quebec, 16 330.
- March, Colonel. Leader of New England expedition against Port Royal, 13 63.
- Marchand, Félix Gabriel (1832-1900), premier of Quebec (1897-1900). Opposes dual repre-sentation, 15 178; his policy of retrench-ment, 210; railway policy of, 211-12.
 Marchand, Jean Baptiste (1760-1825), Sul-pician. Missionary at Sandwich, 11 25.
- Marchand, Father (d. 1885). Slain at Frog Lake massacre, 11 170.
- Marchand. Servant to Comte de Puisaye, 17 54.
- Marcy, William Learned (1786-1857), American secretary of state (1853-57). Assists in arranging treaty of reciprocity, 5 241. Margaret. First ship to be towed from Quebec
- to Montreal, 10 496.
- Maria. War vessel on Lake Champlain, 10 487.
- Maricourt, Paul le Moyne, Sieur de (1663-1704), 1 177.
- Marie de l'Incarnation (Marie Martin, née Guyart, 1599-1672). Forms Ursuline convent at Quebec, 2 410; describes difficulties of settlers, 15 37; on presence of undesirables, 41; on the mating of the 'King's

- Girls,' 41-2; on attempted 'frenchification' of Indians, 44; on hardihood of the children, 81; on Jesuit College, 16 363; likened to St Theresa, 15 93.
- Marin, Joseph (b. 1719). Projects attack on Annapolis Royal (1745), 13 80.
- Marine Council. Renders assistance to Charon Brothers, 16 340-1, 343-4.
- Marist Brothers, 11 69, 91, 185; Institute of the, 16 435.
- Maritime Bank, 10 643.
- Maritime Oilfields, Limited, 14 699-700.
- Maritime Provinces. Special Articles : Atlantic Provinces in the Dominion, 13 3-12; Pro-vincial and Local Government, 14 435-508. See Nova Scotia; New Brunswick; Prince Edward Island; Shipbuilding; Shipping.
- Markham, Township of. Attempt to settle French émigrés at, 11 26 ; settled by German Protestants, 17 47, 50-1.
- Markland, George. Member of executive council of Upper Canada, 3 354.
- Marlborough, John Churchill, first Duke of (1650-1722). Governor of Hudson's Bay Company, 1 169.
- Marling, Alexander. Deputy minister of Edu-cation of Ontario, 18 324.
- Marmette, Joseph (1844-95). French-Canadian novelist, 12 476.
- Marmora, Hastings County. Iron works established at, 4 589-90.
- Marquette, Jacques (1637-75), Jesuit. Sault Ste Marie, 1 80, 81, 85, 99; Jesuit. At his mission at St Ignace, 103; death of, 104; discoverer of the Mississippi, 104 n.
- Marriage, first, to be celebrated in Canada (1617), 2 393. Marriages. Early Upper Canadian legislation
- on validity of irregular, 3 174.
- Mars Hill. Claimed by British to be northwest angle of Nova Scotia, 8 798, 804.
- Marsh, William. Baptist minister at Freleighsburg, 11 361.
- Marshall, Duncan McLean (b. 1872). Minister of Agriculture of Alberta, 19 278. Marsolet, Nicolas (1587-1677). Pioneer immi-
- grant in Quebec, 15 19.
- Marson, Pierre de Joibert, Sieur de (d. c. 1678). Lieutenant in Acadia, 13 52; granted seigniories on the St John, 53-4; father-inlaw of Philippe, Marquis de Vaudreuil, 54; captured by a Boston privateer, 54.
- Martel de Saint-Antoine, Jean Baptiste, king's storekeeper. An associate of Bigot, 2 526.
- Marter, George Frederick (d. 1907). Introduces a liquor prohibition bill in Ontario legisla-ture, 17 175-6; leader of opposition, 175.
- Martha. Transport wrecked near Cape Sable, 13 235-6.
- Martha Ogden. Lake Ontario steamboat, 10 498.
- Martin, Abraham (1589-1664). Pioneer who gave name to Plains of Abraham, 1 73, 15 19; remains after English conquest, 22; 2 393.
- Martin, Charles Amador. Theological student at Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 363; appears in disputation in philosophy, 371.

- British Columbia, 21 221. Martin, Joseph (b. 1852), premier of British Columbia (1900). Delegate from Manitoba on 'disallowance,' **19** 122; abolishes separate schools, **6** 108, **11** 175-6, **19** 126; elected to legislature of British Columbia, 21 223; attorney-general, 224; abolishes tax on mortgages, 22 375; resigns and opposes Semlin ministry, 21 224; his short-lived administration, 224-5. Martin, Paddy. Desperado who visited Vic-toria duvice rold work of 1970 21 190
- toria during gold rush of 1858, 21 139.
- Martin, Peter. His arrest on Stikine River gives rise to diplomatic incident, 8 931.
- Painter of Martin, Thomas Mower (b. 1838). Rocky Mountain scenes, 12 620-1.
- Martin. Sloop-of-war, arrives at Quebec (1776), 3 96.
- divisions of Montreal, 15 316-17.
- Martinet, A. His visit to the Oblates in British Columbia, 11 166.
- Martinez, Estevan José. His voyage to the North Pacific in 1774, 21 19-20; sent to establish a post at Nootka, 41-2; his seizure of British ships, 8 848, 21 42-3; diplomatic incident occasioned by his action, 43-7.
- Martins. Acadians who settled in Prince Edward Island, 13 312.
- Marvin, E. Member of Board of Education, British Columbia, 22 424.
- Mary Ann. (1) Lake Ontario schooner, 10 493. (2) Vessel on St John-Annapolis route, 10 561.
- Mary of Guildford. John Rut's vessel, 1 26.
- Marygold. Vessel of Drake's lost in Magellan Strait, 21 16.
- Maryland Loyalists. Their location on the St John, 13 149.
- Marysburgh, Township of. Settled by disbanded British and Hessian troops, 17 26.
- Marzeul, Lieutenant-Colonel de, French émigré. Sells his grant in Upper Canada and leaves the country, 17 55.
- Mascarene, Paul (1684-1760), administrator of Nova Scotia (1740-49). Urges construction of fort between Baie Verte and Bay of Urges construction Fundy, 13 323; on presence of minerals, 14 672; his successful administration, 13 73; defends Annapolis Royal against successive attacks, 1 211, 13 80.
- Mascot. American fishing vessel threatened with seizure, 8 698-9.
- Mascoutens. Visited by Jean Nicolet, 1 61; welcome Groseilliers and Radisson, 74.
- Masères, Francis (1731-1824), attorney-general of Quebec (1766-69). On the legal situation in Canada, 3 40; 15 138.
- Mason, H. C. Establishes a Congregational church in Brandon, 11 383.
- Mason, James Murray (1798-1871). His seizure on board the Trent, 14 409.
- Mason, Joseph. First member of assembly for Sackville, 13 113.
- Mass. First in Province of Quebec, 2 388; first in Ontario, 1 58; first at Montreal, 2 413.

- Martin, Eustace. Baptism of, the first re-corded in Canada, 2 393.
 Martin, G. B. Chief commissioner of Lands,
 - 811; opposes proposed settlement of boundary dispute, 815-16; effect of exhibi-tion of ' Red Line ' map in winning assent to Ashburton Treaty, 820-1; compensation
 - awarded to, 817-18. Massachusetts Bay, Province of. Charter of, granted by William and Mary (1691), 8 793 ; its extent, 793.
 - Massachusetts Bay Company. Land grant transferred to, 8 792.
 - Massé, Ennemond (c. 1574-1646), Jesuit. His mission to the Micmacs (1611), 2 383, 384; his life with the savages, 13 26-7; his religious enthusiasm, 33; Argall's attack on mission of St Sauveur, 2 386, 13 34; at Quebec, 2 397, 398, 403.
 - Massey, Eyre, first Baron Clarina (1719-1804). Commander-in-chief in Nova Scotia, 13 225.
- Martineau, Paul Gédéon (b. 1858). On racial Massey, Hart Almerni. A supporter of commercial union, 9 166; donates Massey Hall, Toronto, 12 647.
 - Masson, Louis François Rodrigue (1833-1903). Minister of Militia (1878-80), 6 83; first to suggest settlement reached on Jesuit Estates question, 15 197; on the site of Fort la Ĵonquière, 1 139.
 - Founded at Terrebonne Masson College. (1847), 16 432.
 - Masson Family. Founders of Masson College, 16 432.
 - Masting. See New Brunswick under Forests and Timber.
 - Matheson, Arthur James (b. 1845). Provincial treasurer of Ontario, 17 184, 210 n.
 - Mathevet, Jean Claude (1717-81). Teaches Latin at St Sulpice, 16 384.
 - Mathews, Charles James (1803-78). Plays in Theatre Royal, Montreal (1858), 12 656.
 - Mathews, Peter. Executed for complicity in rebellion in Upper Canada, 3 367.
 - Mathews, Robert, major, Haldimand's secretary. His labours in settlement of loyalists, 17 22-3.
 - Mathieu, Michel (b. 1838). Investigates charges against Mercier, 15 206.
 - Mathieu, Olivier Elzéar (b. 1853). First Roman Catholic bishop of Regina, 11 196.
 - Matilda, Township of. Settled by Anglicans of King's Royal Regiment of New York, 17 25.
 - Matonabbee. Chipewyan guide to Samuel Hearne, 4 670.
 - Matthew, George Frederick (b. 1837). Opens manganese mine at Markhamville, New Brunswick, 14 698.
 - Matthew. John Cabot's ship in his expedition of 1497, **1** 20, 21.
 - Matthews, Laing. Business consolidation, 9 261.
 - Matthews, Marmaduke (b. 1839). Painter of Rocky Mountain scenes, 12 620-1.
 - Maubec, Abbey of. United to diocese oî
 - Quebec, 2 429. Maufils, Pierre. Mortally wounded at La Canardière, 16 388.
 - Halifax smuggler, amasses Mauger, Joshua. a fortune, 13 99.

- Maugerville. Colonized from Massachusetts, 13 128; first Anglican service and clergyman at, 11 208, 209; first New Brunswick ship built at, 10 583.
- Maurelle, Alfrez Antonio. His expeditions to the North Pacific, 21 21, 22.
- Maurepas, Jean Frédéric Phélipeaux, Comte de (1701-81), French minister of Marine and Colonies (1723-49). La Vérendrye prejudiced against, 1 135; dismisses governor of Louisbourg, 210; and the defence of Louisbourg, 211; on immobilizing of curés, 2 437.
- Maurer, Captain. Assists in settling loyalists on the St Lawrence, 17 24.
- Mauretania. Cunard liner; her speed on her maiden trip, 10 602.

- Maurin, François. An associate of Bigot, 2 526. Maverick, Samuel. Royal commissioner, 1 161. Maxwell, George R. (d. 1902). Member of British Columbia Fisheries Commission (1901), 22 455.
- Maxwell, J. E. Editor of Upper Canada Missionary Magazine, 11 366.
- May, de. Officer of the de Meurons, 19 44.
- May Flower. (1) Lake Ontario schooner, 10 493. (2) Michigan Central Railway steamboat, 10 545.
- Mayerhoffer, V. P. (1784-1859). Anglican clergyman at Markham, 11 223.
- Mayflower. Steamboat on Hamilton-Montreal route, 10 540.
- Mayne, Captain Richard Charles (d. 1892). Visits Fort Victoria, 21 89; assists in assists in quelling McGowan riots, 153.
- Mayo. Gold prospector on the Yukon, 22 606.
- May-pole ceremony in New France, 2 567-8.
- Mayrand, Arsène. Missionary priest on the Red River, 11 128-9; 134.
- Mazarin, Jules (1602-61), cardinal. Succeeds Richelieu as French secretary of state, 2 456.
- Mazenod, Charles Joseph Eugène de (1782-1861), bishop of Marseilles. Founder of Oblates of Mary Immaculate, permits them to labour in Western Canada, 11 133, 20 421.
- Mazeppa. Hamilton and Burlington Beach steamboat, 10 554.
- Meares, John (1756-1809). His first voyage to north-west coast, 21 33; his expedition of 1788, 8 847-8; purchases ships and sails them under Portuguese flag, 21 33-4; welcomed by Maquinna at Nootka, 34; describes singing of the Indians, 34-5; pur-chases land at Friendly Cove, 35; discovers and takes possession of Strait of Juan de Fuca, 8 853, 21 36; constructs and launches North-West America, 35, 37; and the circumnavigation of Vancouver Island, 38; awarded damages for Spanish seizures, 51; sketch of, 242-3; his services in imperial expansion, 243-4; on the sea-otter, 248.
- Measam, Geo. Signs Quebec traders' petition (1770), 15 134.

Meats and Canned Foods Act (1906), 7 674.

- Mechanics Bank of Montreal. Chartered (1865), twice suspended and ultimately wound up, 10 639.
 - VOL. XXIII

- Mecklenburg, District of. Created (1788), 17 39; first court held at Kingston, 18 409; its boundaries, 521.
- Medicine Hat. Population (1901, 1911), 20 327.
- Medley, John (1804-92). First bishop of Fredericton (1845-92), 11 212, 14 424 n.
- Medoctec, St John River. Site of ancient Indian settlement, 13 25, 27.
- Meek, Edward. His alleged connection with Ontario 'Bribery Plot' (1884), 17 167. Megantic. White Star-Dominion liner built,
- 1909, 10 610.
- Megantic Mining Company, 16 583.
- Meighen, Frank Stephen (b. 1869). Forms Montreal Opera Company, 12 649.
- Meilleur, Jean Baptiste (1795-1878). One of founders of secondary school at L'Assomp-tion, 16 423; superintendent of Education for Quebec, 419; and compulsory school rating, 419; prepares text-books, 422; his work as superintendent, 424-5; alleges proselytizing against Royal Institution, 452-3, 454.
- Melbourne, Wm. Lamb, second Viscount (1779-1848), British prime minister (1835-41). His betrayal of Durham, 4 398-9.
- Melvill, Sir James Cosmo (1792-1861), secretary of East India Company. Introduces Samuel
- Cunard to Robert Napier, 10 596. Members of Parliament, Payment of. In-demnity for, passed in New Brunswick (1788), 13 173; a deadlock in New Brunswick, 178; daily indemnity, 179; Dominion sessional indemnity of 1867 and subsequent increases, 6 23, 157-8. See also Government.
- Membertou, Henry (c. 1510-1611), Micmae chief. Guest at meetings of the 'Order of the Good Time,' 13 30; takes vengeance on the Armouchiquois, 31; claimed to have seen Jacques Cartier, 31; his consistent life and edifying death, 2 384, 385.
- Membertou, Louis. Entertains Father Massé (1611), 2 384.
- Memnon. Steamship of Elder-Dempster Line, 10 616.
- Memphis. Dominion Line vessel, 10 608.
- Memramcook, College of. Founded (1864), 11 79.
- Menac, Abbé. Brings in fifteen Acadian families to the British interest, 13 115; deported for drinking Pretender's health, 115.
- Ménard, Gilles. Teacher in petite école, Quebec, 16 330.
- Ménard, J. B. Learns trade of cabinetmaker at Little Seminary of Quebec, 16 378.
- Ménard, Pierre. Presents thesis in logic at Jesuit College (c. 1759), 16 370.
- Ménard, René (c. 1605-61), Jesuit. Martyrdom of, 1 80.
- Mendenhall, Thomas Corwin (b. 1841). American boundary survey commissioner under Alaska Convention of 1892, 8 778, 933.
- Mendoza, Diego Hurtado de (1503-75), viceroy of New Spain. His expeditions in the Pacific, 21 14-15.

- Menneval, Robineau de, governor of Acadia Merritt, William Hamilton (1793-1862). Prin-(1687-90). Rebuilds fort at Port Royal, 13 55; taken prisoner by Sir William Phips, 56.
- Mennonites. Their tenets, history, and migrations, 7 534-5, 11 391-2; their settlements in Upper Canada, 17 47-9; their immigra-tion to Dominion, 7 535-6, 11 392; first Manitoba and Saskatchewan, 295, 19 179; Merry Del Val, Raphael (b. 1865), cardinal. abandon communistic ownership, 20 296; Papal delegate on Manitoba school foreign settlers to take up land in Western first to introduce growing of flax, 296; schools and educational difficulties of, 434-5, 458.
- Menzles, Archibald (1754-1842), botanist. First describes the Douglas fir, 22 489.
- Menzies, Thomas. Lloyd's special surveyor at Quebec (1852), 10 578.
- ⁶ Mercator.⁹ His letter on political effect of administration by civilians in Quebec, 3 159 and n.
- Mercer, William (d. 1871). Founds the Mercer Reformatory, Toronto, 17 203.
- Merchant, Francis Walter (b. 1855). On the English-French schools of Ontario, 18 339.
- Merchant Mutual Line of steamships, 10 557.
- Merchants Bank. Established (1864), 10 637; absorbs Commercial Bank, 637.
- Mercier, Honoré (1840-94), premier of Quebec (1887-91). Denounces Riel's execution, 6 104, 15 192-3; his energetic administration, 193; roads and bridges and railway aid policy of, 193-4; his settlement of Jesuit Estates question, 6 107, 11 22, 15 196-197; calls interprovincial conference, 197-8; supports commercial union, 6 110; and increased provincial subsidies, 7 495; gives land grant to fathers of twelve children, 15 200 ; Baie des Chaleurs Scandal leads to his dismissal, 6 120, 15 200-5; other allegations, 206-7; increases in debt and expenditure during his régime, 207.
- Mercy, Sisters of. Established in Montreal, 11 88; at Ottawa, 69.
- Mercy of Jesus, Sisters of the. At Chicoutimi, 11 101, 109.
- Meredith, Sir William Ralph (b. 1840). Deputy leader of opposition in Ontario legislature, 17 152; his rise in political life, 155; his campaign platforms (1879, 1894), 156, 173; policy as leader, 159; his championship of Dominion rights, 159, 161-3; opposition's bid for Catholic vote (1883), 165-6; and Facts for the Irish Electors, 166; advocates radical reforms, 168; discountenances 'No Popery' crusade raised by his party, 168-172; favours conditional abolition of separate schools, 170; and bilingual question, 171; lacked able subordinates, 172-3; raised to the bench, 174; as party leader, 174; suggested re-entry into public life, 6 127.

- Morgers. See Trade and Tariffs. Mermet, Joseph, lieutenant in de Watteville's regiment. His poems, 12 438, 441-2.
- Merrill, H. P. Discovers copper deposits at Actonvale, 16 585.
- Merrimac. Engages the Monitor in Hampton Roads, 14 386.

- cipal promoter of Welland Canal, 10 523-5; agitates for improvement of Grand River, 530; his provincial bank scheme, 4 629; moves for reciprocity in provincial assembly, 5 237; introduces Free Banking Act, 272; assists in preparation of Canadian statistics,
- Mesaiger, Charles Michel (1690-1766), Jesuit. Joins La Vérendrye's expedition of 1731, 11 117; professor of hydrography in Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 376.
- Mesplet, Fleury. Publisher of La Gazette littéraire of Montreal, 12 437.
- Metcalfe, Sir Charles Theophilus, first Baron (1785-1846), governor-general of Canada (1843-45). On dangers confronting British rule in India, 5 38; his reception in Canada, 39; on professions of loyalty made by reformers, 39-40; rebukes liberalizing pro-fessors of King's College, 18 368; rupture with ministry, 5 40; his attitude to responsible government, 41, 113-18; a period of deadlock, 42; his relations with Ryerson, 18 302; secures a majority in assembly, 5 43; Office, 45-7; sketch of, and personal char-acteristics, 37-8, 44.
- Methodism. Special Article : Methodist Church : its Missions and Institutions, 11 303-42. Introduced into Newfoundland and NovaScotia, 303-4; its beginnings in Lower and Upper Canada, 304-5; first organization, 305-6; separation from American Church, 307-8; loyalty of its preachers impugned, 5 349, 11 330-1, 17 45; union with British Church and abandonment of episcopacy, 11 308; its divisions and final reunion, 308-10; union with British Church dissolved, 310; membership of bodies forming united church, 311; membership and Christian liberality, 311. Missions: hardships of pioneers, 312-13; work among Indians, 5 349-50, 11 315-316; 'domestic missions,' 316-20; French-Canadian, 320; city missions and missions to foreign born, 320-3; the 'down-town problem,' 322; foreign missions, 323-6; Young People's Forward Movement, 327-8; Laymen's Missionary Movement, 328; Woman's Missionary Society, 328-9, 342. Periodicals, 330-2; Methodist Book Room, 333-4; educational institutions, 334-7; department of Temperance and Moral Reform, 339-40; Epworth League and other young people's organizations, 340-1; deaconess
- work, 341-2. Métis. Their part in Seven Oaks affray, 19 35-7; their mode of life and personal characteristics, 49-50; 'summer hunt' of, in 1840, 50; object to restraints on trade, 52; their discontent and growing temerity, 52-5; Sayer trial and its results, 56-7; racial and religious solidarity of the, 63-4; apprehensive of submergence, 66, 67, 69, 71; numbers on

Red River, 6 32, 19 67; adopt Lower Canada Millard, C. S. Painter, 12 623. system of land surveys, 20 284; resent presence of survey parties, 19 68; their part in Riel Rebellion, 71-5, 76-7, 80, 82, 83; co-operate in defence against Fenians, 102-5; reserves set aside for, 20 289; land grants to, bought up by speculators, 19 100-1, 20 290; retreat northwards, 19 101; unrest prior to North-West Rebellion, 6 100, 19 207-8, 20 303; their bill of rights, 6 101, 19 210 and n.; settlement of claims, 212; and the Half-Breed Scrip Commission, 11 184.

- Metropolitan Bank. Chartered (1871), wound up (1877), 10 639.
- Metropolitan Parks Commission. On need for city-planning in Montreal, 15 312.
- Meulles, Chevalier Jacques de, intendant of New France (1682-86). Issues card money (1685), 2 496; and 'plan for creation of manufactures,' 16 380.
- Meurin, Sébastien Louis (1707-77), Jesuit. Vicar-general in Illinois region, 11 15.
- Meurons, de. Disbanded Swiss mercenaries, settle at Red River, 19 38, 41; indolent and disorderly, 43; migrate to United States, 44.
- Mexicana. Spanish vessel, circumnavigates Vancouver Island, 21 48-9.
- Meyer, Hoppner. Artist, 12 628, 630.
- Mézy, Augustin de Saffray, Chevalier de (d. 1665), governor of New France (1663-65). Organizes Sovereign Council, 2 339.
- Mézy, Sébastien François Ange, le Normant de (b. 1702). Proposes Acadian colonization of Island of St John, 13 317.
- Michigan Central Railway. Its lake steamer and car ferry services, 10 545-6, 547.
- Michilimackinac (Fort). Occupied by British (1761), 3 58; seized by Indians, 64; captured by British in War of 1812, 219; abortive American attempt on, 252-3.

- Mickle, Alfred E. Landscape painter, 12 625. Micmacs. Trade with Jacques Cartier at Chaleur Bay, 1 31; territory occupied by, and their origin, 13 23, 25; visit Champlain at Port Royal, 31; Jesuit mission to (1612), 2 382-6; peace conference at Fort Howe, 13 138; number on Prince Edward Island (1838), 5 361; provincial indifference to, 7 606.
- Middleton, Captain Christopher (d. 1770). Leads expedition in search of North-West Passage (1741), 1 197.
- Middleton, Sir Frederick Dobson (1825-98). Suppresses North-West Rebellion, 6 102-3, 7 433-4; on Dumont's skilful strategy, 19 211.
- Midland Battalion. Employed in suppression of North-West Rebellion, 7 431. Midland Prince. Lakes freighter, 10 553.

- Mignault, Pierre Marie (1784-1868). Missionary priest in Nova Scotia, 11 42: founds secondary school at Chambly (1825), 16 423.
- Miles, Henry H. Edits English edition of Journal de l'Instruction publique, 16 431; 485. Miles, Richard. Founds Zion Congregational
- Church, Montreal, 11 382.
- Millar, John. Deputy minister of Education of Ontario, 18 324.

- Mille, James de (1836-80). literary work, 12 546. Sketch of life and
- Mille Isles. Seigniory of granted to Sidrac Dugué, 2 553.
- Miller, James (1776-1851). At the battle of Lundy's Lane, 3 258.
- Miller, James Andrew (1839-86), attorneygeneral of Manitoba. Agrees to truce on boundary dispute, 6 95.
- William (1834-1912). Nova-Scotian Miller, convert to Confederation, 13 302.
- Milling. See Manufactures.
- Millington, Francis. Original member of Hudson's Bay Company, 1 166.
- Mills, David (1831-1903), minister of the Interior (1876-78). And education in North-West Territories, 19 152; foresees trouble on Ontario boundary question, 6 94; favours freer trade with United States, 9 167.
- Mills, James (b. 1840). Member of Dominion Railway Commission, 18 572.
- Mills, J. B. His plans for canal construction, 10 511-12, 513; surveys for Caughnawaga Canal. 535.
- Mills, Sir Thomas, receiver-general of Quebec. His instructions, 4 492-3; suspended, 493, 500.
- Milner, C. Anglican clergyman, establishes churches in New Brunswick, 11 211.
- Milnes, Sir Robert Shore, Bart. (1746-1836), lieutenant-governor of Lower Canada (1797-1808). Tackles land-granting question, 3 156-7; abuses of land allotment system under, 4 560; and endowment from crown lands for elementary education, 16 451.
- Milton, William Spencer, Viscount (1839-77). His transcontinental journey, 5 324-7.
- Milwaukee. Founded by French Canadians, 15 77.

Minas. Acadian colony at, 13 52.

Minerva, American privateer, engages the Revenge, 13 224.

Mingan Group. Jacques Cartier at, 1 35, 2 379.

Mining. Special Articles: History of Mining in Quebec, 16 571-98; Mines and Mining in Ontario, 18 613-45; Mines and Mining in Maritime Provinces, 14 671-700; Mines and Mining in British Columbia, 22 555-81.

General: position at Confederation, 9 100, 106-7; progress (1867-78), 121-3; estimated value (1886 and 1896), 184; features of period, (1879-96) 184, (1896-1912) 246-9; ratio of values of various minerals (1911), 249; part played by, in labour movement, 286; value of (1912) and number of men employed, 286.

New France and Quebec : Jacques Cartier's references to mineral wealth, 16 573-4 : Colbert's instructions on, 2 470, 476; search for mineral wealth renewed, 506; suggested introduction of negro slaves to work mines, 507; physical features and mineral deposits, 16 571-3; laws for prospecting, 15 234; total annual value of production (1899-1911), 16 574-5; increase in value of production (1905-12), 15 234; details of mineral production and values (1911), 16 575-6; place held by province in, 597; its possibilities in the future, 597-8.

Nova Scotia: early discoveries, 14 671-3; account of development, 393-6; alienation and subsequent recovery of provincial ownership, 394, 677; act of 1858 and subsequent growth of competition, 677-8; companies and their history, 677-9, 680-2; mine explosions, 682; fatalities in, 683; labour disputes, 683; royalties, 475-6; approximate value of production (1910), 476. New Brunswick, 683-5, 689-91, 694-5, 696,

697, 698, 699-700.

Ontario: early mining (1800-45), 18 617-19; stimulus given by Sir William Logan, 618 and n.; areas sold for mining purposes (1845-88), 618; regulations fixing limits of locations (1846), 618 and n.; rapid growth and variety of products, 613; table of mineral production (1911), 17 219; table of production (1912), 18 614 n.; compara-tive percentage of aggregate production (1913), 614; increase in value of metals and non-metals (1905-13), 614; increase in percentage of values (1911-13), 614; position held by province (1912), 614 and n.; table showing progress or reverse made in various branches (1906-13), 615 ; value of output for five-year periods (1891, 1896, 1901), 616; aggregate values of total production of various metals up to 1913, 616; Cobalt's world leadership, 629; table showing growth in production and values (1891, 1900, 1910, 1913), 635; minor mineral products, 636-8; provincial taxes on, 638; revenue for 1910, 638; administration and organization of provincial department, 638-9 and n.; relations with Dominion department, 639-40; historical sketch of provincial mining laws, 640-4; recommendations of Royal Commission of 1890, 644-5.

Saskatchewan and Alberta, 20 556, 597-9.

British Columbia: prospective resources of Cordilleran belt and Coast districts, 22 555-7; history of mining, 558-65; first production and shipment of ores, 563-4; recent development, 565; chief minerals in order of relative importance, 565-6; totals of value of various minerals to 1912, 566; production by periods, 566-7; development of lode output, 568; value of lode metal production over periods, 572; miscellaneous minerals, 572, 574-5; comparison of production with Dominion aggregate, 575; some of the larger mines, 575-8; mining methods and metallurgical facilities, 578-80; department of Mines, 580; an expert opinion on provincial mining laws, 581.

Minerals. Albertite: discovered at Hillsborough, Albert County, New Brunswick (1850), **14** 685; legal dispute as to its nature, 685; amount extracted, 685. Aluminium: exported to Germany, **9** 257; the plant at Shawinigan Falls, Quebec, **16** 596. Antimony: discoveries in New Brunswick and Nova Scotia, 696, 697; veins in the Yukon, **22** 635. Apatite: its use, production in Quebec, and rapid decline, **16** 588-9, **9** 186;

mining in Ontario, 18 621. Asbestos: fluctuations of the industry, **9** 186, 249; Canada's leadership in, 249; production in Eastern Townships, 31-2, **16** 591-2; process of working, values, and uses of, 591-2. Barytes : deposits in Nova Scotia, 14 699. Building materials : Appalachian Region, 9 32; Laurentian Plateau, 41; St Lawrence Lowlands, 44; Interior Plain, 47-8; Cor-dilleran Region, 58; in Quebec, 16 596; and Ontario, 18 636. (See Cement.) Calcium carbide : manufactured at Niagara and by Shawinigan Carbide Company, 9 257, 16 596-7. Carborundum: production at Ottawa, 9 257. Cement: increase in production (1896-1912), 249; table of production and values in Quebec (1904-11), 16 595; prospects of industry, 595-6; producing plants in Ontario, 18 635. Chromite : rise and decline in Quebec, 16 580-1. (See Coal, p. 35.) Cobalt: production in Ontario, 18 625, 626, 629, 631; deposits in North-West Territories, 22 659. Coke: value of output in British Columbia, 573. Copper: deposits of Appalachian Region, 9 33-4; Cordilleran Region, 55-6; arrested develop-ment (1867-78), 122; increased production of pyrites (1896-1912), 248; in Nova Scotia, 14 697-8; royalty paid, 475; in New Brunswick, 697; in Eastern Townships, 16 582-8; in Ontario-Bruce Mines (1847), 18 619, 622; early attempts at mining, 621; dis-covery at Sudbury, 9 185; in British Col-umbia—Blue Bell mines, 22 558, 563; statistics of production, 571; in the Yukon, 634-5; discoveries in North-West Territories, 655-9. Corundum: discovery and mining in Ontario, 18 621, 637; Canada's leadership in, 9 249. Feldspar: production in Frontenac County, Ontario, 18 637. Gas (natural): fields of Interior Plain, 9 48; (natural): fields of Interior Plain, 9 48; production (1896-1912), 249; in Nova Scotia and New Brunswick, 14 699; in Ontario, 18 621, 635; in Alberta, 20 598, 599. (See Gold, p. 74.) Graphite: its occurrence and operation in Quebec, 16 592-3; shipments (1911), 594 ; production in Lanark and Renfrew Counties, **18** 621, 637. *Gypsum*: exported in eighteenth century, 4 554; development in New Brunswick and Nova Scotia, 9 32, 249, 14 694-6; at Grand River, Ontario, 18 637. (See Iron, pp. 96-7.) Iron pyrites : production in Eastern Town-ships, **16** 582-8; and in Ontario, 636. *Lead* : deposits of Cordilleran Region, **9** 56; Dominion bounty to miners, 22 570-1; royalty on, in Nova Scotia, 14 475; statistics of production in British Columbia, 22 570: in North-West Territories, 659. Manganese: production in New Brunswick and Nova Scotia, 14 698-9. Mica: three species of commercial importance, 16 589; production in Quebec, 590; and Ontario, 18 636. Nickel: value of production (1891), 9 185; Canada's leadership in, 249, 17 220; discovery at Sudbury, 18 624; reductions in price and uses of the metal, 625; producing companies, 624-7; progress in nickel and

monel-metal and its uses, 626-7; sketchmap of Sudbury area, 627; riches of deposits, 628; production of New Caledonia compared with Sudbury, 628. Nickel-copper : sketch of nickel-copper mines of Sudbury, 9 248, 18 620, 624-8. Ochre : deposits and output in Quebec, 16 594-5. Petroleum : oil-fields of Interior Plain, 9 48-9; first discovery at Oil Springs, Lambton County, 107; effect of discovery of deep-level oil in Pennsylvania on Canadian exports, 122-3; experiment in use of, for iron smelting, 125; growth of industry, 185; control of production by Standard Oil Company, 249; refining, 257; in Nova Scotia, 14 699; oil-fields of New Brunswick, 9 31, 14 699; oil springs in Lambton County, 18 620; areas and pro-duction in Ontario (1906, 1910, 1913), 634-5; deposits of Alberta, 20 599. Platinum: deposits in Cordilleran Region, 9 56. Salt: mines of Ontario, 45, 18 636; attempts to crush out industry, 9 123; fall in pro-duction (1879-96), 186; controlled by Canadian Salt Company, 249. (See Silver, p. 194.) Silver-lead : in British Columbia (1896-1912), 9 247-8. Talc: mined in Hastings County, Ontario, 18 637. Tin: in the Yukon, 22 635. Tungsten: in Nova Scotia and New Brunswick, 14 699; in the Yukon, 22 635. Zinc ore: in Frontenac County, Ontario, 18 636.

- Minnite, Robert C. Surveys for Baie Verte Canal, 10 532.
- Minto, Gilbert John Murray Kynynmond Elliot, fourth Earl of (1845-1914), governor-general of Canada (1898-1904). Addresses contingent to South African War, 6 140.
- Minto. Ice-breaker plying between Prince Edward Island and mainland, 10 563-4.
- Miowera. Canada-Australian trader, 10 618. Miquelon. Named by Cabot one of the Trinity group, 1 21; base for smugglers, 4 523; British capture of and transportation of inhabitants to Halifax, 13 251.
- Miramichi River. Jacques Cartier on, 1 31; beginnings of settlement on, 13 129-30; forest fire of 1825, 196-8; panic following on fire, 14 618; succession in forest types resulting from fire, 618-19, 625; exports of rossed and spool wood from (1909), 631, 632.
- Miristou, a Montagnais. Induced by Champlain to cultivate the soil, 2 392.
- Missions. See special articles under separate designations of churches, and names of missionaries; also Missions; Arts and Letters, 11 3-8.
- Missisquoi Bay. Major Roger lands expedition at (1759), 1 274; first loyalist settlements at, 15 151.
- Mississaga. Vessel built at Kingston, 10 492. Mississagas. Incited against the British, 3 54; assist British at St Johns, 4 706; their cessions of territory, 707; purchase of tract from, 717, 719; successful Methodist mission to, 5 332-3.
- Mississippi Bubble. See Company of the West.

- copper mining between 1892 and 1913, 625; Mississippi River. Allouez reports its existence, 1 80; reached by Jolliet and Marquette (1673), 101; its true discoverers, 75. 104 n.; source discovered by David Thompson, 4 665.

 - Mississippi. Dominion Line vessel, 10 608. Mississquoi. American success at, in War of 1812, 3 247.
 - Missouri Fur Company. Establishes tradingpost on Snake River, 8 849.
 - Missouri River. Conjectured routes of La Vérendrye brothers to, 1 130-1, 132-3.
 - Mitchell, Charles Richmond (b. 1872). Attorneygeneral and minister of Education of Alberta,
 - 19 278, 20 485; passes a university act, 502. Mitchell, David. His surveys in Nova Scotia and New Brunswick, 13 79; obstructed by Acadians, 79.
 - Mitchell, George. Deputy surveyor of woods in Nova Scotia, 13 78.
 - Mitchell, Hillyard. Member of first Territorial assembly, 19 223, 227, 241, 243-4.
 - Mitchell, James. Premier of New Brunswick (1896-97), 14 431.
 - Mitchell, Peter (1824-99). Confederation delegate from New Brunswick, 14 411; supports northern route for Intercolonial Railway, 6 30; minister of Marine and Fisheries (1867-73), 22.
 - Moberly, J. In charge of post at Fraser Lake, 21 127 n. Modjeska. Toronto-Hamilton steamboat, 10
 - 554.
 - Moffat, George (1787-1865). Sent to Upper Canada to influence opinion in favour of Union, 4 406; founder of Free Trade Asso-ciation, 5 217; on lack of enterprise shown in Canada, 231-2.
 - Moffat, William. Loyalist applicant for grant in Eastern Townships, 15 150.
 - Mohawk. War vessel built at Kingston, 10 487, 492.
 - Mohawks, Indian tribe. Father Jogues tortured by, 2 407; settlement of, on Bay of Quinté, 4 707; sell and lease portions of the Grand River tract, 719; Henry Hudson among, 1 46; raid on Three Rivers, 72; make peace with French, 82. Moisie River. Famed for large size of its
 - salmon, 16 562.
 - Molson, John (1787-1860). Builds the Accommodation, 10 495-6; founds a line of steamboats. 496; chief shareholder in Theatre Royal, Montreal, 12 655.
 - Molson Line. Competes for trade of lower St Lawrence, 10 541.
 - Molsons Bank. Founded, 5 273; obtains new charter, 278.
 - Monahan, North and South. Settlement of, 17 83.
 - Monarch. Steamship of Elder-Dempster Line, 10 616.
 - Monck, Sir Charles Stanley, fourth Viscount (1819-94). Governor-in-chief of Canada (1861-67), governor-general (1867-68), 5 78; assists Confederation movement, 129; proposes certain safeguards, 155; on system of dual first ministers, 6 306.

- Monckton, Robert (1726-82). Captures Fort Beauséjour, 13 89-90; assembles Acadians at Fort Cumberland, 95; builds Fort Frederick, 128; brigadier at siege of Quebec, 1 279, 284, 285, 286; Wolfe's plans of attack on Beauport submitted to, 289; 290, 291, 295, 296; wounded, 305; succeeds to command on death of Wolfe, 4 427; endorses Egmont's petition, 13 341.
- Moncton. Shipbuilding at, 10 583-5; sup-plied with natural gas, 14 700. Monteagle. Canadian Pacific Railway steam-ship, 10 617.
- assembly, 3 315, 4 478.
- a contingent to South African War, 6 141.
- Money. See Currency and Banking.
- Mongolian. Allan liner, 10 606. Monitor. Her fight with the Merrimac, 14 386.
- Monk, Frederick Debartzch (1856-1914). Opposes Naval Service Bill, 6 171.
- Monk, George Henry. Alleges disloyalty against John Fillis, 13 122-3.
- Monk, Sir James (d. 1826). On maladministration of justice, 3 125; on French-Canadian disaffection, 148; as chief justice impeached by Lower Canada assembly, 278-9; leader of anglicizing party, 11 35.
- Monkman, Joseph. Dissuades Indians from joining Riel, 6 37.
- Monmouth. Canadian Pacific Railway steamship, 10 613.
- Monnoir College. Founded (1853), 16 432.
- Monro, Lieutenant-Colonel. His surrender of Fort William Henry, 1 257-9.
- Monroe, James (1758-1831), American minister at London (1803-7), president (1817-25). Concludes unratified boundaries agreement with Great Britain, 8 771, 783, 840; reviews negotiations affecting boundary east and west of Lake of the Woods, 840; promulgates the Monroe doctrine, 861, 920 ; recommends establishment of military post at mouth of the Columbia, 861.
- Montague, Walter Humphries (1858-1915). Resigns from Bowell ministry, 6 126.
- Montauban, Payès de. His estimate of Canada's shipping (c. 1749), 10 483 and n. Montcalm, Louis Joseph, Marquis de (1712-59).
- Sketch of, 1 249; changes his opinion of the habitant as a fighting man, 15 82; on manners of women of Quebec, 95; hampered by Vaudreuil, **1** 250, 257, 263-4, 265, 267, 276, 280, 282, 291-2, 294; captures Oswego (1756), 252, 253; strategical significance of the capture, 253; endeavours to stop massacre by Indians at Fort William Henry, 259, 260 and n.; at Ticonderoga (1758), 265-7; victorious but sick at heart, 267; dofensive plan of (1759), 272 ; strength of his forces, 272; promoted, 276; death of his daughter, 277; instructed to 'keep some foothold in America,' 277; his last alternative, 280; strength of his forces at Quebec, 281, 282; recommends occupation of Lévis heights, 284; his defence of the Mont-

morency, 286; anticipates Wolfe's final plan, 292, 293, 294, 300; on the Plains of Abraham, 300-2; letter of, to British commander, 306; death of, 305, 307.

- Montcalm. Ice-breaker on the St Lawrence, 10 564.
- Montchrétien, French economist. Influences Richelieu on colonial trade policy, 2 320 n.,
- Mondelet, Charles Joseph Elzear (1801-76). Monteith, Nelson. Minister of Agriculture of Ontario, 17 184, 232 n., 18 581.
- His letters on education, 16 471-2. Mondelet, Dominique (d. 1863). Called to council and expelled from Lower Canada (1689-1755). Favours freedom of trade, 2 446 n.
- Monet, Dominique (b. 1865). Opposes sending Montezuma. Canadian Pacific Railway steamship, 10 613
 - Montgolfier, Étienne (1712-91). Vicar-general of Montreal, 11 15; confirmation of his election as bishop of Quebec opposed by Murray, 16-17; resigns his rights to appointment and suggests election of Abbé Briand, 17.
 - Montgomery, Donald (d. 1893). Principal of Normal School, Charlottetown, 14 537; chief superintendent of Education, Prince Edward Island, 538.
 - Montgomery, James, lord advocate of Scotland. Organizes Scottish immigrant settlement in St John's Island, 13 358.
 - Montgomery, Lucy Maud. Her Anne of Green Gables and other stories, 12 564-5.
 - Montgomery, Richard (1736-75). Prepares to invade Canada, 3 80-1; captures St Johns, 81, 82; joins forces with Arnold, 85; attempts to detach loyal merchants in Quebec, 87; his summons to Carleton to surrender, 87; his general orders of 15th December, 88-9; attack on the Près-de-Ville and death of, 90-2.
 - Montgomery, Captain. Slaughters Canadian prisoners at Château-Richer, 1 288.
 - Steamboat on Collingwood-Montgomery. Chicago route, 10 546.
 - Montgomery's Tavern. Skirmish at, in Re-bellion of 1837, 3 365-6, 7 387.
 - Monticello. Lake Superior steamboat, 10 543. Montmagny, Charles Jacques Huault de.
 - Governor of New France (1636-48), 2 326; named 'Onontio' by the Indians, 409; lays out plan of Quebec, 15 299; opposes settle-ment at Montreal (1641), 2 412; accom-panies Maisonneuve to Montreal, 413; hostile to Company of New France, 456; presented with first horse brought from France, 16 513.
 - Montminy, Abbé Édouard (1808-47). Victim of typhus epidemic of 1847, 11 96.
 - Montmorency, Henri, Duc de (1595-1632). Viceroy of Canada (1620-24), 2 319; founds new merchant company, 390; 392.
 - Montmorency and Charlevoix Railway Company. Introduces electric light into Quebec (1881), 15 318.
 - Montmorency River. Wolfe seizes its left bank, 1 284; abortive attack on French position on, 285-6, 289.

- Montpetit, André Napoléon (1840-1908). Contributes to Journal de l'Instruction publique, 16 430.
- Montreal. Jacques Cartier on the site of, 1 36, 37, 70, 74, 76; granted to Company of Notre Dame de Montreal (1640), 2 326, 413, 455; founded by Maisonneuve (1642), 411-13, 15 29; Iroquois raids on, 2 357, 413, 15 30-1; first habitants of, 16 507; first schools established, 337-9; planned by Dollier de Casson, 15 299-300; tannery established at, 38; discrimination against traders of, 2 482; upper end of island colony of vagabonds, 352; Saint-Vallier's visit to, 423, 426; Brothers Hospitallers' founded at (1688), 428; anticipated English attack on, 358; treaty with Iroquois signed at (1701), 362; keeping of commercial furs in houses forbidden, 501; bourse established at (1717), 501 n.; seigniories in district of, 553; apprehensions due to increase in British settlers, 502; trade with New York and Albany suppressed, 502 ; difference of prices at, compared with Albany, 502; cessation of trading expeditions from, 503; Montcalm's council with Indians at (1757), 1 257, 310; Canada formally surrendered at, 311; Anglican services held in Ursuline chapel, 11 213; feud between troops and inhabitants, 3 33; Murray on the magistrates of, 33-4; centre of revolutionary propaganda, 77-8; baiting the military at, 78-9; Carleton's council with Indians at, 100; Ethan Allen's attempt on (1775), 81; a centre of Presbyterian Church built, **11** 265; sedition in, fomented by masonic lodges, **3** 148; a centre of militant nationalism, 312; election riots at, 315-16; Durham's reception at, 4 395; burning of parliament buildings, 5 57; Anglican Church at, 11 213, 218, 220; Anglican diocese of, erected, 220; Anglican bishop of, and the notes of church life within the diocese, 220; literary beginnings, 12 438-9; population, (1663) 15 33, (1760) 3 5, (1790) 141; British population in district of (1765), 15 125; increase in population, harbour tonnage, city revenue, and area (1850-1913), 306; deepening of St Lawrence, 306; increase in wharfage accommodation, 10 620; tonnage (1911), 622; increase in steam propulsion (1836-1911), 622; racial divisions in, 15 316-17.

City Government : syndic d'habitations elected (1647) and suppressed (1661), 288 ; under French régime, 300 ; charter applied for (1786), 302; ordinances and improvements in early ninoteenth century, 302-3; first charter granted (1832) and renewal refused (1836), 291-2, 304; under charter of 1840, 304-5; progress since 1850, 305-6; history and management of water supply, 309-10; public health-evil conditions and overcrowding, 310-12; need for town-planning, 312; street railways, 312; lighting Montreal Water and Power Company, 15 310. and lighting companies, 313; franchise Montresor. War vessel on Lake Ontario, 10 abuses, 313-14; commission management,

315-16; demand for 'Home Rule for Montreal,' 316; racial components of city council (1842, 1844, 1845, and 1881), 317; alternate election of French- and Englishspeaking mayors, 317.

- Montreal. (1) Steamboat on Montreal-Quebec route, **10** 541; burning of, 542. (2) Dominion Line steamship, **10** 608. (3) Steamer on Montreal-Quebec route, 10 552. (4) Canadian Pacific Railway steamship, 10 613.
- Montreal and Kingston Railway. Charter repealed in favour of Grand Trunk, 10 397.
- Montreal and New Brunswick Railway, 10 444. Montreal and Northern Colonization Railway, 10 428-9, 15 180-1.
- Montreal Baptist College, 11 365.
- Montreal Board of Trade. And duty on Ameri-can wheat imports, 5 219; its fiscal incon-sistencies, 219-20, 229; favours repeal of Navigation Acts, 225.
- Montreal, Capitulation of. Its conditions, 3 22; administrative division of province after, 4 428-9.
- Montreal City Improvement League, 15 312.
- Montreal City Library, 12 439.
- Montreal Diocesan Theological College, 11 241.
- Montreal Fire Brigade. Infantry battalion, 7 395.
- Montreal Garrison Artillery. Employed in suppression of North-West Rebellion, 7 431.
- Montreal Gas Light Company, 15 313.
- Montreal, Grand Seminary of. Opened (1840), 11 88.
- Montreal Harbour Commission. Formed (1851), 15 306; deepening of channel on Lake St Peter by, 10 535. Montreal Herald. Publishes correspondence
- between Sir Hugh Allan and George W. McMullen, 6 57.
- Montreal Island, King William Land. Reached by Franklin's last expedition, 5 297; and by Simpson and Dease, 4 689.
- Montreal Library. Founded (1797), 16 469.
- Montreal Light, Heat, and Power Company, 9 261; merger of 1901, 15 313.
- Montreal Medical Institute, 16 496.
- Montreal Mining Company. Extent of, and price paid for its locations, 18 618 and n.; mines at Silver Islet, 622-3.
- Montreal Parks and Playgrounds Association, **15** 312.
- Montreal Polytechnic School, 16 435.
- Montreal Protestant Normal School, 16 486-7.

Montreal Sacerdotal School, 16 435.

- Montreal School of Comparative Medicine and Veterinary Science, 16 435.
- Montreal School of Dental Surgery, 16 435.
- Montreal, Seminary of. Contributes to ex-penses of war with France, 15 102. Montreal Society of Artists, 12 635.
- Montreal Street Railway Company, 15 312.
- streets, their growth and improvement, 306-9; Montreal Telegraph Company. Incorporated (1847), **15** 313. Montreal Tramways Company, **15** 312, 313.

 - Montreal Transportation Company, 10 556. Montreal Water and Power Company, 15 310.
 - 494.

- Monts, Pierre du Guast, Sieur de (1560-1611), Morice, Adrian Gabriel (b. 1859), missionary governor of Acadia (1603-7). His expedi-tion to Acadia (1604), 13 18-19; his patent appointed to Stuart Lake, 166; invents a for colonization, 18; the boundaries of his grant, 18; obtains monopoly of fur trade, 18; his humour in place-names, 19; dis-covers Port Royal, 20; his settlement at St Croix, 20; founding of Port Royal, 21-2, 28; returns to France, 29; revocation of his patent, 2 449 and n., 13 32; fails to secure renewal of trade monopoly, 2 450; remains of his settlements discovered, 8 762-3.
- Moodie, Mrs Susanna (1803-85). Her life and works descriptive of Canadian life, 12 544-6, 17 79.
- Moody, Richard Clement (1813-87). Commander of forces and chief commissioner of Lands and Works of British Columbia, 21 147, 153.
- Moore, Sir John (1761-1809). Stationed in Nova Scotia as lieutenant-captain in 82nd Regiment, 13 225; his intrepidity shown at Majebigwaduce, 226.
- Moore, Joseph. Recommends loyalist for land grant on the St Francis, 15 149.
- Moore, Thomas. Petitions for retention of Governor Blanshard, 21 121.
- Moore, Thomas Albert (b. 1860). Secretary of Methodist Church department of social reform, 11 340.
- Moore, T. E. L. Joint commander of a Franklin search expedition (1848), 5 297.
- Moorson, William Scarth (1804-63). On musical conditions in Halifax (1830), 12 650.
- Moose Island. Granted to Governor Bernard, 8 769; surveyed by Massachusetts, 769; inhabitants refuse to acknowledge jurisdiction of New Brunswick, 770.
- Moose Jaw. Population (1901, 1911), 20 327.
- Moravian Town. Raided by Hull in 1812, 3 221; Tecumseh killed at battle of, 245.
- Moravians. First Labrador mission established by, 8 915.
- Moreau, César, vice-consul of France at London. On climate and social conditions in Prince Edward Island, 13 336.
- Moreau, Hippolyte (1815-80). Priest at Bytown, 11 55.
- Moreau, J. B. (d. 1770). Clergyman in Lunenburg (1753), 11 204; reports presence of Anabaptists, 352.
- Moreau, Louis Zéphyrin (1824-1901). Roman Morris, James (1798-1865), postmaster-general Catholic bishop of St Hyacinthe (1875-1901), 11 91.
- Morel de la Durantaye, Olivier (1641-1717). Morris, Roger. Peace deputy from the Mic-Granted a seigniory, 15 39. macs, 13 108.
- Morgan, Daniel (1736-1802). His attack and surrender at Sault au Matelot, 3 93, 94.
- Morgan, John Tyler (b. 1824). Arbitrator in Bering Sea seal fisheries dispute, 8 726; dissents from decision making sealing regulations, 745-6.
- Morgan, J. P., and Company. Their purchase of bonds of Alberta and Great Waterways Railway Company, 19 276.
- Morgan, Maurice. Sent to Canada to study legal situation, 3 40.

- system of writing, 178-9; honours conferred on, 196.
- Morin, Auguste Norbert (1803-65). Joint author of the Ninety-two Resolutions, 3 317; his opposition to the Union Bill, 15 169; declines to accept office in Draper's ministry, 5 50; and Atlantic and St Lawrence Railway, 10 377; speaker of assembly, 5 51.
- Morin, Germain. Student in theology at Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 363.
- Morin, Paul. French-Canadian poet, 12 471.
- Morin. Sister of the Congregation of Notre Dame, Montreal, 2 414.
- Mormons. The sect and its tenets, 7 536-7; number of immigrants in Canada, 537; settlements in Alberta, **19** 176, 179, **20** 323-4; divergent views on, **7** 537-8.
- Mornay, Louis François Duplessis de (1663-1741), bishop of Quebec (1727-33). A nonresident, 2 430-2.
- Lake Simcoe steamboat, 10 543. Morning.
- Morpain, Pierre de. His success as a privateer, 13 64; marries Marie d'Amours, 64; opposes
- British landing at Louisbourg (1745), 1 215. Morrice, James Wilson (b. 1864). His career
- as an artist, 12 611. Morrin College, Quebec. The application of its revenues, 16 499.
- Morris, Alexander (1826-89). On events leading to Confederation, 5 97; chief justice of Manitoba, 20 374; lieutenant-governor (1872-77), 19 107, 197; his success in arranging Indian treaties, 7 595, 597-8; on work of provisional council, 19 198-9; urges forma-tion of North-West Mounted Police, 20 293; predicts disappearance of buffalo, 293; deputy leader of opposition in Ontario, 17 155; summary of service, 155.
- Morris, Charles, surveyor-general of Nova Completes Holland's survey of St Scotia. John's Island, 13 334, 338; and reservations for masting, 139, 14 616-17.
- Morris, Charles, Jr. First member for Sunbury County, 13 113.
- Morris, Edmund (d. 1913). His portraits and landscapes, 12 614; 635.
- Morris, Gouverneur (1752-1816), American statesman. And prescriptive right of inalienable allegiance, 3 193.
- of United Canada. Original director of Grand Trunk Railway, 10 401.
- Morris, William (1786-1858). Represents Upper Canada assembly on proposed appropriation of clergy reserves, 3 336.
- Morrison, Aulay MacAuley (b. 1863). Member of British Columbia Fisheries Commission, 22 455.
- Morrison, James (b. 1861). Roman Catholic bishop of Antigonish, 11 81.
- Morrison, Joseph W. (b. 1783), lieutenant-colonel, 49th Regiment. At the battle of Chrystler's Farm, 3 249, 250.

- Morrison, J. Surveys between Sissiboo River Moüy, Charles de. Vice-admiral of France, 1 and St Mary's Bay, 13 116.
- Morrison, Mrs. Theatre, Toronto, 12 658.
- Morse, Robert (1743-c. 1818). On loyalist settlements at St John, 13 146.
- Morse, William. Anglican clergyman appointed to Paris, 11 224.
- Morton, John. Pioneer Baptist in British Columbia, 11 374.
- Morwenna. Steamer on Montreal-St John's route, 10 562.
- Mosher, Nicholas, Junior. Discovers manganese at Tenny Cape, Nova Scotia, 14 698.
- Mosier, J. Captain of the schooner Mary Ann, afterwards of the Union, 10 493, 498.
- Mosquitoes. Gabriel Sagard's description of his sufferings from, 2 396.
- Moss, Charles E. (1860-1901). Artist, 12 608.
- Motherwell, William Richard (b. 1860). His method of tillage, 20 559-60; founds Grain-Growers' Association, 563; provincial secre-tary of Saskatchewan, 19 270.
- Moulin, Father. Missionary priest in the North-West, 11 140; and Riel's seizure of the church at Batoche, 169; wounded during North-West Rebellion, 171.
- Moulton, Ebenezer. Forms first Baptist church in Nova Scotia, 11 352.
- Moulton College (Baptist). Founded by Mrs McMaster, 11 369.
- Mount Allison College University, Sackville, N.B. Founded (1862), 11 336, 14 518.
 Mount Allison Ladies' College. Founded (1854),
- 11 336.
- Mount Allison Wesleyan Academy. Founded (1843), 11 336.
- Mount Desert Island. Argall's raid on Jesuit mission on, 2 386, 13 34.
- Mount Edgecumbe. Sighted by Quadra and named San Jacinto, 21 22.
- Mount Elgin Institute. Established for education of Indian children, 5 349-50.
- Mount Royal. Jacques Cartier on, 1 37. Mount Royal. Canadian Pacific Railway steamship, 10 613.
- Mount Royal College (Methodist), Calgary, 20 498 - 9.
- Mount St Elias. Sighted and named by Bering. 21 40; sighted by Quadra, 22. Mount Temple. Canadian Pacific Railway
- steamship, 10 613.
- Mountain, George Jehoshaphat (1789-1863). Anglican bishop of Quebec (1837-63). Sketch of his work, 11 217, 218-19; first principal of M^cGill University, **16** 496; his visit to Red River Colony, **11** 219; his ministrations during typhus epidemic of 1847, 96.
- Mountain, Jacob (1750-1825), Anglican bishop of Quebec (1793-1825). His work in the diocese, 11 215; endeavours to secure for Anglican Church licensing of all teachers, 18 278; on dangers incident to education in United States, 16 449; founds the Royal Institution, 11 36, 16 408-9; death of, 11 216.
- Mousseau, Joseph Alfred (1838-86), premier of Quebec (1882-84). Appointed to a judge- Mulgrave, George Augustus Constantine Phipps, ship, 15 191. Earl of (1819-90), lieutenant-governor of

27.

- Lessee of Royal Lyceum Mowat, Sir Oliver (1820-1903), premier of o, 12 658. Ontario (1872-96). Resigns vice-ehancellorship of Ontario to re-enter public life, 6 25, 17 196 n.; his previous career, 136-7; reorganizes cabinet, 137; returned for North Riding of Oxford, 137-8; his descent from the bench, 138-9; old battles refought, 139; his legislative output in 1873, 139-41; settles Municipal Loan Fund muddle, 140-1, 18 451-452; and Dr Clarke's Liquor Prohibition Bill, 17 142; and Orange Lodge Incorporation Bill, 142-3; attacks timber policy of Crown Lands department, 143-4; measures of 1874, 145; his extensions of franchise, 145-6; issues in election of 1875, 146; passes 'Crooks Act,' 149-50; 'Crooks Act' declared intra vires, 160-1; his practice of the spoils system, 150; passes Education Act of 1876, 150-1; his Election Law Amendment Bill (1876), 152-3; measures of 1877 and 1878, 153; his labours on 'The Revised Statutes of Ontario, 1877,' 153; favours unanimity in verdicts of juries, 153; on propriety of opening the house with prayers, 153-4; increase in majority in 1879, 156; defeated in East Toronto, 157; passes Ontario Judicature Act of 1881, 157-8; and ' Escheats Case,' 160; and River and Streams Bill, 161-3; regards provincial legislature as sovereign within its own sphere, 159; agrees to truce in boundary dispute, 6 95; his presentation of case for Ontario, 8 897, 901, 905-6 and n; seeks to nullify federal power of disallowance, 17 162; a sure interpreter of British North America Act, 164; alleged concordat with Archbishop Lynch, 168; and separate schools, 170; and freer trade relations with United States, 6 110; and reciprocity, 112-13; on need for caution in tariff reductions, 127; his legislative record, 17 173; questions validity of Marter's Liquor Prohibition Bill (1893), 175-6; passes Pro-hibition Plebiscite Act, 176; his energy and methods in passing legislation, 138, 151-2; his genius as a law reformer, 157-8; estimate of his work as provincial premier, 177-8; minister of justice, 6 131, 17 176-7; lieutenant-governor of Ontario, 190 n.

 - Moyie. Kootenay Lake steamboat, 10 570. Mudge, Richard Z., lieutenant-colonel U.S.A. Surveys disputed Maine boundary, 8 813.
 - Muir, Andrew, Archibald, John (jun.), Michael, and Robert. Petition for retention of Governor Blanshard, 21 121; pioneer coalminers in British Columbia, 122, 123. Muir, Mrs Annie. One of first women settlers
 - in Vancouver Island, 21 120.
 - Muir, John, sen. Petitions for retention of Governor Blanshard, 21 121; pioneer coalminer, 122, 123; member of first legislative assembly of Vancouver Island, 112.
 - Mulcaster, Sir Wm. Howe (1785-1837). Supporting with gunboats at battle of Chrystler's Farm, 3 249.
 - Earl of (1819-90), lieutenant-governor of

Nova Scotia (1858-63). Reports on the militia, 7 413.

- Mullin, Eldon. Principal of provincial normal school at Fredericton, 14 556.
- Mullins, Rosanna Eleanor (1832-79). Her life
- Mulinis, Rosanna Lieanor (1832-79). Her file and literary works, 12 543.
 Mulock, Sir William (b. 1843). Postmaster-general (1896-1905), 6 131; minister of Labour, 160; inaugurates inter-imperial penny postage, 5 7; proposes nationaliza-tions of telegraphs and telephones, 9 264.
 Mulribil O M. Brecher, Missionery in the
- Mulvihil, O.M.I. Brother. Missionary in the West, 11 149.
- Municipal Institutions. Special Articles : Muni-Government, 299-320; Municipal History of Ontario (1791-1867), 18 405-52; in Prairie Provinces, 20 395-413.

New France: election of syndics for the towns of Quebec, Three Rivers, and Montreal, 2 328, 15 287; influence of the syndics, 2 331; Colbert's suppression of syndics, 15 287-8; mayor and aldermen elected in Quebec (1663), followed by suppression of municipality, 288; mayor requests Vaudreuil to surrender Quebec (1759), 288; city government in, 299-301.

Quebec : development under British régime, 15 289-95; extension favoured in Lord Durham's Report, 4 402-3; first general municipal law, 416, 15 292-3; present law, 294-5; early British period, 301-2; Cities and Towns Act of 1903, 319-20. See Montreal; Quebec.

Maritime Provinces. Nova Scotia : origin and development, 14 478-80; grand jury and quarter sessions, 478-9; reforms enacted in 1879 and 1888, 479, 480; municipal franchise, 480; Public Service Commission, 9 265. New Brunswick: Municipalities Act of 1877, 14 424-5; in counties and towns, 492-3. Prince Edward Island, 14 507-8.

Ontario: absence of, between 1763 and 1791, 18 405; New England and Southern types of, 405-8; commissions given to army officers, 408; memorial on election of town-ship officers (1786), 408-9; four new districts organized (1788), 409; functions of courts of quarter sessions, 409-10; surveyed lands not to be designated townships but royal seigniories, 411; adoption of designation 'township,'411; efforts to check growth of, 410-14; lieutenants of counties appointed, 414, 416; account of system established, 414-16; first Provincial Assessment Act (1793), 416-17; Assessment Act of 1802, 419; first markets established (1801), 421; swine not to be permitted to run at large, 421; enlarged powers granted to towns, 422-5; struggle between radical and conservative forces, 425, 427; boards of commissioners appointed and act rescinded, 426; Durham's analysis of situation, 427-8; withdrawal of local government clauses of Union Act, 428-9; District Councils Act of 1841, 429-31; disputed jurisdiction, 432; wardens of districts, 432-3; work of district councils re roads and bridges and education, 433-4; dispute between district councils and magistrates, 435; district revenues of Gore and Colborne (1843), 437; light taxation retards progress, 437; contributions levied on incorporated cities and towns, 437-8; amendment to District Councils Act (1846), 438; Baldwin's Municipal Act of 1849 and amendments, 439-42; power given to aid in public works, 443-4; operations of Municipal Loan Fund Act (1852) (q.v.), 445-52; number of corporations (1868), 455; divisions—counties, townships, cities, towns, and villages, 456-7; township and village councils, 457-9; town councils, 459-61; boards of control, 461-3; term of office of representatives, 463; police villages and police trustees, 463; qualifications of members, 464-5; municipal franchise, 466-7; special business tax, with table giving classification of business properties and their values, 468-70 ; income assessment, 470; income exemptions, 470-2; property exemptions, 472-3; increase in taxable values between 1904 and 1911 (table), 473; statistics of assessment and taxation (1886, 1896, 1904, 1906), 473; assessment exemptions and taxation (1911), 474; municipal ownership, 475-80; purchase of vested interests, 475-6; telephone systems and their development, 476; transportation facilities, 476; grants in aid of railways, 476; Niagara Falls Power Commission, 477-9; Western Ontario Municipal Power Union formed, 478; water and light commissions, 480; public libraries, 481; park boards, 481-2; police commissions, 482; local improvement system (1859-1911), 488-90; Public Health Acts (1849-1911), 490-1; boards of health, 491-2; Vaccination Act, 492; legislation, 492-3; expenditures for entertainment, 493; publicity campaign, 493-4; bonus system to industries, 494-5; institutions for care of poor in urban communities and their mode of support, 495; houses of industry, 495-6; expenditures on behalf of poor (1886, 1910), 496; neglected children, 496-7; indigent insane, 497; accounts and audits, 497-9; statistics and provincial Bureau of Industries, 499-500; increases in expenditures (1910 compared with 1886), 500; accumulation of assets or liabilities between 1886 and 1910, 500; comparative survey of all municipal receipts and disbursements, assets, and liabilities (1886 and 1910), 501-7; commissions and their work, 508-9; Ontario Municipal Associations, 508; supervising authorities, 509.

Manitoba : first general municipal act, 20 333-4; department of Municipal Affairs, 344; taxation, 400-10; growth of, 395-7; taxation of real estate, 400-1, 403-4; business tax, 404-7; statute labour and poll taxes, 408; taxation of franchises, 408-9; licences, 409-10.

Saskatchewan and Alberta: history of growth, 20 335-6, 397-400; contrasted with Manitoba, 336-7; taxation of real estate, 401-4; Edmonton system of business taxation, 407; income tax, 408; statute labour

408-9; licences, 409-10.

British Columbia : development, 22 354-7; first municipalities, 355; duties and responsibilities of government agents, 355-6; departments under government control, 356-7; legislation affecting municipalities, 380-2; city and township or district, 380; qualifications for members and electors, 381; legislative and executive powers, 381-2; number in 1913, 382; rural and urban finance compared (1912 and 1897), 382-3; financial standing of larger cities (1912), 383 n.; method of levying taxation and rates levied, 383-4 ; taxes collected by urban and rural municipalities (1910), 384; improvement exemptions, 384.

See also Public Finance.

- Municipal Loan Fund. Objects of the act of 1852, 18 445; its method of raising loans, 445-6; borrowings between 1852 and 1856, 446: fosters railway construction, 446-7; proportion of municipal borrowings devoted to railroad promotions, 447; and financial crisis of 1857, 447-8; treasury advances on account of, 5 177; the defaulting and the honest municipalities, 18 448, 450; fall in value of municipal debentures and provincial purchases, 448; its disastrous effect on Canadian credit, 449; dependence of provincial ministry upon borrowing muni-cipalities, 449; political favouritism in administration, 449-50, 452; act extended to Lower Canada (1854), 450; limit placed upon borrowings and their conditions, 450; attempted compromise with borrowers, 450; agitation for transfer of obligations to provincial treasury, 450; repudiation and its debasing effects, 451; redemption of bonds, 5 180; settlement a plank in Mowat's plat-form of 1872, 17 137; Mowat's act in liquidation of (1873), 140-1, 18 451-2; summary of its operations, 5 175-6, 17 263-7.
- Municipalities, Union of Canadian. Its forma-tion (1901), 15 314; conducts campaign in favour of city-planning, 312.
- Munk, Jens. Privations of his crew at Churchill Harbour, 1 157; 158. Munn, Daniel J. Member of royal commission
- on oriental immigration (1901), 21 266. Munro, A. Member of Board of Education,
- British Columbia (1872), 22 424.
- Munro, George. His munificence to Dalhousie College, 13 263.
- Munro, Captain John. On masts cut on the St John, and value of stock at Fort Howe, 13 140, 14 600; on loyalist congestion at St John, 13 146-7.
- Munro, John, captain, 1st Battalion King's Royal Regiment of New York. Signs loyalist petitions of 1785 and 1787, 17 35, 39.
- Muntz, Laura. Her qualities as an artist, 12 625. Murdaugh Island. Discovered by de Haven, 5 303.
- Murdoch, Beamish. His History of Nova Scotia, 12 501-2.
- Murdoch, (d. James 1799). Presbyterian minister in Nova Scotia, 11 258.

- and poll taxes, 408; taxation of franchises, Murdoch, Jasper. A grantee of township of 408-9; licences, 409-10. Clarke, 17 44.
 - Murdoch, Sir T. W. Clinton (1809-91), Lord Sydenham's civil secretary. Approves of Bagot's policy, 5 35; declines to recognize Riel's provisional government, 19 91 n.
 - Murdock, George, pioneer and first mayor of Calgary. Incidents recorded in his diary (1883-86), 19 168-9.
 - Murney, Captain. Builds the Prince Edward at Marysburg, Lake Ontario, 10 491.
 - Murphy, Denis. Resignation of, as provincial secretary of British Columbia, 21 228.
 - Murray, Alexander. Delegate from Manitoba on 'better terms,' 19 118.
 - Murray, Alexander, captain. Acadians at Piziquid, 13 95-6. Rounds up
 - Murray, Alexander Hunter. Constructs Fort Yukon, 5 307; 22 605.
 - Murray, Sir George (1772-1846). Secretary for War and the Colonies (1828-30), 3 305, 18 359; on desirability of judges being responsible to the crown, 3 338; his instructions regarding Papineau's election to speakership, 4 472; annunciates Indian policy, 723; states that Imperial Catholic Emancipation Act applied to colonies, 11 76.
 - Murray, George. Literary critic, 12 529.
 - Murray, George Henry (b. 1861), premier of Nova Scotia. Characteristics of his admini-stration, 14 396; at interprovincial con-ference of 1901, 15 212.
 - Murray, James (c. 1719-94), governor-in-chief of Canada (1764-68). Brigadier at siege of Quebec, 1 279, 286, 290, 295, 305; succeeds to command and winters in Quebec, 308; at battle of Ste Foy, 308-9, 310; occupies Island of Montreal, 311; permits return of Jesuit professors, 16 364; powers as governor of Quebec, 4 427-8; governor-in-chief, 429; powers in administration of justice, 3 38-9; authority of, on public finance, 4 491-2; opposes Montgolfier's nomination as bishop of Quebec, 16-17; instructed to protestantize Canadians, **11** 14, **16** 400; instructed to reserve masting timber, 533-4; on scarcity of money, 4 495; his ordinance on the currency, 600-1; suggests cultivation of flax and hemp, 525; refuses demand of British civilians for an assembly, 15 127; eulogizes French Canadians, 3 24, 15 96; partiality for the noblesse, 129-30; protects the French, 3 76, 15 99-100; on injustice of excluding Roman Catholics from juries, 130-1; and the Walker outrage, 3 33-4; his recall demanded by traders, 34, 15 133; casts opprobrium on the merchants, 3 30, 15 135-6; recalled, 3 34, 15 136; petitioned to permit continuance of education work of religious societies, 16 401-2; retains governor-ship after return to Britain, 4 432-3; sketch of, 3 21; his difficult position, 29, 31, 35; his feuds with fellow-commanders, 32, 4 427, 15 129; defects of temper, 129; his failure to read the situation, 131-2; encourages race separation, 162-4.
 - Murray, James. Justice of the peace, Van-couver Island, 21 87.

- Murray, Colonel John (d. 1832). His raid on Napoleon. (1) Lake Superior steamer, 10 548. Lake Champlain, 3 246-7; projects attack on Fort Niagara, 251.
- Murray, Louisa. English-Canadian author, 12 548.
- Murray, Robert. Assistant superintendent of Education for Upper Canada, 18 302; professor in King's College, 302.
- Murray, Walter. Receiver-general of Quebec, 4 492.
- Murray, Walter Charles (b. 1866). Member of British Columbia University Site Commission, 22 439.
- Murray Bay. Disbanded Highland soldiers settle at, 15 124-5; seigniories founded by John Nairne and Malcolm Fraser at, 125.
- Murray Bay. Steamer on Saguenay-Quebec route, 10 551.
- Murray Canal, 10 520-1.
- Murray, Township of. Original grantees of, 17 44.
- Muscovy Company. Henry Hudson sent out by, in search of North-East Passage, 1 150; trade of English colonists with, 2 493.
- Musgrave, Sir Anthony (1828-88), governor of British Columbia (1869-71). Advances Con-federation movement, **21** 171, 173-4, 176; appointment suggested by Sir John Macdonald, 172-3.
- Music. Special Article: Music and the Theatre in Canada, 12 643-61. Development in Ontario, 644-7; Mendelssohn Choir of Toronto, 645-6; in Quebec, 648-50; folksongs of French Canada, 648; establishment Nationalism. Special Article: Papineau and of Montreal Opera Company, 649; produc-tion of Barber of Seville in Quebec (1864), 650; in Maritime Provinces, 650; in Prairie Provinces, 650-1.
- Muskoka Lakes. As a tourist centre, 10 565.
- Muskoka Lakes Navigation Company, 10 565.
- Muskrat Lake. Champlain on, 1 50.
- Musquash. Ship on expedition in search of North-West Passage (1737), 1 196.
- Myers, Frederick. Anglican clergyman at Matilda (1820), 11 223.
- Myrand, Ernest (b. 1854). French-Canadian author, 12 485.
- Nairne, John (1731-1802), captain, Royal Emigrants. At defence of Quebec (1775), 3 93-4: granted seigniory of Murray Bay (1762), 15 125, 16 508; in charge of necessitous loyalists at Montreal, 15 145.
- Nakusp and Slocan Railway. Provincial guarantee on bonds of, 22 364.
- Nanaimo. Development of coal-mining at, 21 122-3, 22 559.
- Nancy. Lake vessel, 10 486.
- Nantes, Edict of. Revocation of, causes withdrawal of Huguenots from New France, 11 254.
- Napanee. Private elementary school established at (before 1790), 18 278.
- Napier, Duncan Campbell. Secretary of Indian Affairs for Lower Canada, 4 723.
- Napier, Robert (1791-1876), marine engineer. Introduces Samuel Cunard to George Burns and David MacIver. 10 596.

- (2) Steamboat on Montreal-Quebec route, 10 541, 551.
- Napper, James. His expedition in search of North-West Passage, 1 196.
- Nashwaak River. First saw-mill in New Brunswick erected near mouth of (1695), 14 602.
- Nassau. District of, created (1788), 17 39; its boundaries, 18 521.
- Natashkwan River. Leased to Labrador Salmon Club, 16 563.
- Nathan, Henry. Member of council of British Columbia, 21 176.
- Nation, The. Weekly paper founded to promote Canada First movement, 6 71.
- National Association of Marine Engineers of Canada, 9 316, 321. National Club. Established by Canada First
- party, 6 70.
- National Policy. See under Trade and Tariffs.
- National Trades and Labour Congress. Its formation, policy, and history, 9 309-10; assumes name of Canadian Federation of Labour, 310; its strife with Trades and Labour Congress, 311.
- National Transcontinental Railway. Its two divisions, 6 327; conditions of construction, 10 459; timber lease in aid of, 16 535; steamer services of, 10 565.
- National Typographical Unicn. Founded (1852); name changed to International Typographical Union (1869), 9 293-4.
- French-Canadian Nationalism, 3 275-323. Effect of American Revolutionary War on, 48; Quebec Act its armour of defence, 48; Le Canadien established (1806), 158, 159-60; consolidation of its forces, 159-60; its conflict with Craig, 161-7; Papineau and French-Canadian nationalism, 275-323; and insurrection of 1837, 364-5, 368-9; British policy and, 369-71; its attitude to the council, to the administration, and to constitutional reform, 372-3, 374, 375-6; proposed appointment of a 'provincial agent' at London, 373; three main planks of its platform, 376; Papineau's influence on, platform, 376; Papineau's influence on, 377, 378; and legislative council, 375-6; attitude of Durham's Report to, 4 403-5; nationalists opposed to Union, 406; and creation of a Canadian navy, 6 171-2; its policy and programme, 186-8; and separate schools question, 187. See also French Canadians.
- Naturalization. Inter-Dominion agreement on at Imperial Conference of 1911, 6 198.
- Navigation Acts, British. Provisions of, 3 191-2; upheld by British statesmen, 192, 4 537; 'The Rule of '56,' 3 192; 'prescrip-tive right of inalienable allegiance,' 193-4; attitude of United States government to, 193-4; relaxed, in 1812, 203; influence of, on West Indian and American trade, 4 536-7, 539-41; result of enforcement of, after peace of 1815, 567-8; repeal of (1849), 5 224-7; partially suspended on the St Lawrence, 226; resumption of British mercantile and naval

supremacy after repeal of, 4 554-5, 586; effect of repeal on Canadian trade, 10 399.

- Navy, American, in War of 1812. Its weakness, 3 197-8; inefficiency of civilian control, 198-9; strength during war, 199; success in single-ship actions, 199, 216; laurels won, 200.
- Navy, British. Increase during War of the Austrian Succession, 1 233; comparison between French and British (1756), 246-7; increasing prosperity under war conditions, 262; destroys French mercantile marine, 262-3; its combination with army before Quebec, 279; inferior in ships to the French and superior in seamen, 280-1; engagement with French ships near Sydney, 13 222-3; deterioration after Seven Years' War, 3 76; enforcement of right of search leads to War of 1812, 193-4, 195; inferior in ships and in personnel to Americans (1812), 199-200; strength of personnel in 1812, 203; Canadian provincial marine in War of 1812, 207-8. Sea Power: object of Britain and France in second Hundred Years' War, 1 231; in Seven Years' War, 231, 232, 247, 270, 310, 2 441; in War of 1812, 3 200, 203, 207, 214-215, 236, 269, 270-1; in the Napoleonic wars, 13 254 ; influence of, on growth and security of Nova Scotia, 227, 250-1, 252. See also Defence.
- Navy, Canadian. Inception of movement for, 6 167-9; divided opinion on, 169; proposed oreation of fleet unit, 170; Laurier's Naval Service Bill (1910), 170-1; nationalist agitation in Quebec on, 171-2; purchase of Niobe and Rainbow, 171. See also Defence.
- Navy Island, Niagara River. Held by a rebel force, 3 366, 7 388.
- Neal, George. Pioneer Methodist in Upper Canada, 11 305.
- Nechaco River. Simon Fraser's descent of Fraser River to, 4 657.
- Needham, Joseph. Chief justice of Vancouver Island (1858), 22 389.
- Neele, Sir Paul. Original member of Hudson's Bay Company, 1 166.
- Neff, J. R. Member of first legislative assembly of North-West Territories, 19 223; 231, 234, 240, 243, 244.
- Negabamat, Noel (d. 1666), of Sillery. Accompanies Father Druillettes on mission to New England, 2 332.
- Negroes. Proposed introduction as slaves to New France, 2 507; proposed settlement at Burchtown, Nova Scotia, 13 237; deportation of twelve hundred from Halifax to Sierra Leone (1702), 246; settlement of fugitive slaves near St John, 191; repeal of Prince Edward Island Act of 1781 declaring that baptism of slaves should not exempt them from bondage (1825), 362-3; Presbyterian mission to colony at Buxton, 11 278; number in New Brunswick (1913), 191; as Canadian immigrants, 7 531.
- Neilson, Henry Ivan (b. 1865). Landscape painter, 12 625.
- Neilson, John (1776-1848). Leads nationalism on constitutional lines, 3 304, 374; opposed

to Union, 298, 4 412, 15 169; witness before Canada Committee, 3 306; withdraws support from Papineau, 312; his analysis and criticism of the Ninety-two Resolutions, 317, 318-19; aids in inspection of schools, 16 420-1.

- Neilson, Samuel (d. 1793). Publisher of Quebec Magazine, 12 521.
- Nelles, Abram. Anglican clergyman at Brantford, 11 223.
- Nelles, Samuel S. Principal of Victoria College, 11 335; his services to Victoria, 18 390.
- Nelligan, Emile. French-Canadian poet, 12 469-70.
- Nelson, David. Executed for shooting an Indian, 13 171.
- Nelson, Hugh (d. 1893). Member of council of British Columbia, 21 176; lieutenantgovernor (1887-92), 218.
- Nelson, Robert (1794-1873). Leader in insurrection in Lower Canada, 3 363.
- Nelson, Samuel (1792-1873), American jurist. Commissioner in arranging Treaty of Washington, 6 48.
- Nelson, Wolfred (1792-1863). Personal characteristics, 3 364; banished to Bermuda for participation in Lower Canada Rebellion, 4 394-5.
- Nelson, B.C. Settlement of Doukhobors at, 20 306.
- Nelson River. Its drainage area, 9 22.
- Nerée, Levasseur de. His estimate of loss by burning of Little Seminary of Quebec, 16 389.
- Nesbet, James (1823-74). Presbyterian minister to Red River settlers, 11 286; builds schoolhouse at Kildonan, 20 426; first Presbyterian missionary to Indians of North-West, 11 286; founds mission of Prince Albert, 19 203 n.; projects an academy at Prince Albert, 20 451, 467.
- Nesselrode, Carl Robert, Count (1780-1862), Russian statesman. Explains object of Ukase of 1821, 8 917; defines Russian claims in Bering Sea, 918; his proposed boundary-line in Alaska, 922-3; on Russia's desire to reserve part of mainland, 923; and object of British companies in securing foothold in Alaska, 923; on advantages of a natural and continuous mountain boundary, 926; and the Dryad case, 928-9 and n.
- Netherlands, King of the. His award in the St Croix-St Lawrence boundary reference (1831), 8 810.
- Netherlands. Given benefit of Canadian intermediate rates (1910), 9 238.
- Netley. Lake Ontario vessel, 10 494.
- Nettle, Richard, superintendent of Fisheries for Lower Canada, 16 560; establishes first fish hatchery in Canada, 560.
- Neutrality, Treaty of, between France and Great Britain (1686), 2 355, 8 881-2. Neutrals, Indian tribe. Territory of, 1 62-3;

Neutrals, Indian tribe. Territory of, 1 62-3; missions to, 63, 2 405, 407; description of their country, 1 64; characteristics of, 66; their dispersal, 67, 68-9; reappearance of, 67.

Nevada. Lakes freighter, 10 557.

Nevers, Edmond de (1862-1906). His literary works, 12 481-2.

- New Albion. Name given by Drake to country
- New Hindui. Traine given Pacific coast of North America, 8 846; English claim to, 21 16.
 New Brunswick. Special Articles: General History (1758-1867), 13 127-210; Political History (1867-1912), 14 403-31. System of waterways and its adaptation to aboriginal inhabitants, 13 49; British occupation after Treaty of Utrecht disputed by French, 127; growth of French settlements, 127-8; pioneer British settlements, 128-30; colonizing impeded by land speculation, 129; social conditions in pioneer days, 131; difficulty in finding a Bible with which to administer an oath, 11 210-11; loyalists⁷ contemptuous designation of old settlers, 13 131; privateering raids during American Revolutionary War, 134-8; formed into a separate province (1784), 152-3; first governor and officials, 153-4; members of first council and their records, 154-5; assembly's subordinate position under Carleton, 158; rise of the Family Compact, 158-9; council exercise both executive and legislative functions, 159; original provincial divisions, 160; original shire-towns, 162; assembly first elected on manhood suffrage, 163; constituencies and membership of assembly, 163; first election contests, 163-4; attitude to St John election appeal of 1785, 165; legislation of first session, 165-6, 169; salaries of principal government officers (1786), 166; entrenched position of governor and council, 167; assembly's sensitiveness to criticism and suppression of free speech, 168; a period of deadlock, 179; and the Patriotic Fund, 180; Winslow on improved conditions of settlers, 181-2; a succession of administrators, 184-5; Catholic Emancipa-tion, 185; undisturbed condition of boun-with New F dary during War of 1812, 186; south-eastern Maine occupied by British troops, 187; petition to secure, in negotiations for peace, an uninterrupted boundary via St John River, 8 783, 13 187; 'year without a summer' (1816), 187-8; origin of various settlements, 188-9; military settlements in Victoria County, 191; nationality indicated by names of settlements, 192; provincial New England Company (founded 1649). Its control of customs conceded, 198; quitrents, 198-9; Dissenters' Marriage Act passed, 200; Indians, 5 347-8. formation of separate legislative council, New England Rangers. Lay waste country 200; assembly's criticism of Nova Scotia reformers, 14 482-3; its deadlock with legislative council on indemnity, 483-4; assembly obtains control of the casual and territorial revenues, 13 201, 14 484; tenure under crown and membership of executive council to be no longer life appointments, 13 204; part played by militia in 'Aroostook War,' 7 390-1; demand for reform, 13 205; Colonial Office suggests adoption of principle of ministerial responsibility, 206; lines of settlement (1849), **10** 359; visitation of cholera (1854), **13** 207-8; commercial crisis (1854), 208; triumph of reform (1855), 208; Tilley's Liquor Prohibition Act and subsequent defeat at the polls, 209; constitution

modelled on that of Massachusetts, 232 ; under responsible government, 14 403; winter march of troops from St John to Quebec, 409 and n., 410; and projected Fenian raid of 1866, 415-16; some disastrous conflagrations, 425-6; defeat of Confederation in (1865), 412; followed by victory (1866), 413, 417; Confederation aided by opposition of annexationists, 413; change in personnel as a result of Confederation, 418; lieutenantgovernors since Confederation, 427; premiers since Confederation, 428, 431; method adopted to secure abolition of legislative council, 485. *Population*: Estimated English-speaking (1766), 13 129; on eve of American Revolution, 130; its losses in the early days, 182; details of first census (1824), 195-6; disparity between sexes, 195-6; (1834), 201; table of census returns (1824-1911), 193. See Agriculture ; Defence ; Education; Fisheries; Forests; Govern-ment; Immigration; Indians; Judicial Systems; Land; Liquor Traffic; Mining; Municipal Institutions; Physical Features; Post Office; Public Finance; Railways; Roads; Shipbuilding; Shipping; United Empire Loyalists.

- New Brunswick and Nova Scotia Land Company. Formed (1831), 13 202.
- Disbanded soldiers New Brunswick Fencibles. of settle on St John, 13 191.
- New Brunswick, University of. See King's College (New Brunswick).
- New Caledonia. Extent of, 21 55; forts established by Simon Fraser in, 56; conditions of existence, 57; administration of justice in,
- United colonies of formed (1643), 2 333; proposed commercial union with New France, 333-4; divergent aims cause failure of negotiations, 335; French endeavour to prevent westward extension of settlements, 349; trade of, with Louisbourg, 1 209, 212; shipping attacked by French privateers, 211; its forces lay siege to Louisbourg, 215-18; settlement of Maritime Provinces from, 13 110-11, 188, 14 647; states opposed to War of 1812, 3 196-7.

- round Quebec and bring back scalps, 15 83. New Era. Steamboat on Hamilton-Montreal route, 10 540.
- New France. Name first applied by Giovanni da Verrazano, 1 3; name given by Jacques Cartier to region of his discoveries, 2 379; political system of, embodied in Roberval's commission, 316; the first settler (1617), 393; influence of French colonial policy on, 320 n. and 321 n.; opposition of chartered companies to colonization and missionary enterprise, 389; and to education, 394; surrendered to England (1629), 1 59; retroceded (1632), 59; proposed joint measures with New England against Iroquois, 2 332, 334-5; colonists prohibited from

leaving, 331; social condition and education of first colonists, 16 327-8; care taken in selection of colonists, 15 32; importation of wives for settlers, 33-4; rule of early marriage and its effect, 33-4; morality of, as attested by baptismal register of Quebec (1621-90), 34; proposal to make it a penal settlement, 2 331, 458; convicts sent as settlers become creditable colonists, 15 53; Church dominating power till arrival of Talon, 85-6, 92-3; suggestion that information about Canada should be concealed from English, 2 461; marriage enjoined by ordinance, 343; proposed introduction of negro slaves, 490; mental characteristics of children of, 15 44; Treaty of Neutrality operates in favour of, 2 489; immodest fashions in dress condemned, 424; outbreaks of smallpox, (1690) 358, (1755) 375; number of parishes formed up to 1700, 16 508; delimitation of parishes, 2 561-2; authorities attempt to evade terms of Treaty of Utrecht, 365-70; freedom of discussion forbidden, 501 n.; famine in (1743), 439; firewood dearer in Quebec than in Paris, 513; contrasted with West Indies, 503-4; French laws inoperative unless registered by Superior Council, 511; La Galissonière on resources of country round Detroit, 504; scalping expeditions by French to be discontinued (1752), 374; growth of colony in eighteenth century, 15 48-59; causes of slow growth of education, 94-5; regarded as a land of snow and ice, 85; friction with arrivals from France, 96; its surrender, 1 310-12; its geographical extent, 15 3; influence of law of inheritance in, 2 511-12; the policy of Huguenot exclusion, 11 253-4, 15 25-6; official corruption in, 2 486-7, 488, 501, 505, 506; peculation by officials-an illuminative example, 493 and n; powers of bishop clash with governor's, 340; evils of divided authority in, 1 207, 257, 263-4, 267, 276, 280, 282, 291-2, 294, 300, 301, 2 340, 350; paternalism and its influence, 463-4, 472, 474, 475, 478, 479, 493, 505; causes of failure of colon-ization, 15 47-8, 97; weakened by policy of expansion, 2 490, 15 58-9; European wars which affected its relations with New England colonies, 49-50; contrasted with New England colonies, 2 363-4, 366, 371, 534, 15 59, 17 14-15; menaced by industrial development of British colonies, 2 350; war with British colonies inevitable, 367; a strategical post in conflict with Great Britain, 370; a drag on British power in America, 372-3; a pawn in European struggle, 500; self-preservation its perpetual problem, 534; its 'golden age,' 346; politi-cal results that might have followed discovery of silver-mines of Cobalt during French Newark (Niagara). Schools established at, 18 régime, 18 631; achievements of, 1 12-13; 278, 351; meeting-place of first assembly of a brilliant and engaging entity, 12. Population : permanent settlers, (c. 1630) 2 455 n., (1640) 409; and its components, 15 22; compared with New England in 1650, 2 333, (1663) 464; Quebec (1663), 464; in 1663, with details of their location, 15 33; (1666)

2 471; details of first census (1666), 15 56, 57; census of 1673, 57; and of 1675, 58; (1685) 2 423; decrease in population reported in 1692, 491; (1705 and 1713) 494; increase between 1713 and 1730, 15 54; at the Conquest, 96. See also Agriculture; Currency; Defence; Education; Fisheries; French Canadians; Immigration; Liquor Traffic; Mining; Municipal Institutions; Public Finance; Seigneurial System; Shipbuilding; Shipping; Trade and Tariffs.

- New Glasgow. Shipbuilding industry at, 10 582, 587; mining development at, 14 395.
- New Glasgow Iron, Coal, and Railway Company. Formed (1890), 14 688; merged in Nova
- Scotia Steel Company (1895), 688. New Jersey Volunteers (1st, 2nd, and 3rd). Their settlements on the St John, 13 149.
- New Johnstown. See Cornwall.
- New Netherlands Company. Forms first settlement on the Hudson, 2 453.
- Founded by d'Iberville, 15 New Orleans. 58; disastrous British expedition against, 3 268.
- New Severn. Hudson's Bay Company fort seized by d'Iberville, 1 181.
- New South Wales. Canadian preference granted to (1898), 9 213.
- New Wales (Hudson Bay). Claimed by Button for England, 1 156.
- New Westminster. Chosen as headquarters of government, 21 149; dispute on name settled by Queen Victoria, 149; first municipality in Pacific colonies formed at (1860), 22 353-4; Holy Trinity Church consecrated, 11 232; first fall fair held, 22 538; its shipping facilities, 10 620.
- New York (Manhattan). Dutch establish post at, 2 451 n.; purchase from Dutch suggested by Talon, 15 39; desired as a winter port by French authorities, 2 348; suggested purchase from Duke of York, 350, 355; proposed exchange of colony of, for some of French West Indies (1687), 356 n.; Frontenac's plans of attack on, 357; Frontenac's instructions as to distribution of farms in, among French Canadians (1689), 357; government of, appoint commissioners for Indian affairs, 4 698; suppression of its trade with Montreal (1734), 2 502; State opposes War of 1812, 3 196-7; British army contracts supplied in State of, during War of 1812, 262.
- New York Volunteers. Settle on the St John. 13 149.
- New Zealand. Raises force for service in imperial wars, 7 461; receives Canadian preference (1903), 9 213.
- New Zealand Shipping Company, 10 616.
- Upper Canada, 3 174; seat of government removed from (1797), 183; Americans invested in, 243; burned by McClure, 251. See also Niagara.
- Newburyport. Embarkation of expedition against Quebec from (1775), 3 84.

- Newcastle, Henry Pelham Fiennes Pelham Clinton, fifth Duke of (1811-64), secretary for War and the Colonies (1852-54), colonial secretary (1859-64). His pledge on clergy reserves, 5 66; proposes to confer power on Canada to determine character of legislative council, 140; declines to guarantee loan for land purchase in Prince Edward Island, 13 367; his plan for setting up legislative coun-cil in British Columbia, 21 164-6.
- Newcastle, Thomas Pelham-Holles, first Duke of (1693-1768), secretary for the Southern Department (1724-46). Instructs Horace Walpole to remonstrate with French court on evasion of conditions of Treaty of Utrecht, 2 368.
- centre, 10 585.
- Conductor of choral society Newcombe, Percy. of Calgary, 12 651.
- Newfoundland. Cabot on east coast of, 1 22; visited by Giovanni da Verrazano, 25; laid waste by d'Iberville, 184; ceded to Great Britain under Treaty of Utrecht, 201, 2 364; fisheries of first importance to France, 1 202; French fishing rights, 2 365; old penal laws against Catholics in, 11 28; reciprocal agreement of 1890 with United States vetoed, 9 175. See also North Atlantic Coast Fishery Disputes.
- Newfoundland Regiment. See Royal Newfoundland Regiment.
- Newmarket Canal, 10 522.
- Newspapers. Early Canadian, 12 520-1.
- Newton, Gilbert Stuart (b. 1793). Artist, 12 602.
- Newton, John. Receives thanks of council at Halifax for preventing sale of tea from New England not property of East India Company, 13 122.
- Newton, W. H. In charge of Hudson's Bay Company post at Fort Langley, 21 127 n.
- Ney, Fred J. Organizes teachers' excursions from Manitoba to Great Britain, 20 439-40.
- Neyon de Villiers, Pierre Joseph, commandant at Fort Chartres. Warns Pontiac that Indians can expect no help from the French, 3 66.
- Neyron, Rémi. Priest at Bytown (1842), 11 55.
- Niagara, original form of name, 1 65; fort built (1679), 101; portage established, 107; British protest against construction of French fort at, 2 366; fort used to stifle freedom of trade, 367; occupied by British (1761), 3 58; Indian treaty of peace and cession at (1764), 68; post office opened at (1789), 4 735; loyalist settlement at, 17 17-21; British evacuation on signing of Jay's Treaty, 17; attempted settlement by French émigrés at, 11 26; strategical position of peninsula in War of 1812, 3 226-7; fort captured by British, 251-2; British problem of defence of peninsula, 254; Durham's visit to, 4 395-6. See also Newark.
- Niagara. (1) Schooner condemned as a prize by Americans, 10 493. (2) Perry's second flagship at battle of Lake Erie, 3 245. (3) Steamboat on upper St Lawrence, 10 497. (4) Vessel on which MacNab emigrants em-

barked at Greenock, 17 96. (5) Cunard steamship, 10 599. (6) American Mail Line steamer, 10 540. (7) Steamship of Compagnie Générale Transatlantique, 10 615.

- Niagara and Detroit Railway. Opposition to its charter, 10 372.
- Niagara District Bank. Founded, 5 273; obtains new charter, 278; amalgamates with Imperial Bank (1875), 10 638.
- Niagara Falls Park Commission. The park areas, 17 235.
- Niagara Harbour and Dock Company. Formed (1840), 10 538.
- Niagara Navigation Company. Absorbed by Richelieu and Ontario Navigation Company, 10 553.
- Newcastle, New Brunswick. A shipbuilding Niagara River. La Salle and Dollier its true discoverers, 1 93; land ceded by Senecas on. 17 18.
 - Nichol, Robert, colonel. Introduces bill providing for Welland Canal survey, 10 523; his imprisonment by Upper Canada assembly, 4 478; 3 329.
 - Nicholson, Sir Francis (1660-1728). Captures Port Royal (1710), 13 64.
 - Nicholson, John Alexander. Superintendent of Education, Prince Edward Island, 14 538.
 - Nicholson, Sir William Gustavus (b. 1845), quartermaster-general of British army. His memorandum on the provision of reserve stores, 7 453-4; his suggestions on mutual aid by Dominions in time of war, 464.
 - Nickinson, John (1808-64), actor. Lessee of Royal Lyceum Theatre, Toronto, 12 655, 657.
 - Nicolet, Jean (1584-1642). Pioneer immigrant at Quebec, 15 19; sketch of, 1 60; discovers
 - Lake Michigan, 60; his tragic end, 61. Nicolet College. Its foundation (1804) and growth, 16 410-11.
 - Nicoll, Charles S. Sheriff at Port Douglas, British Columbia, 21 148 n.
 - Nicolls, Gustavus, lieutenant-colonel R.E. Instructed to report on canal communication between Upper and Lower Canada, 10 518.
 - Nicolls, Jasper Hume. First principal of Lennoxville College, 16 498.
 - Nineteenth Light Dragoons. Squadron of, engaged at Lundy's Lane, 3 258.
 - Ninth Voltigeurs. Employed during North-West Rebellion, 7 431. Ninety-eighth Regiment. Takes part in capture
 - of Castine, 13 259; settle on the St John, 191.
 - Ninety-two Resolutions. Passed (1834) by Lower Canada assembly, 3 317-19.
 - Niobe. Cruiser purchased from British government, 6 171.
 - Nipissing-Ottawa trade route. Controlled by Algonquins, 1 68; reopened, 77.
 - Nipissings. Champlain's visit to, 1 55; Jesuit mission to, 80.
 - Nippon Yusen Kaisha. Japanese shipping line, 10 618.
 - Nitarikyk (Nipissing chief). Instructs Dollier in Algonquin, 1 87.
 - Niverville. See Boucher de Niverville.
 - Niza, Marcos de (c. 1495-c. 1542), Franciscan missionary. Reports existence of cities between Florida and the Pacific, 21 14-15.

- Nobili, John, Jesuit. His missionary journey North American. Ship built by Allans for St in British Columbia, 11 131. Lawrence route, 10 604.
- Noble, Arthur. Surprised at Grand Pré by North American Colonial Association of Ireland. Coulon de Villiers, 13 81.
- Noël, Jean Baptiste (1728-69), Jesuit brother. Teacher in the petite école, Quebec, 16 330.
- Noel, Stephen. Sent to France to report Jacques Cartier's arrival in Canada, 1 40.
- Noffziger, Christian. Leader of German Tunker immigration into Canada, 17 49.
- Nolan, Babington, captain. Purchases mills belonging to William Berczy, 17 51.
- Nolin, Angelique. In charge of first school for girls at Red River, 11 125, 20 419.
- Nolin, Charles (1823-1907). Member of convention committee of Red River, 19 83 n.; accepts office in Manitoba cabinet, 108.
- Nolin, Joseph. On the trial of Thomas Scott, 19 87-8.
- Nonsuch. Captain Zachariah Gillam's ship, reaches James Bay, 1 163.
- Nooika. Ship in which Meares voyaged to north-west coast, 21 33.

Nootka Convention. See Nootka Sound.

- Nootka Sound. Discovered by Captain Cook (1778), 8 847, 21 26; Cook's reception by natives at, 27-8; early fur-trading expedi-tions to, 8 847, 21 30-8; first vessel built in British Columbia launched at (1788), 37; Spanish claim to, 8 846-7, 848, 21 20; Spain assumes occupation and establishes post at, 41-2; seizure of British ships leads to an international crisis, 42-4; terms of Nootka Convention (1790) between Great Britain and Spain, and of supplementary treaty of 1794, 8 848, 21 46-7; dispute between Spanish and British commissioners over conditions of surrender, 50; Convention for Mutual Abandonment of Nootka carried into effect, 51-2; effects of withdrawal of Spain and Great Britain from, 52-3; Indian attacks on American traders at, 53-4.
- Norfolk Sound. Visited by Quadra and Maurelle (1775), 21 22; Russian trading establishment at, destroyed by Indians, 53.
- Norman Morrison. Ship which conveyed settlers from England to Victoria (1850), 21 94, 122.
- Normand, Charles L. Learns carpentering at Little Seminary of Quebec, 16 378.
- Noronic. Northern Navigation Company's steamship, 10 555-6, 588.
- Norquay, John (1841-89), premier of Manitoba (1878-87). Member of first Board of Education of Manitoba, 20 427; introduces bill for abolition of 'upper house,' 19 108; premier, 109; his alliance with federal conservatives and its consequences, 115-16; 117; secures 'better terms,' 118-19; re-enacts disallowed railway charters, 119; proposes appeal to crown on 'monopoly clause,' 10 440; sup-ports commercial union at interprovincial conference, 6 110; his resignation, 19 120; personality of, 120-1.
- in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Norris, J. G.
- Norseman. Dominion Line steamship, 10 North Cape, Great Magdalen Island. Sighted

Lawrence route, 10 604.

Interested in Rolph's scheme of settlement, 5 207.

North Atlantic Coast Fishery Disputes. Special Article: Fishery Arbitrations, 8 681-748; a long-standing dispute, 681; contest for possession of fisheries, 682; right of common fishing claimed by New Englanders, 682; concessions under treaty of 1783, 682-3; question left open by Treaty of Ghent, 683; a period of friction (1814-18), 683-4; seizures of American vessels, 684; terms of treaty of 1818, 684-5; comparison of treaty of 1783 with that of 1818, 685-6; effect of Nova Scotia ' Hovering Act,' 686; a con-flict of interpretation, 686-7; seizures of American fishing vessels, 687; Bay of Fundy conceded to Americans, 688-9; proposed further relaxations successfully opposed by Nova Scotia, 5 241, 8 690; a period of ten-sion, 690; blunder of British law-officers on 'headland' theory, 690-2; damaging ad-mission by United States, 692; provisions of Reciprocity Treaty (1854), 693; a licence system established, 693; terms of Washington Treaty (1871), 6 45-51, 8 694; compensation award under Treaty of Washington, 6 51, 69, 8 695; Fortune Bay controversy-compensation awarded to United States, 695-6; Great Britain's right of regulation disputed, 696-7; proposal for joint regulation, 697; modus vivendi of 1885, 697; Foreign Fishing Vessels Act passed by Canada, 697; commercial privileges barred to United States fishermen, 698; seizures and diplomatic tension, 698-700, 701; customs entry of American fishing vessels, 700; question as to payment of light dues, 700-1; president invested with retaliatory powers, 701; negotiations of 1888, 702; Chamber-lain-Bayard draft treaty and its terms, 702-3; modus vivendi of 1888 and its continuance by acquiescence, 703-4.

Newfoundland Fishery Dispute : Bond-Blaine Treaty (1891) refused ratification by British government, 704 ; Hay-Bond Treaty (1902)refused confirmation by United States Senate, 705; a policy of reprisal, 705-6; Foreign Fishing Vessel Act passed by Newfoundland legislature and assent withheld, 705-7; modus vivendi of 1906 and 1907, 707; outstanding questions referred to Hague Tribunal, 681, 708; the arbiters, 708; questions submitted, arguments advanced, and awards given, 696-7, 700-1, 706-7, 709-21; summary of awards, 721; supplementary treaty of 1912, 722-3; ques-tion summarized. 6 172-5.

North Atlantic Trading Company. Agreement with as immigration agents for Dominion government, 7 585-6; introduces Austro-Hungarian settlers, 559.

One of fathers of Confederation North Briton. Allan liner wrecked near Columbia, 21 171 n. Mingan Islands, 5 403, 10 605.

by Jacques Cartier, 1 30.

VOL. XXIII

K

- North Carolina. Coast of, skirted by Giovanni da Verrazano, 1 25.
- North Dumfries, Township of. Scottish and German settlement in, 17 49.
- North King. Lake Ontario steamboat, 10 554.
- North Magnetic Pole. Discovered by James Clark Ross (1831), 4 686.
- North Shore Navigation Company. Merged in Northern Navigation Company, 10 555.
- North Shore Railway. Land grant offered in promotion of (1859), 15 180; company organized, 180-1; provincial loan raised for completion, 181; its cost, 189; construction opposed by Grand Trunk, 10 428-9. North-West. Indian reports as to strange
- North-West. Indian reports as to strange white traders in, during French régime, 1 141-2; opening up of, followed by depression in Ontario, 18 575-6.
- North-West America. First vessel built in British Columbia (1788), 21 37, 39; seized by Martinez, 43; rechristened the *Gertrudis*, 43.
- North-West Company. Organized by Montreal merchants (1783), 4 543, 21 244; retired soldiers of 42nd and 78th Regiments take service with, 15 124-5; discovers and endeavours to secure monopoly of a new route. 4 543: diverts its cargoes from Ottawa route, 10 360; constructs canal on St Mary River, 529; rivalry with X Y Company, 19 16; work in exploration, 4 640, 657-8, 8 849, 21 55; erects posts south of lat. 49°, 8 859 n.; uninfluenced by Mackenzie's reports on fur-trading possibilities of British Columbia, 21 54; secures jurisdiction for courts of Upper and Lower Canada in north and west, 22 387-8; decides to extend posts to mouth of Columbia, 21 55; forestalled by Pacific Fur Company, 58-9; conflict with and subsequent purchase of Pacific Fur Company, 60-1; its esprit de corps, 19 17; rivalry with Hudson's Bay Company, 4 646, 21 61-2; contrasted in methods and per-sonnel with Hudson's Bay Company, 19 17-19; efficient management of, 19; hostile to Selkirk settlement, 19-26; Selkirk's policy against, in vindication of his charter, 26-8; determines to redress its own grievances, 27; resists embargo on provisions proclaimed by Miles Macdonell, 28-9; a compromise and its repudiation, 29-30; armed campaign against Selkirk colony and Hudson's Bay Company, 30-6; Seven Oaks affray, 36-8; partners arrested by Selkirk, 39; procure warrant for Selkirk's arrest, 39; merged in Hudson's Bay Company (1821), 8 861, 21 62, 247; secures for Great Britain ownership of British Columbia, 62.
- North-West Council. See under Saskatchewan and Alberta.
- North-West Mounted Police. See Royal North-West Mounted Police.
- North-West Passage. Quest of Merchant Adventurers, 1 151, 156; Danish attempt at discovery, 157; Hudson's Bay Company's expenditures in search of, up to 1759, 196; superseded by fur trade as object of explorers, 159, 166; Admiralty fits out expedi-

tion, 196-7; parliamentary vote, 197, 21 23. Expeditions in search of : John Cabot (1497), 1 20-2; Gaspar Corte Real (1500, 1501), 23-4; Gonzales and Fernandez, 24; Verrazano (1523, 1524), 25; Stephen Gomez (1524), 25-6; John Rut (1527), 26; Henry Hudson, (1609) 150-1, (1610) 151-4; Button (1612), 155-6; Gibbons (1614), 156; Bylot and Baffin (1615), 156-7; Jens Munk (1619), 157-8; Luke Foxe (1631), 158-9; Thomas James (1631), 158-9; Knight (1719), 194-5; Kellsey (1719), 196; Hancock (1719), 196; Kellsey and Napper (1721), 196; Scroggs (1722), 195-6; Napper (1737), 196; Crow (1737), 196; Middleton (1742), 197; Moore and Smith (1747), 197; James Cook (1776), 21 24-9; Charles Clerke (1779), 29; Vancouver (1791), 47-8, 51; John Ross, (1818) 4 684, (1829) 685; Sir John Franklin, (1819) 679-83, (1825) 683-4, (1845) 5 295-7; Lieut. Parry (1819, 1821, 1824), 4 684-5; Captain Lyon (1824), 685; passage completed by Amundsen, 5 302n. See also Franklin Search Expeditions.

- North-West Rebellion (1885). Causes leading to, 6 99-100, 11 166-8, 19 207-8, 209; warning given by Indians, 209-10; localized, 7 430; troops raised in Eastern and Western Canada, 430, 432; hardships of march, 431; total force employed, 433; sketch of operations, 433-4; distribution of troops, staff and supply arrangements in, 434-5; excessive cost of expedition, 435; part played by Indians in, 599-600; prepares for white settlement, 19 163; settlement of half-breed claims, 212; summarized, 6 101-3, 11 169-71, 19 210-11.
- North-West Territories. Special Article: 22 639-60; position and extent, 639; topography, 639-40; hydrography, 640; variations in tide-heights, 640-1; principal lakes and areas, 641; river-systems, 641-2; temperature and precipitation, 643; temperature compared with Europe, 643; geology, 644-7; transportation, 647-8; population and racial components (1911), 648-50; vegetation, 650-1; animals, 651-2; value of fur production, 652; postal system up till 1869, 7 630-1; agitation for full provincial standing, 6 153; provinces of Alberta and Saskatchewan created, 153-4. See Saskatchowan and Alberta.
- North-West Transit Company. Incorporated in Canada (1858), 19 60.
- North-West Transportation Company. Formed by union of Sarnia-Lake Superior and Windsor-Lake Superior Lines, **10** 546; absorbed by Northern Navigation Company, 555.
- North-West Transportation, Navigation, and Railway Company. Incorporated (1858), 10 420.
- Northcote, Sir Stafford Henry, afterwards first Earl of Iddesleigh (1818-87). British commissioner in arranging Treaty of Washington, 6 47.
- Northcote. Saskatchewan River steamer, 10 567.

- Northern. American Mail Line steamer, 10 540.
- Northern Belle. Steamer on Georgian Bay and Lake Superior route, 10 546.
- Northern Light. Steamer on Georgetown and Pictou route, 10 563.
- Northern Navigation Company. Lake division of Grand Trunk Railway, 10 550, 555; vessels of the fleet, 555, 556.
- Northern Pacific and Manitoba Railway Company. Conflict with over crossing facilities, 19 123-4; its entrance into Manitoba, 10 453; acquired by Manitoba and leased to Canadian Northern, 454-5.
- Northern Queen. Steamer on Georgian Bay and Lake Superior route, 10 546.
- Northern Railway. Its bankrupt condition (1859), 10 414.
- Northern Steamship Company. Trading between Vancouver and Prince Rupert, 10 573.
- Northumberland (Ontario) Agricultural Society. Its first show (1828), 18 559-60.
- Norton, Elder. Baptist leader in Maritime Provinces, 11 356.
- Norton, John. In command of Indians at Queenston Heights, 3 234, 235.
- Norwegian. Ship wrecked near Cape Breton, 5 403.
- Norwegians. Immigration of, into Canada, 7 565; homestead entries made by (1910), 20 316; and educational facilities, 459.
- Norwich, Township of. Quaker settlement in, 17 46.
- Notre Dame, Sisters of the Congregation of. Founded, 2 414, 16 355 ; establish House of Providence at Quebec, 359; Saint-Vallier's attempted amalgamation of Ursulines with, 2 428-9; their schools and convents in New France, 16 355-9; establish first school in Nova Scotia at Louisbourg (1737), 14 511; school work after Cession, 16 404; Carleton's restrictions on, 404; number of teachers (1824), 413; schools in Montreal (1837), 415-416; at Kingston, 11 55; in Prince Edward Island, 77; in Hamilton, 64; in New Brunswick, 78; in diocese of Antigonish, 81; at Jacques-Cartier Normal School, 16 438; normal school work of, at Joliette (1911), 439; found agricultural school at St Paschal, Kamouraska County, 523; increase in numbers (1860-1912), 437.
- Notre Dame des Anges. First Jesuit seigniory (1626), 2 323 n., 394, 403, 536, 565.

- Nottawassaga Bay. Jesuit mission at, 2 407. Nottaway River. Fish wealth of, 16 565. Nouë, Anne de (1587-1646), Jesuit. Brings carpenters to Quebec, 2 398; his mission to Hurons, 1 59, 63; among the Montagnais, 2 403.
- Nova Scotia. Special Articles : Acadian Settlements and Early History (1604-1713), 13 15-66; under English Rule (1713-75), 60-124; General History (1775-1867), 213-312; Politi-cal History (1867-1912), 14 379-400. Its coast explored by John Cabot, 1 22; by João Alvarez Fagundez, 25; and by Verrazano, 25; erected into separate province, 8 793; governor's powers, 13 70, 76, 102;

functions of council, 70; justices and other officers, 71; surveys made, 79; British rule endangered by growth of Acadian popula-tion and establishment of Louisbourg, 80; colonizing first suggested by legislature of Massachusetts, 14 441; first temperance society, 13 87; summary to 1754, 88-9; Cornwallis's commission re summoning of assembly, 101; religion of Acadians an obstacle to establishment of representative institutions, 101; demand for establishment of assembly and Lawrence's recall, 102; ' boom' period after 1760, 111-12; disputed boundaries under Treaty of Paris (1763), 8 754-7, 763-4, 794; mania in land specula-tion, 13 113; population and its racial and religious components, property owned by settlers, and productivity in timber, fish, and cereals (1767), 117; passive acceptance of Stamp Act of 1765 by, 121; overtures from New England colonies disregarded, 121; sympathy with colonial discontent over im-posts, 121-2; counterpart of Boston Tea Riot in, 122, 123; dislike of revolting colonies for, 121, 214-15; defenceless at outbreak of American Revolutionary War, 213-14; divided sympathies of colonists, 214, 217-18; effect of Revolutionary War on industry and cost of living, 218-19; reinforcements landed in, 225; effect of British sea-power on security and early growth of, 227, 250-1, 252; the Long Parliament (1770-85), 228-9; policy of non-intercourse and its effects, 229; partition of, 229; organized on model of New York, 232; treatment of American prisoners of war, 236-7; effect of Revolutionary War and loyalist immigration, 245-6; contributes to Patriotic Funds, 248, 249; growing prosperity (1795-1828), 248-9; de-fensive measures (1792), 251-2; its defence during War of 1812, 256-7; depression after Waterloo, 260; opposes Confederation, 6 27-9, 13 298-302, 14 379-81; causes of its hostility 384-8; 'better forms' aritation hostility, 384-8; 'better terms' agitation and concession made, 6 29, 7 489-91, 14 392; in South African War, 396-8; its history and achievement summarized, 398-400; popula-tion, (1767) 13 117, (1817) 5 374; at end of each decade from 1851 (table), 14 528.

Legislative Assembly : composition, mode of election, and legislation of, 13 102-6; basis of representation, 103; questions of privilege, 104-5; supremacy of council assisted by dual control of purse, 117-18; complains that council hold best offices, 118; and council's alteration of its constitution, 118; disallowance of act fixing number of representatives, 118; alarmed at growth of debt, 118-19; watchful over expenditure, 119; dismissal of five members from official employments, 119; memorial of June 1775 and governor's counterblast, 123-4; Long Parliament, 228-9; individual ability displayed in, 247; supports Dalhousie College, 263; Catholic Emancipation carried, 271-2; intolerance of criticism shown in Barry riot episode, 277-8; and disposal of customs revenue, 279; the Brandy Dispute, 279-81;

compromise with council on quitrents, 281; retrenchment and currency reform of, frustrated by council, 281-2; Howe's Twelve Resolutions followed by responsible government, 286; Confederation carried in, 302.

See Acadia; Agriculture; Defence; Fisheries; Forests; Government; Judicial Systems; Land; Liquor Traffic; Mining; Municipal Institutions; Physical Features; Post Office; Public Finance; Railways; Roads; Shipbuilding; Shipping; United Empire Loyalists.

- Nova Scotia College of Agriculture. Formed by merging of School of Agriculture and School of Horticulture, 14 650; its courses, 650-1; 534.
- Nova Scotia Development Company. Its litigation on working of antimony deposits, 14 697.
- Nova Scotia Forge Company. Started at New Glasgow as Hope Iron Works (1872), 14 687; merged in Nova Scotia Steel and Forge Company (1889), 688.
- Nova Scotia Historical Society, 14 535.
- Nova Scotia Institute of Science, 14 535.
- Nova Scotia Magazine. First magazine published in Canada (1789), 12 521, 13 243.
- Nova Scotia Regiment. See Royal Nova Scotia Regiment.
- Nova Scotia Rural Science School. Founded (1908), 14 650, 534.
- Nova Scotia School of Agriculture. Erected (1888), 14 649.
- Nova Scotia School of Horticulture. Established (1893), 14 650.
- Nova Scotia Steel Company (1). Established (1882), 14 687; merged in Nova Scotia Steel and Forge Company (1889), 688.
- Nova Scotia Steel Company (2). Its amalgamating companies (1895), 14 688.
- Nova Scotia Steel and Coal Company of New Glasgow. Its origin and progress, 14 395-6, 682, 688; 9 256.
- Nova Scotia Steel and Forge Company. Established (1889), 14 688; merged in Nova Scotia Steel Company (1895), 688.
- Nova Scotian. (1) Steamboat on St John and Annapolis route, 10 561. (2) Allan liner built in 1858, 10 605.
- Noyelles, Joseph Fleurimont de (b. c. 1694). His exploring work, 1 135-6.
- Noyon, Jacques de. Ascends the Kaministikwia (1688), 1 106; his route to Rainy River, 112, 113; discovers Lake of the Woods, 114; Assiniboines offer to accompany him to shores of Western Sea, 114.
- Noyrot, Philibert (1592-1629), Jesuit. Brings carpenters to Quebec, 2 398; sent on mission to France (1626), 398-9; obstructed by Emery de Caën, 15 20; returning to colony, his ship is attacked by Kirke, 2 401.
- Numidian. Allan liner on Glasgow-Boston route, 10 606.
- Nuns of the Assumption. Institute normal school work at Nicolet (1907), 16 439.
- Natting, John, master carpenter of Cambridge, Mass. One of the loyalists, 13 233.

- compromise with council on quitrents, 281; Oates, Alice, vocalist. Her appearance in retrenchment and currency reform of, frus- Montreal (1871), 12 656.
 - Obatagamau River. Fish wealth of the, 16 565.
 - Oblates of Mary Immaculate. Founded (1816) at Aix, France, 11 133; arrive in Montreal (1841), 88; their settlement in Bytown, 55; missions to Indians of the Saguenay, 97, 109; called to the West, 133, 20 421; mission of Maniwaki, 11 68-9; their first station in British Columbia, 145; withdraw from Vancouver Island, 147; bishop of New Westminster created superior-general, 193.
 - **O'Brien, Cornelius** (1843-1906). Roman Catholic archbishop of Halifax (1883-1906), **11** 82-3.
 - **O'Brien, John** (1832-79). Roman Catholic bishop of Kingston (1875-79), **11** 56.
 - **O'Brien, Lucius R.** (1832-1900). His work as an artist, **12** 605 ; 635.
 - O'Brien, William Edward (1831-1914). Moves disallowance of Jesuit Estates Act, 6 107; supports tariff reform, 122.
 - Observer. Captures the Jack privateer at Halifax, 13 223-4.
 - O'Callaghan, Edmund Bailey (1797-1880). Examines Stayner on postal irregularities, 4754; flees to United States, 3 362; his motive for participation in Lower Canada Rebellion, 364; letter on the rising, facing 15 105.
 - Ocean. Michigan Central Railway steamboat, 10 545.
 - Ocean Monarch. Quebec-built vessel, sold on stocks for \$53 a ton, 10 579.
 - Ochiltree, James Stewart, fifth Lord. Forms first settlement on Cape Breton (1629), 13 38; taken captive to France and released, 38-9; his losses, 39.
 - O'Connor, Dennis (1841-1911). Roman Catholic archbishop of Toronto (1899-1908), 11 64.
 - O'Connor, John (1824-87). President of Council (1872-3, 1878-80), 6 83.
 - O'Connor, Richard Alphonsus (1838-1913). Roman Catholic bishop of Peterborough (1889-1913), 11 57.
 - Oddfellow. Brigantine built at Lunenburg, 10 581.
 - Odell, Jonathan (1737-1818). Provincial secretary of New Brunswick, 13 153.
 - Odell, Captain Joseph. Patentee of Odelltown, 15 150.
 - Odell, William Franklin (1776-1844). Provincial secretary of New Brunswick, 13 153.
 - Odelltown. Hampton's success at, 3 247.
 - O'Donoghue, William B. (d. 1878). One of Riel's lieutenants in Red River rising, 6 38; seizes papers of delegates from Canada, 19 81; member of provisional government, 11 155, 19 85 n.; takes refuge in United States, 11 158; endeavours to concentrate Fenians on boundary, 19 101; relies on the Métis, 102; captured and handed over to American authorities, 102.
 - Ogden, Charles Richard (1791-1866), attorneygeneral of Canada. Baldwin suggests his withdrawal from office, **5** 19; on legal status of the Indians, 352.

- Ogden, Peter Skene (1794-1854). establish post on the Stikine, 21 68; agent in New Caledonia district, 69, 70; his visit
- Ogdensburg (Fort Présentation). Founded (1748), 2 438; Pontbriand's visit to, 438; British post at, 3 97, 98; unsuccessful British attack on, in 1812, 217; captured by Macdonell, 239.
- Ogilvie, John (1722-74). Conducts Anglican services at Niagara (1759), 11 221; first incumbent at Montreal, 213.
- Ogilvie, William. Settles in Georgetown (1802), 15 157.
- Ogilvie, William (1846-1912). Commissioner of the Yukon, 22 608.
- Ogilvy, John. British commissioner on St Lawrence boundary, 8 828.
- O'Grady, John. Priest at Toronto (1834), 11 48.
- Ohio Company, 1 220; prospects in Ohio Valley, 236.
- Ohio River. Discovered by La Salle (1669-70), 1 101; struggle between British and French in valley of, 236-7, 242, 2 372-3; last link of French with, broken, 1 273; southern boundary of Quebec Province, 3 42, 43.
- Oil Refiners' Association. Result of combine of, in 1869, 9 122.
- Ojibways. In an alliance with the Crees defeat the Sioux, 1 75; Jesuit mission to (1641), 1 80, 2 407; cessions of lands on Lakes Superior and Huron (1850), 5 346.
- Oka Agricultural Institute, 16 522-3.
- Okanagan Lake. Steamer service on, 10 571. Olbeau, Jean d', Récollet. His arrival at Tadoussac, 2 387; celebrates second mass in Quebec, 388; his mission at Tadoussac, 394.
- Oldfield. Steamer on Carillon-Montreal route, 10 554.
- Olier de Verneuil, Jean Jacques (1608-87). Organizes Society of Montreal, 2 411; sends
- Sulpicians to Montreal, 415, 416. Oliphant, Lawrence (1829-88). Superintendent-general of Indian Affairs, 5 355; his proposals for financing his department, 356; on Elgin's diplomacy, 75-6.
- Olive Branch. American ship detained by British government, 3 153.
- Oliver, Frank (b. 1853), minister of Interior (1905-11). Member of North-West Council, 19 214; his education bill, 20 454; claims public lands for Prairie Provinces, 19 215; agitates for reform, 216, 217; member of first Territorial assembly, 223; and conflict with lieutenant-governor, 233; on provincial autonomy, 261; and demand for production of original documents in his department, 6 162; and exclusion of undesirables, 7 573-4; his work for the North-West, 19 269.
- Oliver, William Sanford (d. 1813). Conducts scrutiny in St John election appeal (1785), 13 164; his partiality impugned, 165.

- Sent to Olney, Richard (b. 1835), American secretary of state. On the theory of the ' Hinterland.' 8 870 n.; signs Alaska Convention of 1897,

 - Onderdonk and Company. Construct portion of transcontinental railway in British Columbia, 21 204; on necessity for Chinese labour on railway construction, 258, 261.
 - O'Neal, James. Rent-gatherer for Chignecto, 13 75.
 - One Hundredth Regiment. Engaged in War of 1812, 3 209; at capture of Fort Niagara, 251-2
 - Hundredth One Regiment. See Royal Canadians.
 - One-Hundred-and-Fourth Regiment. Settlement on St John formed by disbanded soldiers of, 13 191.
 - One-Hundred-and-Third Regiment. Engaged in battle of Lundy's Lane, 3 259.

 - Oneida. Lake Ontario steamboat, 10 540. Oneidas, Indian tribe. Favour Americans in Revolutionary War, 4 702, 706. O'Neill, 'General' J. Fenian leader, 19 101;
 - taken prisoner at Pembina, 102.
 - Onondagas, Indian tribe. Unsuccessful Jesuit mission to, 2 407; French colony among, saved by flight, 1 71; guardians of council fire of Six Nations, 4 702.
 - Onontio (' the big mountain '). Name given by Indians to Montmagny, 2 409. Ontanagon. Steamer on Collingwood-Chicago
 - route, 10 546.
 - Ontario. Special Articles: Upper Canada (1791-1812), 3 171-85; The Reform Movement, 361-85; Ontario in the Dominion, 17 3-10; Political History (1867-1912), 103-85. First mass celebrated in, 1 58; first dwelling erected by Europeans in, 58; early settle-ment and loyalist migrations to Upper Canada, 3 171-2; divided into districts, 171; its division into counties and electoral districts, 173; first assembly legislates on marriages not performed according to Roman rites, 174; dissensions in executive, 184; social and religious conditions, 11 222; dearth of intellectual interests, 18 288; constitutional reform in, 3 378-80; movement for reform in executive council, 380; control of executive aim of reformers, 381; rival claimants for capital under the Union, 4 417.

Population: (1780), 3 171 and n.; white, and its components (1792), 18 277; (1812) 3 210, (1816) 18 556, (1822) 3 297, (1826, 1830, 1836, 1841) 18 556, 558; increase (1841-51), 10 399; increase (1842-61), 5 79, (1882) 6 91; influx of population into North-West and its effect, 18 575, 576-9; tables giving distribution of population between rural and urban (1884-1909), 576; increase in urban and decrease in rural population (1901-11), 577.

Legislative Council: composition and term of tenure of, under Constitutional Act, 4 464; membership and tenure of office, 464; the speakership, 464; conflict with assembly on education, 18 281, 283, 285; attempts to establish an aristocratic element, 4 464-5; subject to lieutenant-governor, 465; unresponsive to public opinion, 466.

Legislative Assembly (Upper Canada): composition and legislation of first, 3 173, 174; blocks suspension of Habeas Corpus Act (1812), 222; a statement of grievances, 329; claims control over supply, 330-1, 339; deadlock with council, 330; and clergy reserves, 336-7; redistribution and alteration in number of representatives, 332; and immigrants from United States, 332-3; elections of 1828, 338; and illegal postal charges, 4 740; and right of postal taxation, 741, 742; demands provincial control of post office, 740-7, 753, 755; demands of reform party, 3 341-2; financial adjustments amicably arranged, 342-3; and William Lyon Mackenzie, 343-8; report of committee on grievances presented by Mackenzie, 349-50; refuses supply, 355; the 'Bread and Butter' assembly, 355-7; moves for removal of Ontario Railway and Municipal Board. Its trade restrictions, 4 592-3, 5 188-9; petitions powers, 17 236-7. trade restrictions, 4 592-3, 5 188-9; petitions for British preference and protection in Canadian markets, 190; Sydenham's reply, 191; endeavours to exercise control over executive acts of lieutenant-governor, 4 450-451; its indebtedness at the Union, 5 165. See United Canada.

Political history (1867-1912), 17 103-85. See Agriculture; Education; Fisheries; Forests; Government; Immigration; Judicial Systems Land; Liquor Traffic; Mining; Municipal Institutions; Ontario Boundary Dispute; Physical Features; Post Office; Public Finance; Roads; Separate Schools; United Canada; United Empire Loyalists.

- Ontario. (1) War vessel lost on Lake Ontario, 10 487. (2) First steamboat to navigate Lake Ontario, 10 497. (3) United States sloop-of-war sent to resume possession of Astoria, **8** 850. (4) First steamer to run the Lachine rapids, **10** 539. (5) Steamboat on Toronto-Montreal route, **10** 541. (6) Steamboat of Sarnia and Lake Superior Line, 10 (7) Dominion Line steamship, 10 608. 546.
- Ontario Agricultural College. Its foundation and growth, 9 118, 17 233-4, 18 400, 571-2. Ontario and Rainy River Railway. Charter
- acquired by Mackenzie and Mann, 10 454.
- Ontario Bank. Chartered failure of (1906), 10 648. (1857), 5 280;
- Ontario Boundary Dispute. Reference to arbitration of dispute with Manitoba, 6 93; the award, 93-4; Dominion government refuses to accept award, 94; extension of Manitoba into disputed territory, 95; conflict of juris-diction, 95, 19 116-17; Privy Council's decision, 6 95; ownership of land, timber, and minerals within extended boundaries, 95-6; facilities for rail connection with Hudson Bay conceded to province, 19 137; Privy Council's decision on Dominion's claim to reimbursement of cost of Indian reserves purchased in 1873, 7 596, 17 163. Résumé of differences: 8 878-9; limits assigned to

Hudson's Bay Company (1670), 879-80; discoveries and settlements in Hudson Bay, 880-1; Treaty of Neutrality (1686), 881-4; Treaty of Ryswick (1697), 884-6; Treaty of Utrecht (1713), 886-91; Treaty of Paris (1763), 891; proclamation of 1763, 892; Quebec Act (1774), 892-3; Constitutional Act (1791), 893-5; Judicature Acts (1803, 1818), 895; Rupert's Land Act (1870), 895-6; arbitration (1878), 896-7; reference to Imperial Privy Council (1884), 897; review of differences, 897-902; map evidence before Privy Council, 902-5; review of case before Privy Council, 905-7. Ontario Bureau of Industries. Established (1882), 17 233, 18 573; its subdivisions, 581. Ontario Good Roads Association. Formed

- (1894), 18 485.
- Ontario, Huron, and Simcoe Railway. Govern-ment losses on guarantees of, 5 177-8. Ontario Hydro-Electric Power Commission. Established (1906), 17 237; extension of its system, 237-9; 18 508.
- Ontario Rifles. Accompany Red River expedition, 7 424.
- Ontario Rivers and Streams Bill. Legal and and political dispute between province Dominion and judicial decisions on, 6 96-7.
- Ontario Society of Artists. Its originators and
- first exhibitors, 12 634-5. Ontario Veterinary College. History of in-stitution, 17 234, 18 580-1.
- Onward. Canadian sealer, seized by American cruiser, 8 723.
- Orange. Dutch traders settle at, 1 46, 2 451 n.; its acquisition desired by French, 348. See also Albany.
- Orcadian immigration into Red River Settlement, 20 417.
- Ord, John. Signs Quebec traders' petition (1764), 15 134.
- Ordonnances. See Currency and Banking. Oregon. Dominion Line steamship, 10 609. Oregon. Early settlement in, 8 866-8, 21 70-1.
- Oregon Boundary Dispute (Lake of the Woods to the Pacific Ocean). Boundary as defined in treaty of 1783, 8 839; King-Hawkesbury Convention refused ratification, 839-40 and n.; British admission in unratified treaty, 841-2; declinature of British offer (1814) of 49th parallel, 842; Anglo-American Convention (1818), providing for joint occupancy, 842-3, 21 61, 63; Russian Ukase of 1821, and its repudiation, 8 843; assertion of American claims following Treaty of Florida Blanca (1819), 843; Canning declines to join in joint negotiations with Russia, 843 and n., 844; effect of Russo-American treaty of 1824 and Anglo-Russian treaty of 1825, 844; Anglo-American negotiations resumed, 845; convention of 1827, 845; historical review of contending claims, 846-51; statement embodying British claims, 851-5; case for United States, 856-61; occurrences, (1820-40), 861-5; Ashburton's instructions, 862; fresh proposals, 862-3; 'Fifty-four-

tude, 863-4, 865 and n.; a threatening situation, 864 and n., 865; Oregon Treaty and its terms, 865; settlement in disputed area, 866-8; review of settlement, 868-71.

- O'Reilly, Bernard (1818-1907). Relieves victims of typhus epidemic of 1847, 11 96.
- O'Reilly, Peter (d. 1881). Stipendiary magistrate in British Columbia, 21 148 n.; appointed to legislative council, 166 and n.
- Orfroy, Urbain (1766-1846). French priest serving in Maritime Provinces, 11 42.
- Original, L'. Warship built at Quebec, 10 482.
- Orleans, Philippe, Duke of (1674-1723), regent of France. Refuses financial aid for estab-lishment of western posts, 1 116; sends convicts to New France, 15 53.
- Orleans. Island of. First called Isle Bacchus by Jacques Cartier, 1 35; Huron settlements on, 2 406; successive owners of seigniory of, 557-8; visited by Saint-Vallier, 423; references to, in campaign of 1759, 1 283, 289, 290, 294, 295, 300; 2 413.
- Orme. Pierre de L'. Member of first board of education of Manitoba, 20 427.
- Ormiston, William. Instructor in Toronto normal school, 18 312.
- Orr. James (d. 1905). Member of first legislative council of British Columbia, 21 166 and n.; one of fathers of Confederation, 171 n.
- Orth, Bertrand (b. 1848). Roman Catholic bishop of Victoria (1900-3), 11 184; archbishop (1903-8).
- Osaka Shosen Kaisha. Japanese shipping company, 10 618.
- Osborne, Henry (c. 1698-1771), admiral. Intercepts La Clue's fleet, 1 222.
- Osgoode, Thaddeus. Pioneer Congregationalist in Eastern Townships, 11 382.
- Osgoode, William (1754-1824). First chief justice of Upper Canada (1791-94), 3 173, 18 524; chief justice of Lower Canada (1794-1801), 3 155; his influence in executive council, 155-6; obstructive tactics of, 157; retirement of, 157.
- Oshawa. Exports of farm tools from, 9 142.
- Osler, Featherstone Lake (1805-95). Anglican clergyman at Tecumseh, 11 224.
- Osnabruck, Township of. Settled by German Presbyterians of King's Royal Regiment of New York, 17 25.
- Oswald, Richard (1705-84). Signs provisional treaty of peace between Great Britain and United States (1782), 8 752; characteristics of, as negotiator, 797 and n.
- Oswego. French protest against building of fort at, 2 367; British fort constructed at, 369-70; fort built on left bank of river, 1 252; French plan its destruction, 2 371; regarded as most dangerous post, 373; Montcalm's capture of, 1 253, 13 99; Indians support British at council at (1777), 4 706; forts captured and destroyed by Yeo and Drummond, 3 253.
- feeders (1843), 10 540.

- forty or fight,' 863; President Polk's atti- Otonabee, Township of. Its early settlers, 17 78-9.
 - Otoüacha (Huron village near Penetangui-shene). Champlain at, 1 53. shene). Champlain at, 1 53. Ottawa. The precursor of the Basilica at, 11
 - 49; its borrowings from Municipal Loan Fund, 10 415.
 - Ottawa. (1) Lake warship, 10 488. (2)Steamboat on Toronto-Montreal route, 10 541. (3) Time taken on first trip from Liverpool to Quebec (1854), **10** 604. (4) Dominion Line steamship, 10 608.
 - Ottawa and Prescott Railway. Financial em-barrassment causes sale of, 10 414.
 - Ottawa College (College of Bytown). Founded (1849), 18 367; university established, 401.
 - Ottawa Indians. At French River, 1 53; make peace with Pottawatamies, 74; control trade at Sault Ste Marie, 71; shrewd discrimination shown by, 75; withdraw from Lake Superior, 81; located near Fort Detroit, 3 59; cession of lands by, 5 336-7.
 - Ottawa River. Explored by Champlain, 1 49-50; names of, 67, 68, 71; fur trade on, 70; Le Caron's description of his ascent of, 2 395-6; first English-speaking settlers on, 15 158-9; its drainage area, 16 531.
 - Ottawa River Navigation Company. Purchases railway from Grenville to Carillon, 10 518, 554.
 - Otter, Sir William Dillon (b. 1843). Repulse of at Cut Knife Hill, 6 103, 11 170; in command of contingent to South African War, 6 140.
 - Otter. (1) Lake Erie vessel, 10 491. (2) Hudson's Bay Company steamer on Pacific coast, 21 150, 10 569; armed for defence of Vancouver Island during Crimean War, 21 108; reaches San Francisco with consignment of gold-dust, 135.
 - Otty and Crookshank. Build first steam sawmill in New Brunswick (1822), 13 195.
 - Ouachipouenne (or ' Sioux-who-live-underground '), 1 120-1.
 - Ouananiche. Its geographical distribution, 16 566-7.
 - Ouchichig River. See Rainy River.
 - Oudiette and Co., Nicholas. Farmers of revenue, 2 482-3; suffer from illicit trading of coureurs de bois, 484; 486.
 - Ouellette, Moise. Petitions for school at St Laurent, 19 152.
 - Oughton. Ship on which Selkirk's Baldoon colonists sailed from Scotland, 17 71.
 - Ouimet, Gédéon (1823-1905), premier of Quebec (1873-74). Attorney-general of Quebec, 15 174; premier, 177; his resignation following on 'the land-swap scandal,' 179 and n.; superintendent of Education for Quebec, 16 495.
 - Owen, Captain. Places settlers on Island of Campobello, 13 129.
 - Oxenden, Ashton (1808-92). Anglican bishop of Montreal (1869-78), 11 220. Oxford, North. Separate schools question by-
 - election issue in, 6 156.
- Oswego Line of steamships. The line and its Oxley, James Macdonald (1855-1907). Author of boys' stories, 12 563.

Paardeberg. Capture of, 14 397-8.

Pacaud, Ernest. His transaction with contractor for Baie des Chaleurs Railway, 15 201-4; the case in court, 205.

Pacific Coast Steamship Company, 10 573.

- Pacific Fur Company. Established by John Jacob Astor (1810), 15 73, 21 58-9; Fort Astoria founded by (1811), and sold to North-West Company (1813), 8 850; rivalry with and subsequent incorporation in North-West Company, 21 59-61; purchase price paid for, 247.
- Pacific Scandal. Account of the, 6 54-60; dismissal of ministry called for, and Dufferin's ground of refusal, 15 184.
- Pacific Whaling Company. Its methods of operation, 22 475.
- Pagan, Judge Robert. Assists in preparing case before St Croix River Commission, 8 759.
- Pagan, William. Government candidate for St John at election of 1785, 13 164.
- Paget, Sir Charles (1778-1839), vice-admiral. Member of Durham's special council, 4 394.
- Painchaud, Charles François (1782-1838). Mis-sionary priest in New Brunswick, 11 42; founds College of Ste Anne-de-la-Pocatière, 11 94, 16 423.
- Paine, Dr William (d. 1833). Member of first assembly of New Brunswick, returns to United States, 13 173. Painting. Special Article:
- Painting and Sculpture in Canada, 12 593-640. General survey, 593-601; Canadian artists and their works, with critical and biographical notes, 601-27; portrait painters, 627-30; blackand-white artists, 630-1.
- Paisley, Father Hugh (1795-1847). Victim of typhus epidemic of 1847, 11 96.
- Pakenham, Sir Edward Michael (1778-1815). Killed in expedition against New Orleans, 3 268.
- Pakenham, Sir Richard (1797-1868). Proposes arbitration on Oregon boundary, 8 863-4; declines 49th parallel as boundary, 864; signs Oregon Treaty, 865. Pakington, Sir John Somerset, first Baron
- Hampton (1799-1880), secretary for War and the Colonies (1852). Opposed to secularization of clergy reserves, 5 66; defines limited guarantee for Halifax and Quebec Railway and declines to consider Valley route, 10 384.
- Palili. Lakes freighter, 10 557. Palliser, John (c. 1817-87). His survey between
- Fort Garry and Fort Colville, 5 315-16. Palmer, Arthur (1805-81). Anglican clergyman Paquet, Benjamin (1832-1900), monsignor. His at Guelph, 11 224.
- Palmer, Herbert S. Landscape painter, 12 625.
- Palmerston, Henry John Temple, third Viscount (1784-1865). Attacks Ashburton Treaty, 8 818.
- Palmier. One of d'Iberville's ships, 1 184.
- Panama Canal. Effect of opening on lumber
- trade of British Columbia, 22 515-18.
- Pandora. British survey ship, calls at Victoria, 21 88.
- Pandosy, Father, O.M.I. Founds mission at Lake Okanagan, 11 145; vaccinates Indians, 147.

- Panet, Bernard Claude (1753-1833). Roman Catholic bishop of Quebec (1825-33), 11 93; sells Saint-Vallier's palace, 94-5.
- Panet, Claude. Quebec traders' petition (1764) accuses Murray of shielding, 15 133.
- Panet, Jacques. Contributes to Patriotic Fund (1799), 15 102.
- Panet, Jean Antoine (1751-1815), speaker of assembly of Lower Canada. Guilty of breach of privilege, 4 475.
- Panet, L. P. Contributes to Patriotic Fund (1799), 15 102.
- Panet, Philippe (d. 1855). Nationalist member of assembly, appointed to council, 3 314; promoted to bench, 315; one of Durham's enlarged executive, 4 394.
- Panet, Pierre (d. 1804). Member of first executive council of Lower Canada, 3 141; contributes to Patriotic Fund (1799), 15 102.
- Pangman, Peter. Builds Anglican church at Mascouche, 11 218.
- Panton, James. Drowned in attempting to save the mails, 5 403.
- Paper-making. See Manufactures. Paper money. See Currency and Banking.
- Papineau, Denis Benjamin. Passes a municipal law (1845), 15 294.
- Papineau, Louis Joseph (1786-1871). Special Article: Papineau and French-Canadian Nationalism, 3 275-323. His breach with Stuart, 287; appointed to executive, 4 473; his eulogium on George III, 15 102-4; denounces Dalhousie, 3 302-3, 305; opposes union proposals of 1822, 298, 15 116; Dalhousie's refusal to assent to his nomination as speaker, 3 303, 4 471-2; supports private ownership for Champlain and St Lawrence Railway, 10 369; and the Ninety-two Resolutions, 3 317; his breach with Neilson, 318-19; success at elections of 1834, 319; urges French Canadians to support Banque du Peuple, 4 631; his inflammatory utterances, 3 362; warrant issued for his arrest, 362; flees to United States, 362; re-elected to assembly, 5 51; supports representation by population, **15** 169; a type of rebel leader, **3** 363; effect of his violence on moderate reformers, 14-15; his influence on nationalism, 377-8; his exaggerated nationalism, 5 53; his power crippled through irresponsible action, 81; his patrict move-mentaristocratic, 15 104-5,116; his oratorical
- lectures on liberalism at Laval published by the Propaganda, 11 105.
- Paquet, Louis Adolphe (b. 1859). Pulpit orator and author, 12 481, 482.
- Pardee, Timothy Blair. Provincial secretary and registrar of Ontario, 17 137, 200 n.; minister of Lands, 216 n.
- Parent, Étienne (1801-74). Editor of Le Canadien (1822); his motto for the resuscitated journal (1831), 12 445-6; his lectures, 446, 448; formulates demand for responsible government, 447; characteristics and qualities of, as journalist, 447-8, 449-50.

- Parent, François Louis (1778-1845). Missionary priest in New Brunswick, 11 42.
- Parent, Simon Napoléon (b. 1855), premier of Quebeo (1900-5). Addresses South African contingent, 6 140; joins Marchand's govern-
- ment, 15 210; his administration, 211-12. Paris, Treaty of (1763). Cession of Canada to Great Britain by, 1 312, 2 585, 3 25-7; western posts held by British under, 4 709; boundaries of Canada as defined by, 8 891; qualified freedom of conscience granted to Roman Catholics under, 11 13-14.
- Paris, Treaty of (1783). See Versailles, Treaty of.
- Parisian. Allan liner, 10 606.
- Park, Captain, R.N. Sent to protect British subjects in Oregon (1845), 8 867, 21 88.
- Parke, John G. American boundary survey commissioner, 8 877. Parker, A. J. Pioneer Congregationalist in
- Eastern Townships, 11 382
- Parker, Sir Gilbert, Bart. (b. 1862). His life and Patterson, Andrew Dickson (b. 1854). Portrait literary works, 12 549-53.
- Parker, J. G. Captain of the Perseverance, 10 494.
- Parker, Neville (d. 1869). First master of the rolls of New Brunswick, 14 489.
- Parkin, Edward. Anglican clergyman at St Catharines, 11 223.
- Parkman, Francis (1823-93). On route taken by La Vérendrye Brothers, 1 130-1; on Marguerite Bourgeoys, 2 417; his descrip-tion of the coureur de bois, 15 72; on French voyageurs, 75-6; on French military system in Canada, 79-80; on the habitant, 91-2.
- Parlow, Mary Katherine (b. 1890). Canadian violinist, 12 651.
- Parmelee, George William (b. 1860). Joint author of The Siege of Quebec, 12 500.
- Parr, John (d. 1791), governor-in-chief of Nova Scotia (1782-86), lieutenant-governor (1786-91). Officiates at founding of Shelburne, 13 237-8; threatens to suspend grants made to loyalists, 151; his powers, 230; characteristics and sketch, 143, 233.
- Parry, Sir William Edward (1790-1855). Ross's second-in-command in expedition of 1818, 4 684; his expeditions in search of North-West Passage (1819, 1821, 1824), 684-5. Parsnip River. Mackenzie's ascent of, 4 653,
- 654; Simon Fraser founds post on, 657.
- Parsons, Captain. Commands detachment of Royal Engineers sent to British Columbia (1858), 21 146.
- Parthenais, Anatole (1839-64). Sculptor, 12 632.
- Parthia. First Cunarder built with compound engines, 10 601.
- Partlow, John R. (1796-1865). Member of assembly of New Brunswick, 13 200.
- Pascal, Albert (b. 1848). First Roman Catholic bishop of Prince Albert, 11 179, 191.
- Paskoyac River. See Saskatchewan River.
- Passamaquoddy Islands Boundary Dispute. Supposed error in definition of boundaries in Versailles of Paris, 8 768-9; conflicting claims, 769-70; line proposed under King-Hawkesbury Convention, 770-1; commis-

sioners appointed under Treaty of Ghent, 771-2; negotiations and claims of parties, 773-7; terms of agreement, 777; disputcs and settlement on line between water channels, etc., 777-9; 4 554. Passport. Royal Mail Line steamer, 10 539.

- Paterson, Thomas William (b. 1852). Lieutenant-governor of British Columbia (1909-14), 21 237.
- Paterson, William (1839-1914). Controller, and afterwards minister, of Customs (1896-1911), 6 131; assists in negotiating reciprocity agreement of 1911, 204.
- Paton, Thomas. Favours adoption of American banking system, 10 628.
- Patrick, William (1852-1911), principal of Manitoba College. Favours union with Methodists, 11 297.
- 'Patrons of Industry.' Their platform in Ontario provincial elections of 1894 and subsequent disappearance, 6 122, 17 173-4.
- painter, 12 629.
- Patterson, Walter (d. 1798). Lieutenant-governor of St John's Island (1770-84), 13 345; his first enactment, 345; on condition of the island, 345-6; active in road construction, 347-8; on potential productivity of island, 348; establishes birch-bark canoe service between Wood Islands and Pictou, 360; on leave of absence to England, 349; rebuked for passing an act changing name of island to New Ireland, 331; quitrents question leads to his dismissal, 364, 14 497, 498-9; his letter in self-vindication, 13 350-1; last years and death of, 351; scandals associated with, 351.
- Patti, Adelina (b. 1843). Appears in Montreal, 12 656.
- Patton, Henry (1806-74). Anglican clergyman at Oxford, Ontario (1829), 11 223.
- Pattullo, Andrew. His campaign in favour of good roads, 18 485.
- Paul I, emperor of Russia (1754-1801). Grants privileges in Alaska to Russian-American Company, 8 727.
- Paully, Ensign Christopher, commanding at Fort Schlosser. Taken prisoner to Detroit, 3 63.
- Pauncefote, Sir Julian, afterwards first Baron Pauncefote of Preston (1828-1902). Negotiates on reciprocity, 9 169; and American claims on Portland Canal, 8 933, 935; signs Alaska Convention of 1897, 934.
- Pawling, Peter. One of first judges of district court of Nassau (1788), 18 521.
- Payet, Louis (1749-1801). Missionary priest at Detroit, 11 24.
- Payn, Phil. Signs presentment of grand jury of Quebec (1764), 15 128, 129.
 Payne, Sereno Elisha (b. 1843). Member of
- International Joint Commission, 6 135
- Payne-Aldrich Tariff. Movement in United States in favour of freer trade, 9 220; the maximum and minimum principle in and its application to Canada, 221-2; failure of negotiations initiated by President Taft, 222; Canada and the conditions of settlement, 223-4; 6 176.

- Maritime Provinces, 11 353.
- Peabody, Francis. Pioneer settler at Maugerville, 13 128.
- Wood surveyor for Franck-Peabody, Samuel. Wood surveyor for Franck-lin, Hazen, and White, 14 599; on size and length of masting timbers, 600-1; millowner on the Oromocto, 603.
- Peace River. Alexander Mackenzie on, 4 653, 657; its navigable extent and steamer services, 10 568-9.
- Peace River Crossing. Wheat grown at awarded first place at World's Fair at Chicago (1893), 20 587.
- Peacocke, George, colonel. Occupies Chippawa during Fenian raid, 7 409.
- Pearkes, George. Presides at first court of colony of British Columbia, 21 149 n.; one of fathers of Confederation, 171 n.
- Pearse, B. W. His road construction work in Vancouver Island, 21 116-17. Pearson, F. B. (d. 1912). Forms Dominion
- Coal Company, 14 394-5, 680. Pearson, John Mawer (b. 1869). Member of senate of University of British Columbia, 22 442.
- Pearson, Thomas (d. 1841). In command of British advanced guard at Lundy's Lane, 3 257.
- Peden, James. Conducts school at Canso (1736-43), 11 201.
- Pedley, Frank (b. 1858). Deputy superintendentgeneral of Indian Affairs, 7 621.
- Pedley, James William (b. 1856). Founds a Congregational church in Vancouver, 11 383.
- Peel, Paul (1860-92). His work as an artist, 12 606-7.
- Peel, Sir Robert (1788-1850). His interview with and counsel to Herman Ryland, 11 39; advises Bagot as to tactics with assembly, 5 35, 111-12; reduces preference on colonial timber, 201; effect of repeal of corn laws on Canadian trade, 196-7; on 'Red Line' (1840), 5 367. map, 8 821; his part in Oregon boundary Penobscot. New England fishers ejected at, settlement, 870 n.; defends Elgin on Rebellion Losses Bill, 5 58.
- Peel, Lieutenant (afterwards Sir William), 1822-1905. His visit to Vancouver and report on Oregon question, 8 867-8, 21 88.
- Peel River. Its drainage area, 22 589; 642.
- Peerless Graphite Company, 16 593. Pelham, Thomas, second Earl of Chichester (1756-1826), home secretary (1801-3). Unsympathetic to Selkirk's scheme of Irish emigration, 19 15.
- Pelican. One of d'Iberville's ships, 1 184; in fight with the Hampshire, 185-7.
- Pelissier, C. Leases iron-mines of the St Percé. Maurice (1767), 4 529. 16 5
- Pellatt, Sir Henry Mill (b. 1859). President of shipbuilding company at Sydney, N.S., 10 587.
- Pelletier, Alexis (d. 1910). Canadian priest who advocated principles of Gaumism, 11 103.

- Payzant, John. 'New Light' preacher in Pelly, Sir John Henry (1777-1852), governor of Hudson's Bay Company. Proposes to restrict Russian territory in Alaska to a coast strip, 8 924 n.; tries to obtain control for company of lands north and west of Rupert's Land, 21 79-80; obtains grant of Vancouver Island for company, 80; recommends James
 - Douglas as governor, 86. Pelly, Robert Parker, governor of Red River (1823-25), 19 47 n.
 - Pelly Banks. Post constructed by Robert Campbell at, 5 308; 311.
 - Pelly River. Discovered by Robert Campbell, 5 308, 22 605; 592.
 - Pemberton, James Despard (1821-93). Member of first assembly of Vancouver Island, 21 112; his work in road construction, 116-117.
 - Pemberton, Jeremiah. Commissioner in adjudication upon loyalist losses, 13 172, 17 27.
 - Pembina. Settlement made by Miles Macdonell at, 19 22; Roman Catholic mission at, 11 122-3, 125, 20 418; its postal service with Fort Garry, 7 630; deforcement of MoDougall near, 6 34-5; Fenian raid on Hudson's Bay Company's post at, 19 102.
 - Pembina Mountain. Settlement made in district of, 20 295.
 - Pen and Pencil Club of Montreal, 12 636.
 - Pend d'Oreille (or Kullyspell) Lake. Kullyspell House built by David Thompson at, 4 667, 21 58; 4 668.
 - Peninsular. Lake Superior steamboat, 10 543.
 - Penisseault, Louis André Antoine Joachim. Agent at Montreal of ' La Friponne,' 2 526.
 - Peel, Frederick. And composition of legisla-tive council of Canada, 5 141. Pennefather, A. T. Superintendent-general of Indian Affairs, 5 340.
 - Indian Affairs, 5 340. Pennefather, R. T. Sup Superintendent-general of Indian Affairs, 5 355.
 - Pennsylvania Loyalists. Settled on the St John, 13 149.
 - Sent on Franklin search Penny, William. expedition (1850), 5 301, 303.
 - Established in Great Britain Penny Postage.
 - 13 42.
 - Pensens, M. de. Sent to Island of St John, 13 317-18.
 - Pentagoet. See Majebigwaduce.
 - People's Bank. Founded at Toronto (1835), 4 630.
 - People's Bank of Halifax. Established (1864), 10 628.
 - People's Bank of New Brunswick. Established (1864), 10 628.
 - Pepperrell, Sir William (1696-1759). Commands in first siege of Louisbourg (1745), 1 214.
 - A fishing centre in seventeenth century, 16 555.
 - Péré, Jean. Sent by Talon on exploring expedition, 1 83, 84; seized at Fort Albany, 1 177.
 - Père Marquette-Wabash Railway. Its car transports for river service, 10 547.
 - Perez, Juan, Spanish navigator. His expedition to North Pacific (1774), 21 19-20, 8 846;

- Pérodeau, Narcisse (b. 1851). Minister without portfolio, Quebec, 15 213. Perpetuana. Captured by French traders in
- Hudson Strait (1685), 1 176-7.
- Perrault, Joseph. Secretary of Dominion Council of Agriculture, 7 666.
- Perrault, Joseph Edouard (b. 1874). Defeated
- on navy question, 6 171-2. Perrault, Joseph François (1753-1844). Op-poses founding of Royal Institution, 16 409, 420; 'Father of Education of the Canadian People,' 420; prepares educational text-
- books, 422; his work for agriculture, 521. Perrault, J. X. (d. 1905). His publications on agriculture, 16 522.
- Perré, Henri (1828-90). His landscapes and studies of trees, 12 605.
- Perreault, Joseph François (1719-74). Vicargeneral of Three Rivers, 11 15.
- Perreault, Olivier (d. 1827). Becomes a judge of King's Bench, 3 276.
- Perrot, François Marie, governor of Montreal (1670-84). Granted seigniory of Isle Perrot, 15 39. Commander in Acadia (1684-87). Personally sells brandy to Indians by pint and half-pint, 13 54.
- Perrot, Nicolas (1620-97). At Sault Ste Marie, 1 102, 103.
- Perry, Oliver Hazard (1785-1819), American naval officer. At the attack on Fort George, 3 239; his victory at Lake Erie, 244-5.
- Perry (or Poirier), Sylvain (1802-87). Missionary priest in Prince Edward Island, 11 73.
- Perry, Commodore. Sent to protect American fishing interests in North Atlantic, 5 241.
- Perseverance. Lake Ontario schooner, 10 493. Persia. First Cunarder to be constructed of iron (1855), 10 599.
- Pert. Lake Ontario vessel, 10 494.
- Perth. Military settlement formed at, 17 76; the first immigrants, 76; Talbot colonists at, 74; Irish-Catholic population of (1819), 11 48-9.
- Peshew Lake. Samuel Hearne at, 4 671.
- Petawawa. Military camp established at, 7 449.
- Peter Robinson. Steamboat on Lake Simcoe, 10 499.
- Peterborough, County of. Mode of location and conditions of grants in, 17 82-3; Irish immigration of 1825, 84-6, 11 49; death-rate among immigrants, 17 86; location of settlers, 86; loyalty of colonists attacked by William Lyon Mackenzie, 87; Sir Peregrine Maitland's visit to, 87; name of township changed from Scott's Plains, 88.
- Peters, Charles Jeffrey (1772-1848). Attorneygeneral of New Brunswick, 13 167.
- interprovincial conference (1902), 15 212.
- Peters, James (1735-1820), lieutenant-colonel. In command of Queen's Loyal Rangers, 17 22
- Peters, Samuel. Forms English settlement in township of Pittsburgh, 17 44.

- limit of his explorations, 858 n.; quarter- Peterson, Sir William (b. 1856), principal of master on the Santiago, 21 21. McGill University. His administration, 16 497.
 - Petit, Nathaniel. One of first judges of district court of Nassau, 18 521.
 - Petit, Pierre. Owner of set of notes of lectures at Jesuit College, 16 370.
 - Petite Hermine. One of Jacques Cartier's fleet, 1 34, 36.
 - Petitot, Father, O.M.I. At St Joseph's Mission, Great Slave Lake, 11 144; makes first clearing near Grand Rapid, Mackenzie River, 147; hostility of Protestant traders to, 160; publishes scientific works, 161.
 - Peto, Brassey, Jackson, and Betts. Contractors for New Brunswick and Nova Scotia railways, 10 387-8, 389; and Quebec and Richmond Railway, 395.
 - Petroff, Ivan. His false translations of documents in Russian archives, 8 732-3; Sir Charles Russell on his forgeries, 733.
 - Petuns, Indian tribe. Visited by d'Aillon, 1 63; 69.
- Perrin, William Willcox (b. 1848). Anglican Peyster, Arent Schuyler de (1736-1832), colonel. bishop of Columbia, 11 233. Instructed to care for disbanded Rangers at Niagara, 17 21.
 - Phelan, James. Editor of English edition of Journal de l'Instruction publique, 16 430.
 - Phelan, Laurentius. Missionary priest in the Maritime Provinces, 11 42.
 - Phelan, Patrick (1795-1857), coadjutor of Kingston (1843-57). His work at Bytown, 11 55.
 - Phelan, William. Missionary priest in Canada, 11 32
 - Phelps, Edward. One of fathers of Confedera-
 - tion in British Columbia, **21** 171 *n*. **Phelps, Edward John** (1822-1900), American minister at London. And Alaska boundary, 8 932.
 - Philadelphia. Council on boundaries of Indian territories held at (1793), 4 710.
 - Philipps, E. J. Captures Acadians at Cape Sable, 13 114.
 - Philipps, Richard (1661-1751). Governor-inchief of Nova Scotia (1717-49), 8 793, 13 76; organizes court of justice, 76-7; an absentee governor, 72.
 - Phillips, Thomas. Purchases 'Beaver Hall,' Montreal, and plans St Catherine Street plateau, 15 308.
 - Phillpotts, George, colonel R.E. His reports on canal navigation (1839, 1840), 10 505-6, 510, 512, 527.

 - Phipps, R. W. His reports on forestry, 18 594. Phips, Sir William (1651-95). Captures Port Royal (1690), 13 56; leads expedition against Quebec, 2 358; strength of French position revealed by his defeat, 358-9.
 - Phyn, Ellice and Inglis. Associated with projected Canada Banking Company (1792), 4 604.
- Peters, F. Represents Prince Edward Island at Physical Features. Special Article : Physical Basis of Canada, 9 9-91. Position, extent, and topographical features, 9-10. Appalachian Region, 10-11; its geology and economic minerals, 25-35; mineral deposits of Appalachian Region (tables), 82-4. Laurentian Plateau, 11-12; its geology and

economic minerals, 35-43; mineral deposits (tables), 84-7. St Lawrence Lowlands, 12-13; their geology and economic minerals, 43-5. Interior Continental Plain, 13-15; its geology and economic minerals, 45-9. Hudson Bay Basin and Arctic Archipelago, 15-16; geology and economic minerals of, 49-50. Cordilleran Region, 16-18; geology and economic minerals of, 50-8; mineral de-posits (table), 88-90. Rocky Mountains, 18; Gold Ranges, 19; Interior Plateaus, 19-20; Coastal System, 20-2; principal rivers and their drainage basins, 22-3; levels of the larger lakes, 23; freshwater and alkaline lakes, 24; divisions of geological time and names applied to various groups of rocks, 25 n.; glacial and recent geological history, 57-63; soils of physiographic provinces, 63-5; geological conditions and settlement, 70-4; geological conditions and industries, 72-4, 97-8; flora and its geographical distribution, 75-8; fauna and its distribution, 79-81; chief commercial fish of various physical provinces, 90-1.

Climate : range of conditions, 9 65; sunshine, precipitation, and temperatures, 66; summer isotherms, 66-8; of Pacific coast, 68: of northern Cordilleran Region, 68; of the Continental Plain, 68-9; of Laurentian Plateau, 69; of Ontario peninsula, 69; of Maritime Provinces, 69-70; variations in climate and rainfall, 98-9. See also below, under the Provinces.

Quebec : its physical features and mineral deposits, 16 571-3.

Maritime Provinces: topographical and geological features, 14 638-9. Nova Scotia : its physiographical divisions, 621; geological structure, 622; geology from an agri-cultural standpoint, 639-41. New Bruns-wick: its geology, 641-3. Prince Edward Island; its geology, 643-4.

Ontario: its climate, 9 69; physiography of forest areas, 18 586-8.

Prairie Provinces. Manitoba : topography, 20 509-10; plant food in soils (with tables), 510-15; climatic conditions (with tables), 516-17. Saskatchewan: general Saskatchewan : general topography, 541-3; principal rivers and watersheds, 543-4; lakes of province, 544; altitudes at different points (table), 544-5; elevations on Canadian Pacific Railway, 545-6; climate, summer and winter temperatures, 546, 548; average monthly precipitation at sixteen different points for ten years (table), 547; soils, 548-54; vegetation, 554-5; animals, birds, and fish, 555. Alberta: physical features, 583-4; climate, and monthly precipitation averaged from 1903 to 1907, 584-6.

British Columbia: physical characteris-tics of fisheries, 22 445-6; features and rainfall in forest belt, 487-8; Cordilleran belt and its mineral wealth, 555-7.

North-West Territories : position and topography, 639-40; hydrography, 640-3; climate, 643; geology, 644-7; vegetation, 650-1; animals, 651-2.

Yukon: position and topography, 585-9; hydrography, 589-94; geology, 594-600; climate, 600; mean monthly average, 600, 601; diurnal variations in temperature and average dates for some of principal seasonal events at Dawson City, 601; flora, 612-13; fauna, 616-18.

- Piat, Irenaeus (1594-1674), Récollet. Invites Jesuits to undertake Canadian mission, 2 397.
- Picard, Lieutenant. Defends the Près-de-Ville, Quebec, 3 91.
- Pichard, Amable (1752-1819). French priest serving in Maritime Provinces, 11 42.
- Piché, G. C. On annual cut of forests in Quebec compared with natural growth, 16 538-9; 550.
- Pichon, Thomas 1781). Visits Prince (d. Edward Island (1752), 13 310.
- Pickawillany. British post at, captured by the French, 1 236.
- Pickford and Black, Ltd. Engaged in Atlantic coast and West India trade, 10 562, 616.
- Pickthall, Marjorie Lowrey Christie (b. 1883). Author of The Drift of Pinions, 12 588. Picton, Ontario. Incorporation of (1837), 18
- 425.
- Values of timber shipments from Pictou. (1800-20), 13 254-5; made a 'free' port, 10 559; shipbuilding at, 582-3, 13 255.
- Pictou Academy. Its foundation and progress, 13 265, 14 515-16; later history of, 13 265.
- Pidgeon, George Campbell (b. 1872). Convener of Social Service department of Presbyterian Church, 11 296.
- Piegans, Indian tribe. Intercept and turn back David Thompson at Howse Pass, 4 667; cede territory, 7 597.
- Piérard, Germain, Jesuit brother. Teacher in petite école, 16 330.
- Pierce, Franklin (1804-69), president of United States. Arranges reciprocity, 5 241-2; and Canadian trade in bond, 9 161.
- Pierce, Thomas. Present at mutual abandonment of Nootka, 21 52.
- Pierron, Father André (d. 1673). First painter in Quebec, 12 601.
- Pierson, Nicolas. Organizes Baptist church at Horton, Nova Scotia (1778), 11 354.
- Pigeon, François Xavier (1778-1838). Repudiates authority of Bishop Lartigue, 11 86. gmore, actor manager. Visits Canada with
- Pigmore, actor manager. Vis his company (1808), 12 654.
- Pijart, Pierre (c. 1600-c. 1683). Jesuit, 2 405. Pile, Captain. His account of wreck of transport conveying Acadians to St Malo, 13 328-9.
- Pilote, François (1811-86). Founds agricultural school at Ste Anne-de-la-Pocatière, 16 522.
- Pinchot, Gifford (1863). Forestry expert, 22 496, 502.
- Pinet, François (c. 1661-1704), Jesuit. Founds mission on site of Chicago (1699), 15 77.
- Pinguet, Jean (1655-1715). Pr. Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 372. Prize-winner at
- Pinhey, John Charles (1860-1912). Painter of allegorical pictures, 12 625.

- bishop of Saskatchewan (1887-1903). Member of first board of Education of Manitoba, 20 427; 468.
- Pinkney, William (1764-1822). Concludes un-ratified boundaries agreement with Great Britain, 8 771, 783, 840.
- Pinsonnault, Pierre Adolphe (1815-83). Roman Catholic bishop of London (1856-66), 11 63.
- Pioneer. (1) Lake Erie steamboat, 10 501. (2) First steamer to navigate Red River, 10 567.
- Pioneer Route of steamships. Plying between Collingwood and ports of Lake Superior, 10 546.
- Pipes, William Thomas (d. 1909). Premier of Nova Scotia (1882-84), 14 390; 392.
- Pipon, Captain, R.E. Surveys for Halifax-Quebec railway, 14 407.
- Piquet, François (1709-81), Sulpician. Founds Fort Présentation (Ogdensburg), 1748, 2 438.
- Pirot, Father. Missionary priest to European immigrants, 11 190. Pither, R. J. N. Commissioner in arrangement
- of Indian treaties, 7 595.
- Pitt. William, first Earl of Chatham (1708-78). Attracted by Wolfe, 1 255; his accession to power, 261; characteristics of, 261; as a world strategist, 270-1; selects Wolfe for command of expedition to Quebec, 279; desires exclusion of French from neighbourhood of Canada and Newfoundland, 4 523; declines governorship of Canada (1763), 3 29 and n.
- Pitt, William (1759-1806). Introduces Consti-tutional Bill (1791), 3 132; his defence of Constitutional Act, 4 547; favours reciprocal trade after close of Revolutionary War, 533.
- Pittsburgh, Township of. Settled by English immigrants, 17 44.
- Pius VII (1742-1823), pope. Re-establishes Jesuit order, 15 196.
- Pius IX (1792-1878). And Laval University, 16 432, 434.
- Pivert. Remains after English conquest of Quebeo (1629), 15 22.
- Piziquid. Acadian expulsion at, 13 95, 97.
- Placentia. Visited by Gaspar Corte Real and João Alvarez Fagundez, 1 24, 25; d'Iberville at, 184; removal of French establishment from, 203.
- Plains of Abraham. Named after Abraham Martin, 1 73; as a site for a battlefield, 292; battle of, 293-305.
- Plamondon, Antoine. French-Canadian artist, 12 601.
- Plamondon, Louis. Contributor to Le Courrier de Québec, 12 443.
- Plancius, Peter. Invites Henry Hudson to Amsterdam, 1 150.
- Plant Line. Engaged in Atlantic coast trade, 10 562.
- Plattsburg. Prevost's abortive expedition Poirier, Isidore (1792-1807). against, 3 261-8. Platton, William (d. 1907). Member of first Poirier, Mary (née Galland). tracts of lord in St. John
- Territorial assembly, 19 224.
- Plenderleath, Charles, major. At battle of Stoney Creek, 3 241.

- Pinkham, William Cyprian (b. 1844), Anglican Plessis, Joseph Octave (1763-1825), bishop of Quebec (1806-25). His funeral oration on Bishop Briand, **11** 18; and British victory at Aboukir Bay, 15 101; his election as coadjutor, 11 37-8; his contest with Craig over rights of presentation, 38; effect of his pastorals during War of 1812, 39-40; his loyalty rewarded, 40; educational labours and benefactions of, 16 410, 411; opposes Royal Institution, 11 37, 16 410, 452; sends missionaries to Red River, 11 40-1, 121; urges division of diocese, 44; member of legislative council, 40; his mission to London, 45-6; his nomination as archbishop, 46; death of, 47; his New England descent, 15 52.
 - Ploughboy. Lakes steamboat, 10 501, 543.
 - Plover. Sails with Moore on Franklin search expedition, 5 298.
 - Plumper. (1) British brig-of-war wrecked near St John, 13 186. (2) McGowan riots at Yale quelled by marines from the, 21 153.
 - Plymouth Company. Confirmation of patent given to Sir Ferdinando Gorges by, 8 792. Plymouth Rock. Michigan Central Railroad
 - steamboat, 10 546.
 - Pocahontas. First steamer on Charlottetown-Pictou route, 10 563, 13 360.
 - Pocquet, Pierre (1667-1711). Director of Little Seminary of Quebec, 16 387.
 - Point, Pierre (1802-96), Jesuit. Missionary priest at Sandwich, 11 59.
 - Point Barrow. Thomas Simpson at, 4 688.
 - Point Bucareli. Touched at by Quadra, 21 22
 - Point Grenville. Massacre of Spanish sailors at (1775), 21 21.
 - Point Keweenaw. First Jesuit mission on Lake Superior founded at, 1 80.
 - Point Menzies, Bella Coola. Alexander Mackenzie at, 4 656.
 - Point North. Sighted by Jacques Cartier, 1 31.
 - Point Ogle, Adelaide Peninsula. Captain Back's farthest (1834), 4 687; Simpson and Dease at, 689; reached by members of Franklin's last expedition, 5 297.
 - Point Pelee, Lake Érie. Decision of Dollier and Galinée on loss of altar service at, 1 97-8; Cuyler ambushed at, 3 62.
 - Point Turnagain. Named by Sir John Franklin, 4 681.
 - Point Victory. Record of Franklin's last expedition discovered at, 5 296.
 - Pointe-aux-Trembles, near Montreal. School established at, 16 357.
 - Pointe-aux-Trembles, near Quebec. Convent founded at, 16 358; references to, in campaign of 1759, 1 285, 287, 289, 291, 292, 295, 310; Arnold's retirement on, 3 85.
 - Poire, Charles Edouard (1810-96). Missionary priest at Red River, 11 128; returns in 1838, 128.
 - Missionary priest
 - Petitions for five tracts of land in St John's Island for her sons, 13 313; goes to Louisbourg to present her case, 313.

12 460.

- Poisson, Adolphe (b. 1849). French-Canadian poet, 12 469.
- Poitevin, Magdelaine. Holds her land under deed that was 'burned at the time of the fire,' 13 309.
- Poles. Training school founded at Winnipeg for, 20 436.
- Poletica, Chevalier de. His suggested boundary line in Alaska, 8 920, 922, 923.
- Polette, Judge Antoine (d. 1887). Commissioner to investigate Pacifie Scandal, 6 58.
- Polish Succession, War of the (1733-38), 15 49.
- Poliwka, John Damascene, Basilian Father. Ministers to Ruthenians of Winnipeg, 11 186.
- United States (1845-49). 'Fifty-four-forty or fight ' a plank in his platform, 8 863, 864; on ' the only way to treat John Bull,' 864 n., 869 n.; invites British government to make Pope, James Colledge (1826-85). Confederation a proposal, 865; takes Senate's advice on Oregon Treaty, 865 and n., 866.
- Pollock, Allan. Aids in re-establishing of Dalhousie College, 13 263.
- Pollock, Charles. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Polly. Ship which conveyed Selkirk colonists from Portree to Charlottetown, 13 356.
- Pomeranian. Allan liner, 10 606.
- Pommier, Hugues (d. 1686). Artist and missionary priest, 12 601, 16 382.
- Poncet de la Rivière, Joseph Antoine (1610-75). Descends St Lawrence from Lake Ontario (1653), 1 83; acting parish priest of Quebec, 2 416.
- Pond. Peter. Joins Alexander Henry the Elder (1775), 4 645; his explorations in the Athabaska country, 650-1.
- Pontbriand, Henri Marie Dubreuil de (1709-60), bishop of Quebec (1741-60). Sketch of, 2 436; rebuilds cathedral of Quebec, 436-7; and immobilizing of cures, 437; his visitations (1742), 438-9; and training of the clergy, 439; denounces moral obliquities, 439; and Marquis de la Jonquière, 439; conduct of during fight for Canada, 1 282, 2 440-1; death of, 441.
- Pontchartrain, Louis Phélypeaux (1643-1727), minister of Marine and Colonies. Rebukes Saint-Vallier for interfering in liquor question, 2 491; suggests resignation to Saint-Vallier, 429.
- Ponteach. Quoted on treatment of Indians at hands of English traders, 3 56.
- Pont-Gravé, François Gravé, Sieur de. Extensive privileges granted to (1599), 2 316; arrives at Tadoussac (1603), 1 45; accompanies de Monts' expedition of 1604, 13 18; accompanies Champlain's expedition of 1608, 2 449; returns to France, 450; again at Quebec, 1 46; builds first ships of New France at Port Royal (1606), and Tadoussae (1608), **10** 478; commands expedition of 1615, **1** 52; 56; remains after English conquest, **15** 22. Campbell, **3** 253. Port Hope. Incorporated (1834), **18** 424; its indebtedness to Municipal Loan Fund, **5** 176.

- Poirier, Pascal (b. 1852). Historian of Acadia, Pontiac (1720-69), Indian chief. See Pontiae's War.
 - Pontiac's War. Special Article, 3 53-70. Causes of Indian rising, 53-7; Pontiae a tool in hands of French, 55; British over-confidence a contributory cause of, 53-4; chief's ambition and characteristics, 57, 59-60; British take over Western posts, 57-9; destruction of British in Indian country projected, 59; Pontiac addresses council of tribes, 60; designs against De-troit, 60-3, 61-2; capture of Western posts, 63-5; Bloody Run and Bushy Run, 65-6; chief warned to expect no help from French, 66: tragedy of Devil's Hole, 67: its closing events, 68-9; Treaty of Fort Stanwix, 69; results of war, 69-70; assassination of Pontiac (1769), 70.
- Polk, James Knox (1795-1849), president of Pooley, Charles Edward (b. 1845). President of council of British Columbia, 21 218, 221.
 - Poor, John Alfred (1801-71). His railway propaganda in Montreal, 10 376.
 - delegate from Prince Edward Island, 13 373; minister of Marine and Fisheries (1878-82), 6 83.
 - Pope, John Henry (1824-89). Minister of Agriculture (1871-73, 1878-85), 6 83.
 - Pope, Sir Joseph (b. 1854). On the defections from Sir John Macdonald in 1873, 6 59-60; his biography of Sir John Macdonald, 12 509; representative on International Seal Conference (1911), 8 747.
 - Pope, S. D. Superintendent of Education of British Columbia, 22 432.
 - Population. Of British North America (1812), 3 204; (1825, 1831) 4 587; its distribution at Confederation, 9 102-3; preceded by political development and railway communication, 6 200; percentage of increase during eighties compared with United States, 9 152; the drift to the city, 196-7; causes of recent rapid flow, 6 201-2; racial divisions and problem of assimilation, 202; migration to Prairie Provinces, 9 246; causes of rural depopulation, 18 579-80; (1871: tables), 7 517-18; population and distribution (1871), 6 200; (1881) 91, 201, 7 520; (1891), 6 201; increase (1891-1911), 9 195; respective increases in rural and urban population west of Lake Superior (1901-11), 18 577. See under various provinces and cities.
 - Porcupine. Steamer on Ottawa-Grenville route, 10 554.
 - Porcupine River. Explored by John Bell, 5 306; description of, 22 593-4.
 - Port Arthur, Duluth, and Western Railway. Charter acquired by Mackenzie and Mann, 10 454.
 - Port Brest (Old Fort). Jacques Cartier explores coast of Labrador from, 1 29.
 - Port Colborne. Occupied by volunteers during Fenian raids of 1866, 7 409.
 - Sulpicians winter Port Dover, Lake Erie. at, 1 95-6; looted and burnt by Colonel

Poirier, Sylvain. See Perry.

Port Hope School, 18 401.

- Port la Joye, Prince Edward Island. St Pierre's colonists at, 13 313-14; grain yield of (1728-30), 318; Franquet's plans for defence of (1751), 321; population (1752), 307; Professor Caven's description of, 320-1. See also Charlottetown.
- Port Leopold, North Somerset. Sir James Clark Ross winters at (1848), 5 297.
- Port Mouton. Father Massé's escape from Portneuf. Ownership of barony of (1712), 2 Mount Desert Island to (1613), 2 386.
- Port Nelson (Hudson Bay). Button winters at, 1 156; visited by Luke Foxe, 158; Radisson constructs fort at, 171; d'Iberville's fight at, 183-7; expeditions from in search of North-West Passage, 196; terminal of Hudson Bay Railway, 20 313. See also York Factory
- Port Renfrew (Port San Juan). Dutton attacked by natives at, 21 36. Port Royal. Founded by de Monts, 13 20;
- described by Champlain and Lescarbot, 21; first permanent settlement of whites in Canada, 21; first wheat raised, first mill built, first vessel launched, first convert made, and first blood shed between England and France for supremacy in North America at, 21, 14 646; domestic cattle introduced at, 646; changes in ownership of, 13 22; natural surroundings of, 28-9; 'Order of the Good Time ' founded at, 30; abandoned on revocation of de Monts' patent, 32; seigniory of confirmed to Poutrincourt, 32; sei-jesuits withdraw from, 2 386; looted by Samuel Argall, 386, 13 34; Sir William Alexander's colonists at, 38; shipbuilding at, 47; meeting of Radisson and Zachariah Gillam at, 1 161; captured by Phips (1690), 13 56; fort and settlement in 1700, 61; failure of New England expedition against, 63; a rendezvous for privateers, 64; captured by British (1710), 2 364, 13 64; renamed Annapolis Royal, 65. See also Annapolis Royal.
- Portage la Prairie. Extreme westward out-post of Red River Settlement, 20 285; population (1901, 1911), 327. Porteous, John (d. 1789). Member of Montreal
- merchants' committee, 15 142.
- Porteous, Thomas. Manager of Montreal water company (1815), 15 309.
- Porter, James. Superintendent of Education in New Brunswick, 14 552. Porter, Peter Buell (1733-1844).
- American boundary commissioner, 8 828, 830, 831, 832, 834, 835.
- Portland, William Henry Cavendish Bentinck, third Duke of (1738-1809), secretary for War and the Colonies (1794). Criticizes Simcoe's plans of colonization, 3 179-80, 18 414; on relations of governor and lieutenantgovernor, 4 446; withdraws opposition to payment of members in New Brunswick, 13 179; recalls Prescott, 3 156; his instruction on encouragement to be given to spread of English, 16 409.
- Portland, Maine. International railway convention held at (1850), 14 406.

- Portland, New Brunswick. Destroyed by fire, 14 426.
- Portland Canal. Storehouses constructed by United States on disputed territory on, 8 934-5.
- Portlock, Nathaniel (c. 1748-1817). Captain of the King George, North Pacific trader, 21 31.
- Portman, John. Original member of Hudson's Bay Company, 1 166.
- 556.
- Post Office. Special Articles: (1763-1841) 4 729-57, (1840-67) 5 365-404, (1867-1912) 7 629-48. Postal rates in North America fixed by act of 1710, 4 729-30; post offices established in Canada (1763), 331; courier services to New York and on St Lawrence, 731; a reduction in rates (1765), 731-2; isolation during Revolutionary War, 732-3; begin-ning of packet service between Falmouth and Halifax (1788), 733; post offices opened in Maritime Provinces, 733; lack of facilities in Upper Canada and postmaster-general's attitude, 734-5; beginning of service in Upper Canada, 735-6; modes of convey-ance of oversea mail, 736-7; irregularities and evasions of post-office charges, 737-8; rates of postage for oversea mail, 738; Freeling's restrictive policy, 739-41; illegal postal charges, 740-1; right of postal taxation challenged by Upper Canada assembly, 741-2; control of surplus revenues, 742-6; Upper Canada assembly's committee of inquiry, 742-6; movement for colonial control, 746-7, 752-3, 755; newspaper postal irregularities, 747-9, 752-4; official anxiety in England, 749-50, 755-6; Colonial Post Office Bill (1834) and its reception, 750-1,5378-80; deputy postmaster-general's 750-1, 5 378-50; deputy postnaster-general s emoluments, 4 751-2; financial arrangement with United States, 752; profits remitted to British Treasury (1831-34), 754; colonial control favoured in Durham's report, 756; Sydenham's commission (1840), 756-7; a revolution through steam carriage, 5 365-6; reductions in rates (1840), 366-7; penny postage established in Great Britain (1840), report and recommendations of 367; Sydenham's Postal Commission (1841), 367-372; proposed reform of postal rates, 369, 371, 372; private carriage of letters, 366-7, 369-70; new schedule of rates and adoption of weight system (1843), 371-2. Clanri-carde's policy of reform, 387-9; Nova Scotia Postal Committees, 389-92; interprovincial conference of 1847, 390-1; adop-tion of uniform interprovincial rates, 391-2; colonial control conceded (1849), 392: development (1851-67), 392-5; increased revenues through rate reduction, 393-5; postage stamps introduced (1851), 395; money order system established : in Canada (1855), in Nova Scotia (1859), in New Brunswick (1863), 395; payment to rail-ways for conveyance of mails and basis of settlement, 396-8; establishment of Canadian Ocean Mail Service (1853), 398-9; disputes and adjustments with British Post Office,

disasters. 402-4.

Maritime Provinces: early postal effort, 5 372-7; attitude of assemblies to newspaper postage question, 377-8; complaint of preferential treatment to certain news-papers, 378; Colonial Post Office Bill and its reception, 378-80; establishment of mail steamer services, 380-2; competition between Halifax and United States routes, 381-2; inadequate services, 382-5; demand for reduced rates, 385-7; official objection to extension of postage stamps to colonies, 387 n. Nova Scotia: early postal routes and services, 372-5; facilities extended to Cape Breton, 375; relations of assembly with deputy postmaster-general, 368; concessions obtained by legislature, 379-80; Nipissings, 1 58. conditions in 1841, 382; dispute with Canada **Poundmaker**, Indian chief. Leader in Northover transmission of mails, 383-4; reforms proposed by legislature, 386-7; postal committee of 1847 and its recommendations, 389-92. New Brunswick : early services and provincial routes, 375; conditions in 1841, 383; reforms proposed by legislature, 386. Prince Edward Island: early facilities and rates, 376-7, 13 360; rates of postage (1851), 360; number of post offices and postal revenue in, at entrance into Confederation, 7 634.

After Confederation: number of post offices, with revenues and deficits, at Confederation, 7 629; reductions in postal charges, 629; Hudson's Bay Company's courier system, 630; postal facilities and rates in Red River Colony, 630-1; exchange of mails with United States, 631; early services in British Columbia, 631, 633-4; hostility of Hudson's Bay Company to westward extension of communications, 631-3; interchange of services with United States, 634-6; Convention of 1874, 635-6; development of the Postal Union, 637-8; conference of 1863, 638; need for simplification of rates illustrated from Postal Guide, 638-9; impediments to development of foreign corre-spondence, 639; Postal Treaty of 1850 between Austria and Prussia, 639; Universal Postal Union formed (1874) and joined by Power, William. Designer of Quebec-built Canada (1878), 640; recent development, clippers, 10 578. 641-8; a unique post office, 642; financial Prairie College (Baptist). Founded (1880) at burden caused by construction of transcontinental railway, 642; charges on newspapers, 643; reductions effected in letter Prairie-du-Chien, on upper Mississippi. Cap-rates, 643-4; Imperial Penny Postage (1898), ture of fort at (1814), 3 253. 643-4; reduction in Canadian inland rates and in United States postage, 645; general results of rate reductions, 645; Pacific cable completed (1902), 645; cable reductions, 645-6; revisions of charges on newspapers and magazines, 646-7; money order statistics, 647; establishment (1868) and progress of Post Office Savings Bank, 482-3, 647-8; revenue and expenditure (1911), 648.

- Pothier, J. B. Schoolmaster at Three Rivers, 16 346.

- 399-402; a set-back through steamship Pothier, Pierre (1708-81), Jesuit. Befriends the British at Detroit (1763), 3 63; 11 24.
 - Pottawatamies. Make peace with the Ottawas,
 - 1 74; located near Fort Detroit, 3 59. Potter, Richard, president of Grand Trunk Railway. On conditions of the system, 10 427; his opposition to North Shore line, 429.
 - Potter, Richard (1799-1886). Professor of mathematics in King's College, Toronto, 18 364.
 - Potts, John. Secretary of the Methodist Church Board of Education, 11 337.
 - Pouchot, Captain (1712-69). Surrenders Niagara, 1 273; on Canadian militiamen, 15 96.
 - Poulain, Guillaume (d. 1634), Récollet. Arrives at Quebec (1619), 2 391; winters among the
 - West Rebellion, 6 102-3; strength of his forces, 7 430, 600; 11 170.
 - Poutrincourt, Charles Biencourt de. See Biencourt.
 - Poutrincourt, Jean de Biencourt de, Baron de St Just (1557-1615), governor of Acadia (1610-11). Goes back to France with de Monts, 13 29; returns to Port Royal, 29; introduces cattle to Acadia (1606), 7 654; grant of seigniory of Port Royal to, confirmed, 13 32; hostile to Jesuits, 2 381-3; lauded by Lescarbot, 383; slain in the assault on Méry, France, 13 35. Powell, Henry Absalom (b. 1855). Member of
 - International Joint Commission, 6 368. Powell, Israel Wood. One of fathers of Con-
 - federation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.; first Indian superintendent of British Columbia, 7 621; chancellor of University of British Columbia, 22 437.
 - Powell, William Dummer (1755-1834). I judge of district court of Hesse, 18 521. First
 - Powell River Company. Engaged in pulp in-
 - dustry in British Columbia, 22 513-14. Power, Michael (1804-47). Roman Catholic bishop of Toronto (1842-47), 11 58; death of,

 - Rapid City, 11 374; transferred to Toronto (1883), 374.

 - Prairie Provinces. General Outlines, 19 3-10: sources of natural wealth in, 20 326-7 increase in population between 1901 and 1911, 308; comparative figures of popula-tion of (1901, 1911) and of principal cities and towns (tables), 327 ; comparative statements of population (1901, 1906, 1911: table), 332. See Manitoba; Saskatchewan and Alberta.
- Pothier, Aram J. (b. 1854). French-Canadian Preble, William C. Conducts propaganda in governor of Rhode Island, 15 106. Montreal on behalf of Atlantic and St Lawrence Railway, 10 376. Preble, William Pitt (1783-1857), American

tests against award, 811.

- Precious Blood, Sisters of the. At Toronto, 11 62; at Ottawa, 69; at St Hyacinthe, 91. Prendergast, James Emile Pierre (b. 1858),
- provincial secretary of Manitoba (1888-89). Resigns on schools question, 19 126.
- Prentice, James Douglas (d. 1911). Minister of Finance and Agriculture of British Columbia, 21 228.
- Presbyterian Church. Special Article : Presbyterian Church and its Missions, 11 249-300. Its polity and doctrine, 249-53. Maritime Provinces : first ministers in, 255-8; Scottish Church secessions and subsequent reunions, 256-7; Protestant Dissenters' Church of Halifax and its ministers, 258; Comingoe ordained to charge at Lunenburg (1770), 258-9; first permanent presbytery formed (1786), 259; union of Burgher and Antiburgher presbyteries (1817), 259-60; struggle for equal rights, 261-3; Glasgow Cotonial Society and its work, 263-4; negotiations for union, 264. Canadas: first congregations, 265, 15 124; first presbyteries, 11 267; hardships of the pioneers, 267-8; struggle for equal rights, 13 268; government recog-nition conceded, 11 268; rival synods and ultimate union, 268, 269, 270; and clergy reserves, 269-70; the eight branches prior causes disruption in Canada, 272-4; Presbyterian population and number of ministers (1884), 274; root causes of division, 274; training colleges and divinity halls, 275-6; missions to New Hebrides, to negroes at Buxton, and to French Canadians, etc., 277-9, 281; the various unions, 279-80, 281-3; foreign missions of, 277-9, 280-2, 283, 291; Red River Mission opened (1851), 278, 286; first mission in British Columbia, 284; first mission to Indians (1866), 287; formation of a Manitoba presbytery, 287-8; first church on the prairies (Knox Church, Winni-peg), 287-8; growth in North-West (1881-200, 200, 200) 89), 289-90; department of 'Social Service Price, Norman. One of originators of Carlton and Evangelism,' 296-7; union movement with Methodist and Congregational Churches, Price, Overton W. Consultant forester for 297-9; statistics with tables (1875-1912), 299-300; missions in the Yukon, 293-4.
- Prescott, Charles R. Introduces standard varieties of apples into Nova Scotia, 14 655.
- Prescott, Robert (1725-1816), major-general. Governor-in-chief of Canada (1797-1807). Sketch of, 3 153; his measures of defence, 153; his efforts to reform land-granting system leads to deadlock and recall, 154-6.
- Prescott (Fort Wellington). Abortive British attack on Ogdensburg from (1812), 3 217; incorporation of (1834), 18 424 ; its petition Prickett, Abacuk. Agent of 'Merchant Adre Municipal Loan Fund, 17 266-7.
- President. (1) American man-of-war, attacks the Little Belt (1811), 3 195. (2) American ship of war, 3 216. (3) British frigate sent to Vancouver Island, 21 114.
- Presnaux, Machuco de. Nominated coadjutorbishop of Quebec (1728), 2 431.

jurist. Prepares case for submission to **Presqu'Ile**, New Brunswick. Fortified post King of the Netherlands, **8** 792; and pro- built at, **13** 175.

- Presqu'Isle. Destruction of fort at, 1 273; treaty with tribes signed at (1764), 3 68.
- Pressart, Colomban Sébastien (1723-1777). Director of Little Seminary of Quebec, 16 387.
- Preston, Major. His defence of St Johns (1775), 3 81.

Pretorian. Allan liner, 10 606.

- Pretyman, William. Original Hudson's Bay Company, 1 166. Original member of
- Prevost, Sir George, Bart. (1767-1816), governor-in-chief of Canada (1812-15). Improves Canadian mail service, 4 737; indecision and lack of initiative of, 3 205, 240-1; his armistice with Dearborn and its results, 218, 225-6; obstructs Brock, 226; attempts to take Sackett's Harbour, 240; urges Barclay to give battle at Lake Erie, 244-5; orders retirement from Burlington Heights, 246; his general order on reprisals, 252; proposes another armistice, 254; plans expedition against Plattsburg, 261; his Peninsular veterans, 261-2; his army supplied by American contractors, 262; incompetent leadership of, 262-8; sketch of, 205, 275; his conciliatory policy, 205, 275-6, 4 448; results of his policy, 3 279-80.
- Prevost, J.B. Resumes possession of Astoria on behalf of United States, 21 61.
- to 1843, 271-2; Scottish Disruption (1843) Prevost, James Charles (1810-91), captain R.N. San Juan boundary commissioner, 8 871, 874, 21 151; signs boundary protocol, 8 876.
 - Prévost, Jean (1870-1915). Minister of Colonization of Quebec, 15 213 n.
 - Pribyloff group. Leased to Alaska Commercial Company, 8 723.
 - Price, Andrew. A grantee of township of Bristol, 17 44.
 - Price, George, ensign. In command at Fort le Bœuf, escapes to Fort Pitt, 3 64.
 - Price, James Harvey (1797-1882). On Sydenham's legislation on clergy reserves, 5 61; his motion on clergy reserves, 64.
 - Studio, 12 631.
 - British Columbia, 22 502.
 - Price, Samuel (b. 1863). Mining commissioner of Ontario, 18 640.
 - Prices. Price of wheat at Quebec (1779-80), 4 533; of flour at Quebec (1779-80), 533; flour, peas, and pork in Upper Canada (1797), 556; after 1825, 590; general fall of, in England (1873-96), and its results, **9** 180; of commodities in Prince Edward Island (1780), **13** 363; proposal to regulate during Revolutionary War, **4** 533.
 - venturers,' 1 152; his accusation against Henry Hudson, 153-4; accompanies Button's expedition, 155.
 - Prideaux, John (1718-59), bri Killed at Fort Niagara, 1 273. brigadier-general.
 - Primeaux, Charles Joseph (1792-1855). Missionary priest in New Brunswick, 11 42.

VOL. XXIII

- Prince, Edward Ernest (b. 1858). Member of British Columbia fisheries commission (1901, 1905), 22 455, 456.
- Prince, Jean Charles (1804-60). Roman Catholic bishop of St Hyacinthe (1852-60), 11 91.
- Prince, John, colonel. Defeats rebels at Sandwich, 7 388.
- Prince Albert. Progress of settlement at, 19 162; in 1890, 171; population (1901, 19¹1), 20 327; the centre of lumber industry, 557; Emmanuel College opened (1879), 451, 467.
- Prince Albert. (1) First iron-hulled boat to run on St Lawrence, 10 539. (2) Sails on Forsyth's Franklin search expedition, 5 301.
 (3) Grand Trunk Pacific coast steamer, 10 573. (4) Steamer trading in Basin of Minas, 10 562.
- Prince Arthur. Steamer on Yarmouth-Boston route, 10 562.
- Prince Arthur's Landing. See Port Arthur.
- Prince Edward. (1) Lake Ontario vessel (built 1800), 10 491. (2) Lake Ontario steamboat, 10 538.
- Prince Edward County. Quaker settlement in, 17 46.
- Prince Edward Island (Ile St Jean). Special Article: History of Prince Edward Island, 13 305-75. John Cabot's claim as its first discoverer, 329; discovered by Jacques Cartier, 1 31, 13 329-30; Sieur de la Roque's survey and census, 306-9; social conditions in, 307-8; countries of origin of inhabitants, 308; system of land tenure, 308; traces of a great fire and its supposed date, 309, 312; excellence of timber and fertility of soil, 309; witchcraft of St Germain dit Périgord, 309; Thomas Pichon's visit to (1752), 310; some early settlers, 7 655, 13 312-14; Captain Doublet's grant, 312; St Pierre's settlement, 313-15; de Roma's account of his settle-ment, 315-17; from Treaty of Utrecht to Acadian Expulsion, 317-21; the Expulsion, 321-30; scene of operations of Le Loutre, 323; base of supplies for Quebec and from which scalping expeditions were organized, 324; expulsion one of provisions of capitulation of Louisbourg, 324-5; destination and number of expelled inhabitants, 326; conflicting statements on population after Expulsion, 326-7; traces of French occupation, 330; name Isle of St John changed to Prince Edward Island, 331; reason for change of name, 331; Captain Holland's survey, 332-6; faults in road routes due to following Holland's lines, 334-5; land grants and their conditions (1767), 337; Egmont's scheme of feudal settlement, 339-41, 14 495; scheme adversely reported on, 495-6; its partition by ballot among proprietors; conditions attached to grants, 496; proprietors under plan of settlement, 13 344; first officials and their salaries, 343-4; separated from government of Nova Scotia, 14 496; Lieutenant-Governor Patterson establishes a service between Wood Islands and Pictou by means of a birch-bark canoe, 13

360; tax on wild land disallowed, 17 247 n; abolition of Catholic tests, 11 75-6; struggle for responsible government, 13 361-2, 367-9; assembly's charges against Lieutonant-Governor Smith, 361, 362; steps leading to grant of responsible government, 14 500-1; withdrawal of troops from caused by excessive desertions, 7 393 n; causes of its intellectual influence, 13 375; its poverty in minerals, 14 673.

Legislative Assembly: composition and acts of first, and qualifications of electors (1773), 13 348-9; struggle for responsible government, 367-9, 14 500-1; its demands in return for provision of civil list, 500; legislative council made elective (1862), 13 369; union with legislative council, 369.

And Confederation: influence of bank directors in forwarding movement, 370, 372, 373; the Charlottetown Conference, 370; rejection of terms offered by Quebee Conference, 371; supposed financial stringency used as a lever to induce acceptance, 372-4; final negotiations, 373; financial terms, 7 493.

Population: (1752) **13** 307, (1798) **14** 503; movement from 1798 to 1911, **13** 374; with countries of birth (1871), **7** 517, 519; (1901) and great preponderance of settlers of British descent, **13** 355; signs of a movement for return, 374-5.

See also Agriculture; Education; Fisheries; Forests; Government; Immigration; Indians; Judicial Systems; Land; Mining; Municipal Institutions; Physical Features; Post Office; Public Finance; Railways; Roads; Shipping; United Empire Loyalists.

- Prince Edward Island Railway. Controlled by Dominion government, 6 327.
- Prince Edward Island Steam Navigation Company. Organized (1863) 10 563.
- Prince George. (1) Grand Trunk Pacific coast steamer, 10 573. (2) Steamer on Yarmouth-Boston route, 10 562.
- Prince of Wales. (1) North-west coast trader (1787), 21 37. (2) Vessel on which third party of Selkirk colonists sailed to Hudson Bay, 19 25. (3) Ottawa River steamboat, 10 554.
- Prince of Wales American Regiment. Its location on the St John, 13 149.
- Prince of Wales Land. Explored by Austin's expedition, 5 303.
- Prince of Wales Royal Canadian Regiment. Formation of, 6 137.
- Prince Regent. Ship employed in defence of Fort George (Niagara), 3 227.
- Prince Regent Inlet. Explored by Ross, 5 297-8.
- Prince Rupert. Advantages of as railway and ocean terminal, 10 462, 619; tonnage of vessels entering and clearing (1911), 623; potentialities of as fishing centre, 22 461-2.
- Prince Rupert. Grand Trunk Pacific coast steamer, 10 573.
- Princess. Ottawa River steamboat, 10 554.
- Princess Adelaide. C. P. R. Pacific coast steamer, 10 572.

- 10 572.
- steamer, 10 572.
- Princess Maquinna. C. P. R. Pacific coast steamer, 10 572.
- Princess May. C. P. R. Pacific coast steamer, 10 572.
- Princess of Wales. Prince Edward Island trader, 10 563. Princess Patricia. C. P. R. Pacific coast
- steamer, 10 572.
- Princess Royal. (1) North-west coast trader (1787), 21 37; seized at Nootka, 43. (2) Steamboat on Toronto-Rochester route, 10 540. (3) C. P. R. Pacific coast steamer 10 572.
- Princess Sophia. C.P.R. Pacific coast steamer. 10 572-3.
- Princess Victoria. C.P.R. Pacific coast steamer, 10 572.
- Princessa. Armed ship commanded by Martinez, 21 42.
- Pring, Daniel (d. 1847). His attempt on Lake Champlain, 3 253; on Prevost's letter to Downie and its imputation, 266; at battle of Plattsburg, 267.
- Pringle, George. Presbyterian missionary to the Yukon, 11 294.
- Pringle, John (b. 1852). Presbyterian missionary to the Yukon, 11 294.
- Prior, Colonel Edward Gawler (b. 1853). Minister of Mines of British Columbia, (1902-3), 21 227; premier (1902-3), 228; an irregularity followed by resignation, 229; advocates 'better terms,' 15 212, 21 235-6.
- Pritchard, S., Anglican clergyman. Schoolmaster at Red River, 20 425.
- Privateering. Vessels fitted out at Halifax with total armament and complement (1756-60), 13 99; Lawrence's complaint that most of labouring people are engaged in, 99; in Bay of Fundy during Revolutionary War, 136; St John raided, 137; American successes followed by reprisals, 219-24; raids on Prince Edward Island, 354; in Nova Scotia during wars with French Republic and Napoleon, 177, 252-3; during War of 1812, 258.
- Proclamation of 1763 (October 7). Its terms, 3 38, 4 522; boundaries of Quebec under, 3 28; Labrador-Canada boundary under, 8 908-9.
- Procter, Henry A. (1787-1859). Checkmates Hull at Amherstburg, 3 221; wins success at Brownstown and is repulsed at Fort Stephenson, 238; defeated at Moravian Town, 245.
- Proctor, Alexander Phimister (b. 1862). His work as a sculptor, 12 632-3.
- One of d'Iberville's ships, 1 184, Profound. 185.
- Prohibition. See Liquor Traffic. Prosperous. Ship of Kellsey's expeditions to Prosperous. Ship of Kellsey's expeditions to discover North-West Passage (1719, 1721), 1 196.
- Protestant Protective Association. Its programmo and campaigns, 6 124, 17 171-2.

- Princess Alice. C. P. R. Pacific coast steamer, Protestants. Not permitted to settle in New France, 2 323, 399.
- Princess Charlotte. C. P. R. Pacific coast Proudfoot, William, vice-chancellor of Ontario. Grants injunction in case of McLaren v. Boyd, Caldwell and Co., 17 161. Proulx, Firmin H. Publishes La Gazette des
 - Campagnes, 16 522.
 - Proulx, Jean Baptiste (1808-81). Missionary priest at Penetanguishene, 11 51.
 - Proulx, Jean Baptiste (1846-1904), vice-rector of Laval University, Montreal. Contends for his university's independence, 16 434.
 - Provencher, Joseph Alfred Norbert (1843-1887). Intermediary between McDougall and insurgent Métis, 19 72; commissioner in arrangement of Indian treaties, 7 595.
 - Provencher, Joseph Norbert (1787-1853), bishop of St Boniface (1847-53). Establishes mission at Red River, 11 121, 122, 123, 20 418 ; vicarapostolic for the North-West, 11 47, 124; his zeal for education, agriculture, and industry, 125-6, 135, 20 418-20; member of Council of Assiniboia, 11 129; obtains assistance of
 - the Oblates (1845), 133; death of, 137-8. Providence, Sisters of. Founded (1843), 16 437; at Montreal, 11 88; at Kingston, 56.
 - **Provincial Agricultural Association for Canada** West (formed 1846). First exhibition of, 18 562
 - Provincial Bank of North America. Charter applied for (1858), 5 283.
 - Provincial Rights. Ontario boundary claim and, 6 93-6; Rivers and Streams Bill, 96; licence law, 97-8; the franchise, 98-9; and power of disallowance, 318-19; law-making powers in British North America Act, 14 459-60; overlapping of jurisdiction and canons of construction formulated by Judicial Committee of Privy Council (1907), 460-1.
 - Provincial Workmen's Association of Nova Scotia. Enters into arrangement with National Trades and Labour Congress, 9 310; its origin and early growth, 311-12; its struggle with Knights of Labour, 313; membership (1909) and achievements of. 314; its struggle with United Mine Workers
 - of America, 315, 14 683; 9 321. Prud'homme, Louis Arthur, judge. On de Noyon's discoveries, 1 115; on route taken by La Vérendrye Brothers, 132-3.
 - Public Finance. Special Articles : History of Public Finance, (1763-1840) 4 491-518, (1840-67) 5 165-82; Dominion Finance, 7 471-506; Provincial Taxation and Finance in Quebec, 15 239-50; Finance and Taxation in Ontario, 17 243-73; Finance and Taxation in Prairie Provinces, 20 351-62.

New France: revenues farmed out, 2 482-3; evasions of payment of taxes, 484; farming of taxes abolished and again resumed, 492; effect of demoralization of finances of mother country on New France (1708-13), 498; French expenditures in Canada (1755-60), 527.

British régime : Murray's commission, 4 491-2; the receiver-general's duties, 492-3; holders of the office, 493; derivation of funds before Conquest, 494; inadequacy of revenue, 494; revenue derived from lods et ventes (August 1764-June 1766), 494; tariff of 1766, 494-5; system of fees objected to by Carleton, 495; salaries of office, 495; Quebec Revenue Act (1774) and its amendment, 496; licence duty for keeping house of public entertainment or shop for sale of liquors, 496; revenue collected and cost of collection (1783-90), 496-7; controversy on collection of casual and territorial revenues, 497-8; excess of expenditure over revenue, 498-9; statement for 1788, 499; features of Constitutional Act, 499-500; reform in audit, 500.

Lower Canada (1791-1840): increase of expenditure, 4 500-1; annual statements submitted to assembly, 501; licences charged to hawkers and shopkeepers (1795), 501; public buildings and transportation, 502; assembly offers to raise necessary funds for civil service, 503; Gaols Act of 1805—its productiveness, 503, 506; flourishing condition of, 503-4; issues of army bills, 504-6; licence fees increased on shops and houses of public entertainment (1813), 506; struggle for control over revenue, 509-12; bankruptcy of receiver-general, 512; change in system of audit, 512; parliament proposes surrender of control over funds of crown in return for civil list, 513; agreement with British America Land Company, 513-14; position at suspension of constitution (1838), 514.

Upper Canada (1791-1840): customs dues recoverable from Lower Canada and basis of division, 4 506-7; import dues on goods coming from United States, 507-8; revenue from licences and from dues levied by Lower Canada, 508; items of provincial expenditure, 508-9; problems produced by War of 1812, 509; customs dues collected in Lower Canada and basis of division, 514; agreement with Canada Land Company, 514-15; productiveness of provincial revenue, 515; assembly's criticisms and demands, 515-16; control of proceeds of Quebec Revenue Act transferred to assembly in return for civil list, 516; public works construction, 516; table showing provincial debenture issues (1822-40), 517; consolidation of revenues under Union, 518; crown relinquishes control over hereditary revenues, 518.

United Canada: a conflict of interests, 5 165, 166; Sydenham's survey (1840), 166-7; Sydenham's banking scheme, 167-8; tariff duties (1841, 1843) and changes, 169; reductions in civil list, 170; Rebellion losses claims, 170-1; table of revenue and expenditure (1841-49), 171; outstanding debentures, 171-2; liabilities and assets (1850), 172; attempts to restore public credit, 173; policy of railway aid, 173-4; Municipal Loan Fund, 175-6; new municipal loans forbidden (1859), 176; reform in system of audit, 176; table showing growth of revenue and expenditure, and increase in public debt (1850-57), 177; a period of depression, 177; public debt, direct and indirect (1858), 178; Canadian Consolidated Stock created and issue of provincial notes, 178-80; reactionary effects of American Civil War, 180; financial basis of Confederation, 180-1; liabilities and assets (June 30, 1867), 181; creation of Consolidated Revenue Fund, 181; assumption of provincial debts and payment of *per capita* grant, 181; fluctuations of finance, 181-2.

After Confederation : Terms of Section VIII of British North America Act, 7 509-10; method of treating income and expenditure, 471-2; preferential charges on Consolidated Revenue Fund, 473, 481-2; boards of arbitrators for adjustment of provincial obligations, 474; provincial 'Debt Allowances,' 475; annual and *per capita* grants, 475; construction of Intercolonial Railway, 476; powers conferred on Dominion, 476; national bookkeeping, 477-8, 488; expedients of first Dominion parliament, 480-4; Post Office savings banks established, 482-3; issue of insurance licences, 483-4; govern-ment manipulation of forced loans, 484-5; financial agents of Dominion, 485; how a loan is raised, 486-7; Consolidated Revenue Fund, 488; 'better terms' agitation in Nova Scotia and concessions made, 489-91; terms of entry: of Manitoba, 491-2; of British Columbia, 492-3; of Prince Edward Island, 493; of Alberta and Saskatchewan, 495-6; 'better terms' agitations, 493-5, 496-8, 15 199; method of treating revenue and expenditure, 7 498-9; national debt due to expenditure on public works, 499; methods and principles of first Finance ministers, 499-502; Treasury Board, 503-4; deputy minister of Finance, 503, 504; Board of Audit, 478, 503; tenure of ffice and duties of auditor-general, 504-5; Board of Audit virtually abolished, 505-6; extract from resolutions adopted at Quebec Con-ference, October 1864, 507-8; extract from British North America Act, Section VIII. Revenues; Debts; Assets; Taxation, 509-13; ministers of Finance and receiversgeneral since Confederation, 514.

Quebec: provincial revenues (1867-68), 15 174; increase in expenditure and indebtedness (1868-1913), 239; from Confederation, 239-40; railway aids, 240-2; an era of surpluses (1905-12), 242-3; increase in Dominion subsidy, 215; main sources of revenue, 243; chief items of expenditure, 244; proportion of revenue derived from taxation and *per capita* amount, 244; enumeration of licence charges, taxes, succession duties, stamps, and fees, 244-50.

Nova Scotia : revenue from crown lands, timber leases and royalties, **14** 475-6; Dominion subsidies at Confederation, 476; 'better terms' conceded, 476; succession duty, marriage licences, and company fees, 477; Consolidated Revenue Fund, 478; revenue and expenditure (1910), 478; authorization of payments, 478.

New Brunswick: Dominion subsidies, 14 493; sales of land, timber leases and royalties, 493; succession duties, liquor licences, joint stock, railway, and insurance company fees and taxes, etc., 494; revenue and expenditure (1910), 494; method of payment, 494.

Prince Edward Island: terms of Confederation, 14 506; Dominion subsidy (1911), 507; supplies voted (1911), 507.

Ontario: early provincial finance of Upper Canada (q.v.), **17** 243-50; Imperial Act of 1777-78, 243; licence duties, 243-4; local rate levied for salaries of members of assembly, 244; division of customs duties with Lower Canada, 244 and n.; territorial and casual revenues of the crown, 244, 245 and n.; debt incurred for public works, 245-6; proportion of surveyed land alienated prior to 1837, 246 and n.; payment of foes in connection with land grants, 246; tax upon wild land (1820) and exemptions, 246-7; augmentation of tax on wild land recommended, 247-8; opposition to direct taxation, 248; (1840-67) 248; British Possessions Acts (1833, 1845) fix duties, 248; power to repeal duties conceded (1846), 248-9; opposition in Canada to British adoption of free trade, 249; and reciprocity, 249-50; Dominion subsidies, 212-13, 250 and notes; power reserved to provinces, 250 and notes; legal decisions on direct provincial taxation, 250-1; succession duties, 214-15; succession duties (act of 1892 and amendments), 251-2; taxes on corporations and companies, 213-14, 252-6; taxes upon mines, 256; provincial debt, 257; revenues (1909), 257; expenditures (1909), 258; balance-sheet for year ending October 31, 1911, 210-11; liabilities, direct and indirect, 212. Early municipal finance and taxation, 258-63; act of 1793 providing for nomination and appointment of parish officers, 258; assessment under act of 1793, 258; wages of members of assembly and mode of assessment, 259 and n.; details of valuations in acts of 1811 and 1819, 259-60; reorganization on union of provinces, 260-1; acts of 1849, 1850, 261; provisions of Consolidated Assessment Act of 1853, 261-2; Municipal Loan Fund (1852-73), 262-7; Consolidated Assessment Acts (1866, 1887), 268-9; Municipal Act of 1887, 269-70; business tax. 271; Assessment Act of 1904, 270-2; land and mineral land, 271-2; railway assessment, 272; courts of revision and appeal, 272; single-tax agitation, 272-3.

Prairie Provinces: appropriations by North-West Council, 19 218; Dominion subsidies and concession of 'better terms,' 134, 137, 20 346; debt allowance, 352-4; eighty cents per head subsidy, 354-5; allow-ance for government and legislation, 356; allowance in lieu of public lands, 356-8; School Lands Fund, 358-9; Corporations Taxation Act and Railway Taxation Act of 1900, 360-1; succession duties, 361-2; co-operative farm credits, 325; provincial railway aids, 346; work in Saskatchewan and Alberta and taxation in local improvement districts (1903), 19 263 n.; demand for increased grants, 252-5.

British Columbia : items in first colonial budgets of Vancouver Island, 21 116; sources of revenue, 158-9; estimates (1863, 1864), 168-9; a series of deficits, 170; rate of taxation and public debt per capita (1867), 170; Dominion subsidies, 22 358-9; position at end of 1903-4, 359; bonded debt (1912), 360 n.; situation between 1904 and 1913, 360-1; expansion of revenue and expenditure (1872-1912: table), 362; loans and bond guarantees up to 1905, 362, 363-4; rates under general assessment acts, 363; changes made and new sources of revenue tapped (1876-1910), 373-8; heavy per capita burden (1903), 373; direct taxation resorted to, 373; acts affecting revenue (1892-1913), 373; Roman Catholic objections to designation of school tax, 373-4; tax on mortgages abolished, 375; railway taxation, 374; taxes on coal and coke, graduated income tax, and tax on gross output of mines (1900), 375; changes and readjustments under McBride, 376-7; royal commission of 1911, 378; timber royalties, succession duties, exemptions and assessment districts, 379.

- Puget Sound Agricultural Company. Associated with Hudson's Bay Company, 21 82,
- 22 527; its operations, 527-8.
 Pugsley, William (b. 1850). Premier of New Brunswick (1907), 14 431; at interprovincial conference of 1902, 15 212.
- Puisaye, Joseph, Comte de (1755-1827). At-tempts to form French emigré settlement in Upper Canada, 11 26, 17 52-4; failure
- of colony, 55-7; last years and death of, 57. Pulsifer, John. Discovers gold near Tangier Harbour, Nova Scotia, 14 691.
- Pulteney, Daniel (d. 1731). Boundary commissioner (1719), 1 191, 8 889.
- Pumper. First steamer to pass through Rideau Canal, 10 520.
- Punshon, William Morley (1824-81). Induces Canadian Methodists to engage in foreign missions, 11 323-4.
- Purss, John. Signs Quebec traders' petition
- (1764), **15** 134. **Putnam, James** (1726-89). Puisne judge in New Brunswick, **13** 153, 155.
- Pyne, Robert Allan (b. 1855). Minister of Education of Ontario, 17 184, 220 n., 18 334; his educational policy, 337-40.
- Quadra, Juan Francisco de la Bodega y (c. 1744-94). Leads Spanish expeditions to North Pacific (1775, 1779), 21 21-2; limit of his explorations, 8 858; his dispute with Vancouver over terms of Nootka Convention, 21 50.
- Quaker School, Newmarket, 18 401.
- Quakers. See Friends, Society of.
- Qu'Appelle River. Its length and course, 20 543.
- Quebec. Special Articles : General Outlines of British Rule to the Union, 3 3-17; The New Régime, 21-49; Lower Canada (1791-1812), 141-67; General Outlines of Quebec in the

Dominion, 15 3-13; English Settlement in Quebec, 121-64; Quebec under Confederation, 167-215. Boundaries under Proclamation of 1763, 3 28, 8 793, 892; boundaries under Quebec Aot (1774), 3 42-3, 8 793, 892-3; conflict of jurisdiction between civil and military authorities, 4 432; districts of Quebeo and Montreal, 436-7; division into counties and electoral districts, 3 141, 142; division under Constitutional Act (1791) and boundaries, 8 893-5; division under Judicature Act (1794), 4 455-6; military government (1759-63), 3 23-5, 4 427-9; lords commissioners of trade on objects of government in ceded colonies, 3 27-8; recommend governors to call popular assemblies, 28; civil government established (1764), 31; assembly promised in Proclamation of 1763, 15 127.

Governor: his powers and duties, 4 428-9, 430-3; his relations to judiciary and council, 430-1; supreme in legislation, 431; authorized to raise troops, 432; provision for administration on death or in absence, 432; duties of lieutenant-governors, 428-32.

Grand Jury: their demands, 3 31; protest against admission of Roman Catholics as jurors, 32; petition for elective Protestant assembly, 34; presentment embodying grievances of English-speaking members, 15 127-8; its signatories, 128; protest against admission of Roman Catholics to office, 128; presentment in part repudiated by Catholic French grand jurors, 128; Protestant members explain their intentions, 128.

Legislative Council: established (1764), 3 29, 31; composition of, 4 433; religious test and its removal, 433; conditions of appointment, 434; its functions and authority, 434-6; governor's instructions not communicated, 430-1; reforms in, 3 125-6; racial conflict, 4 538; speaker's manner of voting, 465; denies assembly's assumed right of impeachment, 480; opposes assembly's bill embodying control over civil appointments (1821), 484; centre of nationalist attack, 3 372, 375-6.

Assembly : first provincial Legislative election (1792), 142; representative character of first assembly, 142-3; conduct of racial elements, 143; claims right of appropriating public revenue, 4 483-5; financial statements annually submitted, 501; Gaols Bill of 1805 reveals lines of cleavage, 3 158-60, 4 502; assembly petitions for control of civil list, 3 163; resents censures contained in addresses from governor, 4 476; disqualifies judges from membership, 3 161, 164; passes bill to disqualify judges from sitting in legislative council, 277; impeachment of chief justices, 278-9, 4 479-80; and Privy Council's decision, 3 281-2; impeaches Justice Foucher, 4 480-2; offers to defray cost of public service, 484, 503; passes Army Bills Act of 1812, 3 213; proposes to transfer schools of Royal Institution to local corporations, 277; proposes to tax salaries of officials, 277-8; does not respond to Prevost's conciliatory policy, 276-7; Bathurst's attitude to its demands, 283-6; session of 1817, 287; struggle for control over revenue, 3 288-91, 4 509-12; claims control of supply, 3 293-5, 299-302; a threatened deadlock, 292; opposes union in 1822, 298; objects to imperial legislation on matters of local concern, 4 444; statement of grievances (1827), 3 304-5, 309-10; redistribution of seats and increase in membership (1829), 309; record session of 1820, 300; control of crown revenues transferred to, 311; re-fuses to grant permanent civil list, 311; claims power to amend constitution of province, 4 443; and authority to amend its own constitution, 443-4; passes bill dis-qualifying judges from sitting in either council, 463; commission of 1835 and its report, 3 320-2; boycotts British trade, 322; protests against Lord John Russell's policy (1837), 322-3; opposed to direct taxation, 4 553; endeavours to exercise control over executive acts of governor, 450-1; its schemes for reform of executive council, 454-5; proposes reform of legislative council, 406-7; racial and nationalist feeling in, 3 279-80, 304, 312-19, 370-1; majority caters for two widely divergent constituencies, 303-4.

Traders: respective position of French and French-Canadian, 24; Murray's opinion of British, 30; influx of British arouses French-Canadian susceptibilities, 30; their demands on Murray, 31; object to Roman Catholics being admitted as jurors, 32; demand Murray's removal and establishment to old inhabitants, 99; protest against reservation of the best trading-posts, 133; petition Carleton for assembly of freeholders (1770, 1773), 3 41; character of petitioners, 41-2, 15 140-2; motion presented in legis-lative council for elective assembly, 3 121-2; petition for assembly by British inhabitants (1785), 122; counter-petition by French Canadians, 122-3; importance of movement in conflict between George III and American colonists, 15 126-7; demand for assembly confined to British inhabitants, 3 128; Mercury protests against predominance of French influence, 158; treatment at hands of Carleton, 15 142-3; mistake in not granting assembly, 144-5.

British Šettlement: British soldiers and their following, 121-5; early British civilians, 125-45, 16 446; loyalists and disbanded soldiers of American Revolution, 15 145-55; immigrant pioneers, 155-64.

From Union: Special council favours union, 4 412; ordinance passed inaugurating municipal institutions, 416; Sydenham's reform of registration system, 415; suspension of constitution, 380; forms of government from Cession to Confederation, 15 167-8; ministerial responsibility, 168; conflicts of race and creed, 169-70; account of provincial administrations (1867-1913), 171-215; dual representation in federal and provincial parliaments abolished, 178-9; 'Land-swap scandal,' 179; voting by ballot introduced (1875), 179 n.; provincial politics affected by federal issues, 209; three new districts under Quebec-Ontario boundary settlement, 211; annexation of Ungava, 215; area (1912), 215.

Population: (1760) **3** 5, (1790) 141, (1812) 210, (1840) 12, **10** 371; increase (1841-51), 399; increase, (1842-61) **5** 79, (1861) **7** 517, (1882) **6** 91; British (1760), **3** 5; increase (1764-66), **15** 136; British (1831) and its components, 162.

See Agriculture; Education; Emigration; Fisheries; Forests; Government; Immigration; Judicial Systems; Liquor Traffic; Mining; Municipal Institutions; New France; Physical Features; Public Finance; Railways; Roads; United Canada; United Empire Loyalists.

Québec. Man-of-war constructed at Quebec, 2 509.

- Quebec. (1) Steamer of Sarnia-Lake Superior Line, 10 546. (2) Steamer on Montreal-Quebec route, 10 552.
- Quebec Act. Special Article: Canada under the Quebec Act, 3 107-38. Boundaries de-fined by, 42, 8 892-3; Labrador-Canada boundary under, 909-12; law, civil and criminal, under, 2 587, 3 43-4; leads to judicial confusion, 125-6; provisions on exercise of Catholic religion and payment of tithe, 44; method of government under, 44; revokes commissions to officers in Canada. 111; prevents taxation by legislative council for provincial purposes, 121; marked a reversal of policy, 44; its ulterior object, 45; division between French-Canadians and British residents on, 107-8; its virtue legal recognition of Catholic religion, 47; shelter of French-Canadians against loyalist invasions, 118; French-Canadian's charter of liberties, 48-9; misrepresented by revolu-tionary agents, 78; influence of, in stemming British settlement from United States, 4538-9; contributes to American Revolution, 15 126, 142-3; protests against, 143-7; its effects on commerce, 4 530; question raised in Upper Canada as to validity of marriages not performed according to rites of Church of Rome, 3 174; its results, immediate and remote, 46-7.
- Quebec and Gosford Railway. Equipped with wooden rails, 10 428.
- Quebec and Halifax Steam Navigation Company. Established (1831), 10 591; owners of Royal William, 592-3.
- Quebec and Lake Superior Company. Acreage of and price paid for its locations, 18 618 and n.
- Quebec and Richmond Railway. Chartered (1851), 10 395-6.
- Quebec Bank. Private bank founded at Quebec (1818), 4 610; its first officers, 612; charter renewed, 623; increase in capital, 5 278.
- **Quebec Board of Trade.** Its inconsistent attitude on fiscal questions (1846), **5** 219-20.

- 171-215; dual representation in federal and Quebec Bridge. Provincial aid in construction, provincial parliaments abolished, 178-9; 15 194, 211.
 - Quebec Bureaux des Pauvres. Established (1688), 2 353; gives place to General Hospital, 426-7.
 - Quebec City. Founded by Champlain (1608), 1 46, 2 449-50; its advantages urged as a missionary centre, 387; Récollets arrive (1615), 387; chapel built (1615), 387; first mass celebrated (June 26, 1615), 388; first habitants, 16 505, 506; Champlain con-structs fort, 2 393; Franciscan friary built (1620-21), 391, 392; Jesuits send mission to (1625), 397; planned by Montmagny, 15 299; hospital founded by Duchesse d'Aiguillon (1638), 2 410; Maisonneuve's arrival at (1641), 412; d'Avaugour's anticipation of its future greatness, 461; discrimination in favour of merchants of, 461-2, 482; exemption of grain and flour from seizure for debt at (1663), 462; percentage added by merchants on selling price in France, as their legitimate profit (1663), 462; first vessel launched, 463; Talon constructs brewery, 476; market established (1676), 480; number of houses, 423; principal public edifices, 423; defences strengthened, 360; bourse established (1707), 501 n.; developing trade with Louisbourg, 509; construc-tion of ten vessels (1735), 509; visitation of pestilence (1746), 439; firewood dearer than in Paris, 513; cost of a cask of wine as compared with Paris, 513; Hôtel-Dieu burned down (1755) and rebuilt (1757), 440; social contrasts in, 527; Montcalm and Kalm on manners of women, 15 95; outbreak of fever (1757-8), 2 440; visitation of famine (1758), 440; Anglican services held in Récollet chapel (1760), **11** 213; mutiny of troops at (1763), **3** 76; strength of garrison (1775), 85; commercial friction in, 4 538; Anglican Cathedral erected (1804), 11 215; St Andrew's Presbyterian Church built (1810), 265; prosperity during War of 1812, 3 207; its social and intellectual dis-tinction, 12 437-8; parliament buildings destroyed by fire, 15 192; cost of new structure, 192; Tercentenary celebrations, 11 107; its facilities for shipping, 10 621; shipping tonnage in 1911, 623. Popula-tion: (1617) 2 389, (1620) 389, (1663) 464, 15 33, (1760) 3 5, (1790) 141. See also Shipbuilding.

Čity Government: under French régime, 15 299-300; institution under British régime, 291-2; demand for municipal regulations made in presentment of grand jury (1764), 301; fire ordinance of 1768, 300; ordinance of 1777, 301; merchants request grant of charter (1785), 301-2; first city charter granted (1832), its renewal refused (1836), 304; government and progress since 1840, 317-18.

- Quebec District Bank. Charter granted (1848), 5 270.
- Quebec Gas Company. Established (1849); supersedes Quebec Gas, Light and Water Company, 15 318.

- Quebec Gazette. First published (June 21, Quebec Ursuline Chapel. Burial of Montcalm 1764), 12 520; its history, 520-1. in, 1 306; sermon preached in, by Rev. Eli
- Quebec General Hospital. Founded by Saint-Vallier, 2 427-9; grant given to, 566; sailors suffering from pestilence cared for in, 439; number of deaths in 1757 and 1758, 440.
- Quebec Hôtel-Dieu. Founded by Duchesse d'Aiguillon, 2 410; Saint-Vallier's dispute with sisters of, 427.
- Quebec Literary and Historical Society. Founded (1824), 16 468; patronized by Dalhousie, 3 307.
- Quebec Magazine. Published by Samuel Neilson (1792), 12 521-2.
- Quebec Public Utilities Commission. Established (1909), 15 214, 315.
- Quebec Railway, Light and Power Company. Merges all local public service companies, 15 318.
- Quebec Revenue Act. Passed (1774), 4 425; funds arising from placed at disposal of legislative council and assembly (1832), 485.
- Quebec Rifles. Take part in Red River expedition, 7 424.
- Quebec Seminary. Established by Laval (1663), 2 337-8, 421; Saint-Vallier makes new regulations for, 425; deprived of patronage in parochial appointments (1692), 427.
- Quebec, Siege of (1629). Kirke's expeditions against Quebec and capture of the city (1628, 1629), 2 324, 400-1; French settlers prohibited during English occupation from performing public acts of worship, 402; retrocession of colony under Treaty of St Germain-en-Laye (1632), 402.
 Quebec, Siege of (1690). Sir William Phips's
- Quebec, Siege of (1690). Sir William Phips's attempt to besiege and repulse at Beauport, 2 358.
- Quebec, Siege of (1759). British plans, 1 271-2; French plan of defence, 272; relative forces engaged, 272; desperate state of colony, 275; an appeal to France, 275-6; arrival of Bougainville, 276; British fleet appears in the St Lawrence, 276, 278; strength of British forces, 277-8; Traverse safely navigated, 280; British arrive at Island of Orleans, 281; fortress and its defenders, 281-2; incidents of siege, 283-8; plans and manœuvres, 288-91; final plan, 291-3; Montcalm divines Wolfe's plan and is foiled by Vaudreuil, 294, 300; Wolfe's orders, 295; ascent of the Heights, 296-9; awaiting French attack, 299-301; battle of the Plains, 302-5; death of Wolfe and Montcalm, 305-7; fortress surrenders, 307-8.
- Quebec, Siege of (1775-76). Arnold and Montgomery's attempt to capture Quebec, 3 85-97; strength of contending forces, 85-6; Arnold hopes gates may be opened on Mountain Hill, 88, 89; assault on fortress, 89, 91-4; British and American losses, 95; racial elements assisting in defence, 95; attempt to fire shipping in Cul-de-Sac, 96; fireballs used at, 96; arrival of reinforcements, 96; siege raised, 97.
- of reinforcements, 96; siege raised, 97. Quebec Street Railway Company. Establishes horse-cars (1863), 15 318.

- Quebec Ursuline Chapel. Burial of Montcalm in, 1 306; sermon preached in, by Rev. Eli Dawson, in thanksgiving for victory at Quebec, 306.
- Queen Charlotte. (1) North Pacific coast trader, 21 31. (2) Engaged in battle of Lake Erie, 3 224, 10 492. (3) Second Canadian steamboat to navigate Lake Ontario, 10 497.
- Queen Charlotte Islands. Sighted by Perez (1774), 8 846.
- Queen Victoria. (1) Lake Ontario steamboat, 10 499. (2) Ottawa River steamboat, 10 554.
- Queen's Hall, Toronto. Residence for women students, 18 401.
- Queen's Loyal Rangers. Settled in Ontario, 17 22.
- Queen's Own Rifles, Toronto. Employed in suppressing North-West Rebellion, 7 431.
- Queen's Rangers. Their location on the St John, 13 149.
- Queen's Rangers. Loyalist regiment raised by Colonel Rogers, commanded by Simcoe, 3 172, 17 44; settle in Upper Canada, 22, 44; Yonge Street constructed by, 10 360; 3 173.
- Queen's University. College opened at Kingston (1842), 11 270, 18 364; its number of students (1871), 390; value of its work, 391; remains outside federation, 394.
- Queenston. Steamboat on upper St Lawrence, 10 497-8
- Queenston Heights. Account of battle of, 3 227-35; strength of forces engaged, 227-8; losses at, 235.
- Quen, Jean de (c. 1603-59), Jesuit. Teaches in *petite école*, Quebec, **16** 329; superior of Jesuit College, 366.
- Quentin, James (1572-1647), Jesuit. Missionary on Mount Desert Island, carried off by Samuel Argall (1613), 2 386.
- Quertier, Édouard (1796-1872). Temperance advocate in Quebec diocese, **11** 97.
- Quesnel, Frederick Auguste (d. 1866). Withdraws support from Papineau, 3 312.
- Quesnel, Joseph (1749-1809). French-Canadian poet, 12 440-1.
- Quesnel, Jules Maurice (d. 1842). Arrives in New Caledonia with supplies for Simon Fraser, 21 56; accompanies Fraser to the Pacific, 4 658, 21 56; river named after, 4 659.
- Quesnelle Hydraulic Gold Mining Company. 22 576.
- Queylus, Gabriel de (1612-77), Sulpician. Enters into Talon's plans, 1 85; assists in founding seminary at Montreal, 2 415; appointed vicar-general at Montreal, by archbishop of Rouen (1658), 416-17; Laval's enforcement of his authority, 419, 420. Quillier, Joseph Vincent (1796-1852). Director
- Quiblier, Joseph Vincent (1796-1852). Director of the Seminary at Montreal, his school building work, 16 415.
- Quinn, Tom. Slain at Frog Lake massacre, 11 170.
- Quinte, Bay of. Mohawk settlement on, 4 707. Quirpon. See Rapont Harbour.

- Racicot, Zotique (1845-1915). Roman Catholic auxiliary bishop of Montreal (1905-12), 11 92.
- Racine, Antoine (1822-93). Roman Catholic bishop of Sherbrooke (1874-93), 11 90.
- Racine, Dominique (1828-88). Roman Catholic bishop of Chicoutimi (1878-88), 11 109.
- Racoon. British sloop-of-war, takes possession of Astoria, 21 61.

Radiger, John. Editor of English edition of Journal de l'Instruction publique, 16 430.

- Radisson, Pierre Esprit (c. 1620-c. 1710). Taken captive by Mohawks and escapes, 1 72-3; his journey south-west of Lake Superior, 73-7; on the Mississippi, 75; south of Lake Superior, 77-9; baptizes children belonging to Crees, 11 116; area of his discoveries, 1 111; his title to priority of discovery in Manitoba, 20 365; his voyage to Hudson Strait, 1 161; enters English service, 161; sails for Hudson Bay but forced to return, 162, 163, 20 366; meets Groseilliers at Gravesend, 1 164; at Fort Nelson, 171; marries (1672) Mary Kirke, 171; deserts the English and returns to New France, 173; his piracy at Fort Nelson, 174; his furs being confiscated at Quebec, he returns to service with English, 174-5; his expedition of 1684, 175.
- Rae, Dr John (1813-93). His exploring expeditions, 5 298-301, 303-4; discovers Franklin relics, 304; discovers gold-bearing veins in Wager Inlet, 22 655; witness before House of Commons Committee (1857), 21 125.
- Rae, W. G. Accompanies James Douglas to the Stikine, 21 69.

Ragueneau, François (1597-1665), Jesuit, 2 399.

Ragueneau, Paul (c. 1608-80), Jesuit, 2 405.

- Railway and Municipal Board of Ontario. Its composition, powers, and responsibilities, 18 482-4; number of applications up to 1912, 484; salaries of its members, 484; its successful work, 9 265.
- Railway Commission. Established (1904), 6
 150; constitution and powers of, 150, 328; names of chief commissioners (1903-12), 150-1; its regulative powers and area of jurisdiction, 10 471; successive chairmen of, 471; extension of its activities, 9 265.
- Railway Committee of the Privy Council. Abolished (1904), 6 328.
- Railway Labour Disputes Act (1903), 9 342-3.
- Railway Tax Commission of Ontario (1905), 18 508.
- Railways. Special Article: National Highways Overland, 10 359-472. General: beginnings follow hard on completion of canals, 5 233-4, 249; early newspaper discussions and railway projects, 10 366-70; wooden elevated railway proposed for Champlain and St Lawrence, 368-9; opposed by carters, 369; freight and passenger rates, 369-70; provision for state purchase, 370; Champlain and St Lawrence opened, 370; first charter in Upper Canada, 370; lavish chartering in Upper Canada, 370-1, 403-4; affected by abolition of British Corn Laws, 372-3; diversion of Canadian traffic an aim of American promoters, 374; Lord Grey's

admonitions on, 5 135 n.; lavish chartering in both provinces, 10 393; Boston railway celebration of 1851, 375; proposed line to western boundary, 393-4; municipal subscriptions for, sanctioned, 397, 398-9; causes of expansion, 399; effect of their advent on Lake shipping, 544-5, 548-9; early railway steamboats and their routes, 545, 546; table showing development (1853), 403; expansion between 1849 and 1854, and its results, **5** 246; cause rise of prices, 247; and of wages, **10** 409, 411; domestic and foreign transit trade in bond with United States, 9 161-2; government aid during reciprocity period, 5 249; (1858), 250; slow construction in Lower Canada, 10 403-4; reduplication of lines, 404; changes in law affecting chartering, 404; attraction of capital to, 407-8; cause growth in land speculation, 408; trafficking in charters, 408-9; bank speculations in, 5 277, 280, 288-90; accelerate mail carriage and increase postal facilities, 366, 381-2, 394; a cessation of construction, 10 411; increases in provincial expenditures during first period, 411; extravagant anticipations, 18 444-5; embarrassed finances, 10 409-14; mileage in advance of country's needs, 6 200, 10 416; proposed express road to Pacific, 420; Quebec resolutions of 1864 and, 420; illustration of heavy cost of transport in British Columbia, 421; rate wars, 429-30; gauge problem, 430-2; historical origin of 4 foot 8½ inch gauge, 431; adoption of uniform gauge, 432; influence of wheat on expansion, 449-51; 'enlarging the hopper without enlarging the spout,' 450; car ferry transport service, 547-8; effect of extension on immigration, 7 587-8; interrelations with American systems, 9 200, 270, 10 463-4; incorporation of smaller lines, 9 200; division of opinion on government or private ownership, 10 467; lines and completed mileage, (1860) 410, (1879, 1912) 6 328; increases in mileage (1882-1910), 200; various systems and mileage, 9 288; mileage under construction (1912), 10 450; statistics (1912), 9 288; mileage, total cost of system, and percentage of gross and net earnings on cost of government, 10 465; daily average construction (twentieth century), 9 199; assist in integration of Canada, 10 451; Canada's leadership in proportion of mileage to population, 9 288.

Dominion and Provinces: Quebec resolutions, 10 441; powers of British North America Act, 441; early Dominion expenditures exclusively for interprovincial enterprises, 442; gradual obliteration of distinction between inter- and intra-provincial undertakings, 442; Nova Scotia's attitude to railway aid, 442-3; Dominion subsidy policy of 1882 and its subsequent extensions, 443-9; aid to Nova Scotia and Quebec lines leads to application from Ontario for refund of provincial expenditures, 444-5; failure to lay down a policy for return of local aid, 446; Dominion charters now sought by intra-provincial undertakings,

446; increase in mileage (1881-96) and respective proportions of cost of construction of local lines, 446-7; lack of investigation into necessity of lines and inadequacy of means to construct them, 447, 448-9; complete reliance upon subsidies and bonds, 447-8; their attitude to bondholder and bondholder's attitude to them, 448.

Government Aid : Hincks's policy of railway aid, 10 391-9; Guarantee Act of 1849, 391; Guarantee Act confined to three undertakings, 397; moneys advanced under Guarantee Act become a gift, 414; Dominion subsidy policy, 443-9; amendments of sub-sidy legislation, 468; Dominion land grant policy abandoned, 468; areas alienated to railway purposes by Dominion and provinces (table), 468; value of land grants in percentage of capitalization, 469; Dominion, provincial, and municipal assistance in cash by bonuses, loans, and stock subscriptions (table), 468; Dominion and provincial guarantees of interest on bonds, 469; land grants up to 1906, 9 197.

Rates Regulation : provided for in Champlain and Št Lawrence charter, 10 369-70; complaints of discrimination by Grand Trunk against Canadian shippers, 470; growth of movement for regulation, 470; commission of 1886 and its recommendations, 470; Board of Railway Commissioners appointed, 471. See also Railway Commission.

Quebec : wooden rails used on line from Quebec to Lake St John, 15 177; cash subsidies substituted for land grants, 190; enactments in aid of construction (1882, 1886, 1897), 208-9; land grants, 211-12; government policy and its organization, 220-1; provincial expenditures on various systems, 240-2; mileage increase from Confederation to 1902, 241.

Nova Scotia: beginnings of construction, 13 294; adoption of a standard gauge, 294; poor service, high freights, and unremunerative returns, 10 390; necessity for construction emphasized by Trent affair, 13 210 railway aid as affected by Confederation, 10 442-3; government assistance given to Windsor and Annapolis and Western Counties Railways, 443; refund claimed from Dominion of provincial expenditure on Great Western, 445; mileage in operation in Maritime Provinces at Confederation, 390-1.

New Brunswick : beginning of construction, 13 201; cost of line from St John to Shediac, 201; early projects and surveys, 14 406-7; first in mileage, 406; 'Lobster Act ' and its provisions, 408; a prodigal land grant and its results, 419; provincial expenditures (1850-1912), 419.

Prince Edward Island : conditions of first contract (1871), 13 369; part played by debentures in Confederation movement, 370, 371-2.

Ontario: early provincial development, 10 425-8; demand for cheap construction by narrow-gauge lines, 426; proposed use of wooden rails, 426; provincial subsidy policy, 427-8; 'Battle of the Gauges,' 17 112-13; municipal contributions, 10 428; construction (1868-79), 428; claims refund by Dominion of expenditures (1884), 445; aggregate of municipal grants, 18 476.

Prairie Provinces : details of development, 20 310-13; percentage of land area, of population, and of railway mileage west of Great Lakes, 10 449. Manitoba : building of transcontinental line, 20 296-7; opening of Pembina railway (1878), 297; town and village rivalry in anticipation of construction, 19 112-13; construction brings about first 'boom,' 9 151; land grants (1891), 20 301; total area granted as land subsidies up to 1913 (table), 314; agitation against 'mono-poly' clause and 'disallowance,' 19 111-12, 115-16, 118-19, 121-2; conflict with Dominion on crossing facilities, 123-4; policy and de-velopment under Roblin, 132. Saskatchewan: systems in the province, 20 566; promote agricultural development, 566-7. Alberta : recent development, 19 178-9.

British Columbia: extension to Vancouver, 21 212; mainland lines, 277-8; lines of Vancouver Island, 278; claims Dominion subsidy for Shuswap and Okanagan Railway, 10 446; connection established between Spokane and Rossland, 451; proposed eastand-west line in south of province, 451; opposed to Canadian Pacific control of proposed route, 452; terms of construction of line from Lethbridge to Nelson, 452; provincial bond guarantees, cash subventions, and land grants in aid of, up to 1913, 22 364-6. See also under British Columbia, p. 20.

Yukon: proposed charter to construct rail portion of route from Stikine River to Teslin Lake, 10 453; scheme defeated in the Senate, 453.

See under Municipal Loan Fund and the various railway systems and projects.

- Railways, Electric. Number of companies, capitalization, and men employed (1912), 9 288-9; mileage (1912), 10 472; the principle in chartering of, 472.
- Raimbault, Jean (1770-1841), curé. Opens Latin school at L'Ange Gardien, 16 410.
- Rainbow. (1) First iron-hulled ocean-going ship, launched (1838), 10 586. (2) Cruiser purchased from British government, 6 171.
- Rainville County, Minnesota. Named after a French-Canadian colonist, 15 77.
- Rainy Lake (Christinaux Lake, Lake La Pluye). Reached by de Noyon, 1 112; traders plundered at, 4 642; its navigable extent, **10** 566.

Rainy Lake House. David Thompson at, 4 667.

Rainy (or Ouchichig) River. De Noyon winters

- at mouth of, 1 112. Raisin, Marie. Sister of Notre Dame, Mon-treal, 2 414, 16 355.
- 'Ralph Connor.' See Gordon, Charles William. Ralston, John. Settles on the Châteauguay River (1801), 15 157.
- Ramage, D. Conductor of Winnipeg Glee Club, 12 650.

- Ramezay, Claude de (d. 1723), governor of Read, David Breckenridge (1823-1904). His con-Montreal (1704-23). His strictures on the tributions to biography and history, 12 508. Charon Brothers, 16 342-3.
- Ramezay, Jean Baptiste Nicolas Roch de (1680-1771). Lays siege to Annapolis Royal, 13 80; surrenders Quebec (September 18, 1759), 1 307.
- Rampart House. Constructed, 5 307.
- Rand, Charles David. Member of senate of University of British Columbia, 22 442.
- Rand, Silas T. (1810-89). Baptist missionary to the Indians, 11 359.
- Rand, Theodore Harding (1835-1900). Super-intendent of Education for Nova Scotia, 14 532; for New Brunswick, 421, 554; Sir George E. Foster's tribute to his memory, 421 n.
- Randal, Robert. Petitions against Aliens Bill of 1822, 3 333.
- Randall, Nathan. Shipbuilder at Mahone Bay, 10 582.
- Randolph, John. Protests against Dorchester's speech to Indians at Quebec, 3 149.
- Ranuyer, Mathieu (d. 1690). Arrives at Montreal to take charge of elementary schools (1666), 16 337; teaches Latin at St Sulpice, 384.
- Rapet. J. A. Missionary priest in the West, 11 165.
- Rapids King. St Lawrence steamboat, 10 552.
- Rapids Prince. St Lawrence steamboat, 10 552.
- Rapids Queen. St Lawrence steamboat, 10 552.
- Rapont Harbour (Quirpon). Jacques Cartier Rebellions of 1837. Government a factor in shelters in, 1 28, 39.
- Rasle, Sébastien. Resident priest among the Abnakis, 2 369.
- Norman settler, arrives at Rassicot, René. Port la Joye, 13 313.
- Rat Portage (now Kenora). Inter boundary riots at, 6 95, 19 116-17. Interprovincial
- Rat River (Bell River). Discovered by John Bell (1842), 5 306.
- Rational Sunday League. Formed in Ontario, 6 160.
- Rattler. (1) Cunard liner; its success leads to adoption of screw propeller in British Navy, 10 599. (2) Threatened seizure of American fishing sloop, 8 700.
- Raudot, Jacques (1679-1737), intendant of New (1705-11). Favours freedom of France trade in Cape Breton, 1 203; protests against seigneurial exactions and suggests uniformity in dues, 2 546, 548; on validity of colonial land titles, 576; and the Charon Brothers, **16** 340.
- Rawdon, Nova Scotia. Its first inhabitants. **11** 205.
- Ray, Dr, of Beauport Asylum. On Riel's mental condition, 6 103.
- Raymbault, Charles. Jesuit missionary, 2 407.
- Razilly, Isaac de (1587-1635). Takes possession of Port Royal and brings first permanent settlers to Acadia, 13 41; plants fishing settlement at La Hève, 42; death of, 42.

- ade, Alfred. His appointment as provincial secretary of New Brunswick cancelled by Reade, Alfred. home government, 13 205.
- Reade, John (b. 1837). His literary works, 12 529-30, 584.
- Ready, John, lieutenant-governor of Prince Edward Island (1824-31). Favours Catholic Emancipation, 11 76; his faithful administration, 13 362. Reaman, Joel. Member of first Territorial
- assembly, 19 224, 242.
- Réaume, Joseph Octave (b. 1856). Declines speakership of Ontario legislature, 17 181; minister of Public Works, 184, 230 n.
- Rebecca. Lake war vessel, 10 488.
- Rebellion Losses Bill (1849). Colborne's awards, 5 55; Upper Canada acts, 55; policy of Sydenham and Metcalfe on, 56; stirs up political and racial feeling, 56; supported by 'double majority,' 57; Elgin's policy, 56-7; details of settlement, 170-1.
- Rebellion in Lower Canada (1837-38). Disturbances in Montreal, 3 361; account of, 361-4; movement for redress of grievances promoted by aristocracy, 15 104; resort to arms never intended, 105; confined to Montreal district, 106; influence of Church in, 106; militia embodiments in, 7 389-90; leadership shown by militia officers, 390.
- Rebellion in Upper Canada (1837-38-39). Account of, 3 364-8; militia mobilizations in, 7 387-9; allegation that militia sympathized with Mackenzie, 387.
- the risings, 4 485-6; comparison of reform movements in the two provinces, 3 383-5.
- Reciprocity. Negotiations between New France and New England colonies (1647-51), 2 332-5, 457; movement after abolition of British Corn Laws, 5 227-42, 17 249; 'Annexation Manifesto ' of 1848, 5 228-30, 234-5; favoured by Maritime Provinces, 230; movement for development of manufactures, 232-3; British American League formed, 235-6; demand for enlarged markets, 236; imperial autho-rities sympathetic to, 236; Elgin's proposals, 236-7; legislative steps, 237-8; delegation to Washington on (1848), 237; Andrews's reports, 238; Hincks's mission to Washington (1851), 238-41; conclusion of treaty (June 5, 1854), 241-2; summary of negotiations, 74-6; interests hostile to, in United States, 242; terms of treaty, 243, 8 693; increase of trade with United States under, 5 244; tables showing trade of Canada and Maritime Provinces (1850-67), 244-5; 8 factor in developing Canadian trade, 246-7; free movement of exchange under, 248, 251; chief imports to and exports from United States (1855-60), 248-9; increase of trade with Great Britain, 248, 249; specialized business in individual lines introduced during, 249; increases in Canadian tariff, 250-1; decreases in American imports due to tariff revisions (1861-63), 251; its effects on trade of St Lawrence and the canals, 251; arrests

development of interprovincial trade, 252; Red River. Explored by La Vérendryo causes leading up to abrogation, 252-6; brothers, 1 122; steamship service on, 10 causes leading up to abrogation, 252-6; Canadian sufferers under, 253; Galt's tariff readjustments objected to by Congress, 254-5; treaty denounced, 256; its results, 187-8; financial position of Canada at conclusion of treaty, 17 249-50; its effect in Maritime Provincos, 10 585-6, 14 385-6, 13 207; effect of repeal on exports of coal and fish in Nova Scotia, 9 136, 14 678; repeal adversely affects Maritime Provinces, 5 257; abrogation checks demand for live stock, 9 118; Canada's recovery from effects of abrogation, 136-7; Sir James Douglas on, 21 113-14; Brown-Fish draft treaty (1874), 6 67-9; Tupper's negotiations, 108-9; not at first a party issue, 109; favoured by liberal party, 109; interprovincial conference (1887) supports free trade, 110; defeat of Cartwright's resolution, 110; public feel-ing on, 110-11; supporters charged with annexationist tendencies, 111; limited, favoured by conservatives, 111-12; declaration of party leaders on, 112; an issue in 1891, 113; Blake's letter and its effect in the country, 113-15; liberal party declaration (1893), 121-2; favoured by President Taft, 9 223; Laurier states his policy (1910), 6 176; terms of Taft-Fielding agreement, 177-8, 9 224-5; causes of reversal of policy in United States, 6 178-9; reception of Fielding policy in Canada, 179-80; argu-ments pro and con, 180-2, 9 228-32; agreement passed by Congress, 6 182-3, 9 225-6; utterances of American statesmen and their effect in Canada, 6 183, 9 224; causes of its defeat, 6 184-6, 9 226; summary of efforts for renewal of, 127-33, 162-71; table sum-marizing commercial negotiations with United States (1854-1911), facing 126.

Commercial Union and Unrestricted Reciprocity: proposal for commercial union, 5 256; causes of movement in favour of, in eighties, 9 162-4; leaders in agication, 165-6; attitude of Canadian parties, 6 110, 9 167-9, 110; their policies, 170-1.

- Récollets. First missionaries of New France, 1 52; build chapel at Quebee (1615), 2 387; officiate at first celebrations of mass, 388; their Canadian missions, 1 57-8, 86, 2 287-97, 13 35; efforts of to colonize Indians frustrated by merchant companies, 2 389, 392, 393; their reception of Jesuits, 398; their work taken up by Jesuits, 1 64; captured by English (1629), 2 401; refused permission to return, 402; return to colony (1670), 420; abandon attempts to civilize Indians, 396-7; educational work of, 16 347, 404; forbidden to recruit and consequent extinction of, 11 21, 16 399; their convent destroyed by fire (1796) and site given to Anglican bishop, 11 35.
- Recovery. Vessel at Fort Langley at inauguration of colony of British Columbia, 21 150.
- Recruit. Vessel built at Moncton, 10 585.
- Red Cross Line. Engaged in Atlantic coast trade, 10 562.
- Red Plover. Lake Ontario vessel, 10 494.

- 567.
- Red River Expedition. Its strength, organization, and cost, 6 41-3, 7 424.
- Red River Rebellion. See Riel Rebellion. Red River Settlement. Special Article, 19 13-93. Selkirk's third colonizing project, 14; Selkirk's grant, 19; hostility of trading companies to, 19-20, 21, 23, 25, 44, 46; organization of first party, 20-1; colonists sail from Stornoway (July 26, 1811), 21; encamp on Nelson River, 21; arrive at York Factory, 21; mutiny, 21-2; arrive at 'the Forks' (August 20, 1812), 22; recruiting grounds of second party, 22; arrive at York Factory (August 26) and at the Forks (October 27), 23; composition of third party, 25; sail from Stromness (June 28, 1813), 25; outbreak of fever, 25; settlers winter at Fort Churchill, 25-6; the journey to Red River, 26; fourth party arrive at Hudson Bay (1815), 34; English taught on board ship to fourth party of settlers, 20 422; Selkirk's aim formation of a Gaelic-speaking colony, 422; dispute between Scottish colonists and half-breeds, 369; North-West Company's armed campaign against, 19 26-37; affair of Seven Oaks, 37-8; arrival of the de Meurons, 38; Selkirk's residence at and departure from, 41-2; its moral and spiritual condition, **11** 122; first school organized (1818), **20** 418; Presbyterian settlers petition for a minister, **11** 285; migration from to Upper Canada, 17 72; plague of locusts, (1818) 19 43, (1868) 68; high cost of provisions, 43-4; Swiss settlers arrive, 44; disastrous floods (1826), 44; ex-perimental farm established by Selkirk's executors, 44-5; Buffalo Wool Company established, 45-6; attempts to develop industries at, 46; terms of transfer to Hudson's Bay Company, 47 and n.; organized under Council of Assiniboia, 47-8; contrasted types of settlers, 49; buffalo hunts at, 5 321-2, 19 49-50; credit system established by Selkirk, 50-1; measures against illicit trade in furs, 51-4; official connivance in free trade, 54-5; Sayer trial and subsequent political awakening, 56-9; Nor'-Wester established, 59; movement for incorporation in Dominion, 60-1; terms of transfer of Rupert's Land, 61-2; racial and religious solidarity of Métis contrasted with Englishspeaking population, 63-4; its paternal government, 64-5; aggressiveness of Canadian settlers, 65, 66-8; locations of settlers, 20 284; names of British and French settlements, 284; occupations of residents, 285; dependent on outside supplies, 285; freight rates and import duties, 285; organization of judicature in, 370; salary of teachers and school books in use at Kildonan, 426; settlers offer to construct road to Lake of the Woods, 7 633; first wheat exportation from, 20 294-5; English settlement prior to 1870, 422-6. Population : character of early, 417; with racial components and

locations (1823), 19 48-9; Protestant (1844), 11 228; and components (1869), 6 32, 11 150; census statistics (1871), 20 283 n.

- Red River Valley Railway. Undertaken as a government work, 19 119; opposition to terms of contract, 120; transferred to Northern Pacific, 122-3.
- Redding, Robert, colonel. At siege of Port Royal (1710), 13 65.
- Redistribution of 1882. Government accused of 'gerrymandering' the constituencies, 6 91-2.
- Reed, Hayter (b. 1849). Member of North-West Council, 19 221; deputy superintendentgeneral of Indian Affairs, 7 621.

Regent's Inlet. Surveyed by Rae, 5 298.

- Regina. Progress of, in 1883, **19** 167; its selection as capital of Saskatchewan, 201 and n.; trial of Riel at, **6** 103-4; population (1901, 1911), 20 327; value of its manufactures for decennial period ending 1910, 328; assessment system of, 407.
- Regina. Lakes freighter, 10 557.
 Regiopolis College. Founded (1837) at Kingston by Bishop Macdonell, 18 361, 11 52; closed (1869), 18 390.
- Reid, Alexander. Opposition candidate for St John (1785), 13 164.
- Reid, George Agnew (b. 1860). His career as an artist, 12 617.
- Reid, James (d. 1868). Signs petition to retain Governor Blanshard, 21 121.
- Reid, James (d. 1848), chief justice. Appointed to Durham's executive council, 4 394.
- Reid, John. Shipbuilder at Pictou, 10 582. Reid, J. T. Opens school and hospital for Galicians, 11 292.
- Reid, Mrs Mary H. Her qualities as an artist, 12 626.
- Reid, Robert. A pioneer settler of township of Douro, 17 80.
- Reid, Whitelaw (1837-1912). Proposes a fisheries reference to The Hague Tribunal, 8 708.
- Reid-Newfoundland Company. Line of steamships, 10 562.
- Reindeer. Lake Ontario schooner, 10 493.
- Reinhart, Charles. Convicted of murder, 19
- Reitzenstein, Baron. In command of disbanded Hessian troops settled at Marysburgh, 17 26.
- Reliance. Boat employed in Franklin's ex- Riall, Sir Phineas (1775-1850). Lays waste pedition of 1825, 4 683.
- Religious Bodies (Miscellaneous) in Canada. 11 379-400.
- Rémas, Father, O.M.I. Founds mission on Lake Athabaska, 11 138; 141.
- Rémy, Daniel de. See Courcelle.
- Rémy, Pierre (1636-1726), Teacher at S Sulpice, Montreal, 16 337, 384. Renowes Harbour. Jacques Cartier in, 1 38. Renvoyle. Lakes freighter, 10 557.

- Repentigny, de. See Legardeur de Repentigny. "Representation by population.' Supported by Brown and the ' Grits,' 5 92; its practical limitations, 92; aims of its advocates, 150-1;
- various agitations in favour of, 15 169-70. Republic. Rammed and sunk by the Florida,

10 610; value of wireless demonstrated at wreck of, 610.

- Repulse Bay. Explored by Middleton, 1 197: entered by Parry, 4 685; Rae winters at, 5 298.
- Rescue. (1) Lake steamboat, 10 543. Sails on de Haven's Franklin search expedition, 5 301.
- Resolution. (1) Sails with Button to Hudson Bay, 1 155; abandoned, 156. (2) Her fight with the Viper, 13 221-2. (3) Ship of Captain Cook's expedition to discover North-West Passage, 21 24, 25, 28, 29. Resolution Island. Sighted by Hudson, 1 151;
- named after one of Button's ships, 155.
- Restigouche County. Beginning of settlement in, 13 130.
- Restigouche River. Revenue derived from its fishing rights, 16 563.
- Resurrection, Fathers of the, 11 64.
- Retaliation. Liverpool privateer, her success as a prize-taker, 13 253.
- Return Reef. Franklin's farthest in expedition of 1825, 4 684; Thomas Simpson at, 688.
- Revenge. Halifax privateer, 13 220; details
- of her career, 224. Revolutionary War, American. Special Ar-ticle: Canada and the American Revolution, 3 73-103. Influence of European coalition against Great Britain on, 73, 74; a makeshift war, 74-5; mixed motives of its promoters, 13 132; treatment accorded to vanquished in, contrasted with that in War of Secession, 232; defences of Canada at outbreak of, 3 76-9. See also Arnold, Benedict ; Dorchester; Montgomery; Quebec, Siege of 1775; Shipping; United Empire Loyalists. Rexford, Elson Irving (b. 1850). English
- secretary of department of Education of Quebec Province, 16 494.
- Reynolds, John. Discovers scheelite in Halifax County, 14 699.
- R. H. Boughton. One of first vessels to pass through Welland Canal, 10 526.
- Rhoade, John. Assists Aernouts in his raid on Acadia, 13 54.
- Rhoda. Brig built at Yarmouth, 10 581. Rhys, Captain Horton. His theatrical tour through Canada (1861), 12 659-60; his interview with George Brown, 660.
- American frontier, 3 252; defeated at battle of Chippawa, 255; retreats to Burlington Heights, 256; Lane, 257, 259. taken prisoner at Lundy's
- Rice, Samuel D. One of general superintendents of Methodist Church, 11 310.
- Teacher at St Richard, Edouard. Issues writ for first election to North-West Council, 19 203. Richard, Father Gabriel. Missionary at Detroit,
 - 11 25.
 - Richard, Pierre Louis (1830-1907), O.M.I. Founds mission on Lake Okanagan, 11 145.
 - Richard Smith. First steam vessel to enter a Prince Edward Island port, 10 562.
 - Richards, Albert Norton. Lieutenant-governor of British Columbia (1876-81), 21 199.

- Richards, George H. San Juan and Oregon Richomme, Simon. One of first clearers of land at Montreal, 16 507.
- Richards, Stephen. Commissioner of Crown Lands of Ontario, 17 107, 216 n.; provincial secretary, 200 n.
- Richards, Sir William Buell (1815-89). Promoted to the bench, 572; Ontario boundary arbitrator, 8 896.
- Richardson, B. J. Member of first Territorial assembly, 19 224. Richardson, Hugh (1826-1913). One of Riel's judges, 6 103; drafts judicature ordinance for North-West Council, 19 150; member of North-West Council, 202, 229, 234.
- Richardson, Hon. John (d. 1831). Chairman of Lachine Canal commissioners, 10 509.
- Richardson, Sir John (1787-1865). Accompanies Frasklin expeditions, 4 679-84, 5 299; on Coppermine River, 4 680; hardships encountered by, 682-3; his descent of Bear and ascent of Mackenzie Rivers, 5 301; witness before House of Commons Committee (1857), 21 125; on food-value of whitefish, 22 652-3; on copper deposits of Copper Mountains, 656-7.
- Richardson, John (1796-1852). Literary works and career of, 12 503, 535-8.
- Richardson, John Andrew (b. 1868). Anglican bishop of Fredericton, 11 212.
- Richelieu, Armand Jean du Plessis, Cardinal de (1585-1642). His colonial and trade policy, 2 320 and n., 321 and n., 452-3; his motive in founding Company of New France, 322; establishes Company of One Hundred As-sociates, 399, 453, 15 21; his plans for the company, 23-4; fits out fleet for recapture of Quebec, 2 402; his part in introduction of feudalism into New France, 534-5; his motive in Huguenot exclusion, 15 25-6; prefers agricultural class as immigrants, 60; on impolicy of educating all the subjects of a state, 16 373; death of, 2 409, 456.
- Richelieu. Ship on which band was accommodated at launching of the Royal William, 10 592.
- Richelieu and Ontario Navigation Company. Formed as Richelieu Steamboat Company (1845), 10 541-2; absorbs Canadian Navigation Company, 539; controls passenger traffic on Lake Ontario and St Lawrence, 550-1; its policy of absorption, 551, 553; four divisions of its system, 551-2; companies included in and strength of its fleet, 553.
- Richelieu River. Champlain on, 1 46-7; settlement of disbanded Carignans on, 2 540; social life and customs in valley of, 15 112-14.
- Richey, Matthew. Establishes a Methodist academy in Upper Canada (1836), 11 335. Richie, William J. Reform leader in New
- Brunswick, 14 403.
- Richmond, Charles Lennox, fourth Duke of (1764-1819), governor-in-chief of Canada (1818-19). Sketch of, 3 289-90; his conflict with Lower Canada assembly, 291, 4 476; urges completion of military road between New Brunswick and Canada, 13 191; death of, 3 292 and n.

- Riddell, John Henry. Principal of Alberta
- College, Edmonton, **11** 337, **20** 497. **Rideau Canal.** Constructed for defence, **7** 386, **10** 518-19, **17** 75; offer of imperial loan declined by provincial legislature, 10 518-19; first estimate of cost (1825) and By's revised estimate (1827), 519; compromise effected on size of locks, 519; opened for traffic (1832), 520; the Perth branch of, 520; decline of importance of, 520.
- Rideau King. Kingston-Ottawa steamboat, 10 554.
- Rideau Queen. Kingston-Ottawa steamboat, 10 554.
- Rideau-Ottawa Canal System. Built as a military waterway, 10 516; details of, 516-18.
- Ridley, William (b. 1836). Anglican bishop of Caledonia, British Columbia (1879-1903), 11 233.
- Ridout, Thomas G. (1792-1861). Manager of Bank of Upper Canada, 5 289. Ridout, Justice. Dismissed by Sir Francis
- Bond Head, and reinstated, 3 356.
- Riel, Louis (1817-64). His threat at trial of Guillaume Sayer and its result, 19 56-7.
- Riel, Louis (1844-85). Stops Dominion surveyors at Red River and deforces McDougall, 6 34, 11 151-2, 19 69, 71; secretary of 'National Committee,' 72; seizes Fort Garry, 73, 74, 11 152; forms provisional government, 6 35-6, 19 74; affirms his loyalty, 11 152; his aims, 153; formulates bill of rights, 6 35-6, 19 76-7; issues de-bill of rights, 6 35-6, 19 76-7; formulates bill of rights, 6 35-6, 19 76-7; formulates bill of rights, 6 35-6, 19 76-7; formulates bill of rights, 6 35-6, 19 76-7; formulates formulates for the second claration of provisional government, 77-8; and Dr Schultz, 6 36, 11 154, 19 77; as-sumes the presidency, 6 36, 11 154, 155, 19 78-9, 84-5; declines to treat with delegates from Canada, 81; and Commissioner Smith's papers, 82; his violence and autocratic methods, 83-4; liberates prisoners, 6 40, 11 156, 19 86, 90; his attitude to Boulton, 6 38, 11 156, 19 86; and the slaying of Thomas Scott, 6 38-9, 40, 11 157, 19 87-9; his conduct on Taché's arrival, 89-90; directed by Cartier to remain at head of government, 11 157; formulates new bill of rights embodying claim for separate schools, 19 90 and n., 91; his assembly decides on entering Dominion, 6 41; scale of payment to members of his assembly, 19 92 n.; compels McTavish to recognize his government, 92; decamps from Fort Garry, 6 43, 11 157-8, 19 92-3; returns to Red River, 101; offers to defend colony against Fenian raid, 103; publicly thanked by lieutenant-governor, 103; results of his action on question of 'amnesty,' 103-5; reward offered by Ontario government for apprehension of, 17 153; official connivance in his flight, 6 44, 19 98; exiled, 11 159; twice elected and oxpelled from Dominion parliament, 6 44, 19 105-6; outlawed, 6 44, 19106; invited by Métis to return to Canada, 6 100; formulates bill of rights and forms provisional government at St Laurent, 101,

11 168-9, 19 210; incites Indians to join rising, 11 170, 19 207 n.; surrender, trial, and execution of (November 16, 1885), 6 103-4, 11 171, 19 211; racial recriminations over his execution, 6 104-5, 11 171, 19 211; effect of agitation against his execution on Quebec provincial elections, 6 106; characteristics and estimate of, 33, 19 79-80; his mental condition, 6 103, 11 168, 169-70, 19 106, 208, 211 n.

- Riel Rebellion (1869-70). Causes leading up to, 6 31-4, 11 150-1, 19 63-8; incidents of, 6 34-8, 11 152-9, 19 73-93. See McDougall, William; Red River Expedition; Riel, Louis. See also North-West Rebellion (1885).
- Rifle Brigade. See Royal Americans.
- Rimouski. College founded at (1867), 16 432. Eleazar Wheelock (1782-1839).
- Ripley, Wounded at battle of Lundy's Lane, 3 259.
- Ripon, George Frederick Samuel Robinson, Earl de Grey and Ripon (1827-1909). British commissioner in arranging Treaty of Washington (1871), 6 47; and John A. Macdonald's protest against proposed fisheries concessions, 49; his defence of Washington Treaty, 8 875 n.; and position of colonies in treaty negotiations, 9 176-7.

Ripple. Schooner built at Lunenburg, 10 581.

- Ritchie, Charles Thomson, afterwards Baron Ritchie of Dundee (1838-1906), Chancellor of the Exchequer. Opposes Chamberlain's policy of colonial preference, 6 144.
- Ritchie, John William (d. 1890). Member of Prince Edward Island Land Commission of 1860, 13 366.
- Ritchie, S. J. Favours commercial union, 9 165.
- Ritchot, Joseph Noel (1825-1905). On presence of Canadian surveyors at Red River, 19 69-70, 73; delegate to Ottawa, 6 37, 11 155, 19 85, 91; arrest of, 6 41, 42; protonotary-apostolic, 11 183; death of, 188. Rivard, Adjutor. Literary critic, 12 488.

- River of the Mountains. See Liard River. Rives, William Cabell (1793-1868). Exhibits 'Red Line' map in United States Senate,
- 8 820.
- Rivière aux Canards. First shot in Canada fired at, in War of 1812, 3 221.
- Rivière de Barcques, Prince Edward Island. Cartier at, 1 31.
- Rivière des Prairies. Celebration of first mass in the Province of Quebec at (June 24, 1615), 2 388.
- Rivière du Loup. Attempted surprise of guard at, 3 96.
- Rivière Ouelle. Repulse of Phips's expedition at, 15 88-9.
- Roads. Special Article: National Highways Overland, 10 359-472. General: first important, constructed on north shore from Quebec to Montreal, 2 559; rivers main arteries of traffic, 15 88; powers of grand voyer transferred to commissioners (1832), and to municipal authorities (1841), 10 360; establishment of through stage routes, 362; dangers and discomforts of travel, 362-4; fuel doubles in cost while ice is forming, 363;

slowness of travel, 363; excessive cost of travel, 363-4; effect on price of land of construction of plank roads, 364; subsidies by Lower and Upper Canada, up to Union, 364 ; effect on the people of primitive means of transit and seasonal closing of waterways, 365.

Quebec : early provincial grants (1815-40), with mileage between Eastern Townships and St Lawrence (1835), 10 361; connections made with United States system, 361-2; road from Quebec to Lake St John built, 15 177; Mercier's policy of subventions, 193; Gouin's scheme of loans to municipalities, 215; provincial expenditures (1906, 1912-13, 1913-14), 233; vote for bridges (1812-13), 235.

Maritime Provinces. Nova Scotia : stage service established between Halifax and Windsor (1829), **10** 361; condition of the Kempt Road (1840-49), 362-3; their con-dition in the forties, 5 381. New Brunswick : construction of four highways proposed (1786), 13 169; rivers the main routes, 169; early construction, 10 361; their improved condition in the forties, **5** 381; land grants paid for by labour on, **14** 404. *Prince Edward Island*: works undertaken by Lieutenant-Governor Patterson, **13** 347-348.

Ontario: effects of bad planning and unnatural location of, 18 417-18; Highways Act of 1792, 418; statute labour tax, 10 360, 18 418, 419-20; Yonge Street built, 3 177, 10 360; survey and conditions of grants on Dundas Street, 3 177, 10 361; Danforth Road commenced (1801), 4 734; early provincial grants, 10 361; proportion of tax on wild lands applied to, 17 247; macadamizing gives place to plank, 10 363; first act providing for commutation of statute labour tax (1819), 18 420; work of district councils under act of 1841, 433-4; lack of systematic maintenance, 436; wastefulness and inefficiency of statute labour tax, 436; debentures, municipal subscriptions and loans for, and bridges, 437, 443-4; recent highway improvement, 484-7; federal aid, 487-8.

Prairie Provinces : construction from Lake Superior to Lake of the Woods, 7 633; provision of roads and bridges, 20 342-3.

- British Columbia: the Cariboo road, 21 117, 156-8, 273-4; road mileage built and requiring to be built, 22 361; abolition of road tolls, 21 182. Yukon, 22 603-4; effect of construction
- on freight charges, 603.

See also Transportation.

Roaf, John. Founds Zion Congregational Church, Toronto, 11 382.

- Roberts, Charles, captain. Captures Fort Michilimackinac (1812), 3 219.
 Roberts, Charles George Douglas (b. 1860).
 His History of Canada, 12 505; animal stories of, 527-8; tales of Maritime Provinces, 558; his portrayal of the lumber-camps, 558-9; his volumes of verse, 572-5.

- Robertson, Alexander Rocke (d. 1881). Member of first legislative assembly of British
- Columbia, 21 180; provincial secretary, 181. Robertson, Colin. Leads advance-guard to Red River, 19 34-5; marches to Fort Gibraltar and carries off Duncan Cameron, 36; intercepts express canoe of North-West Company, 36.
- Robertson, David. Anglican clergyman serving at Montreal and Lachine, 11 218.
- Robertson, James (1839-1902). First minister of Knox Church, Winnipeg, 11 288; super-intendent of missions for North-West, 288, 295.
- Robertson, James. Pioneer Congregationalist in Eastern Townships, 11 382.
- Robertson, James W. (b. 1857). Dairy com-missioner (1895-1904), 7 669; resigns, 674; his work in Prince Edward Island, 14 660; aids in educational organization in New Brunswick, 554, 555.
- Robertson, Joseph Gibb. Provincial treasurer of Quebec, 15 178 n., 180; member of Chapleau's cabinet, 189.
- Robertson, S. N. Principal of College and Normal School, Charlottetown, 14 538.
- Robertson, William. Member of first executive Robinson, council of Upper Canada, 3 173.
- Robertson, W. A. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Robertson, William Fleet (b. 1859). Provincial mineralogist and assayer, British Columbia, 22 580.
- Robertson College, Edmonton (Presbyterian), 20498, 499; affiliated with provincial university, 503-4.
- Roberval, Jean François de la Roque, Sieur de (c. 1500-c. 1560). First official grant of New France made to, with leading features of his charter (1540), 2 315-16; sends Cartier to Canada (1541), 1 39; reaches Newfoundland, 41: at Charlesbourg-Royal, 41-2; returns to France, 42.
- Robichau, Prudent (1669-1756). Acadian justice of peace, 13 71; rent-gatherer for Annapolis Royal, 74.
- Robidoux, Joseph Emery (b. 1844). Provincial treasurer of Quebec, 15 193.
- Robin and Company, Charles. Its foundation, development, and changes in name, 14 565, 16 556-7.
- Robins, S. M. His evidence on Chinese labour, 21 261.
- Robins, Sampson Paul (b. 1833). Superintendent of Protestant schools of Montreal, 16 481; principal of McGill Normal School, 486; as an educationist, 487.
- Robinson, Beverley (1723-92). Member of first council of New Brunswick, 13 154; 155; lieutenant-colonel of regiment raised for defence, 176.
- Robinson, Boardman. Cartoonist of New Rochefoucauld, Nicolas de la. See Anville, York Tribune, 12 631. Duc d'.
- Robinson, Christopher (1828-1905). On validity of educational clauses of bill establishing provinces of Alberta and Saskatchewan, 6 155-6; argues case for Dominion in Ontario boundary appeal, 8 897.

- Robinson, Clifford William (b. 1866). Premier of New Brunswick (1907-8), 14 431.
- Robinson, Sir John. Original member of Hudson's Bay Company, 1 166.
- Robinson, J. A. Member of first legislative assembly of British Columbia, 21 180.
- Robinson, Sir John Beverley, Bart. (1791-1863), chief justice of King's Bench of Ontario (1829-62). Opposes union (1822), 3 297; opposes purchase by Canada Company of clergy reserves, 334; accompanies Sir Peregrine Maitland on his visit to Peterborough. 17 87; Judge Willis an opponent of, 3 339; at banquet of Provincial Agricultural Association (1846), 18 562. Robinson, John Beverley (1820-96). Lieu-
- tenant-governor of Ontario (1880-87), 17 190 n.; on Archbishop Lynch, 11 62.
- Robinson, Peter (1785-1838). Settles Peter-borough with Irish immigrants, 17 84-5; entertains Sir Peregrine Maitland, 87; thanked by British parliament, 88; resigns from executive council of Upper Canada, 3 354.
- Robinson, Samuel. Publishes list of minerals of Upper Canada (1825), 18 618 n.
- William Benjamin (1773-1838). Arranges surrender of Indian lands, 5 346.
- Robinson, Major. Surveys for Halifax and Quebec Railway, 6 30, 10 378; on commercial future of the line, 380.
- Robitaille, Théodore (1834-97), lieutenantgovernor of Quebec (1879-84). Receiver-general (1873), 7 514; refuses Joly's request for a dissolution, 15 188-9.
- Roblin, John. Expelled from Upper Canada assembly on account of being a preacher, 4 478.
- Roblin, Sir Rodmond Palen (b. 1853), premier of Manitoba (1900-15). At interprovincial conference of 1902, 15 212; and liquor prohibition, 19 131; and government ownership of public utilities, 132-3.
- Robson, Ebenezer (1835-1911). Methodist missionary, 11 318.
- Robson, Hubert. Victim of typhus visitation (1847), 11 96.
- Robson, John (d. 1892), premier of British Columbia (1889-92). Editor of the British Columbian, 21 133; member of first legislative assembly, 180; and first agricultural fair at New Westminster (1867), 22 538; and arrears of salary due to school teachers, 419; 21 183; provincial secretary, 209, 215; premier, 216; proposes imposition of headtax on Chinamen, 253, 254; proposes exclusion of Chinese from employment on public works, 253; favours non-sectarian education, 22 413; presides at first convocation of University of British Columbia, 437.
- Rochemonteix, Camille de, Jesuit historian. Describes Jesuit College, Quebec, as a re-production of colleges of France, 16 367.
- Rochester. Steamer of New York State Shore Line, 10 552.

- Rochfort Point, Louisbourg. Battery erected by Franquet at, 1 219.
- Rochon, Paul. Teacher at St Eustache, 16 420.
- Rochon, Télesphore. Roman Catholic schools inspector of Manitoba, 20 439.
- Rocky Mountain House. Founded by Simon Fraser, 21 55; site of, 5 327; David Thompson at, 4 665, 667.
- Rocky Mountains. Discovered by La Vérendrye Brothers, 1 130, 133; Milton and Cheadle's description of, 5 326.
 Rodgers, John (1773-1838), American naval commander. His plan in War of 1812, 2 100 and 1812,
- 3 198, 216.
- Rodney, George Brydges, afterwards first Baron Rodney (1718-92), admiral. Endorses Egmont's memorial, 13 341.
- Roebuck, John Arthur (1801-79), British radical politician. Supports nationalist party in Lower Canada, 3 319.
- Roe's Welcome. Explored by Button, 1 197. Roger, Charles. Teacher at Château-Richer, 16 334.
- Rogers, James (1826-1903). Roman Catholic bishop of Chatham (1860-1902), 11 78.
- Rogers, James. In command of King's Rangers, 17 22.
- Rogers, Robert (1727-1800), major. Leads punitive expedition against Abnakis, 1 274-5; lays waste country round Quebec, 15 83; his interview with Pontiac, 3 57; raises the Queen's Rangers, 172.
- Rogers, Robert (b. 1864). Assists in arranging compromise on Manitoba voters' lists, 6 163; 19 136.
- Rogers, Timothy. Receives grant in York County for Society of Friends, 11 389.
- Rolette, Charles Frédéric (1783-1831). Em-ployed with lake-service flotilla in War of
- 1812, 3 224, 15 11. Rolland, Jean Roch (1785-1862), judge. Appointed to Durham's executive council, 4 394.
- Rollo, John, fifth Lord (d. 1765). Sent to take possession of Island of St John, 13 324.
- Rolph, Dr John (1792-1870). Applies for post office extension, 4 739; moves resolutions on clergy reserves, 3 336; member of executive council of Upper Canada, 354; changes date of attack on Toronto, 365; becomes Head's ambassador, 365; retires to United States, 366; his conduct during the Rebellion, 367-8; his immigration schemes, 5 204, 206-8; on anti-British teaching in American school text-books, 18 297; joins Hincks-Morin administration, 5 70.
- Roma, de. His settlement on St John's Island raided by New Englanders, 13 315-16.
- Roman Catholic Church. Special Articles: The Church and the Colony, 2 379-442; Roman Catholic Church East of the Great Lakes (1760-1912), 11 11-112; Roman Catholic Church West of the Great Lakes, 115-96. New France: first attempt at evangelization, 2 381-6; first converts made in Acadia, 382; first mass in Canada (1615), 388; first marriage (1617), 293; first recorded baptism (1621), 393; rival vicars-

general, 418-17, 419; diocese of Quebec founded (1674), 420; chapter of Quebec founded (1684), 421; munificence of Louis XIV to Quebec church, 425-6; contentious spirit among clergy, 431; erection of parishes and appointment of irremovable pastors, 431-2; chapter's attitude to immobilizing of curés, 437; Quebec cathedral rebuilt, 436-7; seigniories of bishop and seminary of Quebec, 565; religious orders as seigneurs, 566; endeavours to keep people on the land, 561; means adopted for erection of churches, 562; method of appointment of curés, 562; number of churches built of stone (1681), 562; Laval and Saint-Vallier decline to consecrate inferior edifices, 562; system of tithes established (1667), rates levied and produce tithed, 464; total area of land granted to, under French régime, 4 524; its influence on the habitant, 15 88-90.

British régime : status under Capitulation of Montreal, 3 22, 11 13; right of nomina-tion of bishop of Quebec by French king refused, 3 23; collection of tithes under Capitulation of Montreal, 23; character and attainments of clergy, 23-4; status under Treaty of Paris, 40, 11 13-14; attempt to anglicize French Canadians, 13; dispositions of vicars-general of Quebec, 15-16; petition for full exercise of Catholic religion (1763), 16; assent to Montgolfier's election as bishop refused, 15-16; conditions of ap-pointment of Bishop Briand, 17-18; its status under Quebec Act, 3 44, 47; effect of Quebec Act during Revolutionary War, 11 19-20; encroachments embodied in Carleton's instructions (1775), 20-1; extinction of male religious orders, 21-2; ecclesiastical statistics of Quebec diocese, (1784) 23, (1794) 34-5; French émigré priests arrive (1793-98), 32-3; opposes proposed mixed university, 33; its attitude to royal sup-remacy under Constitutional Act, 4 439-41; question of nomination of cures, 440; number of Catholics (1695, 1769), 11 13; opposes Royal Institution, 36-7; conditions imposed in appointment of new bishops, 46-8; tests and their abolition in Nova Scotia, 28, 31, 74-6; Catholic population in Upper Canada (1834), 53; population in Western Canada (1842, 1848), 54. Historical sketches of ecclesiastical provinces, with notices of bishops and institutions, and tabular statistics (1825-1911)—Kingston, 47-58; Toronto, 58-65; Ottawa, 65-71; Halifax, 72-84; Montreal, 85-93; Quebec, 93-110. Councils of Quebec and their decrees, 99-102; rule for election of bishops, 100; Gaume's attack on use of pagan authors, 103; attitude of towards liberalism, 103-4; university quarrel between Quebec and Montreal, 104-5; Manitoba school question, 106-7; growth of in Canada, 111-112; growth of ecclesiastical establishment in the West (1845-94), 181; missionary zeal and self-sacrifice in North-West, 20 477; statistics (1766 and 1912), 11 112.

VOL. XXIII

See under names of religious orders, insti-

M

tutions, and missionaries; also Indians; Ross, Sir George William (1841-1914), premier Seigneurial System.

- Romilly, Samuel, captain R.E. Reports on Lachine Canal project, 10 508.
- Rondeau, Eustache. Teacher at Château-Richer, 16 334. Rondeau, Pierre (1824-1900). Missionary priest
- in British Columbia, 11 145.
- Rondeau Provincial Park, 17 218, 18 595.
- Roorbach, Barent. Loyalist applicant for grant in Eastern Townships, 15 149.
- Roosevelt, Theodore (b. 1858). On the French voyageurs, 15 76; his estimate of number of Frenchmen in the West in 1778, 78.
- Root, Elihu (b. 1845), United States secretary for War. Member of Alaska Boundary Commission (1903), 6 145, 8 938, 939, 950, 956; agrees to modus vivendi with Newfoundland, 707-8; his closing speech in fisheries reference, 712; and Webster's admission in American fishery claims, 692.

- Roquemont, Claude de, Sieur de Brison. Commands expedition to New France, 2 399: his navel engagement with Kirke (1628), 401; his emigrant ships captured by the Kirkes, 15 21.
- Rose, Sir John, Bart. (1820-88). Attempts to obtain imperial aid for Intercolonial Railway, 10 417; Oregon Treaty commissioner, 8 876; minister of Finance (1867-69), 7 480, 514; points in his first budget, 500-1; favours adoption of American banking system, 10 628; introduces bill (1869) to establish a national banking system, 630; its withdrawal followed by his resignation, 630.
- Rosebery, Archibald Philip Primrose, fifth Earl of (b. 1847), British foreign secretary (1886, 1892-94). Endorses refusal of commercial privileges to American fishing vessels, 8 699-700; favours free trade, 6 144.
- Rosemount. Lakes freighter, 10 556.
- Acservar, Major, of East Durham. His appearance in 'the March of the Cameron Men,' 17 153; on Ontario Judicature Bill of 1881, 158.
- Scotia after British occupation, 13 238.
- Ross, Alexander (1783-1856). Describes spring buffalo hunt at Red River, 5 320-2; his works on the Canadian West, 12 503-4; on introduction of domestic cattle at Fort Cumberland, 7 656.
- Agriculture and treasurer of Ontario, 17 164, 210 n., 232 n.
- Ross, Sir Charles. Lessee of salmon fisheries in Quebec, 16 563.
- Ross, Charles. In command of post at Fort Camosun (Victoria), 21 78.
- Ross, Duncan (d. 1834). Member of Anti- Ross, Major. Instructed to care for disbanded burgher presbytery of Pictou, 11 260.

- of Ontario (1899-1905). Minister of Educa-tion for Ontario, 17 165, 220 n.; 'Ross Bible ' gives rise to ' No Popery ' agitation, 169, 18 322; and text-book problem, 321; and problem of religious instruction, 322: his attitude to bilingual schools, 323, 330-1; fosters 'Kindergarten' system, 324, 328; establishes training institutes, 328, 331; reorganizes his department, 328-9; extends school agencies, 329; effects university federation, 17 224, 18 393; passes Truancy Act of 1891, 329; amends courses of study, 329-30; reorganizes examination system, 331-2; at interprovincial conferences, 15 197, 212; premier and provincial treasurer, 17 180, 210 n.; his precarious tenure of office, 180-1; his attitude to liquor prohibition, 181-2; his government charged with corruption, 182-3; defeated at the polls, 183-4; appointed to the Senate, 184.
- Roper, John Charles (b. 1858). Bishop of Columbia, 11 233. Ropes, David, commander of American priva-teer. Surrenders to the Observer, 13 223. Ropes, David, commander of American priva-teer. Surrenders to the Observer, 13 223. 85 n.; on duty of recognizing provisional government, 84-5; is refused a reprieve for Boulton, 86.
 - Ross, Sir James Clark (1800-62), explorer. Discovers north magnetic pole, 4 686; commands Franklin search expedition (1848), 5 297-8.
 - Ross, James Hamilton. Member of North-West Council, 19 214; member of first Territorial assembly, 224; co-operates with Haultain, 224-5; claims title to public lands, 215; agitates for reform, 216, 217, 219, 220, 221; resigns the speakership, 242-3; his re-election, 243, 250; Indian treaty commissioner, 7 598, 11 184.
 - Ross, Šir John (1777-1856). His expedition in search of North-West Passage (1818), 4 684; on Boothia Peninsula, 686; his Franklin search expedition (1850), 5 301; explores Wellington Channel and Cornwallis Land, 303; records occurrence of copper ore, 22 656.
 - His Ross, John (d. 1871). First president of Grand eron Trunk Railway, **10** 401; witness before House of Commons Committee (1857), 21 125.
- Roseway. First ship constructed in Nova Ross, John. Chief inspector of schools in Alberta, 20 485.
 - Ross, John Jones (d. 1901), premier of Quebec (1884-87). Speaker of legislative council, 15 178 n., 185; premier, 191, 193. Ross, Patrick Robertson. Adjutant-general
 - in Canada (1869-73), 7 425.
- Ross, A. M. (d. 1900). Commissioner of Ross, Robert (1766-1814), British general. At 'Bladensburg Races,' 3 269; burns Washington, 270; killed near Baltimore, 13 259; buried at Halifax, 259.
 - Ross, Thomas. Halifax privateer, 13 221-2.
 - Ross, William. Minister of Militia (1873-74), 6 64.
- Ross, Donald. Takes part in first school Ross, William Roderick (b. 1869). Minister election contest at Edmonton, 20 482. of Lands of British Columbia, 21 233.
 - rangers at Niagara, 17 21.

Ross. Schoolmaster at Kildonan, 20 426.

- Ross and Colgate. Report to Niagara Falls Power Commission, 18 477.
- Ross and Company. Their services to ship- Royal Americans (60th building in Quebec, 10 580.
- Ross Rifle. Controversy on its merits, 7 448-9; limit of output of factory, 453.
- Rosse, Lawrence Parsons, second Earl of (d. 1841). Aids Richard Talbot in obtaining grant in Upper Canada, 17 73.
- Rosseau, John B. Purchases land from Joseph Brant, 17 47.
- Rossignol. Arrested by de Monts at Liverpool Royal Canadian Academy of Arts, 12 635. harbour, 13 19.
- Rossignol and Chapais. Open first combined cheese and butter factory in Quebec (1881), **16** 526.
- Rottenburg, Baron Francis de (d. 1832). Supersedes Sheaffe, 3 239.
- Rottenburg, Colonel Baron de. Secretary of commission on defence, 7 396.
- Roubaud, Pierre Joseph Antoine, apostate priest. Calumniates Abbé Briand, 11 17.
- Rouen, Parliament of. Opposes granting of monopolies to chartered companies, 2 446 n., 451.
- treal (1686), 16 338.
- Rouse, Captain. Leads minors at Yalo against Indians, 21 152.
- Roussillon Regiment. See Royal Roussillon Regiment.
- Roussy, Louis (1808-80). Assists in founding Grande Ligne Mission, 11 372.
- Routh. Sir Randolph Isham (1782-1858). Member of Durham's special council, 4 392.
- Routhier, Sir Adolphe Basile (b. 1839). His literary works, 12 476, 484, 488; his decision in Charlevoix election petition, 6 72.
- Roux, Jean Henri Auguste (1760-1831), French refugee priest. Opens school in St Laurent, Montreal, 16 407; superior of Seminary of Montreal, 11 33.
- Rover. Liverpool privateer, 13 111; her fight with the Santa Ritta, 253.
- Rowand, John. Commander at Fort Edmonton, 11 130.
- Roy, Joseph Camille (b. 1870). As literary critic, 12 488.
- Roy, Joseph Edmond (1858-1913). French-Canadian historian, 12 460; on educational standard of women of New France, 16 328.
- Roy, Louis Rodolphe (b. 1859). Provincial secretary and registrar of Quebec, 15 213 n.
- Roy, Paul Eugène (b. 1859). Roman Catholic auxiliary bishop of Quebec, 11 107; quoted, 12 480-1.
- Roy, Philippe (b. 1868). Agent-general for Canada in France, 6 371.
- Roy, Father Pierre (1800-47). Victim of typhus epidemic of 1847, 11 96.
- Royal, Joseph (1837-1902), lieutenant-governor of North-West Territories (1888-93). His services during Red River troubles, 11 158; secretary of Board of Education of Manitoba, 20 427; defends Riel, 19 105; conducts Le Métis, 107; resigns from Norquay government, 109; lieutenant-governor, 221; his

difficult position, 227; in conflict with assembly, 239; his last speech to assembly, 244-5; historian, 12 460.

- Regiment, Rifle Brigade). Sent to assume possession of Island of St John, 13 324 ; remain at Quebec after battle of the Plains, 15 122; take over western posts, 3 58; ambushed at Devil's Hole, 67; at capture of Castine, 13 259; In Canada during *Trent* crisis, 14 409 and n.; on Red River expedition, 7 424; last regi-ment to evacuate Canada, 423.
- Royal Canadian Artillery. Employed in South African War, 7 438 and n.
- Royal Canadian Bank. Its establishment, amalgamation with Consolidated Bank, suspension, and wind up, 10 638.
- Royal Canadian Dragoons. Formed from first Canadian cavalry school, 7 427; take part in South African War, 438 and n.; wastage of war in, 441.
- Royal Canadian Regiment of Infantry. Formed from first Canadian infantry schools, 7 427; engaged in South African War, 438, 439, 440; wastage of war in, 441.
- Rouiller, Mathurin. Schoolmaster at Mon- Royal Canadian Rifles (' Bull Frogs '). History of the regiment, 7 394, 19 59; disbanded (1871), 7 395.
 - Royal Canadians (100th Regiment). Raised during Indian Mutiny, 7 395; now 1st battalion of Leinster Regiment, 395.
 - Royal Charlotte. Lakes vessel launched (1764), 10 485-6.
 - Royal Convert. War vessel on Lake Champlain 10 487.
 - Royal Edward. Canadian Northern Railway steamship. 10 613-14.
 - Royal Engineers. Detachments sent to British Columbia (1858), 21 146-7; engaged in road construction, 148-9, 157; employed during McGowan riots, 153.
 - Royal Exchange Shipping Company. Absorbed by Ailan Line, 10 607.
 - Royal Fencible Americans. Form military settlement on St Croix, 13 152.
 - Royal George. (1) War vessel on Lake Cham-plain, **10** 487. (2) Formerly *Heliopolis*, Canadian Northern steamship, **10** 614.
 - Royal Grenadiers of Toronto. Employed during North-West Rebellion, 7 431.
 - Royal Guides and Pioneers. Their location on the St John, 13 149.
 - Royal Highland Emigrants (84th Regiment) Raised by Macdonald of Glenaladale, 13 358; at defence of Quebec, 3 85, 93, 94; second battalion of (Small's), at Halifax, 13 225; their settlements in Upper Canada, 17 22, 25; amount of land granted to various ranks, 30.
 - Royal Institution for the Advancement of Learning. Opposed by Roman Catholic Church, 11 36; its establishment in 1801, 36-7, 16 451; alleged real intention of, 409; root of French-Canadian opposition to, 409-410; proposed transference of its powers to local corporations, 3 277; measure for restriction of refused sanction by Colonial

Office, 16 411; schools of, 414; its hostility Rundell, Bridge, and Rundell. Acquire rights to Dalhousie's education scheme, 414; its powers and educational machinery, 451-2; management of predominatingly Anglican, 452; charges of proselytizing by, 452-3, 454; class of masters employed, 454; educational work of, 454-5; entrusted by James M°Gill with organization of McGill University, 495-6; defines its university policy as nonsectarian, 496.

- Royal Institution for the Advancement of Learning, British Columbia, 22 428.
- Royal Mail Line. Begins operations (1841), 10 538; among first to use iron steamers (1843), 539; merged in Canadian Navigation Company, 539.
- Royal Mail Steam Packet Company, 10 618.
- Royal Marines. At siege of Port Royal (1710), Rush, Richard (1780-1859). American bound-ary commissioner, 8 842; his controversy
- Royal Military College, Kingston. Founded (1876), 7 425-6, 18 401.
- War of 1812, 3 209, 253.
- Royal North-West Mounted Police. Organized (1873), 19 148, 198, 20 293; original strength of, 19 148; services of, in suggesting legislation, 148; contribution to peace and order, Russell, Lord John, afterwards first Earl 149; employed in suppression of North-West Rebellion, 7 432-3; development of horse industry due to its inception, 20 594; services of in settling foreign immigrants, 19 177.
- Royal Nova Scotia Regiment. Offers to contribute a week's pay 'towards the public service,' 13 248.
- Royal Roussillon Regiment. Engaged in battle of the Plains, 1 304.
- 'Royal Syntax.' Ironical term applied by French soldiers to Canadian militia, 1 284.
- Royal Tar. First steamboat on St John-Boston route, 10 561.
- Royal Veterans. Engaged in War of 1812, 3 209, 219.
- Royal William. Designed for Quebec-Halifax route, 10 591; launched at Quebec (April 27, 1831), 592; description of, 592; her maiden trip, 592-3; curious reason for dropping calls at Charlottetown, 563; sold through losses due to visitation of cholera, 593; her historic voyage to England begun (August 18, 1833), 590-1, 593-4; time taken in voyage, 591 n.; memorial tablet in honour of, 591; her later ownership, 594; first steam war vessel to fire a shot in action, 594.
- Rubidge, Charles (1787-1873), captain R.N. A pioneer settler of township of Otonabee, 17 78; assists in settlement of Irish immigrants at Peterborough, 86; entertains Sir Peregrine Maitland, 87.
- Rubis. Ship which Lauberivière to Quebec, 2 434.
- Ruddick, John Archibald (b. 1862). Dairy commissioner for Canada, 7 674.
- A political Ruling Families of Ontario. pamphlet published for provincial election of 1879, 17 156.
- Rundel, Robert Terill, Methodist. First missionary in Alberta, 20 478.

- of Duke of York in mines and minerals of Nova Scotia, 14 394, 675.
- Rupert, Prince, Count Palatine of the Rhine (1619-82). Moving spirit in formation of company to explore Hudson Bay, 1 162; receives charter of Hudson's Bay Company, 165-6; his reward for its promotion, 168; 169.
- upert River, James Bay. Visited by Groseilliers, 1 163; Indians first trade with Rupert Hudson's Bay Company at, 164; system as a source of fish supply, 16 564-5.
- Rupert's Bay. Henry Hudson at, 1 152-3.
- Rupert's Land. Extent of defined under Rupert's Land Act (1870), 8 895; its boundaries undetermined, 20 369.
- with Canning, 843 and n., 844-5; his proposals for international settlement, 920-1.
- Royal Newfoundland Regiment. Takes part in Russell, Sir Charles, afterwards first Baron Russell of Killowen (1832-1900). On Petroff's fraudulent translations, 8 733; his speeches rebutting American claim to right of property in seals, 738-9, 743.
 - Russell (1792-1878), secretary for War and the Colonies (1839-41). Refuses demands of Lower Canada assembly, **3** 322; intro-duces bill making temporary provision for government of Canada, **4** 389; defends Durham's ordinance of June 28, 1838, 398; favours union, 406-7, 5 152; his attitude to responsible government, 107-8; on the solvent for conflicts of authority, 4 410-11; on double responsibility of executive officers, 412-13; disapproves sending indigent emigrants to Canada, 5 206; proposes imperial guarantee on provincial loan, 167; regards separation of Canada from mother country as inevitable, 67.
 - Russell, John (b. 1879). His work as an artist, 12 615, 631.
 - Russell, John. Member of council of St John's Island, 13 345.
 - Russell, Jonathan (1771-1832). United States signatory to Treaty of Ghent, 8 771. Russell, Peter (d. 1808). Member of first
 - executive council of Upper Canada, 3 173; administrator (1796-99), 4 451; and appointment of magistrates, 18 416; his indis-criminate land grants, 17 43-4; and French émigré settlement, 56; grants himself a tract of land, 60.
 - Russell, Thomas. Minister of Protestant Dissenters' Church, Halifax (1783), 11 258.
 - Russell, Thomas. One of fathers of Confedera-
 - tion in British Columbia, 21 171 n. conveyed Bishop de Russian American Fur Trading Company. Incorporates Baranoff's company, 21 242; projects establishment at Nootka, 41; commercial privileges in Alaska granted to (1799), 8 727, 919; Bagot on its influence with Russian plenipotentiaries, 927 n., leases South-Eastern Alaska to Hudson's Bay Company, 21 247, 8 929; its territory neutralized during Orimean War, 929.

- Russians. Number of homestead entries in Prairie Provinces by (1910), 20 316; their interest in education, 488.
- Rut, John. His disastrous voyage of 1527, 1 26.

Ruthenia. C.P.R. steamship, 10 613.

- Ruthenians (Galicians). Defects as settlers, 7 559-60; influx in Prairie Provinces, 20 302, 304-5; locations of, 19 176, 178, 20 305; educational progress of immigrants, 459-61, 487-90; training-school established at Brandon, 436; members of Greek Church. 11 185; ministered to by Roman Catholic Church, 185, 186, 189, 190; attempts to create schism, 191, 192, 193; educational and religious work of Presbyterian Church, 292-3; Ruthenian newspaper established at Winnipeg, 195; numbers in North-West (1898, 1901), 292.
- Rutherford, Alexander Cameron (b. 1858), premier of Alberta (1905-10), 6 157; his administration, 19 275-7, 20 485; 501. Rutherford, John Gunion (b. 1857). Veterinary
- director-general, 7 674.
- Rutherford, William John (b. 1871). Member of education commission of University of Saskatchewan, 20 467. Ruttan, Henry. Describes plough given by
- government to first settlers in Upper Canada, 18 564; on change in conditions from pioneer days, 568-9.
- Ryan, David. Organizes 'Ryanite' secession from Methodist Church, 11 308. Ryan, Mathew. Member of North-West Council,
- 19 202.
- Ryanites. Canadian Methodist seceders, 11 308.
- Ryder, C. S. Minister of Finance of British Columbia, 21 225, 226.
- Ryerson, Adolphus Egerton (1803-82). Replies to attacks on loyalty and ability of Methodist preachers, 11 331, 18 357, 360; and elementary education, 302-19; and secondary education, 357-83; obtains charter for Upper Canada College, 361; principal of Victoria College, 11 335, 18 365; consulted by Metcalfe on education, 302; supports Metcalfe in constitutional struggle, 302; his views on university federation, 367; his retort on Beaven, 367; assistant superin-tendent of Education, 302, 375; visits Europe and United States, 302; his report of 1846, 303-5; his Common School Act (1846), 303-6; his choice of text-books, 306-7; first annual report of, 307; Supplementary Act of 1847, 307-8; Cameron Act (1849) passed, 308; his School Act of 1850, 308-9; and normal schools, 309-11; and separate schools, 312-15; his auxiliary agencies, 316; reorganizes secondary education, 378-80; drafts memorial on university question, 387; his attack on University College, 387-8; his School Improvement Act of 1871, 317-18; resignation of, 318-19; induces Mowat to abolish Council of Public Instruction, 17 150-1; his eclecticism, St Albert. The settlement in 1870, 20 285; in controversial temper, and autocratic methods, 18 317; contrasted with Strachan, 357-8,

375-6; 562; his History of the loyalists, 12 504-5.

- Ryerson, George. Represents Methodists of Upper Canada in Great Britain, 3 346.
- Rykert, J. C. Opposes abolition of dual representation, 17 134; accepts fees from railways in return for parliamentary services, 144.
- Ryland, Herman Witsius (1770-1838). Sent to England to lay Craig's views before the government, 3 166; hostility of to Church of Rome and French Canadians, 11 36, 38, 40; his anti-Popery campaign in England, 38-9; interviews Sir Robert Peel, 39; dismissed by Prevost, 39.
- Ryswick, Treaty of (1697). Its terms, 2 360; cripples Hudson's Bay Company, 1 189; boundaries of Hudson Bay under, 8 884-6; Acadia restored to France under. 13 58.
- Saavedra. Spanish commander at Nootka, 21 50-1.
- Sabin, L. C. Secretary of American section of International Waterways Commission, 6 364. Sabourin, Abbé Joseph Adonias (b. 1880).
- His mission to Ruthenian Catholics, 11 190.
- Sackett's Harbour (Niaouaré Bay). Montcalm concentrates on, 1 252; naval engagement at, 3 218; Brock projects attack on, 226; British attempt on, 240-1.
- Sackville. First Baptist church in New Brunswick formed at, 11 352; Methodist college founded at, 13 289.
- Sackville-West, Sir Lionel (b. 1827). Protests against seizures of Canadian sealers, 8 724; negotiates on Chamberlain-Bayard Treaty, 6 108, 8 702; protests against American military reconnaissance in British Columbia, 932; and construction of trail from Lynn Canal to interior of Alaska, 932.
- Sacred Heart, Brothers of the, 11 90, 91.
- Sacred Heart, Sisters of the. At Halifax, 11 83; at Sandwich, 63; at Ottawa, 69.
- Sadlier, Mrs Mary Ann (1820-1903). English-Canadian author, 12 548.
- Sagard-Théodat, Gabriel. Récollet, 1 58; his missionary journey on the Ottawa, 2 395; on difficulties of evangelization, 396; endeavours to bring about peace between Hurons and Iroquois, 1 64; publishes his Great Journey (1632), 59.
- Sagima. Lake vessel, 10 486.
- Saginaw. Great Western Railway steamboat, 10 546.
- Saguenay. Indian name for district extending from the Gulf to Isle aux Coudres, 1 35 n.; site of mythical province of, 35 n.; Roberval's search for, 41.
- Saguenay. Steamer on Saguenay-Quebec route, 10 552.
- Saguenay River. Its drainage area, 16 531; its basin the home of the Ouananiche, 566.
- Saineterre, Paul d'Auxillon, Seigneur de. Dispatched to bring back Roberval, 1 41. Albans, Vermont. Filibustering raid by
- St Confederates on, 7 406.
- 1890, 19 170; first primary schools in Territories established in district of, 20 451.

- St Andrew. **10** 500.
- St Andrews and Quebec Railway. Proposals for construction and surveys made, 10 366-8; estimated length and cost of construction, 368; portion of land surveyed for awarded to United States under Ashburton Treaty, 368; progress of construction, 14 406. See also Halifax and Quebec Railway.
- St Andrew's College, Charlottetown (Roman Catholic). Opened (1831), 11 76; closed (1844), 77.
- Andrew's Lock and Dam. Connecting St Winnipeg city and Lake Winnipeg, 10 530.
- Andrew's Steam Forwarding Company. St Attempts to secure monopoly of Ottawa River traffic, 10 517.
- St Ange, the Chevalier. Commander at Fort Chartres, 3 69.
- St Ann's, or Great Cibou, Cape Breton Island. French settlement founded at, 13 39.
- St Ann's. See Fredericton.
- St Anne, Sisters of. At Montreal, 11 88; in Victoria, 145.
- St Anne's Lock, on Ottawa River. Its construction and improvement, 10 516-17.
- St Antoine River. Jacques Cartier at, 1 29.
- St Armand. Abbot's Corner Church, oldest surviving Baptist church in Eastern Townships, 11 360.
- Sculptor, 12 632. St Arnaud.
- Losses claims from, in Rebellion of St Benoit. 1837, 5 55.
- St Boniface. Mission founded at, 11 123; successive cathedrals of, 127-8, 172, 193; cathedral destroyed by fire, 142; Métis under Riel reviewed by Lieutenant-Governor Archibald at, 19 103; lesser seminary founded, 11 194; population (1901, 1911), 20 327.
- St Boniface College. Its foundation and pro-gress, 11 139, 165, 172, 20 421, 443; students from discover ruins of Fort St Charles, 4 644.
- St Castin, Jean de l'Abadie, Baron de (1650-1712). His post at Penobscot raided by Benjamin Church, 13 62; assists in defence of Port Royal, 63.
- St Catharines Milling and Lumbering Company. Privy Council's decision in test case against, 6 96.
- St Catherine (Catalina). Jacques Cartier at, 1 28.
- St Chad's Hostel (Anglican), Regina, Saskatchewan, 11 244.
- St Charles. Defeat of rebel forces at (1837), 3 362-3.
- St Charles River. Named St Croix by Jacques Cartier, 1 36; 37; cross erected on by Cartier, 38, 2 379; French retreat by bridge of boats on, 1 304.
- St Clair, Arthur (1734-1818), American general. Defeated in the Miami country (1791), 3 147, 4 709.
- Settlement of de Monts at, 13 20; its St Croix. abandonment, 20; Nicolas Aubrey's sojourn on, 2 381; looted and remains of de Monts settlement destroyed by Samuel Argall, 386, 13 34; discovery of remains of settlement (1797) proves identity of St Croix River, 21.

- Steamer on the lower Ottawa, St Croix Boundary Dispute. Terms of Treaty of Versailles and intentions of negotiators, 8 752-3, 762; question of identity of St Croix River, 754, 762-3; disputed boundary between Nova Scotia and colony of Massachusetts Bay, 755-7; grants made by Nova Scotia on eastern bank, 756-7; commission appointed under Jay's Treaty, 758-9; its meetings, 759-62; questions to be determined, 762-6; loss to New Brunswick through line of Alexander's grant not being followed, 764, 766; gains and losses in settlement, 765-6; the decision, 766-7.
 - St Croix River. See St Charles River.
 - St Croix-St Lawrence Boundary Dispute. Defined by Treaty of Versailles, 8 779-80; Sullivan's blunder, 780-2 and n; ineffectual attempts at settlement, 783; attitude of New Brunswick to, 783-4; negotiations for revision of boundary-line, 784-5; commissioners appointed, 785-6; meetings of commission and contending claims, 786-90; friction in disputed territory, 791; arbitration treaty of 1827, 791; acts of state affecting territory in dispute, 792-4; boundaries defined by United States Congress in 1779 as basis of peace, and remarks thereon, 794-7; negotiations of 1782 and line adopted, 797-8; grounds of claim, with comments thereon, 798-809; award of King of the Netherlands, 810; assent of United States Senate withheld from award, 811; fresh negotiations, 811-13; surveys and report of Featherstonhaugh and Mudge, 813-14; strife on frontier, 815; Ashburton Treaty, 815-18; reception accorded to treaty, 818; the 'Battle of the Maps,' 819-25; summary of evidence, 824-25; Lord Salisbury's dispatch on national rights through occupation, 825-6. See also Aroostook War.
 - St David. Navigates the Ste Anne rapids, 10 500.
 - St David's. Burnt by Colonel Stone, 3 256.
 - St Denis, Louis. His flogging for theft leads to rioting at Red River, 19 52.
 - St Denis. Troops repulsed at, in Rebellion of 1837, 3 362; second attack and destruction of village, 363.
 - St Dunstan College (Roman Catholic), Char-Opened (1855), 11 lottetown. 77; 14 541.
 - St Elias. Sighted and named by Vitus Bering, 8 846.
 - St Étienne. Conveys Champlain to New France (1615), 1 52
 - St Eustache. Defeat of rebels at, in Rebellion of 1837, 3 363.
 - St Francis Bank. Chartered (1854-55), 5 278. St Francis College, Richmond, 16 499.

 - St Francis Hydraulic Company, 16 592.
 - St Francis Xavier College, Antigonish (Roman Catholic). Founded (1854), 11 81, 14 517.
 - George, Quetton de (d. 1821). French St émigré in Canada, 17 54; amasses a fortune and returns to France, 55.
 - St George. Steamboat on Montreal-Quebec route, built at Kingston (1834), 10 495, 499, 541.

- St George (Sugar) Island, St Mary River. St John's College, Edmonton South (Roman Conceded to United States under Ashburton Catholic), 20 498. Treaty, 8 832.
- St Germain, Jean Baptiste (1788-1863). Favoured by Abbé Thavenet for coadjutorship of Quebec, 11 98.
- St Germain dit Périgord. Put to death for witchcraft at Malpeque, Prince Edward Island, 13 309.
- St Germain-en-Laye, Treaty of (1632). Retrocession of New France under, 2 455, 13 40.
- St Hilda's College, Toronto (Anglican), 18 401, 20 499.
- St Hyacinthe. Latin school founded at (1811), 16 411.
- St Ignace. Destruction of Jesuit mission at (1649), 2 405-6.
- St Jacques River. Jacques Cartier meets fishing vessel from La Rochelle at, 1 29.
- St Jean (or Etarita). Martyrdom of Father Charles Garnier at, 2 406. St Jean, College of. Founded (1911), 16 435.
- St Jerome's College, Berlin, 11 64, 18 401.
- St Joachim. Primary school founded by Laval at, 16 332; Abbé Soumande's benefactions to, 332-3; account of school for arts and trades founded by Laval at, 377-82, 521; classical college begun and abandoned, 380-1; Latin schools at, 333, 384; landing-place of Montcalm, 1 249.
- St John, Molyneux. Superintendent of Board of Education of Manitoba, 20 427.
- St John. Plundered by American privateers, 13 134, 137; first Anglican services at (1769), 11 208; founded by United Empire Loyalists (May 18, 1783), 13 144-5; first named Parrtown, 145; post office opened (1784), 4 733; Anglican rectors of, 11 209-10; Trinity Church, 210; oldest incorporated city in British colonies, 13 161; its charter, 161; reduction in population through rapid settlement of province, 162; election fight between Upper and Lower Cove factions (1785), 164-5; visited by Duke of Kent, 177; stimulus given to shipbuilding by War of 1812, 4 559; a free port (1818), 567; conflagrations of 1837 and 1839, 13 204; fire of 1877, 14 425-6; outbreak of typhus fever at (1847), 13 206; railway celebration at (1853), 14 408; ravages of cholera in (1854), 13 207-8; rebuilding after conflagration of 1877, 14 426 ; incorporates Portland, 428 ; adopts commission government, 430-1; 492-3; its shipping tonnage (1795, 1824, 1839), 10 560,
- St John River. Discovered by de Monts on of rebuilt by Villebon, 60; fort razed and abandonment of settlements, 61.
- St John River (Quebec). Rental derived from salmon fishings of, 16 562-3.
- St John's, Newfoundland. Miguel Corte Real at, 1 25; Rut's expedition at, 26; visited by Roberval, 41; captured and burnt by d'Iberville, 184.

- St John's College, Winnipeg (Anglican). Its foundation and growth, 20 425, 11 227, 229, 230, 243; 20 443.
- St John's River. Récollet mission established at, 2 420.
- St Johns, on the Richelieu River. First assistance by Indians to British in Revolutionary War given at, 4 706; capture made by Benedict Arnold at, 3 80; besieged by Montgomery, 81; surrendered, 82.
- St Joseph. Jesuit mission of, destroyed, 2 405.
- St Joseph, Island of. American vessels boarded off, 3 253; presents distributed to Indians at, 5 334-5.
- St Joseph, Sisters of. Mother-house founded at Toronto, 11 60; at Guelph, 64; at St Hyacinthe, 91.
- St Joseph of Montreal, Sisters of. Found hospital at Kingston, 11 55; in New Brunswick, 78.
- St Joseph of the Cross, Brothers Hospitallers of. Founded at Montreal (1688), 2 428.
- Joseph's College, Memramcook (Roman Catholic). Opened (1864), **14** 558. St Catholic).
- St Julien Bay. Islands in, named by Jacques Cartier Les Coulombiers, 1 30.
- St Just, Luc Letellier de. See Letellier de St Just.
- St Lambert. Jesuit seigniory of (1712), 2 554.
- St Laurent, near Montreal. Convent of Sisters of Congregation founded at (1732), closed (1824), 16 358.
- St Laurent, Saskatchewan. Provisional government formed by Riel at, 6 101.
- Saint-Laurent. Man-of-war constructed at Quebec, 2 509.
- St Laurent College, near Montreal. Founded (1847), 16 432.
- St Lawrence. (1) Lake Ontario steamboat, 10 540. (2) Steamer trading from Prince Edward Island, 10 563.
- St Lawrence and Atlantic Railway. Its advantages to Portland and Montreal, and their respective holdings, 10 375-7; charter granted (1845), 376; account of the undertaking, sections opened, heavy cost, and critical condition of, 377.
- St Lawrence and Great Lakes Boundary Dispute. Appointment of commission, 8 828; basis of division, 828-9; rights of navigation, 829; the award, 830-1; review of award, 836-7.

- (1911) 623; its place in ship-owning (1012),
 (1911) 623; its place in ship-owning (1012),
 13 204; as an occan terminus, 10 621-2.
 John. First steamboat to cross Bay of St Lawrence Bank. See Standard Bank.
 Fundy (1826), 10 561.
 St Lawrence, Gulf of. Explored by Jacques Cartier, 1 31, 33, 34-5; importance of posCartier, 1 31, 33, 34-5; importance, 202.
 - St Lawrence River. Explored by Jacques Cartier, 1 35-6; ascended by Roberval, 42; region of, divided by Indians into four districts, 35 n.; trade of thrown open to all Frenchmen, 2 317, 449-50; its drainage area, 9 22; cutting of a 35-foot channel between Quebec and Montreal, 10 535.
 - St Lawrence River Navigation Company. In-

cluded in Richelieu and Ontario merger, St Peter Strait. Jacques Cartier at, 1 33, 35. 10 554.

- St Lawrence Steamboat Co., or the Molson Line, 10 495.
- St Leger, Barr. Canada, 3 120. Barry. Commanding troops in
- St Louis, Jesuit mission. Destroyed (1649), 2 405-6.
- St Louis. Dominion Line vessel, 10 608.
- St Louis Rapids. See Long Sault. St Lusson, Simon François Daumont, Sieur de. Proclaims French sovereignty at Sault Ste Marie, 1 102-3.
- St Malo. Merchants of attempt to thwart Jacques Cartier's enterprise, 1 27, 34; its trade with Tadoussac, 2 448.
- St Martha, Sisters of. In diocese of Antigonish, 11 81.
- Saint-Martin, Michel de. Referred to by Catalogne as Marquis de Miscou, 2 569.
- St Martin. Montealm wishes to replace Vergor by, at the Foulon, 1 292.
- St Martin's Day. A festival in New France, 2 544.
- St Mary's College, Halifax (Roman Catholic). Opened (1860), 14 518.
- Mary's College, Montreal. Founded by Jesuits (1842), 15 196.
- Saint Maurice, N. Henri Edmond Faucher de (1844-97). Writer of tales, 12 484. (1844-97). Writer of tales, 12 484. St Maurice. Iron-mines of, 2 556; summary
- of operations at, 16 576-7; number of men employed at, 15 55; iron-mines, 4 529, 589.
- St Maurice River. Its drainage area, 16 531; fish in, 565.
- St Michael's College, Toronto (Roman Catholic). Founded (1851), 11 60, 18 393, 401.
- St Nicholas. to be made at, 1 291, 293.
- Saint-Onge, Charles Mauge Garaut de (1724-94). Vicar-general, 11 22.
- St Ours, Charles Louis de (1753-1834). Supports Papineau in his mission to London to protest against proposed union of the Canadas, 15 116.
- St Ours, François Xavier de (1714-59). Mortally wounded on Plains of Abraham, 1 306.
- St Ours, Paul Roc de (1747-1814). Member of first executive council of Lower Canada, 3 141; introduces bill limiting application of French civil law (1787), 125.
- Saint Ours, Pierre (1643-1724), captain in Carignan regiment. Seigniory granted to, 15 39, 2 555.
- Contributes to Patriotic St Ours, P. R. de. Fund (1799), 15 102.
- St Ours, Major de. Contributes to Patriotic Fund (1799), 15 102.
- St Ovide de Brouillan. Governor of Louis-bourg (1717-39), 1 203, 208; dismissed, 210. St Paul, Minn. French Canadians its first
- settlers, 15 77.
- St Paul. Ship commanded by Chirikoff in Bering expedition of 1741, 21 40.
- St Paul, Minneapolis, and Manitoba Railway Company. Formation of (1879), 19 111. St Peter. Bering's ship, wrecked on Bering
- Island, 21, 40.

- St Peter's, Prince Edward Island. Depredations by privateers at, 13 354.
- St Peter's Canal, Cape Breton Island. Its completion and subsequent enlargements, 10 531.
- St Peter's Navigation Company. Absorbed by Richelieu Steamboat Company (1861), 10 551.
- St Peter's School, Charlottetown (Anglican), 14 541.
- Saint-Pierre, Jacques Repentigny Legardeur de (b. 1701). Succeeds La Vérendrye, 1 138; reaches Fort St Pierre, 138; quoted on native reports of white settlers in the West, 141-2; contrasted with La Vérendrye, 142; his rash conduct, 142-3; resigns command of western posts, 143.
- St Pierre, Comte de. Obtains grant of Island of St John, 13 313; establishes a colony, 313-315; his letters patent recalled, 315; in-
- volved in litigation, 317. St Pierre. One of the Trinity group named by Cabot, 1 21; Cartier meets fishing boats at, 38; Kirke lands his prisoners on, 2 401; a base for smugglers after the Cession, 4 523; inhabitants taken as prisoners of war to Halifax (1792), 13 251.
- St Pierre. Ship equipped for the fur trade (1682), 1 173.
- St Réal. See Vallières de St Réal.
- St Regis. Engagement at, in War of 1812, 3 217.
- St Roch de Quebec. College founded at (1818), 16 411.
- St Servan (Lobster Bay). Jacques Cartier at, 1 29.
- Wolfe causes disembarkations St Simon, Paul Denis de (d. 1731). Accompanies Father Albanel to Hudson Bay, 1 172.
 - St Stephen's Bank. Founded (1836), 10 628.
 - St Sulpice, Seminary of. Founded at Montreal (1657), 2 415; given judicial rights over community, 415; seigniories of, 554, 565.
 - Saint-Tronc. Lands with other émigrés in Upper Canada, 17 54; sells his grant and leaves the country, 55.
 - Salnt-Vallier, Jean Baptiste de la Croix Chevrière de (1653-1727), bishop of Quebec (1688-1727). Vicar-general, 2 423; pastoral journeys of, 423-4, 13 55; proposes establishment of a normal school, 16 333; and school at St Joachim, 379; proposes to raise number of pupils in residence at Little Seminary, 388; organizes aid for the Ursulines, 2 424 ; founds House of Providence, 16 359; publishes his impressions of colony, 2 424; consecrated bishop, 425; his welcome at Quebec, 426; his ordinances on schools and schoolmasters, 16 347-8; endows Congregation of Notre Dame, 356; forbids dramatic entertainments at Jesuit College, 372; his tactlessness, 2 424-5, 426-9; declines to resign, 427-8; hostile to liquor traffic, 429-30, 491; founds community of Ursulines at Three Rivers, 16 354; establishes elementary school in Upper Town, 330-1; secures union of French abbeys with his diocese, 2 429; permits

opening of a boarding-school for girls, 16 Salusberry, John. Member of council at 354-5; a prisoner in England, 2 429; on Halifax, 13 82. habitants' piety and skill in handicrafts, 15 Salvation Army. Its methods and its founder, 90; death of, 2 430.

- St Viateur Fathers. Founded at Montreal (1847), 11 88; establish Bourget College at Rigaud, 16 432.
- St Victor, Jean Baptiste Coster de (1771-1814), French émigré. Returns to England, 17 55.
- Ste Anne. Vessel equipped for fur trade (1682), 1 173.
- Ste Anne de Beaupré. Opening of new church at (1660), 2 416.
- Ste Anne-de-Beaupré River. Pollution in, 16 562.
- Ste Anne-de-Bellevue. Agricultural college opened at (1908), 16 523.
- Ste Anne-de-la-Pocatière. Secondary school founded at (1827), 16 423; college founded at (1859), 522.
- Sainte-Aulaire de Beaupoil, Marquis de. French émigré in Canada, 11 26, 17 54; returns to England, 54; his subsequent career, 55.
- Ste Croix, Fathers of. Found college of St Laurent, 16 432.
- Ste Famille, Island of Orleans. School founded at (1676), 16 336.
- Ste Foy. Huron settlement founded at, 2 406; school established at (1673), 16 336; battle of (April 28, 1760), 1 308-10; Murray's summary of losses at, 15 122.
- Sainte-Hélène, Jacques le Moyne, Sieur de Accompanies de Troyes' expe-(1659-90).dition to Hudson Bay, 1 177, 179.
- Ste Irénée (formerly the Canada). Steamer on Saguenay-Quebec route, 10 551.
- Sainte Marie. Jesuit mission station on Georgian Bay, 1 65; fort built at (1640), 2 405.
- Ste Marie, College of, Montreal. Founded by Jesuits (1848), 16 432.
- Ste Marie-de-Monnoir, College of. Closed (1912), 16 435.
- Ste Thérèse. Secondary school founded (1825), 16 423.
- Salaberry, Charles de (1820-82). Commissioner to Red River colonists, 6 37, 11 154, 19 81.
- Salaberry, Charles Michel d'Irumberry de (1778-1829). Establishes a chain of frontier posts, 3 217; at the battle of Châteauguay, 247-9.
- Salamander. Ship at the reduction of Fort Nelson, 1 183.
- Saleesh House. Constructed by North-West Company (1809), \$ 850.
- Salisbury, Robert Arthur Talbot Gascoigne-Cecil, third Marquess of (1830-1903). On Great Britain's right to regulate her North Atlantic fisheries, 8 696-7 ; proposes arbitration on Alaskan Seal Fisheries dispute, 724; on national rights through occupation, 825.
- Sally. (1) American privateer, engages the Revenge, 13 224. (2) Death-rate among loyalist refugees on, 13 235. (3) Vessel on Annapolis route, 10 561. (4) Vessel built at Pictou, 10 582.
- Salters, G. and J. Shipbuilders at Moncton, 10 584-5.

- 11 396-7; work in Canada, 397-8.
- Sampson, W. Anglican clergyman at Grimsby, Ontario, 11 222.
- Samson. John Rut's ship, 1 26.
- San Blas, Mexico. Base of Spanish expeditions to North Pacific, 21 19.
- San Carlos. Spanish ship at Nootka, 21 42, 51. San Juan Boundary Dispute. Ground of con-
- troversy, 8 871; contending claims, 872-4; joint occupation of the island, 874; question referred to German Emperor, 6 49, 8 874-5; the award, 6 52, 8 875; boundary protocol signed, 876.
- Sanborn, John Sewell (d. 1877), judge. Associate member of Protestant Committee of Council of Public Instruction, Quebec, 16 491.
- Sanders, E. H. Assistant gold commissioner at Yale, B.C., 21 148 n.; member of legislative council, 166 and n.
- Sanderson, Robert. First speaker of assembly of Nova Scotia, 13 104.
- Sandham, Henry (1842-1910). His work as an artist, 12 609, 631.
- Sandover, Stephen. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Sandwich Islands. Discovered by Captain Cook, 21 26; murder of Captain Cook at, 29.
- Sandy Creek. British force ambushed at, 3 254. Sangster, Charles (1822-93). His volumes of verse, 12 568-9.
- Sangster, James (d. 1858). Petitions for retention of Governor Blanshard, 21 121.
- Sangster, J. H. Headmaster of Toronto Normal School, 18 312.
- Santa Cruz, California. Spaniards massacred at, 21 14; Cortes assumes formal possession at (1535), 14.
- Santa Ritta. Boarded and captured by the Rover, 13 253.
- Santiago. Spanish ship in expeditions to North Pacific, 21 20, 21.
- Sarah Sands. One of first Liverpool-Quebec steamers, 10 603.
- Saratoga. Macdonough's flagship at the battle of Plattsburg, 3 264, 267.
- Sardinian. Allan liner, 10 606. Sargeant, Henry, governor at Fort Albany. His treatment of the French spy, 1 177; defends Fort Albany, 179; surrenders, 180.
- Sarnia. Dominion Line steamship, 10 609. Sarnia-Lake Superior Line. Founded (1870).
- 10 546; amalgamation of (1875), 546.
- Saronic. Northern Navigation Company's steamboat, 10 555.
- Saskatchewan and Alberta. Special Article : General History (1870-1912), 19 147-280. Growth of settlements and institutions, 147-8; organization of North-West Mounted Police, 148-9; location of first settlements, 158, 162; first electoral districts, 162; effects of choice of route for C.P.R., 162; development in eighties, 162-71; effect of suppression of North-West Rebellion, 163; pioneer press, 162-4; details of growth of municipalities and towns, 186-8, 272; general survey of

political history, 189-92; placed under department of Interior (1873), 200; North-West Territories Amendment Act of 1888, 226; creation of two provinces, 266; educational clauses of measure modified, 6 154-5; terms of provincial status, 19 268; slowness of decentralization in, 20 334-5; political history since 1905, (Saskatchewan) 270-5, (Alberta) 275-80; first provincial elections, 6 157. Population, 19 162, 172 (1881, 1891, 1894, 1897, 1901, 1906), 176; growth of, 167-8; percentage of increase (1891-1901, 1901-6), 252.

North-West Council: its first session, 200; changes of location, 200-1; its gradual transformation, 201-2; first electoral districts and first election, 202-3 and n.; table showing change in proportion of elected members (1877-87), 204; range of its activities, 204-5, 213; table showing electoral districts, names of members, and numbers of voters (1886), 204 n.; powers of lieutenant-governor in council, 205-6; and claims of half-breeds, 209-10; resolution on Riel execution, 211 n.; urges elemency to half-breeds, 212; agitation for reform, 213-14, 216-17; its constitutional position, 217-18; territorial representation in Dominion parliament, 219-20; propose introduction of ballot, 220.

Legislative Assembly: its first meeting, 221-2; struggle for responsible government, 220, 221, 222-47; its first members, 222-4; advisory council on finance—a conflict of interpretation, 226-7; conflict with lieutenant-governor, 228-38, 239; reforms in advisory council, 237-9; appointment of executive council, 239-40; deadlock on election of speaker, 242-3; constitutional and financial position, 245-7; limited grant of self-government (1897), 247; struggle for provincial status, 248-70; aloof from Dominion party politics, 251; refused provincial status (1902), 258-9; four plans of Territorial division, 260; separate schools issue a bar to autonomy, 261-3.

See Agriculture; Education; Fisheries; Forests; Government; Judicial Systems; Land; Mining; Municipal Institutions; Physical Features; Prairie Provinces; Public Finance; Railways; Roads; Separate Schools.

- Saskatchewan College of Agriculture. The institution and its extension work, 20 577-9.
- Saskatchewan Rebellion. See North-West Rebellion.
- Saskatchewan River. Discovery of, 1 133-4; its course and length, 20 543; explored by de Noyelles, 1 136; testimony of British traders as to French posts on, 144-6; beginning of steam navigation on, 10 567; navigable extent and steamer services, 567.
- Saskatchewan, University of. Its origin and growth, 20 467-70.

Saskatchewan Valley Land Company. Its successful colonizing work, 19 178-9.

Saskatoon. The settlement in 1890, 19 171; rise in prices occasioned by arrival of Barr colonists, 183; development assisted by Barr colonists, 185; rejoicing at on arrival of first locomotive (1890), 185 n.; population (1901, 1911), 20 327; assessment system of, 407.

- Saskatoon. Lakes freighter, 10 557.
- Satellite, H.M.S. At ceremony of founding colony of British Columbia, 21 150; marines from employed during M^oGowan riots, 153.
- Saturnia. Donaldson Line steamship, 10 614.
- Saugeen. Chippewas of surrender land without compensation, 5 337.
- Sault-au-Matelot. Seigniory of granted to Louis Hébert (1623), 2 323 n., 536.
- Sault-au-Récollet. Why so called, 1 59.
- Sault St Louis. See Long Sault.
- Sault Ste Marie. Neutrals settle at, 1 69; trade of controlled by Ottawas, 71; central mart of North-West, 75; mission of Dablon and Marquette at, 85; French claim to North American sovereignty made at, 102-3; occupied by British, 3 58; fort attacked during Pontiac's War, 64; horse tramway constructed, 10 543; cossions of Indian lands at, 5 346; steel production (1910), 18 634.
- Sault Ste Marie Canal. Lock constructed by North-West Company, 10 529; its completion, 529-30; increase in traffic (1897-1912), 530, 536; smallness of inter-lake traffic prior to its construction, 542-3.
 Saulteux. Educational work on behalf of, at
- Saulteux. Educational work on behalf of, at Red River, 20 419, 424-5; cede territory, 7 597.
- Saumarez, Sir Thomas (1760-1845). President and commander-in-chief in New Brunswick (1813-14), 13 184.
- Saunders, Sir Charles (1713-75), admiral. Sails from Spithead (February 16, 1759), **1** 277; sketch of, 277-8; at siege of Quebec, 285, 289, 294, 298, 307, 308; endorses Egmont's memorial, **13** 341.
- Saunders, Charles Edward (b. 1867). Breeds wheat-plant more suitable for northern latitudes than the Red Fife, 20 518.
- Saunders, Edward Manning (1829-1916). His Three Premiers of Nova Scotia, 12 510; on influence of Baptists of Maritime Provinces, 11 359.
- Saunders, John (1754-1834), chief justice of New Brunswick (1822-34). Member of assembly of New Brunswick, 13 174; presides at trial of Miramichi rioters, 195; president of legislative council, 200.
- Saunders, Margaret Marshall (b. 1861). Author of Beautiful Joe, 12 528.
- Saunders, William (1836-1914). Member of Ontario Agricultural Commission (1880), 18 572; organises experimental farms, 7 667.
- Sauvé. Mission teacher at Pembina, 11 123, 20 418.
- Savage, John. Patentee of West Shefford, 15 150.
- Savignon. Huron who accompanied Champlain to France, 1 47.
- Sawyer, A. W. President of Acadia College, 11 357.
- Sawyer, Everett W. President of Okanagan College, Summerland, B.C., 11 375; member

of senate of University of British Columbia, 22 442

- acquittal, 19 56-7.
- Sayre, John. First resident Anglican clergyman at Maugerville (1783), 11 209.
- Sbarretti, Donatus (b. 1856), archbishop of Ephesus. Apostolic delegate to Canada, 11 111.
- Scammel. American privateer, rescues shipwrecked crew of British frigate, 13 224; aids in sack of Louisbourg, 224.
- Scammon, C. M. Describes habits of the seal, 22 476 and n.
- Scandinavian Immigration in Saskatchewan, 19 177-8; aptitude of settlers in learning English, 20 435-6.
- Scandinavian. Allan liner, 10 606.
- Schenck, Robert Cumming (1809-90). Commissioner in arranging Treaty of Washington, 6 47.
- Schlosser, Francis, ensign. In command at Fort St Joseph, 3 63; taken prisoner by Indians, 63.
- Schmidt, Louis. Member of convention committee of Red River, 19 83 n.; and of provisional government, 85 n.
- Schoodic River. See St Croix River.
- Schreiber, Mrs Charlotte. Artist, 12 626.
- Schultz, Sir John Christian (1840-96), lieutenantgovernor of Manitoba (1888-95). Arrested and forcibly released, 19 60; editor of the Nor'-Wester, 67; organizes resistance to Riel, 6 36; taken prisoner by Riel and escapes, 11 154, 19 84 n.; member of provisional council, 198; gives royal assent to Manitoba Public Schools Act, 128. Schuyler, Peter (1657-1724), of Albany, 1 271.
- Schuyler, Philip John (1733-1804), American general. Disarms and exacts pledges of neutrality from loyalists in Mohawk valloy, 17 21, 11 26; violates his agreement, 17 22-3; instructed to invade Canada, 3 80; 81.
- Schwatka, Frederick (1849-92). His military reconnaissance in British territory leads to diplomatic representations, 8 932.
- Scollard, David Joseph (b. 1862). Roman Catholic bishop of Sault Ste Marie, 11 57.
- Scorpion. American schooner captured off St Joseph's Island, 3 253.
- Scotch Fort, Prince Edward Island. Catholic Scottish Highland settlement at (1772), 11 30.
- Scotia. Last paddle-wheel steamship of Cunard Line, 10 599.
- Scotian. Allan liner, 10 607. Scotland. Duncombe's forces dispersed at village of, 7 388.
- Scots Fusiliers (2nd Batt.). Dispatched to Canada during Trent crisis, 14 409 and n.
- Scotsman. Dominion Line steamship, wrecked, **10** 609.
- Scott, Adam. Pioneer settler of Peterborough, 17 84.
- Scott, Alfred H. Delegate from Red River settlers, 6 41, 11 155, 19 85, 91; arrest of, 6 42
- Scott, David Lynch (b. 1845), justice. Member

of Alberta and Great Waterways Commission, 19 277.

- Sayer, Guillaume. His arrest, trial, and Scott, Duncan Campbell (b. 1862). His biographical work, 12 511, 576; his lyrics, 584-5.
 - Scott, Frederick George (b. 1861). His poetic work, 12 584, 660.
 - Scott, R. Petitions for retention of Governor Blanshard, 21 121.
 - Scott, Sir Richard William (1825-1913). Passes Scott Act (Education) of 1863, 18 315; minister of Lands of Ontario, 17 216 n.; accused of being 'paid agent' of lumber interests, 129, 132; and Orange Lodge Incorporation Bill, 142; secretary of state (1874-78, 1896-1908), 146, **6** 131; passes Canada Temperance Act (Scott Act), 74.
 - Scott, Thomas (1746-1824), chief justice of Upper Canada (1806-16). Questions power of assembly to commit to gaol for breach of privilege, 4 478.
 - Scott, Thomas. Disputes with Dominion surveyor on wages, 19 68; taken prisoner by Riel, tried by court-martial, and executed, 6 38-9, 11 156-7, 19 87-8; opinions on execution, 87-8, 89; his death a political issue in Ontario and an embarrassment to federal authorities, 17 130-1, 19 98, 105.
 - Scott, Walter (b. 1867). His sketch of Haultain, **19** 225; first premier of Saskatchewan, **6** 157, **19** 270, 271; work of his administration, 271-2; his tribute to Frank Oliver, 269.
 - Scott, Winfield (1786-1866), American general. At battle of Queenston Heights, 3 234-5; his handling of regulars at battle of Chippawa, 255; at Lundy's Lane, 257-8; wounded, 259; arranges modus vivendi on Maine boundary, 8 815, 18 203; and on San Juan boundary, 8 874.
 - Scott Act (Canada Temperance Act). Passed (1878), 6 74; the act in operation, 74-5. Scottish Hero. Lakes freighter, 10 557.

 - Scottish Immigration. Quebec : on the Chateauguay, 15 155-8; first, on the Ottawa, 158-9. Nova Scotia: account of various immigrations, 13 111-12, 232, 254, 14 648, 11 42. New Brunswick, 13 189. Prince Edward Island: parties organized by Lord Advocate Montgomery and Robert Stewart, 358; in 1772 and 1790, 11 30-1, 13 Selkirk colonists, 354-7. 358: Ontario : Selkirk's Baldoon settlement, 17 71-2; in Dumfries township, 71; at Perth, 76; at Lanark, 77; in MacNab township, 96-7; at Guelph, 90-1; longevity of early settlers, 80. Crofter settlement in Saskatchewan, 7 549-550. See also Red River Settlement.
 - Scovil, James. Anglican clergyman at Kingston, N.B., 11 209.
 - Scriver, Frederick. Patentee of Hemmingford, 15 150.
 - Sculpture. Canadian sculptors and their works, with biographical notes, 12 632-4.
 - Scurvy. Outbreak of in Cartier's garrison on the St Croix, 1 38.
 - Scythia. Cunarder, 10 601.
 - Steamer built in British Columbia, Seabird. 10 570.

- Seaforth. Ship employed in reduction of Fort Nelson (1696), 1 186.
- Sea-Otter. Expedition made by Hanna to Pacific coast in, 21 31; wrecked on coast of Kamehatka, 33.
 Seal-hunting, Pelagic. Its progress and de-
- Seal-hunting, Pelagic. Its progress and decline, 9 184; regulations made by Bering Sea arbiters, 6 121. See Bering Sea.
- Seath, John (b. 1844). Superintendent of Education of Ontario, 18 335.
- Sebastopol. Vessel built at Pictou, 10 582.
- Second or Chartered Bank of Upper Canada. See Bank of Upper Canada.
- Secord, David. At the battle of Beaver Dam, 3 243.
- Secord, John. Member of first Territorial assembly, 19 224, 230, 234, 235.
- Secord, Laura (1775-1868). Warns FitzGibbon of Boerstler's projected attack, 3 242-3.
- Sedgwick, Robert (d. 1656). Leads expedition against French posts in Acadia, 13 51.
- Seeley, W. C. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Seeman, Berthold Carl (1825-71). Describes Fort Victoria, 21 89.
- Seghers, Charles Jean (1839-86). Missionary priest in British Columbia, 11 147; bishop of Vancouver, 162; archbishop of Oregon City, 166; returns to Vancouver Island, 177; murder of, 177-8.
- Seguenot, François, Sulpician. Establishes school at Pointe-aux-Trembles, near Montreal, 16 357.
- Séguin, Father. Missionary priest at Ile à la Crosse, 11 141; at Good Hope, 143; visits the Yukon, 148.
- Seigneurial System. Special Article: The Seigneurial System and the Colony, 2 531-93. Institution of foudalism and its obligations, 531-3; as established in France, 532-3; its originators in Canada, 534-5; Roberval's commission, 315-16, 535; powers conferred on Company of New France, 323 and n., 324, 536.

Seigniories: first, 536, 15 27-8; granted by Company of New France, 2 536-7; crown resumes control, 537-8; powers granted to Company of the West, 538; Talon's military grants, 538-41, 15 38-9; Frontenac's grants, 52-3; conditions of grants, 2 542-3; the quint, 542; grants conveyed no title of nobility, 15 87; church, 2 565-6; Catalogne's report, 552-9; area granted and total area cleared up till 1712, 558-9; number under French régime, 15 87; law of succession and subdivision of farms, 2 560-1.

Cens et rentes : annual charge upon lands held en censive, 543-4; retained after the Conquest, 592; tonure under en censive holdings still subject to rente, 592.

Lods et ventes : payment due when a farm changed hands except by direct inheritance, 544-5; slight revenue from (1774), 4 495; prosecutions instituted for recovery of (1785), 497; result of failure to collect, 498; proceeds of (1802, 1809, 1810), 502-3; legality sustained by special Seigneurial Court, 2 592. And Industry : flour-mill banality, 545-6; inefficient banal mills, 546; oven right, 546-7; Raudot's protests against seigneurial exactions, 546-7; corvée, 547; 562; other prerogatives, 547; growth of abuses, 548.

Custom of Paris: its first mention, as regulating feudal dues in Canada (1637), 325-6; to obtain in New France, 339; 538; seigneurs ignorant of its provisions, 574-5.

Arrets of Marly (1711): first arret converts seigneur from an owner into a trustee, 548-50, 578, 591-2; first arret falls into desuetude, the second enforced, 551-2; second arret declares that uncleared lands may revert to seigneurs, 550-1; and prevents seigneurs from exacting more than customary dues, 544.

And the Church: delimitation of parishes, 561; system adopted in providing churches. 562; right of presentation, 562-3; seigneur's special pew, precedence in religious processions, and right of interment, 563-4; institution of tithe, 564; how stipends of parish priests were provided, 564.

Feudal ceremonies and privileges : oath of fealty and homage, 567; May-pole ceremony, 567-8; droit de chasse, droit de pêche, and droit de seigneur, 568.

Seigneurs: permitted to engage in physical labour or in minor trades (1685), 352, 570; poor in worldly goods, 568; show lack of zeal in developing their properties, 542; last in peace but first in war, 570; free to leave colony after the Cession, 585; fail as cultivators, 15 87; respond to Carleton's call to enlist, 143; loyalty to France broken at Revolution, 115; take up struggle for constitutional rights, 115-16.

Seigneurs and the noblesse: rank in noblesse obtained through special letters from crown, 2 569; notable elevations to the noblesse, 569; the untitled noblesse, 569-70; rank of gentilhomme conferred on Canadian seigneurs, 570.

Seigneurial jurisdiction: the droit de justice, 571; three grades of jurisdiction, 571-3; incidental privileges, 573; a contrast between Canada and France, 574; judges prohibited from accepting fees from litigants (1664), 575; Raudot orders holding of seigneurial courts, 575; private jurisdiction becomes an anomaly, 576-7; abolished under British régime, 577.

French and Canadian: mobility of Canadian seigneurialism, 577; elevations to seigneurial rank, 542, 577-8; no vested rights in New France, 578; powers of intendant, 578-9.

Under British régime : difficulties of new régime, 584-7; confusion of terms copyhold and tenure en censive by English judges, 586-7; state paper issued on relative merits of free and common socage and en censive, 587; surrender of seigniories provided for under Canada Trade Act (1822), and Canada Trade and Tenures Act (1825), 588-9; attack on seigneurial tenures (1835), 15 86-7; Durham's attitude to, 2 589; proposals between 1840 and 1853, 589-90; abolished

(1854), 590-1, 16 508; special Seigneurial Court and its decisions, 2 591-2. Suited to early colonial conditions, 533; its defensive strength, 534; beneficial to development of agriculture, 16 508; number of families in Quebec now living on lands taken up by ancestors prior to 1700, 509; its establish-ment logical and natural, 2 592-3; first and last grants, 16 508; number granted under Seneca. French and British régimes respectively, 508; summarized, 15 86-7, 16 507-8.

- Seine. French ship captured by English fleet (1704), 2 429.
- Selkirk, Dunbar James Douglas, sixth Earl of (1809-85). Reconveys Red River grant to
- Hudson's Bay Company (1834), **19** 47 and n. Ikirk, Jean Colvile, Lady. Patronises Buffalo Wool Company, **19** 45. Patronises Selkirk.
- Selkirk, lkirk, Thomas Douglas, fifth Earl of (1771-1820). His early life, 19 14; proposes emigration from Ireland, 14-15; applies for grant near Sault Ste Marie, 17 71; forms Scottish Highland settlement in Prince Edward Island, 13 354-7, 19 15-16; his views on the immigration, 13 357, 19 16; his Gaelic-speaking settlement at Baldoon, 17 71-2, 19 16; sells Baldoon property, 17 72; entertained at Montreal by Beaver Club, 19 17; marries Jean Colvile, 17; purchases Hudson's Bay Company stock, 19; obtains grant from Hudson's Bay Company, 19; involved in rivalries of trading companies, 20; opposition engineered in Scotland by North-West Company, 20, 23; his corre-spondence tampered with, 24; settles four parties of colonists at Red River, 20-6, 34; projects Gaelic schools to guard against American influence, 25, 20 422; educational plans of, 422-3; hostility of Nor'westers to, 1925; maintains legal validity of his charter, 26-8; learns of destruction of colony, 33; endeavours to secure protection, 33-4; settles de Meurons, 38; learns of Seven Oaks affray, 38; his seizure of Fort William, 38-9; his transactions with Daniel McKenzie, 39; submits his controversy to arbitration, 39; refuses to submit to arrest, 39; Bathurst's instructions regarding, 40; tried at Sandwich, Upper Canada, 40; arrives at Red River, 41; cession of Indian territory to, 5 345, 7 594, 19 41; assists Roman Catholic mission at Red River, 11 120-1; his losses at Red River, 19 41; endeavours to obtain legal recognition of his grant, 41-2; leaves Red River, 42; death of, 42; cost of Red River Colony on his estate, 20 370; his patriotic motives, 19 14-16, 25; range of his correspondence, 41; his efficient supervision and practical foresight, 41; significance of his work, 42-3; his place in Canadian immigration, 13 355.
- Selkirk. First general trading steamer on Red River, 20 287.
- Sellar, Robert. On pioneer schoolmasters, 16 462-3.
- Semlin, Charles Augustus (b. 1836), premier of British Columbia (1898-1900). Member of first legislative assembly of British Columbia, Seven Oaks. Conflict between Hudson's Bay

21 180; premier, 224; dismissed from office, 225.

- Semple, Robert (1766-1816), governor of Red River Colony. Learns of destruction of settlement, 19 34; arrives at Red River, 35; winters at Pembina, 35; orders demolition of Fort Gibraltar, 36; slain at Seven Oaks, 37.
- War vessel on Lake Ontario, 10 487.
- Senecas, Indian tribe. Visited by Étienne Brûlé, 1 56-7; incorporate numbers from other tribes, 69; Fénelon spends winter with, 86; La Salle's visit to, 89-92; ambush convoy at Devil's Hole, 3 67; cede land on Niagara River, 17 18.
- Senegal. Sent on expedition against Machias, 13 216.
- Earl of Separate Schools. Manitoba : French and Catholic rights safeguarded, **11** 174-5; claim embodied in Riel's secret Bill of Rights, 19 90-1; agitation against, 125; disparity in grants between Protestant and Roman Catholic schools, 125; alleged confiscation of Roman Catholic moneys, 11 175; French edition of Gazette suspended, 176, 19 128; system abolished, 6 123-4, 19 126-8, 20 429-30; a petition for redress, 11 176; question in the law-courts, 176-7, 19 128-9, 20 432-3; conflict with Dominion govern-ment, 6 125-6; Archbishop Langevin's campaign, 11 182; obstruction of remedial legislation, 183; newspaper propaganda, 187; settlement under Laurier, 6 131, 19 129-30, 20 433-4; papal delegate's inquiry, 11 107; Leo XIII's encyclical Affari vos, 107; summary of arguments, 20 430-2.

Saskatchewan and Alberta : dispute on creation of provinces, 6 154-5 ; a by-election issue in Ontario, 156; provisions made, 19 266-7; clauses of acts cited, 266 n.; compromise effected, 268; system and controversies associated with it, 20 453-7; growth of public and separate schools in Territories and in Saskatchewan (1885-1911), 457.

Ontario: beginning and development, 18 312-15; safeguarded under Confederation, 315-16; provision and management, 17 223-4; points of approximation with public schools, 18 340-1; fostered by urban conditions, 341; statistics showing expansion (1852-1911), 341.

- Serapus.' See Harrison, S. Frances.
 Seraphim. Ruthenian pseudo-bishop, 11 191.
 Sérigny, Joseph le Moyne de (1668-1734).
 Joins d'Iberville at Placentia (1697), 1 184.
- Servants, Domestic. Prohibited from leaving their masters, 2 481.
- Servia. First Cunarder to be constructed of steel, 10 601.
- Service, Robert (b. 1876). His Songs of a Sourdough and other poems, 12 582-3.
- Seton, Ernest Thompson (b. 1860). His studies of animals, 12 526-7, 528; as book illustrator and artist, 622, 631.

Settee, James. Native Anglican clergyman, 11 227.

and North-West Companies' employees at Sheffield, John Baker Holroyd, first Earl of (June 19, 1816), 19 37-8, 20 370.

- Seven Years' War. Special Article: The Fight for Oversea Empire, 1 231-312.
- Seventh Fusiliers of London. En North-West Rebellion, 7 431. Employed during
- Seventh Royal Fusiliers. At defence of Quebec Shelburne, William Petty, second Earl of, after-(1775), 3 85.
- Seventieth Regiment. Sent from the Clyde to Nova Scotia (1778), 13 225.
 Seventy-fourth Regiment. Sent from the Clyde to Nova Scotia (1778), 13 225.
- Seventy-eighth Regiment. Leads storming party at the Heights of Abraham, 15 123; its losses at battles of the Plains and Ste Foy, 123; disbanded soldiers of settle in Quebec, 123; its services in Canada, 124-5; Highland emigrants raised from, 124; retired officers and privates take service with North-West Company, 124-5.
- Seward, William Henry (1801-72). Arranges compensation claims under Oregon Treaty, 8 876; favours commercial union, 9 165.
- Sewell, Jonathan (1728-96). Loyalist, 15 148.
- Sewell, Jonathan (1766-1839), chief justice of Lower Canada (1808-38). An anglicizer, 11 35, 36; impeached by assembly, 3 278; French-Canadian dislike of, 284, 285; favours union of provinces, 296; appointed to Durham's enlarged executive, 4 394. Sexton, Frederick Henry (b. 1879). Director of Technical Education, Nova Scotia, 14
- 532.
- Seymour, Frederick (d. 1869), governor of British Columbia (1864-69). Opposed to union with Vancouver Island, 21 167, 170; Opposed to his message on education, 22 414-16; persoual characteristics, 21 169; death of, 170 n.
- Seymour, Sir George Francis (1787-1870), admiral. Assures McLoughlin that British Assures McLoughlin that British subjects in Oregon will be protected, 8 867.
- Shade, Absalom (1794-1862). Agent for Hon. William Dickson, 17 49; supervises settlement of Dumfries township, 70-1.
- Shakespeare, Noah (b. 1839). One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.;
- opposes Chinese immigration, 257, 259-60. Shanly, Charles Dawson (1811-75). Writer of verse, 12 568.
- Shannon. (1) Her commander and crew, 3 200; the fight with the Chesapeake (June 1, 1813), 236, 13 258. (2) Ottawa River steamboat, 10 500.
- Sharp, Francis Peabody. Pioneer fruit-grower of New Brunswick, 14 667.
- Shaw, William I. Principal of Wesleyan Theological College, 11 336.
- Shawnees. Mission to, projected by Dollier de Casson, 1 87-8.
- Sheaffe, Sir Roger Hale (1763-1851). At battle of Queenston Heights, 3 230, 231, 234;
- agrees to armistice, 235; superseded, 239. Shearer, John G. (b. 1859). Convener of Presbyterian Church department of Social Service, 11 296.
- Sheet Metal Workers' Association. Damages awarded against, for picketing and boycotting, 9 341; successful appeal of, 303-4.

- (1735-1821). Favours closing of colonial trade to United States, 4 536.
- Shefford Academy. Founded (1838), 16 461. Shehyn, Joseph (b. 1829). Provincial treasurer
- of Quebec, 15 193.
- wards first Marquess of Lansdowne (1737-1805). His trade policy, 4 533.
- Shelburne. Its founding, 13 237-8; a brief period of prosperity, 238-9; as a shipping port (1828), 10 560; its ruins described, 13 239.
- Sheldom, S. First Baptist Church general superintendent of Sunday schools, 11 370.
- Shepherd, Jas. Signs Quebec traders' petition (1764), 15 134. Shepherd, Robert Ward (1819-95). Navigates
- the Ste Anne rapids, 10 500, 517.
- Sheppard, James. In charge of good-roads train in Eastern Ontario, 18 485.
- Sherbrooke, Sir John Coape (1764-1830), lieu-tenant-governor of Nova Scotia (1811-16), governor-in-chief of Canada (1816-18). Captures Castine, 13 259; his popularity in Nova Scotia, 261; appoints Selkirk a justice of peace and grants him an escort, 19 38; and Bathurst's contradictory instructions, 3 284-5; his alternative policy, 285; on dangers of forcing a dissolution, 4 450; skilful political manœuvring of, 3 286-7; on want of confidence in executive council. 287-8; and impeaclment of Justice Foucher, 4 481-2; sketch of, 3 282-3.
- Sherbrooke. Its municipal history, 15 319; college founded at (1875), 16 433.
- Sherk (or Schorg), Joseph (1769-1853). Pioneer Mennonite in Upper Canada, 17 47; his mission to Pennsylvania, 48. Sherman, William Tecumseh (1820-91).
- On annexation as Canada's destiny, 9 133. Sherrill, E. J. Pioneer Congregationalist in
- Eastern Townships, 11 382.
- Sherwood, George. Administrator of Indian department, 5 358.
- Sherwood, Henry (1807-55). Chairman of committee of Upper Canada assembly on clergy reserves, 5 62.
- Sherwood, Justus (1752-1836). Reports on surveys from 'west end of Lake St Francis to the Bay Kenty,' 17 23; signs loyalist petition (1787). 39.
- Sherwood, Thos. Signs loyalist petition (1787), 17 39.
- Sherwood, William Albert (b. 1855). Painter and art critic, 12 622.
- New France: first ships con-Shipbuilding. structed by Pont-Gravé (1606, 1608), 10 478; engaged in by Charnisay at Port Royal, 13 47; promoted by Louis XIV, 2 470; reservation of oak in seigneurial grants for use in royal shipyards, 543; developed under Talon, 471, 474, 10 479, 15 37-8; size of ships built and number of men employed during Talon's intendancy, 10 480, 15 38; Le Griffon, first ship to sail upper lakes, built by La Salle (1679), 10 480-1; bounty of 500 livres for all vessels over 200 tons

constructed in colony, 2 508, 10 481; vessels sold in West Indies, 15 55; comparative cost of timber in Canada and France, 10 478-9; extension and congested condition of St Charles yard, 482; ten vessels built at Quebec (1735), 2 509; ships built for royal navy, 509, 10 482, 15 55; causes of discontinuance of building for royal navy, 10 482-3; Indian birch-bark canoe, 477-8; 15 46 n.

Under British régime : yards at Detroit, Niagara, and Carleton Island, 10 486; provincial restrictions on size of ships on Lake Ontario (1788), 491; output at Carleton Island, 491-2; stimulated by War of 1812, 4 559, 10 492; opposing squadrons at battle of Lake Erie, 492; the Accommodation launched at Montreal (1809), 494-5; joint stock company formed at Montreal to build steam towboats (1823), 495-6; centres of wooden shipbuilding, 574; effect of abund-ance of timber on industry, 574-5; changes due to construction in iron and steel, 9 125, 10 586; progress in steel, 9 258; fall in tonnage (1874-96), 188-9; opportunities for development of steel construction, 10 586-7; yards in the several provinces, 586-8; Great Lakes establishments, 587-8; ' Duke of Connaught ' dry dock at Montreal, 587; facilities in British Columbia, 588.

Quebec : centre of timber and shipbuilding industry, 575; ships and their tonnage (1800-11), 575; effect of War of 1812, 575; statistics of development (1824-40), 575; decline in forties and return of prosperity, 576; number of yards and floating docks (1852), 576; vessels launched and tonnage (1853), 576; number of men employed in fifties, 576; spurt given by notice of abrogation of reciprocity, 577; causes of decline, 577; effort to secure improved rating at Lloyd's, 577-8; inferiority of Canadian to English oak, 577; use of tamarac in, 577; Lloyd's appoint a special surveyor, 578; beauty and speed of Quebec-built clippers, 578-9; profits eaten up by interest and commissions, 579; rise and collapse of prices (1854), 579; graving-dock accommodation at, 587. See also above, under New France.

Maritime Provinces: change in system of ownership, 550; statistics before and after iron and steel construction, 580; exhaustion of hackmatac causes spruce to be employed, 586. Nova Scotia: rise of industry, 10 582; at Shelburne, 13 238; dates from war with French Republic, 254; bounty voted to province-built ships (1785), 255; method adopted in construction and sale, and its influence on inhabitants, 255-6; cause of decay, 14 386-7, 399; its leadership in shipbuilding and navigation, in proportion to population, 9 125; plans for establishments in, 10 586-7. New Brunswick: rise of industry, 583-5; increase in, after coming of loyalists, 13 182; its association with timber trade, 10 583; construction and tonnage (1853), 583; number of shipwrights who took part in St John railway celebration (1853), 14 407-8. Its beginning in Prince Edward Island, 13 315.

Shippegan Island. Skirted by Jacques Cartier, 131.

Shipping. Special Article: Snipping and Canals, 10 475-624. Early lines of settlement determined by waterways, 359; the fur traders' route, 476-7.

French régime: regulations and prohibitions relating to shipping of cargoes, 2 481-2; decree published requiring ships to carry labourers, and its evasion (1716), 507; a money payment substituted, 507; estimated value of French imports before 1741, 10 483; number of vessels trading with France and West Indies, and their cargoes, 483; trade with St Dominica and Martinique, 484; coasting trade of Ile Royale and French West Indies, 484; importations of foodstuffs to Ile Royale, 484; coases of its backward condition, 484-5.

During Revolutionary War: number of vessels clearing at Quebec (1774, 1780), 485; impressment of merchant ships, 486; no ships to pass without proper passports, 486; regulations permitting transport of freight in government ships, and their abuse, 486-7; protest of traders against continuance of regulations after close of war, and the reply, 487.

Navigation : its beginnings on Steam lower St Lawrence, 494-6; on Lake Ontario, 496-500; on the Ottawa and the Rideau, 500; on Lake Erie, 501; causes of expansion after 1825, 501-2; decline in St Lawrence as result of abolition of Canadian preference, 372; beginning of steamship lines, 537-40; cheap passenger rate through excessive competition, 425, 541; burning of the Montreal, 541-2; importance of Buffalo-Chicago route, 542; slow development of Canadian traffic on upper lakes, 542; early steam vessels and their routes on upper lakes, 543-4, 546; cause of comparative smallness of Canadian shipping on Lake Erie, 544; effect of advent of railways, 539, 544-5, 548-9; early railway steamboats and their routes, 545-6; car ferry transport service, 547-8; traders' preference for Buffalo route for wheat transportation, 549-50; division of traffic between American and Canadian interests, 550; tonnage of steam shipping on lakes, 9 289; presentday Great Lake lines, 10 550-8.

Great Lakes : prior to Revolutionary War, 485-6; strength of naval establishment (1782), 487; armament on Lakes Ontario, Erie, and Huron, 487-8; freight earnings of government vessels (1777-79), 488; clearings from Kingston (1793), 488; effect of loyalist influx, 488-9; transportation by bateaux, 489; cost of freight of a barrel of rum from Lachine to Kingston, 489; introduction of Durham boat (1809), 490; beginning of schooner service, 490-1; provincial assembly restricts size of vessels on Lake Ontario to 90 tons, 491; composition of opposing squadrons at battle of Lake Erie, 492; during and after War of 1812, 493-4. See above, Steam Navigation.

Maritime Provinces: after cession of Acadia to Great Britain, 10 558; number of fishing schooners in Queen's County, N.S. (1705), 558; additions by capture, 558; timber and fish chief commodities, 558-9; early development, 559-61; aided by Huskisson's reforms, 559; steamer lines and routes, 561-3; beginning of steam navigation in New Brunswick, 13 185; tonnage of St John (1871), 14 429; development of St John as ocean terminus, 429-30; in Prince Edward Island, 10 563; steam ferry service, 563-4.

Lakes of Central Canada, with steamer routes and lines, 564-6; services in Western and Northern Canada, 566-9.

British Columbia: early steamship development, 569-70; stimulus of gold discovery, 570; service on inland lakes, 570-1; railway steamships and their routes, 572-3; other lines, 573-4.

Ocean Shipping: beginnings of Atlantic, 589-95; steamship lines and routes, 595-616; setback through steamship disasters, 5 402-4; effect of increase on character of service, 10 623-4; distance from Great Britain of Rimouski and Halifax compared with New York, 623; Pacific lines and routes, 616-19; tonnage owned in Dominion (1878), 9 125; Canadian sea-going tonnage (1911), 10 622; ocean terminal facilities, 619-24; increase of foreign, since Confederation, 9 281; power of imperial parliament to supervise colonial legislation, 6 222-3; effect of winter on employment, 9 289.

See also names of individual ships and steamship lines.

Ships. See under Abyssinian, Acadia (3), Acadian, Accommodation, Achilles, Adams, Admiral, Advance (2), Adventure (2), A. E. Ames, Africa (2), Agawa, Alabama, Alarm, Alaunia, Albany (2), Albatross, Albert, Alberta, Albion, Alcedo, Alcide, Alciope, Alderney, Alexander, Algoma (2), Algon-quin (2), Allegiance, Alligator, Alsatian, America (3), Andania, Angelica, Anglo-Saxon, Angloman, Ann (2), Anne, Anne and Jane, Arabasca, Arabia, Arabian (2), Archangel, Aréthuse, Argonaut, Argus, Arthur the Great, Ascania, Ashtabula, Asia (2), Assiniboia, Astrée, Atahualpa, Atalante, Athabasca (2), Athenia, Athenian (2), Atlantic, Atlas, Ausonia, Avenant. Bachelor's Delight, Baltic, Baltimore (2), Banshee, Batavia, Bavarian (2), Bay State, Beaufort, Beaver (2), Beaver 2nd, Beaverton, Belle-ville (2), Belvidera, Ben Franklin, Betsy, Blonde, Blossom, Bohemian, Bonaventure, Bonnington, Bornu, Boston (2), Bothnia, Bouncing Polly, Britannia (5), British America, British American, British Empire, Brockville, Bruce, Bruce Mines, Brunelle, Brunswick (2), Brunswicker, Buckeye State, Buckram, Burlington (2), Busy, B.X., Bytown. Cadboro, Cairo, Caldwell, Cale-donia (3), Calgarian (2), California, Cambria

(2), Camosun, Campania, Canada (9), Canadian (2), Canceaux, Capilano, Captain Cook, Car of Commerce, Cariboo, Caribou, Carleton, Carolina, Caroline (2), Cartha-ginian, Cascapedia, Caspian, Cassandra, Cassiar, Castor, Cataract, Cayuga, Centurion, Cervona, Cetriana, Chameau, Champion (2), Champlain, Chancellor, Charity (2), Charles, Charles Mary Wentworth, Charlestown, Charlotte, Charmer, Charwell, Chatham, Chesapeake, Cheslakee, Chicora (2), Chief Commissioner, Chief Justice Robinson, Chieftain, Chilian, China, Chippewa (4), Christopher, Churchill, Cibola, City of Midland, City of Montreal, City of Owen Sound, City of Sydney, City of Toronto, City of Winnipeg, Clement, Cleopatra, Clinton (3), Coaling, Cobourg, Colonel Moody, Columbia (3), Columbia Rediviva, Columbus, Comet, Commerce, Commissary, Commodore, Commodore Barry, Confiance, Constitution, Corinthian (2), Cormorant, Corona, Corsican (2), Corunna, Corwin, County of Pictou, Cowichan, Crescent, Cumberland. Daedalus, Dalhousie, Daphne, David J. Adams, Dawn, Dering, Detroit (2), Devona, De Witt, Diana, Director, Discovery (5), Dobbs, Dolphin (4), Dominion, Doric, Dove (2), Driver, Dryad, Dublin, Duchess of York, Duck, Duke of Kent, Dundurn, Dunmore. Eagle, Eaglet, Earl Grey, Earl Moira, E. B. Oslor, Eclipse, Egyptian, Elephant, Eliza Anderson, Elizabeth (2), Emerald, Emeril-lon, Empress (2), Empress of Asia, Empress of Britain, Empress of China, Empress of India, Empress of Iroland, Empress of Japan, Empress of Russia, England, Enterprise (5), Erebus, Erie Packet, Etruria, prise (5), Frebus, Erie Packet, Etrura, Europa (2), Evergreen City, Experiment (2), Express. Fairmount, Fairy Queen, Faith, Favorita, Favourite, F. B. Head, Felice, Felicidad, Felicity, Felix, Fell, Fisgard, Florida, Fordonian, Fox, Francis Smith, Free Trader, Friend, Frolie, Frontenac (2), Fur Trader, Furnace, Fury. Gabriel, Gage, Galiote, Gallia, Gambia, Gazelle, General Hunter, General Smyth, Genova, Germanic, Gildersleave, Gioa, Gladwyn, Glenmount, Gildersleeve, Gjoa, Gladwyn, Glenmount, Golden Hind, Good Intent (2), Gore, Governor, Governor Douglas, Grahame, Grampian, Grande Hermine, G. R. Crowe, Great Britain (2), Great Western (3), Grecian, Griffon, Guerrière. Hairm, Haldimand, Half-Moon, Halifax Bob, Hamilton, Hamilton Campbell Kidston, Hamiltonian, Hamonic, Hampshire, Hancock, Happy Return, Harlequin, Harpoon, Heather Bell, Hecla, Return, Hector, Heliopolis, Henrietta (2), Henrietta Maria, Henry Clay, Herald (2), Hercules, Hermione, Hero, Hesperian, Hibernia, Highlander, H. M. Pellatt, Hope (4), Hopewell, Hudson's Bay, Hungarian, Hunter (4), Huron, Hurona, Huronic. Imperial Eagle, Independence, Indian, Industry, Inflexible, Insulter, International, Invermore, Investigator, Ionian, Ionic, Iphigenia, Iron Duke, Iroquois (2), Isis, Italia. Jack, Jacques Cartier, James Carruthers, James William,

Jane, Jaseur, Java, Jean, Jemsetgee Curset-gee, Jersey, J. H. Plummer, John Bull, John By, John Keane, John Molson, John Munn, Joli, Jonas, Julia Palmer, Julius. Kaloolah, Kaslo, Keewatin, Kenmount, Kenora, Kent, King George, Kingston (4), Kingston Packet, Kinsale, Kokanee, Kuska-Nook. Labouchere, Labrador, La Dauphine, Lady Charlotte, Lady Colborne, Lady Dorchester, Lady Eglinton, Lady Elgin, Lady of the Lake, Lady Prevost, Lady Russell, Lady Sherbrooke, Lady Simpson, Lady Washing-ton, Lake Champlain, Lake Erie (2), Lake Huron, Lake Manitoba (2), Lake Megantic, Lake Michigan, Lake Nipigon, Lake Ontario, Lake Superior, Lake Winnipeg, L'Algonkin, Lalla Rockh, Lamprey, Lansdowne, La Plata, Laurentic, Lawrence, Leafield, Le Canada, Le Caribou, Le Castor, Lee, Le Griffon, Leopard, Le St Laurent, Letitia, Liberty, Licorne, Limnade, Linnet, Lintrose, Lion, Little Bell, Little Belt, Little Jack, Lively, Liverpool Packet, Lizard, Lord Cornwallis, Lord Nelson, Lord Sheffield, L'Original, Loudoun, Louisa, Lovely Hope, Lowestoffe, Loyal Nova Scotian, Lucania, Lusitania, Lydia, Lys. Macassa, McDonald. Macedonian, McKinstry, Magna Charta, Magnet (2), Maid of the Mist, Majestic, Makura, Malsham, Manhattan, Manitoba (3), Maple Leaf, Mapleton, Marama, Margaret, Maria, Martha, Martha Ogden, Martin, Mary Ann (2), Mary of Guildford, Marygold, Mascot, Matthew, Mauretania, May Flower (2), Mayflower, Mazeppa, Megantic, Memnon, Memphis, Merrimac, Mexicana, Midland Prince, Minerva, Minto, Miowera, Mississaga, Mississippi, Modjeska, Mohawk, Monarch, Mongolian, Monitor, Monmouth, Montealm, Monteagle, Montezuma, Montgomery, Monti-Morwenna, Mount Royal, Montresor, Morning, Morwenna, Mount Royal, Mount Temple, Moyie, Murray Bay, Musquash. Nancy, Napoleon (2), Netley, Nevada, New Era, Niagara (7), Niobe, Nonsuch, Nootka, Norman Morrison, Noronic, Norseman, North American, North Briton, North King, North-West America, Northcote, Northern, Northern Belle, Northern Light, Northern Queen, Norwegian, Nova Scotian (2), Numi-dian. Observer, Ocean, Ocean Monarch, Oddfellow, Oldfield, Olive Branch, Oneida, Ontanagon, Ontario (7), Onward, Oregon, Original, Ottawa (4), Otter (2), Oughton. Palli, Palmier, Pandora, Parisian, Parthia, Passport, Pelican, Peninsular, Perpetuana, Perseverance, Persia, Pert, Peter Robinson, Petite Hermine, Pioneer (2), Ploughboy, Plover, Plumper (2), Plymouth Rock, Pocahontas, Polly, Pomeranian, Porcupine, President (3), Pretorian, Prince Albert (4), Prince Arthur, Prince Edward (2), Prince George (2), Prince of Wales (3), Prince Regent, Princes Rupert, Princess, Princess Adelaide, Princess Alice, Princess Charlotte, Princess Maquinna, Princess May, Princess of Wales, Princess Patricia, Princess Royal (3), Princess Sophia, Princess Victoria, Princessa, Pro-

found, Prosperous. Québec, Quebec (2), Queen Charlotte (3), Queen Victoria (2), Queenston. Racoon, Rainbow (2), Rapids King, Rapids Prince, Rapids Queen, Rattler (2), Rebecca, Recovery, Recruit, Red Rover, Regina, Reindeer, Reliance, Renvoyle, Re-public, Rescue (2), Resolution (3), Retalia-tion, Revenge, R. H. Boughton, Rhoda, tion, Revenge, R. H. Boughton, Khoda, Richard Smith, Richelieu, Rideau King, Rideau Queen, Ripple, Rochester, Rose-mount, Roseway, Rover, Royal Charlotte, Royal Convert, Royal Edward, Royal George (2), Royal Tar, Royal William, Rubis, Ruthenia. Sagima, Saginaw, Sague-nay, St Andrew, St David, St Étienne, St Ceorge St Loho Seint Leurent St Leur George, St John, Saint Laurent, St Law-rence (2), St Louis, St Paul, St Peter, St Pierre, Ste Anne, Ste Irénée, Salamander, Sally (4), Samson, San Carlos, Santa Ritta, Santiago, Sarah Sands, Saratoga, Sardinian, Sarnia, Saronic, Saskatoon, Satellite, Saturnia, Scammel, Scandinavian, Scorpion, Scotia, Scotian, Scotsman, Scottish Hero, Scythia, Seabird, Seaforth, Sea-Otter, Sebastopol, Seine, Selkirk, Seneca, Senegal, Servia, Shannon (2), Shooting Star, Sicilian, Silver Spray, Simcoe (2), Sir James Kempt, Sir John Sherbrooke, Sir Robert Hall, Sir Robert Peel, Sirius, Sokoto, Sonora, Sophia, Sophie, Southerner, Sove-reign (2), Sparrowhawk, Spartan, Speedwell, Speedy, Sphinx, Stanley, Stormount, Success, Speedy, Sphinx, Stanley, Stormount, Success, Superior, Surprise (2), Sutherland, Sutil, Swan (2), Swiftsure. Tadousac, Tagona, Tartar (2), Telegraph (2), Tenedos, Terror, Teutonic, Texas, Thales, Thames City, Thetis, Thomas, Thomas F. Bayard, Thomas J. Drummond, Thomas McKay, Thomas Perkins, Thornton, Thunderer, Tigress, Tongariro, Tonquin, Toronto (3), Tory, Traveller, Trent, Tres Reyes, Trinidad, Tunisian. Turbinia, Turret Chief, Turret Traveller, Trent, Tres Reyes, Trinidad, Tunisian, Turbinia, Turret Chief, Turret Crown, Tynemouth, Tyrian, Tyrolia, Ugonia, Ultonia, Umatilla, Umbria, Unicorn, Union (3), United Kingdom, United States. (3), United Kingdom, United States.
Vadso, Vancouver, Vanguard, Venture, Vernon, Vicksburg, Victor, Victoria (2), Victorian, Victory, Vigilant, Violent, Viper, Virginian, Vulture. Walk - in - the - Water, Warrimoo, Washington (3), Waterloo, Waubic, Waubuno, Waveno, W. D. Matthews, Welcome, Wesp, Western Miller, Western World (2), Westmoreland, Westmount, Whalebone, William IV, William and Ann, William and Barbara, William King, Willing Maid, Windsor, Wolverine, Wood, Wrigley, Wyandotte. Yarmouth, York. Zealandia.
Shipton, Township of. Founded by Major-General Heriot, 15 152-3; Craig's Union Library formed at (1815), 16 469; names of books purchased, 469.

- books purchased, 469.
- Shirley, William (1694-1771), governor of Massachusetts. Sends assistance to Annapolis Royal, 13 80; plans attack on Louisbourg, 1 213; his motives, 213-15; ordered to prepare a plan of civil government for Nova Scotia, 13 81; his attack on Niagara, 89-90, 1 239, 242; states that French are

VOL. XXIII

using Island of St John as a base, 13 323.

- Shoolbred, John. Pioneer settler and trader of Restigouche, 13 130; his seigniory of Shoolbred, Gaspe County, last to be granted, **16** 508.
- Shooting Star. Quebec-built sailing vessel, designed by William Power, 10 579.
- Shore, Henrietta M. Artist, 12 627.
- Short, Robert. Anglican clergyman at Sand-wich (1824), 11 223.
- Shortt, Adam (b. 1859). Successfully administers Industrial Disputes Investigation Act, 9 206; his biography of Sydenham, 12 511.
- Shubenacadie Canal. Account of project to connect Minas Basin with Halifax Harbour, 10 531-2; falls into disuse, 13 270.
- Shuswap and Okanagan Railway. Dominion subsidy claimed for, 10 446; finance of scheme leased to Canadian Pacific Railway, 22 364, 365.
- Shuswap Lake. Navigation system and steamer service, 10 570-1.
- Sicilian. Allan liner, 10 607.
- Sicotte, Louis Victor (1812-89). And the clergy reserves, 5 73; originator of Fishery Act of 1858, 16 560; delegate to England in connection with projected wagon road to British Columbia, 7 633. Siemens, Sir William (1823-83). Makes first
- experiments in direct process of making iron in rotating furnaces at Londonderry, Nova Scotia, 14 687.
- Sifton. Arthur L. (b. 1858). Member of executive of North-West Territories, 19 250; prime minister of Alberta, 278.
- Sifton, Sir Clifford (b. 1861). Aids compromise on Manitoba schools question, 19 129-30; minister of Interior (1896-1905), 6 131; organizes immigration movement into North-West, 19 174-6, 20 308-9; encourages Territorial claim for provincial status, 19 257 ; British agent before Alaska Boundary Tribunal, 8 938; opposes educational clauses of Territorial autonomy bill and resigns, 6 154, 19 267-8; chairman of Commission of Conservation, 6 363; opposes reciprocity, 179.
- Signay, Joseph (1778-1850). Roman Catholic bishop of Quebec (1833-50), 11 95; last bishop to receive government annuity, 97.
- Sigogne, Jean Mandet (d. 1844). French refugee priest serving in Maritime Provinces, 11 32, 42; describes condition of Indians, 5 359.
- 337.
- Silcox, J. B. Congregational minister at Winnipeg, 11 383.
- Sillery, Noël Brulart de (1577-1640). Founds settlement for Christian Indians, 2 410.
- Sillery. Site of settlement for Christian Indians (1637), 2 410; school founded at, 16 335-6; Jesuit seigniory of, 2 557.
- Sillitoe, Acton Windeyer (1841-94). Anglican bishop of New Westminster (1879-94), 11 233.
- Silver. Canada's place in mining, 249. Nova Scotia: 14 698; royalty on, 475. New

Brunswick: royalty on, and prospecting licence, 493. Ontario: Rabbit and Silver Mountain areas, 18 619; Cobalt, 620; de-velopment at Silver Islet, Thunder Cape, 9 121-2, 18 619, 622-3; account of development at Cobalt, 620, 628-31; production and values to 1913, 17 220, 18 629-30; relation of dividends paid to value of output, 629. British Columbia : statistics of production, 22 569, 570. Yukon: statistics (1900-9), 643. North-West Territories, 655.

- Silver Spray. Steamer on Georgian Bay and Lake Superior route, 10 546.
- Silvy, Father Antoine (1638-1711). Accompanies expedition to Hudson Bay as teacher of mathematics, 16 375; professor of hydro-graphy in Jesuit College, 376.
- Simcoe, John Graves (1752-1806), lieutenantgovernor of Upper Canada (1792-99). His commission, 18 522-3; and question of postal control, 4 742; organizes first agri-cultural society of Upper Canada, 18 555; anticipates modern elevator system, 4 605; traverses Niagara-Detroit trail, 1 108; on right of Indians to their unceded lands, 4 708; at grand council with Indians at Philadelphia, 710; on evils of divided control of Indians, 712; educational aims and ideals of, **18** 278, 349, 350; proposes educational foundations, 349-50; gives grants to grammar schools, 351; his dread of levelling tendencies, 349, 411; unsympathetie to municipal government, 412-14; modifies his policy of land grants, 17 44; his scheme of defence, 3 175-7; as a road builder, 177, 10 360, 18 554; his plans modelled on British constitution, 3 177-8; appoints lieutenants of counties, 178, 18 414-16; proposes in-corporation of cities, 3 178-9, 18 422; advo-cates supremacy of lieutenant-governor in his own province, 4 445-6; his plans dis-approved by colonial secretary, 3 179-80; and opposed by Dorchester, 144-5, 180-1; his letter to Dorchester on frustration of his plans, 181; announces formation of loyalist roll of honour, 17 41; retirement of, 3 181-2; supports Thomas Talbot's application for grant in Upper Canada, 17 61; character and ideals of, 3 143-4, 182-3, 17 43; sketch of, 3 172.
- Simcoe. (1) Lake Ontario vessel of a size larger than permitted by provincial law, 10 491. (2) Steamboat on Lake Simcoe, 10 499.
- Simmons, Henry. Signs loyalist petition (1787), 17 39.
- Sigonah, a Chippewa. His feats of oratory, 5 Simon, Master, mining engineer. Makes first discovery of minerals in Acadia (1604), 14 671-2.
 - Simonds, Charles. Member of assembly of New Brunswick, 13 200.
 - Simonds, James (1735-1830). Pioneer settler at mouth of the St John, 13 128; made prisoner by American raiders, 136; defeated
 - in Sunbury County, 164. Simonds and White. Erect first saw-mill in St John (1767), 14 602; engage in burning of limestone, 633; establish cooperage at Portland Point, 633.

Simons, Menno. Founder of Mennonite sect, 11 391.

- Simpson, Alexander. His account of the incident between Thomas Simpson and Larocque, 19 52 and n.
- Simpson, Sir George (1792-1860), governor of Hudson's Bay Company. On injuriousness of Red River Settlement to Company's interests, 19 44; supports Buffalo Wool Company, 45; on flourishing state of colony, 47; his transcontinental journey, 5 316-20; at sources of the Columbia and the Saskatchewan, 317; describes meeting with Chippewas at Fort William, 318; promises rum to Indians ' not as a luxury but as a medicine,' 319; connives at illicit trading, 19 54-5; forces Father Belcourt to leave Red River, 11 135; his adroit management after collapse of Sayer trial, 19 58; witness before House of Commons Committee (1857), 21 125; describes the West as 'unfavourable for cultivation,' 19 140; death of, 8 930. Simpson, Thomas (1808-40). Ill-treats a Métis,
- 11 127, 19 53 and n.; his explorations, in conjunction with Dease, to North-West coast, 4 688-9; results of expedition, 689-90.
- Simpson, Wemyss M. Commissioner in arranging Indian treaties (1871), 7 594-5.
- Sinclair, Archibald Gordon (b. 1875). Presbyterian minister in the Yukon, 11 294.
- Sinclair, James. Leader of free traders in Red River Colony, 19 54; asked to give bond not to import goods from United States, 55; his goods refused by Hudson's Bay Company ships, 55; represents Sayer at his trial, 56; receives parting gift from Governor Simpson, 58.
- Sinclair, J. A. Presbyterian missionary to the Yukon, 11 294.
- Sinclair, R. Bligh, colonel. His plan of militia reorganization in Nova Scotia, 7 414; foreshadows Kitchener's proposals for Australia, 417-18.
- Singleton, George. Signs loyalist petition (1787), 17 39.
 Sioux, Indian tribe. War with Crees and Ojibways, 1 75; Radisson and Groseilliers winter with, 75-6; 78, 103; murder Jean Baptiste La Vérendrye, 122; settlement in Manitoba, 7 611; condition and characteristics, 611.
- Sipprell, J. Wilford. Principal of Columbian College, New Westminster, 11 337.
- Sir James Kempt. Steamboat on Upper St Lawrence, 10 499.
- Sir John Sherbrooke. Liverpool privateer's success as a prizetaker, 13 253.
- Sir Robert Peel. Lake Ontario steamboat, 10 Smart, William (c. 1779-1876). Presbyterian 499; fired by Bill Johnson, 4 393.
- Sails from Cork to New York (April Siring. 1838), 5 365; transference of mails of becalmed Tyrian to the, and its historic sequel, 10 596-7, 13 286-7.
- Sitka. Massacre of Russians at, 21 41, 53.
- Six Nations, the Iroquois Confederacy, comprising Mohawks, Onondagas, Senecas,

Oneidas, Cayugas, and Tuscaroras. Their system of government, 4 701-2; laws of descent of, 702; incited against British, 3 58; causes of Sir William Johnson's influence over, 4 700-1; losses in Revolutionary War paid by British government, 707; educa-tional work of New England Company on behalf of, 5 348. See Iroquois. xtieth Regiment. See Royal Americans.

- Sixtieth Regiment. See Royal Americans.
 Sixty-fifth Rifles. Employed in suppression of North-West Rebellion, 7 431, 432.
 Sixty-second Regiment. At capture of Castine,
- 13 259; sent to Canada during Trent crisis, 14 409, 410 and n.
- Sixty-sixth Fusiliers. Employed in suppression
- of North-West Rebellion, 7 431. Sixty-third Halifax Rifles, 7 415 and n.; em-ployed in suppression of North-West Rebellion, 431.
- Sixty-third Regiment. Dispatched to Canada during *Trent* crisis, 14 409 and n.
- Skagway, Lynn Canal. Made a sub-port of entry, 8 933.
- Skakel, Alexander (c. 1775-1846). Master of Royal Grammar School of Montreal, 16 463-4.
- Skelton, Oscar Douglas (b. 1878). Member of British Columbia university site commission, 22 439.
- Skinner, Robert J. Member of council of British Columbia, 21 176.
- Skinner, Thomas James (d. 1889), justice of peace and member of first legislative assembly of Vancouver Island, 21 106, 112; agent of Puget Sound Agricultural Company, 124.
- Skinners' Company. Petition against renewal of Hudson's Bay Company charter, 1 188.
- Slave River. Hearne's ascent of, 4 672-3; its course and length, 22 641-2; navigable extent and steamer service, 10 568.
- Slave Indians. Alexander Mackenzie's parley with, 4 675.
- Sleeper, Louis. Operates copper deposits of Actonvale, 16 585.
- Sleigh, Lieutenant-Colonel, 77th Regiment. Author of Pine Forests and Hacmatack Clearings, 12 515-16.
- Slidell, John (1793-1871). Seized on board the Trent, 14 409.
- Slude River (Hudson Bay). Fort erected on, 1 192.
- nallpox, Outbreaks of. Among Indians at Fort William Henry, 1 260; during siege of Smallpox, Quebec (1775), 3 86; in Halifax, 13 215; among aborigines of British Columbia, 11 147; at St Albert, 160; in Saskatchewan and Alberta, 19 195.
- Sir Robert Hall. War vessel on Lake Ontario, Smart, James Allan (b. 1858). Deputy super-10 494.
 - minister at Brockville, 11 266.
 - Smartt, Thomas William. Favours colonial contributions to Navy at Imperial Conference of 1907, 6 192.
 - Smet, de, Jesuit. His mission to the Kutenai and Okinagan Indians, 11 131; endeavours to arrange peace between Blackfeet and Flatheads, 134.

- Smeulders, Monsignor. Inquires into Laval Smith, William. University dispute, 11 105.
- Smith, Adam (1723-90). On the Navigation Act, 3 192; on taxing of the colonies by parliament, 13 133.
- Smith, Albert. United States commissioner under Ashburton Treaty, 8 818.
- Smith, Sir Albert James (1824-83). of Marine and Fisheries (1873-78), 6 64.
- Smith, Andrew. Director of Toronto veterinary Smithe, William, premier of British Columbia sehool, 18 568.
- Smith, Charles Douglas, lieutenant-governor of Prince Edward Island (1812-24). His struggle with the assembly, 13 361-2, 368.
- Smith, David (1732-95). Member of first permanent presbytery in Canada, 11 259.
- Smith, Elias. A grantee of the township of Hope, 17 44.
- Smith, Goldwin (1823-1910). On Joseph Howe's acceptance of office in federal ministry, 6 28; on Sandfield Maedonald's mistaken tactics after election of 1871, 17 122; supports Canada First movement, 6 70; on Canadian independence, 70; urges university federation, 18 392; chairman of Council of Public Instruction, 17 150; conducts the Bystander and the Week, 12 522, 17 150 n.; an advocate of reciprocity, 6 109; on South African War, 6 140; on 'foreign labour boss,' 9 333; his influence on Canadian opinion and Canadian literature, 12 533.
- Smith, G. W. Shorthorns imported by (1826), 7 658.
- Sir Henry (1812-68). Member of Smith, Ontario legislature, 17 111; active in pro-motion of private bills, 111-12; his attack on Sandfield Macdonald, 112; death of, 114.
- Smith, John. Assists in survey and settlement in Peterborough, 17 78, 85, 86.
- Smith, Joseph, junior (1805-44). Mormonism, 7 536, 11 399. Founder of
- Smith, Marcus. Makes survey at Esquimalt, 21 185.
- Smith, Ralph (b. 1858). Member of British Columbia fisheries commission (1901), 22 455; member of Oriental immigration commission (1901), 21 266; his scheme of international craft unions, 9 337.
- Smith. Robert. Member of first legislative assembly of British Columbia, 21 180; his proposed head-tax upon Chinamen declared incompetent, 254-5.
- Smith, Robert T. Member of first legislative council of British Columbia, 21 166.
- Smith, Samuel (1756-1826). Administrator of Upper Canada (1817-18, 1820), 3 330.
- Smith, Terence. Priest at Richmond, 11 54.
- Smith, Sir Thomas. One of the 'Gentlemen Adventurers,' 1 151; 155.
- Smith, William (1728-93), chief justice of Lower Canada (1786-93). Raises alarm among French Canadians by decision on Quebec Act, 3 124; first to propose federation of British North American colonies, 130-1; his proposed definition of boundaries of Canada, 8 911; member of first executive council, 3 141; death of, 146; his *History* of Canada, 12 497.

- Suspected of disloyalty through his attitude towards sale of tea at Halifax, 13 123.
- Smith, William. Characteristics of his paintings, 12 615. Smith, William.
- Pioneer settler and trader of Restigouche, 13 130.
- Minister Smith, William Osborne. Commissioner to administer oaths in Rupert's Land, 19 197.
 - (1883-87). Member of first legislative assembly of British Columbia, 21 180; minister of Finance, 197; leads opposition, 208; defeats Beaven ministry, 209; premier, 209; denounced for his 'give-away' policy, 214.
 - Smoky River. Alexander Mackenzie winters at, 4 652-3.
 - Connived at by officials, 1 174, Smuggling. 202; at Halifax during Seven Years' War, 13 99; St Pierre and Miquelon a base for, 4 523; between West Indies and United States, 537; of rum from United States, 540; of East Indian goods, 575; between Canada and the United States, 552, 5 197; Sydenham on popular attitude towards, 199.
 - Smyth, Alexander (1765-1830), American commander at Buffalo. His insubordinate conduct, 3 228; succeeds Van Rensselaer, 235; dismissed, 236.
 - Smyth, Carmichael. Proposes construction of
 - transcontinental railway, **10** 419-20. Smyth, Sir Edward Selby. Major-general com-manding militia (1875-80) in Canada, **7** 425.
 - Smyth, George Stracey (c. 1767-1823), lieutenantgovernor of New Brunswick (1817-23). President and commander-in-chief (1812-13, 1814-16), 13 184; his proclamation on outbreak of War of 1812, 185-6; and the out-ting of timber, 193-4; his stormy period of office, 193; interested in education, 14 552; death of, 13 195.
 - Smyth, Sir James Carmichael (1779-1838). His plan of defence, 7 386; opposes By's pro-posed increase in size of locks of Rideau Canal, 10 519.
 - Smythe, James. Principal of Wesleyan Theological College, 11 336.
 - Snake River. David Thompson claims formal possession at, 4 668.
 - Snakes, Indian tribe. La Vérendrye in their country, 1 128, 129, 130. Snider, Elias Weber Bingeman (b. 1842).
 - Member of Niagara Falls Power Commission, 18 477.
 - Snodgrass, William (d. 1906). His services to Queen's University, 18 390.
 - Snow, John A. Begins survey for road between Lake of the Woods and Red River, 19 69; rouses suspicions of the Métis, 69; dissatisfaction with wages paid by, 68.
 - Snowball, Jabez Bunting (d. 1907). Lieutenant-
 - governor of New Brunswick (1902-7), 14 427. Snyder, H. M. Organizes expedition against Indians at Yale, 21 152.
 - Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge. Aids in establishment of Anglican Church in Canada, 11 200, 246.

- Society for the Propagation of the Gospel. Aids South African League. Invites Canadian supin establishment of Anglican Church in port for Uitlanders' petition, 6 138. Canada, 11 200, 246; makes provision for South African War. Quarrel leading to hossix clergymen and six schoolmasters in Nova Scotia, 14 512; grant given to for support of Canadian clergy, 11 237; its educational work in New Brunswick, 14 54, 547; its teachers licensed by Bishop of London, 551; withdraws aid from New Brunswick, 551; establishes schools in Upper Canada, 5 347; pays stipend of missionary in British Columbia, 21 147.
- Society of Canadian Artists. Founded (1867), 12 635.
- Society of Colonization. Founded (1848), 11 102.
- Soissons, Charles de Bourbon, Comte de (1565-1612). Lieutenant-general in New France, 1 48, 2 318.
- Sokoto. Steamship of Elder Dempster Line, 10 616.
- Sola, Abram de (1825-82). Rabbi of 'Shearith Israel 'synagogue, Montreal, 11 387.
- Soldiers of the Holy Family of Jesus, Mary and Joseph.' Formed at Montreal by Maisonneuve, 2 414.
- Soloan, David Matthew. Principal of Normal College, Truro, 14 533.
- Somerville, James. President of 'College of New Brunswick,' Fredericton, 14 557.
- Sonora. Schooner on which Quadra sailed to north-west coast, 21 21.
- Sophia, sloop. Makes trip from Kingston to Niagara in eighteen hours (1795), 10 491.
- Sophie, sloop-of-war. Conveys Governor Parr to Shelburne, 13 238.
- Sorel. Seigniory of granted to Pierre de Sorel, 2 555, 15 39; Americans encamp at, 3 97; loyalists spend winter at, 17 26 ; first Anglican church in Canada opened for worship at (1785), 11 213-14; college founded (1867), **16** 432.
- Sothern, Edward Askew (1826-81). Appears as Lord Dundreary in Montreal, 12 657.
- Souart, Gabriel (c. 1610-91), Sulpician. Assists in founding seminary at Montreal (1657), 2 415; first teacher of school for boys at Montreal, 16 337; grants land for school sites, 338.
- Soulanges Canal. Construction of, 10 512; supersedes Beauharnois Canal, 512
- Soullier, Louis, Oblate-general. Welcomed at St Boniface, 11 181.
- Soumande, Louis (1652-1706). One of first students in theology in Jesuit College, One of first Quebec, 16 363; awarded prize in rhetoric, 372; his educational benefactions, 16 332-3; his object in founding bursaries, 381; prefect of Little Seminary, 387.
- Souriquois. See Micmacs.
- Souris River. Lignite mines opened on, 20 303; price of coal fixed at, 303; length of. 543.
- South African Constabulary. Raised in Canada for service in South African War, 7 438 and n., 440.
- South African Customs Union. Establishes British preference (1903), Canada admitted to preference (1904), 9 213.

- tilities, 6 137-8; proposed Canadian contingent, 139; Boer ultimatum issued, 140; government authorizes sending contingent, 140; cleavage of opinion in Canada, 140-3; details of troops dispatched, 7 437-8; Canadian casualties, 439; organization, mobilization, and equipment of Canadian contingents, 439-40; defects in organization, 441, 442; cost and rates of pay, 440-1; how the officers were selected, 441; services of first contingent, 14 397; capture of Paardeberg, 397-8. See also Defence.
- South Shore Line. Trading between St John and Yarmouth, 10 561.
- Southern Alberta Land Company. Its irrigation enterprises, 20 323, 592. Southerner. Michigan Central Railway steam-
- boat, 10 545.
- Southesk, James Carnegie, ninth Earl of (1827-1905). His visit to the North-West (1859), **11** 141.
- Southworth, Thomas (b. 1855). His forest reserves policy, 18 595.
- Sovereign. (1) Ottawa River steamboat, 10 554. (2) Steamer of Windsor-Lake Superior Line, 10 546.
- Sovereign Bank. E up (1908), 10 648. Established (1901), wound
- Sovereign Council. Established (1647), 2 327; composition and duties of (1647), 328, (1648) 330; favours reciprocity with New England, 332, 334; reorganized (1663), 338, 459, 538; its composition (1663), 338-9; manifold activities of, 339-40; its discretionary powers, 340; discriminates in trade regulations in favour of Quebec, 461-2; fixes prices, 462; prohibits seizure for debt of grain and flour at Quebec, 462; protects native industry, 463; founds shipbuilding industry, 463; paternalism of and its effects, 462, 463-4; tithe fixed by at ono-thirteenth (1663), 564; changed to one-twenty-sixth, 564; calls meeting of citizens to elect mayor and aldermen, 15 288; its dispatches on immigration (1664), 2 341; enlargement of and its sessions, 346; composition and powers of (1675), 347-8; intendant appointed president (1675), 348; name changed to Superior Council (1675), 348; dispute between governor and intendant, 350; laws of France operative subject to registration by, 501; variety of subjects dealt with in ordinances of, 15 288-9 and n., 300.
- Sower, Christopher (c. 1756-99). King's printer of New Brunswick, reports a breach of privilege, 13 168.
- Spanish Succession, War of the (1700-13), 1 190, 201; effect of Marlborough's victories on empire in America, 13 62; concluded by Treaty of Utrecht, 15 49.
- Spar Island, Lake Superior. First mining tract to be applied for in upper lake region, 18618 n.
- Sparks, Alexander (d. 1819). First minister of St Andrew's Presbyterian Church, Quebec, 11 265.

- Sparks, Jared (1789-1866). His discovery of 'Red Line' map, 8 819-20.
- Sparling, Joseph Walter (1843-1912). First principal of Wesley College, Winnipeg, 11 337, 20 444.
- Sparrowhawk, H.M.S. Ship on which Governor Seymour died, 21 170 n.
- Spartan (afterwards Belleville), Canadian Navigation Company's steamer, 10 539. Spaulding, W. R. Stipendiary magistrate at
- Queenborough, B.C., 21 148 n.
- Speedwell. Lake vessel, 10 486. Speedy. Wrecked on Lake Ontario, 10 491-2.
- Spence, John Russell. Seized at Charlottetown by American privateers, 13 353.
- Spence, a London merchant. His reason for applying for grant on Island of St John, 13 343.
- Spencer, Abel. A grantee of township of Haldimand, 17 44.
- Spencer, Hazelton. A grantee of township of Haldimand, 17 44.
- Spencer, 'Sheriff.' Seizes pemmican belonging to Nor'westers, 19 29.
- Sphinx. Sloop-of-war which escorted transports conveying expedition for founding of Halifax, 13 81.
- Spilsbury, Captain. Pioneer settler of Otonabee
- township, 17 78. Spink and Maveety. Albert Times, 19 164. Publishers of Prince
- Spokane House. Built by North-West Company, 4 668, 8 850.
- Spokane River. Explored by David Thompson, 4 668.
- William. Deputy superintendent-Spragge, general of Indian Affairs, 7 621.
- Spragge. Teacher brought to Canada to introduce Bell's method, 18 282.
- Sprague, Peleg (1793-1880). Influences Maine legislature in favour of Ashburton Treaty, 8 820.
- Spratt, Michael J. (b. 1854). Roman Catholic archbishop of Kingston, 11 58.
- Springhill Mining Company. Dispute with (1879) leads to formation of Provincial Workmen's Association of Nova Scotia, 9 311-12.
- First surveyor-Sproule, George (c. 1741-1817). general of New Brunswick, 13 153, 167.
- Spry, William, captain. Promotes settlement on the St John, 13 129.
- Stadacona. Jacques Cartier welcomed at, 1 36; Indians of endeavour to prevent Cartier from visiting Hochelaga, 36.
- Staff, Philip. Builds cabin for Henry Hudson, 1 152; set adrift with Hudson, 154.
- Stafford, Joseph. On transplanting of Canadian oysters to the Pacific, 22 482.
- Stagni, Pellegrino Francesco (b. 1859), archbishop of Aquila. Apostolic delegate to Canada, 11 111.
- Staines, Robert J. (d. 1853). Arrives in Victoria (1849), 22 401; terms of his engagement, 401; justice of peace, 21 86; first Protestant clergyman on Vancouver Island, 119; personal characteristics, 120; espouses Stephen, Sir George, afterwards first Baron

cause of settlers against Hudson's Bay Company, 2? 402; petitions for retention of Governor Blanshard, 21 121; drowned off Cape Flattery, 120 and n., 22 402.

- Stair. First coal-mine in Prairie Provinces opened at, 20 303.
- Stairs, H. B. Captain in Royal Canadian Regiment, 14 397; awarded D.S.O., 398.
- Stairs, John F. Representative of Halifax in Dominion House, 14 397.
- Stairs, William Grant (1863-92). Stanley's lieutenant in the Emin Pasha relief expedition, 14 397.
- Stamp, Edward. Pioneer canner of the Pacific coast, 22 468.
- Standard Bank. Begun (1873) as St Lawrence Bank ; reorganized (1876) as, 10 638.
- Stanley, Edward. See Derby, Earl of.
- Stanley. Ice-breaker plying between Prince Edward Island and mainland, 10 563.
- Stanmore, Baron. See Gordon, Sir Arthur Hamilton.
- Stannard. Captain of the Eaglet, in first furtrading expedition to Hudson Bay, 1 162, 163, 164, 20 366.
- Stanser, Robert (d. 1829). Anglican bishop of Nova Scotia (1816-24), 11 207.
- Stanstead. Seminary founded at (1829), 16 460; Wesleyan College founded at, 11 337.
- Stanton. Builds first steamer at Moncton (1827), 10 583.
- Stanwix, John (c. 1690-1766). Brigadier at Pittsburg, 1 272.
- Staples, Owen P. (b. 1867). Artist, 12 624.
- Stapleton, governor of British West Indies. Suggests treaty of neutrality between French and British colonies in America, 2 355.
- State Line. Purchased by Allan Line (1891), 10 607.
- Stayner, Thomas A., deputy postmaster-general of Canada. His newspaper postage irregu-larities, 4 747-9; his emoluments from newspaper postage and from commissions, 751-2; his defence, 754; magnitude and sources of his income, 754; examined by committee of assembly, 754; urges increase in number of post offices, 755; member of Sydenham's postal commission, 756; commission's position on his absolutism, 5 368; his powers curtailed, 371; placed on a stated salary, 372; his income in 1840 compared with Howe's in Nova Scotia, 378; favours tax on wild land, 17 247.
- Stedman, Philip. A survivor of Devil's Hole, 3 67; purchases township of Dumfries, 17 69.
- Steele, Edward. Member of first assembly of New Brunswick, returns to United States, 13 173.
- Steeves, William Henry (d. 1873). New Brunswick delegate to Confederation Conferences, 14 411.
- Steller, German scientist. Accompanies Bering to North-West Pacific, 21 40; describes Pacific coast salmon, 22 462; gives first scientific description of the seal, 476.

Mount Stephen (b. 1829). President of St Stisted, Sir Henry William (1817-75). Paul, Minneapolis, and Manitoba Railway tenant-governor of Ontario (1867-6 Company, 19 111; denounces independent railway construction in Manitoba as a violation of contract with Canadian Pacific, **10** 440.

- Stephen, Sir James (1789-1859), legal adviser at Colonial Office. On changing by orders-in-council of rating of coins fixed by colonial legislature, 4617; discusses charter of King's College with Strachan, 18 354; witness before Canada Committee, 3 306.
- Stephens, Harrison. Introduces Jersey cattle in Canada, 7 658. Stephenson, Robert (1803-59), civil engineer.
- Suggests appointment of railway commission to lay out territories, 10 407; his glowing anticipations of the Grand Trunk, 408.
- Steuben, Baron Friedrich Wilhelm August Heinrich Ferdinand von (1730-94). Owner of the 'Steuben' map, 8 821.
- Stevens, B. B. Anglican clergyman at Queenston, 11 223.
- Stevens, Dorothy. Artist and etcher, 12 627, 631.
- Stevenson, Alexander. Submits plan for canal between Lake Louis and Lake St Francis, 10 512.
- Stevenson, David (1815-86), civil engineer. On effect of Canadian winter on commerce and
- on habits of the people, 10 365. Stevenson, D. W. Methodist missionary to China, 11 325.
- Stevenson, John. Speaker of Ontario legislative assembly, 17 111.
- Stevenson, Robert. Captain of the McDonald, 17 65.
- Stewart, Alexander. A pioneer settler of town-ship of Douro, 17 80.
- Stewart, Charles James (1775-1837), Anglican bishop of Quebec (1825-37). 'Apostle of the Eastern Townships, 11 215-16; visiting missionary for Upper and Lower Canada, 216, 222; his labours as bishop, 216; and Wesleyan missionary work, 5 349.
- Stewart. George. Conductor of Stewart's Quarterly, 12 522.
- Stewart, John. Unreliability of, 13 349; his attacks on Lieutenant-Governor Patterson, 351.
- Stewart, John. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Stewart, Robert. Appointed to executive council of Upper Canada, 17 81. Stewart, Robert. First speaker of assembly of
- St John's Island, 13 349; organizes Scottish immigrant settlement at Malpeque, 358.
- Stewart, Mrs Robert. On privations of pioneer settlers of Douro, 17 81-2. Stewart, Samuel (b. 1852).
- Commissioner in arranging Indian treaty (1906), 7 598.
- Stewart, William James (b. 1863). Member of Canadian section of International Waterways
- Stikine River. Dispute regarding boundary on, 8 931.

- Lieutenant-governor of Ontario (1867-68), 17 104, 105, 190 n.
- Stobo, Robert (b. 1727). Hostage at 'Fort Necessity' for return of French prisoners, 1 237; breaks his parole and gives informa-tion to Wolfe, 291.
- Stone, Colonel. Burns St David's and is dismissed the service, 3 256.
- Stoney Creek. Battle of, 3 241-2.
- Stoneys, Indian tribe. Parties to a cession of
- territory, 7 597. Storm, W. G. Painter of decorative subjects, 12 625.
- Stormount. Lakes freighter, 10 556.
- Story, Thomas. Signs presentment of grand jury of Quebec (1764), 15 128; 129.
- Strachan, John (1778-1867), Anglican bishop of Toronto (1839-67). Graduates at Aberdeen University (1796), **18** 346; early experience as a teacher, 346; designed for Presbyterian ministry, 346; accepts tutorship in family of Richard Cartwright of Kingston (1799), **3** 335 *n.*, **18** 346-7; opens school at Kingston, 347; ordained into Anglican Church and sets up school at Cornwall (1804), 347; denounces Selkirk's colonizing project at Red River, **19** 20; rector of York and head-master of district school (1813), **18** 349; member of executive (1817), 353; describes the West as a 'dreary wilderness,' **19** 140; and District Schools Act of 1819, **18** 281; member of legislative council (1820), 353; introduces Bell-Lancaster method of teaching, 282; opposes union of provinces (1822), 3 297; first superintendent of Education for Upper Canada (1823), 18 282, 353; his attack on the Methodists, 357; represents clergy in purchase of 'Huron Tract,' 3 334; outlines plans for university, 18 353-5; obtains charter of King's College, 354; assembly and his personal expenditures in behalf of its charter, 285; his improvident administration, 363; rebuked by Sydenham, 5 21; delivers first presidential address of King's, 18 363; his complaint against Presbyterians and Methodists, 364; attacks Baldwin's federated university scheme, 367; wrecks university bill of 1847, 5 51, 18 370-1; opposes Baldwin's university bill of 1849, 372; favours collegiate in preference to professorial teaching, 373; founds Trinity College (1852), 374; contrasted with Ryerson, 357-8, 375-6; supports concessions to separate schools, 314; five phases of educational development associated with, 346; characteristics of, 5 62; gets behind local opinion, 63; Colborne on harmful effects of his zeal, 3 340-1; his methods and success as a teacher, 18 347-8, 353; his vigorous humanity, 348-9; champion of a lost cause, 357.
- Canadian preference Straits Settlements.
- Stewart River. A tributary of the Yukon, 22 Strange, T. Bland, colonel. Organizes first 593; gold discoveries on, 606. permanent Canadian preference engaged in suppression of North-West Rebellion, 432.

- Strathcona and Mount Royal, Donald Alexander Smith, first Baron (1820-1914). Describes situation at Red River, 6 37; on sensitiveness of settlers to presence of strangers, 33; his negotiations with Riel and the settlers, 37, 38, 11 154-5, 19 81, 82, 83; secures reprieve for Boulton, 86; intercedes for Thomas Scott, 6 39, 11 157, 19 88; aids Riel's escape, 6 44; administers colony till arrival of Governor Archibald, 19 97; member of council of Rupert's Land, 196; and the 'amnesty' question, 106; member of provisional council of the North-West. 198; and 'Pacific Scandal' vote of censure, 6 59; director of St Paul, Minneapolis, and Manitoba Railway Company, 19 111; Dominion representative in Manitoba schools conference, 6 126; high commissioner, 370; equips regiment for service in South African War, 7 437, 440, 441; founds Strathcona Trust, 459, 14 556.
- Strathcona. Population (1901, 1911), 20 327. Strathcona's Horse. Employed in South African War, 7 438; time occupied in raising, 440.
- Strathey, H. S. First general manager of Canadian Bank of Commerce, 10 637.
- Stratton, James Robert (b. 1858). Provincial secretary in Ontario cabinet, 17 180, 200 n.; accused of attempt at corruption, 183.
- Street, John Ambrose, attorney-general of New Brunswick. Passes a permissive municipal act (1851), 14 424.
- Streeter, Frank Sherwin. Member of United States section of International Joint Commission, 6 368.
- Strickland, Samuel (1809-67). Settles in Otona-bee, 17 79; moves to Douro, 79; his connection with the Canada Company, 79, 92; author of Twenty-Seven Years in Canada West, 12 543-4, 17 79.
- Strikes and Lock-outs. See Labour.
- Stringer, Arthur J. (b. 1876). Novelist and writer of verse, 12 563.
- Stringer, Isaac O. (b. 1862). Anglican bishop Sullivan, Robert Baldwin (1802-53). Member of the Yukon, 11 231.
- Strong, Caleb (1745-1819), governor of Massachusetts. Acknowledges prescriptive right of inalienable allegiance, **3** 193.
- Stuart, Charles Allan (b. 1864). University of Alberta, 20 500.
- Stuart, David. Nor'wester who joined Pacific Fur Company, 21 59.
- Stuart, Granville. On route taken by La Vérendrye brothers, 1 131-2.
- Stuart, Sir James, Bart. (1780-1853). And the impeachment of chief justices, 3 278-9; on significance of demand for responsibility of executive council, 281-2; his breach with Papineau, 286-7; retires from public life, 287 ; agent in promotion of union measure of 1822, 298; member of Colborne's special council, 4 392.
- Stuart, John (d. 1846). Accompanies Simon Fraser on his journey to the Pacific, 4 658, 21 55-6; establishes headquarters at Fort McLeod, 57; journeys to Astoria, 58.

Stuart, John (1740-1811), Anglican clergyman. Superior Council. See Sovereign Council.

Opens public school at Montreal (1781), 11 214; appointed to Kingston, 214, 221; establishes first English school in Upper

- Canada (1786), 214. Stuart, Robert. Nor'wester who joined Pacific Fur Company, 21 59, 60.
- Studholme, Gilfred, major (d. 1792). At relief of Fort Cumberland, 13 135; repels marauders on the St John, 136-7; constructs Fort Howe, 137-8; welcomes loyalists on their arrival at St John, 145; wood for house building issued by, 145; member of first council of New Brunswick, 154.
- Stupart, Robert Frederic (b. 1857). On summer isothermal line in North-West, 20 586-7.
- Sturgis, William. His description of sea-otter, 21 247.
- Subercase, Daniel d'Auger de, governor of Acadia (1706-10). Successfully defends Port Royal, 13 63; reports on the colony, 63; reports successful raids on Boston shipping, 64; surrenders Port Royal, 65.
- Success. Ship sent on expeditions to discover North-West Passage, 1 196.
- Suckling, George. Charges judge of admiralty of Nova Scotia with taking excessive fees, 13 104-5; declines to waive his privilege, 105.
- Sudbury. See Mining.
- Suffa, O.M.I. Erects church at Regina, 11 189.
- Sullivan, Barry (1824-91). Anecdote of his appearance as Richard III in Theatre Royal, Montreal, 12 656.
- Sullivan, Ebenezer. On treatment of American prisoners after surrender at the Cedars, 3 99.
- Sullivan, James (1744-1808). United States agent in St Croix River Commission, 8 759; suggests alternative points among the islands as fixing mouth of river, 767; his error on the 'highlands' and its conse-quences, 780, 781, 782 and n.
- Sullivan, John (1740-95), American general. Retreats with Arnold to Crown Point, 3 97.
- of executive council of Upper Canada, 3 355; his withdrawal from ministry suggested by Baldwin, 5 19; national fiscal policy adum-
- Chancellor of Sulpicians. Explorations and missionary jour-neys of, 1 85-100; at founding of Montreal, 2 411, 414; seminary founded at Montreal, 415; assume possession of Island of Montreal (1663), 415; educational work of, 16 337-9, 384, 413-14, 421; canal project of from Lake St Pierre to Lachine, **10** 504; title to estates null and void, 11 22; decrease in number (1759-93), 22; receive accessions from France, 34-5, **16** 406; their offer to code seigniories in return for annual payment rouses strong opposition, 11 94; confirmed in title to seigneurial domains, 94, 16 421.
 - Sulte, Benjamin (b. 1841). French-Canadian historian, 12 460; on quarrels of merchant companies, 2 390.

Sunbury. Erection of county of, 13 113, 130. Superior. Lake Erie steamboat, 10 501.

- Surprise. (1) Frigate : its timely arrival at Quebec (1776), 3 96. (2) First steamer to ascend Fraser River, 10 569.
- Sutherland, Alexander. Missionary secretary of Methodist Church, 11 326, 327.
- Sutherland, Daniel. Deputy postmastergeneral for Canada, 4 735, 736, 739.
- Sutherland, Duchess of. Crofters evicted by settle in Canada, 15 156.
- Sutherland, James (d. 1828). Presbyterian elder ministering at Red River, 11 285; removes to Eastern Canada, 285.
 Sutherland, John (1807-99). Collector of cus-
- Sutherland, John (1807-99). Collector of customs under Riel's provisional government, 19 85 n.
- Sutherland, Thomas Jefferson. His attack upon Amherstburg, 7 388.
- Sutherland, Walter, lieutenant. Surveys townships along St Lawrence, 17 23.
- Sutherland, William. Member of first Territorial assembly, 19 224; member of advisory council, 19 227, 231.
- Sutherland. Signal for final attack on Quebec given from ship, 1 296.
- Sutil. Spanish ship, circumnavigates Vancouver Island, 21 48-9.
- Swaine, Spelman (c. 1769-1848). Navigates around head of Vancouver Island, 21 48.
- Swan. (1) Vessel of Drake's expedition lost in the Atlantic, 21 16. (2) Lake vessel, 10 486.
- Swanton, Commodore. Destroys French ships at Quebec (1760), 1 309.
- Swedes. Immigration of, 7 565; homestead entries in Prairie Provinces made by (1910), 20 316; and educational facilities, 459.
- Sweeny, Campbell (b. 1849). Member of British Columbia fisheries commission (1905), 22 456.
- Sweeny, John (1821-1901). Roman Catholic bishop of St John, New Brunswick (1860-1901), 11 78; patron of a settlement association, 14 404.
- Sweeny, Patrick. Priest at Perth, 11 49.
- Sweeny, Robert (d. 1840). Author of Odds and Ends, 12 567.
- Swiftsure. Canadian steamboat launched in 1811, 10 495.
- Swiss. Number of immigrants (1901-12), 7 564; settlements in Saskatchewan and Alberta, **19** 168, 180.
- Sydenham, Charles Edward Poulett Thomson, first Baron (1799-1841), governor of Canada (1839-41). Chooses governorship of Canada in preference to chancellorship of the exchequer, 4 407; lands at Quebec, 5 13; problems awaiting solution, 4 408-10; on Canadian politics and parties, 5 14-15, 24-5; his struggle with Family Compact on union, 4 412-13; and the French Canadians, 5 17, 19, 20, 27, 30, 33, 87-8; assumes political leadership, **4** 413-14, **5** 18; desires a central Canadian party, 18; Bagot's adverse criticism of, 20; drafts resolutions on responsible government, 20; his threefold task, 4 410; rebukes Strachan over a money transaction, 5 21-2; his sketch of Upper Canada politics, 23; his policy in supplanting lieutenant-governor of Upper Canada, 4 448; on

governor's personal responsibility, 5 24-6; on deadlock in Nova Scotia, 25-6; and the clergy reserves, 4 414-15; 5 60-2; reforms land registration system of Lower Canada, **4** 415; his postal commission, 756, **5** 367-72; his survey of finance (1840), 166; his proposed banking reforms, 167-8, 261-4; invites aid for public works from home government, 107; points out inconvenience of having every change in colonial trade relations made in Britain, 191; in favour of permitting imports of tea from United States, 198-9; on preference on colonial timber, 200; criticises Rolph's land settlement scheme, 207; gives Sulpicians posses-sion of their estates, 11 94; urges problems of local government, 15 292, 18 300; passes District Councils Act of 1841, 429; on qualifications required in his successor, 5 109 n.; sketch of, 4 407; his points of resemblance with Sir John A. Macdonald, 5 3-4; char-acter and training of, 15-17; his success as parliamentary strategist, 17-21; raises standard of efficiency in administration, 21; his success in diplomacy, 22; Grenville's estimate of, 27-8.

- Sydney, Thomas Townshend, first Viscount (1733-1800), secretary for Home and the Colonies (1784-89). Hints at change in administration of Quebec (1785), 3 121, 123-4; and Smith's appointment as chief justice, 124.
- Sydney, Cape Breton. Named in honour of first Viscount Sydney, 13 231; displaces Louisbourg as capital, 231; number of inhabited houses and official buildings in (1795), 232; post office opened at (1803), 5 375; made a 'free' port, 10 560; plans for shipbuilding development at, 587; Denys' reference to coal-mines at, 14 672; coal-measures of, 9 30; mining development at, 14 394-6.
- Syne, Alfred. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171.
- Syrians. Immigration of, into Canada, 7 565-6.
- Szeptycki, Andrew, archbishop of Lemberg, Austria. Visits Ruthenians in Canadian West, 11 194-5.
- Tabeau, Pierre Antoine (1782-1835). Commissioned by Bishop Plessis to report on North-West, **11** 120; Bishop Panet's delegate to London and Rome, 94.
- Taché, Alexandre Antonin (1823-94), bishop of St Boniface (1853-71), archbishop (1871-94). Arrives at St Boniface (1845), 11 133, 20 421; early years of, 11 134; founds mission at Ile à la Crosse, 134; first missionary on Lake Athabaska, 135; implores that he may not be recalled, 136; Provencher's coadjutor and successor, 136-8; his 'palace' and its servants, 139; pastoral journeys of, 139-40; educational work of, 140; member of council of Assiniboia, 140; his cathedral and residence burned, 142; lays foundation of new cathedral, 147; apprehensive for French Catholic interests after incorporation of North-West, 19 66; urges claims

by Riel, 89; arrives at St Boniface, 89; promises a complete amnesty, 6 40-1, 11 157, 19 89-90; his amnesty repudiated, 90; secures liberation of prisoners, 90; warns Riel against helping Fenians, 11 159; nominated for council of Rupert's Land, 19 197; member of first Board of Education of Manitoba, 20 427; frets at delay in settling amnesty, 19 98; aids French-Canadian immigration from United States, 11 161; supports claims of the Métis, 6 100; intervenes on behalf of imprisoned Métis, 11 172; and charges of disloyalty against French popu-Talfourd, Froome. Member of commission on lation, 19 127; convokes provincial council, Indian Affairs (1850), 5 340. 11 172-3; publishes Riel's secret Bill of Talon, Jean (1625-91), intendant of New France Rights, 19 128; and separate schools con-

- troversy, 11 176, 19 127; death of, 11 181. Taché, Sir Étienne Pascal (1795-1865), prime minister of Canada (1851-57). On a French alliance with Draper administration, 5 50; at Boston railway celebration of 1851, 10 375; original director of Grand Trunk Railway, 401; member of commission on defence, 7 396; passes School Act of 1855, 18 314; forms coalition government, 6 17; advised to disavow the 'double majority,' 5 149.
- Taché, Joseph Charles (1821-94). French-Canadian journalist and author, 12 477, 484.
- Taché, Joseph de la Broguerie (b. 1858). Secretary of Dairymen's Association of Quebec Province, 16 526.
- Steamer on Saguenay-Quebeo Tadousac. route, 10 551.
- Tadoussac. Pont-Gravé's welcome at, 1 45, 47; Father John d'Olbeau winters at (1615), 2 388; first school in Canada opened at (1616), 389; burned by David Kirke (1628), 400; definition of boundaries of (1658), 8 915; first centre of fur trade and chief articles bartered, 2 447; its trade with St Malo, 448; trade monopoly farmed out, 482; chief of the King's Posts, 4 524.
- Tait, William Howard (b. 1857). Negotiates with Canada on Payne-Aldrich Tariff, 6 176, 9 222-3; his message to Canadian people on reciprocity, 224; passes Taft-Fielding agreement, 225-6; his speeches on reciprocity and their effect in Canada, 6 183, 185.
- Tagona. Lakes freighter, 10 557.
- Taignoagny, Indian youth. Accompanies Jacques Cartier to France, 1 33, 35; plotting of, 36, 37; held as hostage, 38.
- Taillon, Sir Louis Olivier (b. 1840). Premier of Quebec (1887, 1892-96), 15 193, 207; reduces public debt, 208.
- Talbot, Jean Jacques (1678-1756). Teacher in Sulpician schools at Montreal, 16 338, 384.
- Talbot, Peter (b. 1854), senator. Teaches in public school at Macleod, 20 484.
- Talbot, Richard. Obtains grant in Upper Canada, 17 73; settles immigrants from south of Ireland in township of London, 73-5.

- of French party at Ottawa, 70; on the Talbot, Thomas (1771-1853). His ancestry and killing of Scott, 89; his influence dreaded military service, 17 57-9; aide to Simcoe, 58-9; his love for the Canadian wilds, 59-60; his patriotic aims, 60-2; granted tract of Upper Canada and founds settlement, 60-1; some of his distinguished guests, 61; conditions of his grant, 62; recommends Richard Talbot to settle in township of London, 74; forms and settles Talbot Road, 62, 63; extent of his holdings, 62-3; accompanies Maitland on his visit to Peterborough, 87; his political creed, 63-4; denounces Rebellion of 1837, 64; his de-

 - (1665-68, 1670-72). Arrives in Canada, 2 345, 15 35; his instructions, 2 469; plans great French dominion in New World, 1 82, 102; endeavours to thwart Hudson's Bay Company, 172; discountenances establish-ment of 'States-General,' 2 347; condemns monopolistic administration, 470; fosters shipbuilding, 471, 475, **10** 478, 479, 480; promotes trade and manufactures, **2** 471, 474-5, 15 38, 40; engages in search for minerals, 40; favours reciprocal trade with New England, 11 475; fosters immigration, 15 36; careful in choice of settlers, 37; granted seigniory of des Islets, 39; imports girls to wive with settlers, 40-1; his influence on Colbert's trade policy, 2 476; founds military seigniories, 538-41, 15 39; proposes acquisition of winter port, 39-40; suggests route to winter port on Bay of Fundy, 40, 48; on economic advancement of colony, 46; prevents colonists from returning to France, 51-2; founds marine institute, 16 374; returns to France, 15 45; created Comte d'Orsainville, 2 569; his enlightened policy and services, 1 8, 9, 83, 2 469, 10 479, 15 46-7. Tardivel, Jules Paul (1851-1905). Author of *Pour la Patrie*, 12 476-7; conducts La
 - Vérité, 477.
 - Tartar. (1) Ship sent on expedition against Machias, 13 216. (2) C.P.R. steamship, 10 617.
 - Tarte, Joseph Israël (1849-1907). His charges against the Abbott government, 6 120; minister of Public Works, 131; and Canada's participation in South African War, 141, 142; supports protectionist campaign of 1902, 9 202.
 - Tartuffe. Its representation in Quebec forbidden by Saint-Vallier, 16 372.
 - Taschereau, Elzéar Alexandre (1820-98), Roman Catholic archbishop of Quebec (1871-98). Relieves sufferers in typhus epidemic of 1847, 11 96; his administration, 101-2; presides over provincial councils, 102; and Catholic liberalism, 104; opposes establishment of branch university, 105; cardinal (1886), 106.
 - Taschereau, Louis Alexandre (b. 1867). Minister of Public Works of Quebec, 15 213 n.
 - Tatlow, R. G. Minister of Finance and Agriculture of British Columbia, 21 230, 232; resigns on railway policy, 233.

- Tawney, James.Member of United StatesTeslin River.Tributary of the Yukon, 22 592.section of International Joint Commission,Tessier, Auguste (b. 1853), minister of Agriculture of Quebec, 15 213 n.; provincial
- Taylor, George W. (d. 1912). Member of British Columbia Fisheries Commission (1905), 22 456.
- Taylor, John Fennings (1820-82). Publishes a series of Canadian biographies, 12 508.
- Taylor, John Wickes (1819-93). Appointed to inquire into operation of treaty of reciprocity, 5 256.
- Taylor, J. W., United States consul. Warned of Fenian movement on border of Manitoba, **19** 101.
- Taylor, Thomas (b. 1865). Minister of Public Works of British Columbia, 21 233.
- Taylor, William. Presbyterian minister at Osnabruck (1811), 11 266.
- Taylor, W. H. Anglican missionary in Assiniboia, 11 228.
- Taylor, Zachary (1784-1850). Favours reoiprocity, 5 238.
- Tea. Importation from United States prohibited, 5 198; extensively smuggled, 198; difference in grades consumed in Great Britain and in Canada and the United States. 198.
- Teabout, Henry. Builds the Frontenac at Ernestown, 10 496.
- Tecumseh (1768-1813), Shawnee chief. Character of, 3 213-14; commands Indians on frontier, 220; ambushes an American force. 221; at attack on Detroit, 222-3; and Brock, 224, 4 715; in command of the Indians, 3 238; killed at battle of Moravian Town, 245, 4 716; 714.
- Tehuantepec, Mexico. Naval base established by Cortes at (1523), 21 14.
- Telegraph. (1) Ship which conveyed Richard Talbot settlers from Quebec to Montreal, 17 74. (2) American steamer fired on by British sentries at Brockville, 4 393.
- Telephones. Bell Telephone Company : restrictions placed upon its powers to encroach on streets, 15 314; placed under Dominion Railway Commission, 314; its interests in Manitoba acquired by province, 19 132. Municipal development in Ontario, 18 476. Telephone systems and statistics in Prairie Provinces, 20 324-5; administration of, 338-9; acquired by Manitoba, 19 132, 133.
- Telmon, Pierre Adrien (b. 1807). First Oblate to minister in Bytown, 11 55.
- Temple, Sir Thomas (1614-74). Partner with La Tour in a grant in Acadia, 13 51; purchases La Tour's rights and maintains posts, 51-2; surrenders his posts after Treaty of Breda, 52.
- Temple, Captain. Proceedings against, in connection with election riots at Montreal, 3 316.
- Tenedos. Sails from Halifax in company with the Shannon, 13 258.
- Tenth Canadian Field Hospital, A.M.C. Employed in South African War, 7 438.
- Terrae Sanctae Crucis (Brazil). Discovered by Pedro Alvarez Cabral, 1 23.
- Terror. Ship of Franklin's last expedition. 5 295-6.

- treasurer, 213 n.
- Tessier, Le. Aids in founding convent of St Laurent, near Montreal (1732), 16 358.
- Tessoüat, Algonquin chief. His warning to Champlain, 1 50. Tétro, J. B. Director of elementary school at
- Quebec (1700), 16 331; teacher at Boucherville, 348.
- Teutonic. White Star-Dominion liner, 10 610; first merchant ship to be equipped for cruiser service in time of war, 610.
- Texas. Dominion Line vessel, 10 608. Thain, Wm. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n. Thales. Ship built at Yarmouth, 10 581.
- Thames City. Conveys detachment of Royal Engineers from England to British Columbia, 21 147
- Thames River. Tract purchased from Chippewas on, 4711; Indian settlement formed on, 5 334.
- Thavenet, Abbé Jean Baptiste (1763-1844). Favours Abbé St Germain for coadjutorship of Quebec, 11 98.
- Private Theatre. theatricals of garrison officers, 12 651-3; Charles Dickens's appearance in Montreal (1842), 652; Frances Monck's account of 25th Regiment's performance at Quebec (1864), 652; Moorson's theatricals at Halifax (1830), 652; first professional company and its repertoire (1786), 653-4: United States the theatrical base of Canada, 654; opening of Theatre Royal, Montreal (1825), 655; old Theatre Royal demolished (1844) and new theatre opened (1852), 656; later history, 657; theatrical season of early days, 657; early history of Toronto, 657-8; opening of Theatre Royal, Toronto (1833), 657; in Halifax, 658; Winnipeg Theatre Royal established by 1st Ontario Rifles (1870), 658; rise of theatre in Winnipeg, 658-9; incidents in Captain Horton Rhys's tour through Canada (1861), 659-60; Canadian dramatists and players, 660-1; Canadian a branch of American theatre, 661.
- Théberge, Adrien (1808-63), curé. Aids in founding Masson College, 16 432.
- Thelon River. Copper-bearing rocks of, 22 659. Thémines, Maréchal de. King's lieutenant of New France, 2 390.
- Thériot, Pierre. One of pioneer colonists of Minas, 13 52.
- Therrien, Alphonse de Ligouri (b. 1848). French Canadian president of Baptist convention of Ontario and Quebec, 11 373.
- Thetford, Eastern Townships. Asbestos industry at, 9 186.
- Ship built at Yarmouth, 10 581. Thetis.
- Thibaudeau, Father, O.M.I. Erects church of St Charles, Winnipeg, 11 189.
- Thibault, Jean Baptiste (1810-79). Joins Red River mission, **11** 128; his missionary journey in 1842, 130, **20** 477; labours among the Chipewyans, 11 134; at mission of St

François Xavier, 137; commissioner to Red River colonists, 6 37, 11 154, 19 81.

- Thiboult, Thomas (1681-1724), of the Quebec Seminary. Imbibes Jansenist teaching, 2 432.
- 'Thin Red Line.' First two-deep, formed at battle of the Plains, 1 298.
- Thirty-fifth Regiment. Sent to Island of St John, 13 324.
- Thirty-second Regiment. Band of, present at launch of the Royal William, 10 592.
- Thom, Adam (1802-90). Appointed to investiate Lower Canada municipal institutions, 4 396; recorder at Red River, 19 53, 20 371; his invidious position, 19 53-4; his severity in repressing smuggling, 54; his conduct at Sayer's trial, 57; returns to England, 57.
- Thomas, John. Merchant of Bristol, granted trading patent (1501), 1 24.
- Thomas, John (d. 1776), American general. Retires from Quebec, 3 97.
- Thomas, American privateer. Captures the Liverpool Packet, 13 253.
- Thomas F. Bayard, American fishing boat. Threatened with seizure, 8 698.
- Thomas J. Drummond. Lakes freighter, 10 557.
- Thomas McKay. Steamboat running between Quebec and Bytown, 10 499.
- Thomas Perkins. American trader at Fort Vancouver, 21 66; its cargo of spirits bought by McLoughlin, 66.
- Thomelet, Jacob. Member of Schools Association at Montreal (1686), 16 338.
- Thompson, David (1770-1857). Sketch of, 4 664, 669; at source of the Assiniboine, 665; visits Mandan Indians, 665; discovers source of Mississippi, 665; at sources of Saskatohewan and Athabaska Rivers, 665; explores the Columbia from source to sea, 666-9, 21 58; summary of his work, 4 669; tries to forestall Pacific Fur Company, 21 59; on basis of division of islands in St Lawrence and Great Lakes, 8 828-9.
- Thompson, David (1796-1868). Author of War of 1812, 12 502.
- Thompson, E. A. First president of Agricultural Society of Upper Canada, 7 664.
- Thompson, E. E. His successful production of 'Alberta Red' wheat, 20 589.
- Thompson, G. C. Author of libellous letter in the Novascotian, 13 283.
- Thompson, J. Anglican clergyman at Port Hope and Cavan, 11 222.
- Thompson, John, sail-maker on the Boston. Held as a slave by Maquinna, 21 53; method adopted in securing his release, 53-4.
- Thompson, J. B. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Thompson, J. S. Supports restriction of Chinese labour, 21 256.
- Thompson, Sir John Sparrow David (1844-94), premier of Nova Scotia (1882), prime minister of Canada (1892-94). Raised to the bench, 14 390; vindicates Riel's execution, 6 105; defends Jesuit Estates Act, 107; prime minister of Canada, 120;

negotiates on reciprocity, 9 169; arbitrator in Bering Sea dispute, 6 121, 8 726; dis-sents from decision making regulations outside territorial waters, 746; death of, 6 124.

- Thompson, W. Petitions for retention of Governor Blanshard, 21 121.
- Thompson, William. Black-and-white artist, 12 631.
- Hudson's Bay Company Thompson River. post in British Columbia, 21 127 n.
- Thomson, Charles Edward Poulett. See Sydenham, Baron.
- Thomson, David Edmund (b. 1851). First moderator of united Baptist Church, 11 369. Thomson, Edward William (b. 1849). His life
- and literary work, 12 562.
- Thomson, Hugh C. Secretary of Board of Agriculture of Upper Canada, 18 567.
- Thomson Line. Vessels and routes, 10 614-15. Thorborn, A. G. Member of Territoria of Territorial assembly, 19 224.
- Thorn, Jonathan. Commander of the Tonquin, 21 59.
- Thornton, Sir Edward (1817-1906), British ambassador at Washington. Commissioner in arranging Treaty of Washington, 6 47, 8 694; proposes appointment of Alaska Boundary Commission, 930; signs San Juan boundary protocol, 876; joint negotiator of Brown-Fish draft treaty, 6 67, 9 131; umpire in Ontario boundary dispute, 6 93, 8 896.
- Thornton. Canadian sealer seized by American cruiser, 8 723, 731. Thorold, Welland Canal. Volunteer camp of
- exercise formed at, 7 412.
- Thorpe, Robert, judge of Court of King's Bench, Upper Canada. Foments discontent in council, 3 184; his election to assembly of Upper Canada, and recall, 185, 4 462; takes proceedings against Lieutenant - Governor Gore, 3 331.
- Thousand Islands Steamboat Company. Absorbed by Richelieu and Ontario Navigation Company, 10 554.
- Three Rivers. Cross erected by Jacques Cartier on island near, 2 379; first chapel built and mass celebrated (July 26, 1615), 388; Indians at give warning of projected raid on Quebec, 391; truce proclaimed between French and Indian tribes at, 396; Jean Nicolet drowned at, 1 61; syndic d'habitations elected (1647), and suppressed (1661), 15 288; Radisson at, 1 72, 79; Huron and Ottawa trade embassy at, 69; Iroquois raids on, 15 31; discrimination against merchants of, 2 482; visited by Saint-Vallier, 423; Ursuline convent founded (1698), 428; keeping of furs in houses prohibited, 501; iron forges of, 511, 16 576-7; destructive fire at, 2 440; elementary schools of, during French régime, **16** 346-7; Angli-cans take possession of Récollet church at, **11** 213; Sullivan attempts to hold, **3** 97; college founded at (1860), 16 432; municipal government of, 15 319.
- Thunder Cape. Silver production at, 9 121-2.
- Thunderer. War vessel on Lake Champlain, 10 487.

- of Acadia, 2 424.
- Thylde, Captain. Attempts to discover land in the west (1480), 1 18.
- Tibbets, engineer on Erie Canal. Surveys for Welland Canal, 10 525.
- Ticonderoga. Iroquois attacked by Champlain at, 1 46; British disaster at (1758), 264-7; fort blown up (1759), 273; captured by Ethan Allen, 3 80.
- Tigress. Boarded off St Joseph's Island, 3 253.
- Tilley, Sir Samuel Leonard (1818-96), lieutenantgovernor of New Brunswick (1873-78, 1885-93). Member for St John, 13 207; provincial secretary of New Brunswick, 208; his Liquor Prohibition Act, 208-9; declines to complete unfinished railways in Maritime Provinces, 10 390; delegate to Charlottetown and Quebec conferences, 14 411; defeated on Confederation issue, 412; conducts a campaign of education and reverses verdiet, 413, 417; minister of Customs (1867-73), 6 22; railway routes favoured by, disoarded, 14 417; minister of Finance (1873, 1878-85), 6 83, 7 514; enunciates the National Policy, 14 427; his first budget (1879), 6 87; delegate to England on continental railway project, 89; his banking proposals, 10 641-2; lieutenant-governor, 14 425, 427; his piety and good works, 427 and n.
- Timiskaming and Northern Ontario Railway. Begun as a colonization road, 10 464-5; capital account of, 17 257; revenue, 240, 257; its mileage and branches, 240; its contract with Grand Trunk Pacific, 240.
- Timmerman, J.C. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Tinawatawa, Seneca hamlet near Westover, Burlington Bay. La Salle at, 1 84, 93, 94.
- Tippecanoe. Indian village destroyed by Harrison, 4 714.
- Tissot, Father, O.M.I. Missionary at Ile à la Crosse, 11 136.
- Titcomb, Samuel G. Plants a boundary stake at Meductic, on the upper St John (1794), 13 177.
- Tithes. See Roman Catholio Church.
- Tittmann, Otto Hilgard (b. 1850). Boundary demarcation commissioner, 8 839, 878.
- Tobacco Nation (Petuns). Champlain's reception by, 1 55; Jesuit mission to, 2 405, 406, 407.
- Tobique Valley Gypsum Mining and Manufacturing Company, 14 695. Tod, John (d. 1882). Justice of peace for
- Vancouver Island, 21 87; member of council. 97; his adventurous career, 103; encourages farming and horticulture, 22 528.
- Tod, William. In charge of post at Connolly Lake, 21 127 n.
- Todd, Alpheus (1821-84). His works on constitutional history and parliamentary government, 12 531; on the Letellier case, 6 78.
- Todd, Charles. Member of first legislative assembly of British Columbia, 21 180.

- Thury, Louis Pierre (1652-98). Vicar-general Todd, Isaac. Signs Quebec traders' petition (1770), 15 140. Todd, M°Gill and Co. Associated with pro
 - posed Canada Banking Company, 4 604; 642.
 - Toleson, S. B. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
 - Toleson, W. B. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
 - Tolmie, R. F. Deputy minister of Mines of British Columbia, 22 580.
 - Tolmie, William Fraser (d. 1888). Discovers coal on coast of British Columbia, 22 558; justice of peace for Vancouver Island, 21 86; member of Hudson's Bay Company advisory board, 154; exhibits at first agricultural exhibition at Victoria, 22 538; member of Board of Education of British Columbia, 424; and the secession address, 21 199.
 - Tompkins, Daniel D. (1774-1825), governor of New York. His motive for offering Stephen Van Rensselaer command of forces in Canada, 3 228.
 - Tompson, Calvin. Organizes company to operate gypsum deposits in New Brunswick, 14 694.
 - Vessel purchased for the Beaver Tongariro. Line, 10 612.
 - Tonge, Peter. Captain of the Jack, forced to surrender to French frigates near Sydney, 13 223.
 - Tonge, Richard Peter. His election as speaker refused by Governor Wentworth, 14 458.
 - Tonnancour, René de (1669-1738). Donates land at Three Rivers for education, 16 346.
 - Tonnancour. Fief of, the patrimony of Godefroy de Tonnancour, 2 556.
 - Tonguin. Ship sent to found a post for Pacific Fur Company, 21 59; crew massacred by Indians, 59-60.
 - Tonty, Chevalier Henri de. Accompanies La Salle to Green Bay, 1 101.
 - Tooker, Jacob. Shipbuilder in Nova Scotia, 10 581.
 - Toosey, Philip (d. 1797). Anglican clergyman at Quebec (1789), 11 214.
 - Tordesillas. Treaty of, between Spain and Portugal, agreeing to a partition of the ocean (1494), 8 846.
 - Toronto. Its charter of incorporation (1834) and amendment (1837), 18 425; Old St Paul's Catholic Church, 11 48; musical development in, 12 645-7; theatrical history of, 657-8. See also York.
 - Toronto. (1) Steamboat on upper St Law-rence, 10 498; its peculiar construction, 498. (2) Lake Ontario steamboat, 10 552. (3) Dominion Line steamship, 10 608.
 - Toronto and Lake Huron Railway. Prospectus issued (1845), 10 393.
 - Toronto and Montreal Railway. Promoted as part of Grand Trunk, 10 396; its capital, incorporators, and directorate, 396.
 - Toronto and Nipissing Railway. Municipal aid to, 10 428.
 - Toronto Art Students' League. Founded (1890), 12 635.

- Toronto Board of Trade. Opposes differential duties on imports by land from United States (1845), 5 212-13.
- Toronto College of Dentistry, 18 400.
- Toronto, Grey, and Bruce Railway. Municipal aid to, 10 428 : a narrow-gauge line, 17 113.
- aid to, **10** 428; a narrow-gauge line, **17** 113. **Toronto Industrial Exhibition.** Charter obtained for (1879), **18** 580; merged in Canadian National Exhibition, 580.
- Toronto Society of Arts. Formed (1847); its first officers and exhibitors, 12 634.
- Toronto Trades and Labour Council. Leads movement for a Canadian national assembly (1872), 9 296; organizes congress (1883), 300; number and membership of unions affiliated with, 325.
- Toronto Typographical Union. Its continuous affiliation with International Typographical Union, 9 294 n.
- Toronto, University of. The institution and its affiliations, 18 389-90, 392-402; federated colleges, 17 224; its governing bodies, 224-5; statistics (1912), 225-6; position of women students in, 18 399; women's residences, 401.
- Toronto, University College of. History of the institution, 18 384-8.
- Torrington, Frederic Herbert (b. 1837). Choral leader, 12 645.
- Tory, Henry Marshall. President of University of Alberta, 20 500.
- Tory. Ship conveying labourers to Victoria (1851), 21 122.
- Tours. The meeting-place of Madame de la Peltrie and Marie de l'Incarnation, 2 410.
- Toussaint, F. X. Member of a teachers' association of Quebec, 16 426.
- Townsend, Micah. One of the patentees of Farnham, 15 150.
- Townshend, Chauncey. Applies for land grant on Island of St John, 13 343.
- Townshend, George, first Marquis Townshend (1724-1807), brigadier. Unsympathetic character of, 1 279, 296; 286, 290; reconnoitres with Wolfe, 291; 295; assumes command after fall of Wolfe, 305; entrenches after battle of the Plains, 307; endorses Egmont's memorial, 13 341.
- Tracy, Alexandre de Prouville, Sieur de (1603-70). Brings Carignan-Salières regiment to Canada (1665), 2 346, 408; imports cattle from France, 7 654; quells Iroquois raids, 15 28, 35.
- Tracy, Benjamin Franklin (b. 1830). His 'desperation argument' in Bering Sea controversy, 8 734.
- **Trade and Plantations, Board of.** Its duties, 4 424; advise that Canadian constitution should be modelled on government of American colonies, 429.
- Trade and Tariffs. Special Articles: New France and its Economic Relations, 2 445-528; General Economic History (1763-1841, 1840-67), 4 521-96, 5 186-257; General Survey, 9 3-6; General Economic History, 95-274; Economic History of Prairie Provinces, 20 283-328; Economic History of British Columbia, 21 241-80.

New France : trade monopoly first granted to Roberval (1540), 2 316; arguments advanced by monopolists, 448-9; colonizing activities opposed by traders, 318-19, 320, 392-3; paralysis caused by War of Spanish Succession, 364, 15 28; reciprocity proposed by authorities of Massachusetts, 2 332; illegality of trade with English colonies, 1 202, 212, 2 463; trade diverted to English colonies, 348-9; protection of native in-dustries, 463; policy with British colonies one of non-intercourse, 501; British obtain ascendancy in western trade from 1736, 503; corruption among king's officials, 491-2, 506; regulations from France prejudicial to economic development, 477-8; regulations (1676), 480-2; regulation of prices, 481; appointment of inspectors of weights and measures (1676), 480; regulations against hawking, 480; regulation of handicrafts, 481; suggested adoption of English methods of trade, 492; consequences of dependence on France and French West Indies, 494; backwardness compared with British colonies 504-5; economic policy of mother country, 445, 446 ; backwardness due to high cost of labour and dearth of skilled workmen, 507; bourses established at Quebec and Montreal, 501 n.; sale of scarlet cloth restricted, 503; prices compared with France, 513; economic conditions towards close of French régime, 524-5, 527-8.

British régime : wholesale trade in hands of English, retail in hands of French merchants, 4 521; effects of revival of old French law, 530; the entrepôt system, 3 190; Renunciation Act of 1778 waives right of levying tribute on colonies, 14 455; proposal to make Canada commercial highway between interior States and ocean, 4 535, 540; Dorchester's committee and its report (1787), 539-45; results of trade restriction, 539-40; merchants want direct trade with Europe, 541; Upper Canada dependent on Lower province, 548; mercantile theory of empire, 3 25; interprovincial trade difficulties, 4 549-53; method of doing business in Upper Canada, 556-7; lack of capital, 558-9; growth in Upper Canada between 1797 and 1812, 556-9; trade rivalry a factor in War of 1812, 3 189-91; British commercial policy in America, 4 565-75; arguments of colonial trade monopolists, 565-6; Huskisson's proposals, 572-3; advantages of British pre-ference, 582-3; trade and industry (1825-36), 587-90; an era of transient capitalism, 590-1; economic stagnation before Union, 594-5; general view of economic conditions, 5 185-8; effect on Canada of repeal of British Corn Laws, 10 372-3; movement for freer trade, 5 188-90, 192; assembly favours reciprocal free trade with Great Britain, 195; favours granted by imperial authorities, 210; imperial act extending colonial powers over trade and navigation, 14 455; change in methods brought about by bonding privilege through United States, 10 373; difference in freights from Cleveland to Liverpool via

Montreal and via New York (1844-47), 5 226; as influenced by geological conditions, 9 72-5; and by geography, 96; individual and state initiative, 95-6; development in British Columbia at Confederation, 103; depression of 1867-68, 125; prosperity of 1869-73, 135-6; commercial stagnation of 1873-79, 137-9; excessive increase in number of middlemen in Canada, 138; relative influence and position of Great Britain and United States in Canadian trade, 101-2, 178-9; over-importations, 138; right of discrimination in favour of one British colony against another conceded, 174; discrimination against United Kingdom in favour of a foreign country opposed by Colonial Office, 174-5; inter-imperial trade encouraged. 213; Canada's widespread prosperity, 270; enhanced cost and rising standard of living and their causes, 271-2; growth of inequality and rise of discontent, 273; in-dividualistic tone of industrial life, 273; need for civic spirit, 274; accomplishment since Confederation, 274; co-operation among consumers and producers, 266-7; success of credit system in Quebec, 266; increase in coasting trade since Confederation, 291; public ownership of public utilities, 264; utilities controlled or operated by governments or municipalities, 265; suggested solution by regulation of public utilities, 265-6; prosperity chart (1867-1911), facing 192. Sce also Navigation Acts.

Tariffs : chief sources of revenue in New France, 2 462 n.; revenue taxes, 482; farming of revenue, 482-3; first regular, drawn up, (1748) 512-13; (1766) 4 494, (1774) 496; increase in tariff on wine in Lower Canada and its yield (1793), 501; changes (1795), 501; dependence of Upper Canada on Lower Canada for levying duties on imports, 3 295; proportion of revenue obtained by Upper Canada (1791-1840), 295; revenue tariff of Lower Canada (1795), 4 501; United States impose tariff on goods coming from Canada, 552; under treaty of 1815, 564-5; British preference on colonial timber, 568-9; proposed enlargement of British preference for wheat and flour, 5 190; schedule (1841), 169; duties on provisions (1843), 169; differential duties imposed on goods imported by inland routes, 211; opposition to differential duties, 211-12, 214; revisions (1845, 1847, 1849), 169; Gladstone's objection to their incidence, 133; increase of Canadian duties after adoption of free trade, 196; collision between colonial and imperial trade policy, 134; movement in favour of protection, 233; steady growth since Union, 233; fiscal policy (1866), 9 134-5; changes (1858-74), 6 78-9; fiscal policy of Vancouver Island, 21 105; first import duties of British Columbia, 151 n.; adoption of Canadian tariff in British Columbia, 182.

National Policy: effect of abolition of protection in Great Britain in advancing, 17 249 and n.; Galt claims economic freedom

for Canada (1859), 5 79-80; policy of 'in-cidental protection' summarized by Hincks, 9 133; Canada as a 'slaughter market, 139, 141-2; manufacturers favour closed market for products and open market for raw materials, 139-40 and n.; necessity of preserving home market, 141; opening of United States market regarded as better than protected home market, 143-4; 'reciprocity of trade or reciprocity of tariffs,' 144; what it promised, 144-5; arguments of low tariff advocates, 145-6; stages from moderate and incidental protection to National Policy, 146-8; Maritime Provinces opposed to high tariff, 6 79; protectionist planks in Canada First and Rouge platforms, 80; not at first a party question, 80; conservatives favour protective and liberals revenue tariff, 81; Mackenzie's attitude, 79, 81; Macdonald's resolution (1878), 82; first budget (1879), 87; first budget occasions complaints in England, 88, 9 174; attitude of liberal party, 6 121-2; revival of prosperity, 9 148; duties of 1881, 153-4; its early success as revenue producer, 154; tariff fluctuations, 154-5; duties fixed in proportion to amount of labour involved in production, 156; an example of class legislation, 155; reductions effected by Thompson (1894), 6 122; reduction of duties (1897), 132-3; liberal compromise with protection, 9 200-3; manufacturors' campaign of 1902 and farmers' counterblast, 202; tariff commission of 1905-6, 202; features of tariff (1906-7), 202; anti-dumping duty, 203; and Canadian development, 204-5; its influence on political life, 205; its elaborateness and variety as a fiscal instrument, 238.

Bounties: bounty offered on each vessel of two hundred tons built in colony (1731), 2 509; system in iron and steel industries, 9 155-6; renewed (1897), and extended, 201, 202-3; total expenditure (1901-10), 203.

Imports and Exports: prohibition of imports, 2 463; exports and imports (1670), 474; exports exceed imports in 1741 for first and only time during French régime, 511; importation of food-stuffs, 510-11; export of provisions prohibited (1755), 525; wheat exports, (c. 1754) **15** 55, (1773, 1802, 1855, and 1910) 7 653; wheat exports from Richelieu River district, 15 190-1; exports from Quebec during Revolutionary War, 4 533 n.; grain exports (1771), 529; export of food products forbidden (1779-80), 533; export of flour instead of wheat desired by Dorchester's committee on trade, 540 and n.; imports of tobacco and potash from United States permitted (1787), 545; permissible exports to and imports from United States, 546; value of British goods passing through Canada to United States (1797), 551; value of exports and imports to and from United States (1797), 555; Upper Canada exports and imports, (1797) 555-6, (1801) 557; decline (1841-43), 10 372; imports at Quebec (1841, 1851), 399; increase in

imports from United States (1849-51), 399; growth in imports (1896-1912), 9 240-1; excess of imports over exports and deductions to be drawn therefrom, 242; Canada's place in exportation of wheat and flour, 7 676; (1879-96), 9 178-9; chart (1868-1912), facing 240.

Imperial Preference: reciprocal tariff of 1897, 6 132-3, 9 201, 205, 206; denunciation of German and Belgian treaties, 6 133, 9 207; trade conflict with Germany, 6 145; reciprocal tariff replaced by British preference, 9 208; attitude of nationalism, 6 187; returns showing results, 134; original terms and subsequent modifications, 144, 9 208; proposed remission of British registration duty on colonial wheat, 6 144; Chamberlain's Tariff Reform campaign, 9 208-9, 211; causes of protectionist revival in Great Britain, 209-10; attitude of Canada to Chamberlain's policy, 210-11; its deteat at the polls, 6 144-5; Canada's conditional offer to increase British preference, 9 212; attitude of colonial conferences, 212-13; extension of Canadian preference to British colonies, 213-15.

Relations with United States : left unsettled by Treaty of Versailles, 4 533-4; British regulations (1783-94), 533-47; acts of 1784 and 1785 and orders-in-council (1785, 1786) prohibiting trade by sea, 534; imports prohibited into Province of Quebec, 534; orders-in-council intended to establish monopoly in carrying trade, 536-7; establishment of freer relations, 545 and n.; after Jay's Treaty, 553-6; after treaty of 1815, 564-5; value of Upper Canada's trade with United States (1797), 552; a trade struggle, 582 7. 582-7; Upper Canada assembly petition for protection in agricultural products, 5 190; act imposing duty on American wheat (1842), 193; act reserved by governor, 193; illicit importations of tea, 198-9; attempt to make Middle West commercial adjunct of Canada, 210-11; questions at issue in 1870, 9 125-6; protest against acceptance of Washington Treaty, 126; an era of friction, 156-71; the tin can war, 157; transportation problems, 160-2; commercial union and unrestricted reciprocity, 162-71; an era of neighbourliness, 215-18; inter-national traffic rates, 220; Payne-Aldrich Tariff, 220-4, 6 176; table summarizing commercial negotiations with United States on fisheries, transportation, markets, and tariffs (1854-1911), facing 9 126. See also Bering Sea Dispute; Boundary Disputes; Jay's Treaty; North Atlantic Coast Fishery Disputes; Reciprocity; Washington Treaty. Foreign commercial relations: abandon-

Foreign commercial relations: abandonment by Great Britain of power to shape Canadian policy, 172; adherence of colonies to British commercial treaties made optional, 172; treaties prior to 1877 still binding, 172; most-favoured-nation treatment, 173; denunciation of Belgian and German treaties, 173, 233; negative control by veto power, 173-5; positive share in negotiations with foreign countries conceded, and subsequent treaty negotiations, 175-7; power given to colonies to withdraw from treaties negotiated thereafter between Great Britain and other Powers (1899), 233; status of Canadian representatives in negotiating treaty with France (1907), 234; conduct and full control of commercial negotiations conceded, 234-5; quasi-diplomatic status accorded to consuls-general of foreign powers, 235; beginnings of Canadian consular service, 235; tariff war with Germany, 235-6; treaty with other European powers, 238; treaty with Japan (1907, 1911), 238; provisional agreement with Italy, 238; elaborateness of Canadian tariff as a fiscal weapon, 238.

Foreign Trade: effect of expansion of transportation facilities on, 171; expansion (1896-1912), 238-42; increases in products of farm, sea, mine, and forest, 239; manufactures, 239-40; chief markets abroad, 240; relative position of Great Britain and United States in Canada's exports and imports, 240-1; increase since Confederation, 281.

increasing specialization Merger era: brought about by expansion of markets, 258; self-sufficient industries and subsidiary businesses, 258; localizing of industries, 258-9; combinations among producers and distributors, 259; arguments in favour of consolidation, 259; profits of promotion chief aim of mergers, 259-60; principal industrial combinations (1909, 1910, 1911) with capitalizations, 260-1; light and power, lake and river navigation, railroad, ocean steamship, and banking amalgamations, 261-2; evils of merger epidemic, 262-3; conflict of jurisdiction in chartering of companies, 263 : need for amended regulation of public companies, 263; enactments in restraint of combines and their defects, 263-4.

- Trades and Labour Congress of Canada. History of (1886-1912), 9 300-4; table of delegates in attendance (1900-12), with number, membership, and total revenue of unions in affiliation, 302; its influence on legislation, 303; and oversupplying of labour market, 303; its successful appeal to Privy Council, 303; and feud between Knights of Labour and American Federation of Labour, 308-9; its primary aim, 325; its difficulties, 326; method and basis of affiliation, 327-8; aloofness of railway unions from, 328-9; number of international unions represented in, 329; functions of, 329-30; in its relations with American Federation of Labour, 330-3.
- Traill, Catharine Parr (1802-99). Sketch of, 12 543-4; her Canadian novels and nature books, 544, 17 80.
- Transportation. Number of men engaged in, during last decade of French rule, 2 510; cheaper by St Lawrence and Lakes than by overland route from Albany, 4 551; respective cost by Canadian and American routes (1843), 5 194; development not

keeping pace with facilities for, 208; natural Truro, Anthony R. Conducts school at St facilities at Confederation, 9 97; effect of development in shipping of live stock, 118; table showing commercial negotiations with United States on (1854-1911), facing 126; in Prairie Provinces in the seventies, 19 158-9, 20 287-8; potentialities of Saskatchewan, 10 567-8; in Yukon Territory, 22 602-4; in North-West Territories, 647-8. British Columbia : difficult problem, 21 273; general geographical features, 274-6; abundance of water-power and good harbours, 277, 279-80; facilities provided for in terms of union, 277; from four points of view, 278-9; in its imperial aspect, 279. See also Canals; Railways; Roads; Shipping.

- Trappist Fathers. Found Oka Agricultural Institute, 16 523.
- Travaillot, O. Gold commissioner at Thompson, British Columbia, 21 148 n.
- Traveller. Lake Ontario steamboat, 10 499.
- Travers, Peter. Merchant and brig-owner of Quebec, 15 134.
- Travis, Judga, of Calgary. His rigorous administration, 19 169.
- Treaties. See Aix-la-Chapelle; Ashburton ; Boundary Waters; Breda; Ghent; Jay's; Neutrality; Oregon Boundary Dispute; Paris; Ryswick; St Germain - en - Laye; Utrecht; Versailles; Washington.
- Tremayne, William Andrew (b. 1864). Canadian dramatist, 12 660.
- Trent, Seizure of steamer. Causes international complications, 14 409 and n., 410; emphasizes need for railway construction, 410; its effect on strength of imperial garrison, 7 394.
- Trent Canals. Work begun and abandoned, 10 521; the completed undertaking, 521-2; hydraulic lift locks, 522; conserve water supply, 522.
- Tres Reyes. Ship commanded by Martin d'Aguilar, 21 17.
- Trimble, James (d. 1885). One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.; member of first legislative assembly of British Columbia, 21 180; and the secession address. 198
- Trinidad. Steamer on Quebec and New York route, 10 562.
- Trinity College, Toronto. Founded by Bishop Strachan (1852), 11 241-2; its traditions and atmosphere, 18 374; enters federation, 395.
- Trinity group (St Pierre, Miquelon, and Langlade). Named by John Cabot, 1 21.
- Tripe de roche. Eaten by Sir John Franklin's company on his expedition of 1819, 4 682.
- Tronson, Sulpician. His opinion of Saint-Vallier, 2 422.
- Trotter, Thomas (b. 1853). President of Acadia College, 11 357.
- Trouvé, Claude (1644-1704), Sulpician. His mission to Lake Ontario, 1 83; at Kenté, 85, 86.
- Troyes, Chevalier Pierre de. His successful expedition against Hudson Bay (1686), 1 177-80, 8 881.
 - VOL. XXIII

- John on Madras system, 14 548; as a disciplinarian, 548-9.
- Truscott, George. One of promoters of Agri-cultural Bank, 4 629; and of Farmers' Bank, 630.
- Trutch, Sir Joseph William (d. 1904), lieutenantgovernor of British Columbia (1871-76). Member of Confederation delegation from British Columbia, 21 175; on railway question, 191; 180.
- Tryon's Regiment. Newly raised Scottish regiment, sent from the Clyde to Nova Scotia, 13 225.
- Tsilalthach, chief of the Songhees. His defiant attitude at Fort Victoria, 21 87.
- Tsimpsians, Indian tribe. Their territory, 11 116.
- Tsoughilam, chief of the Cowichans. His defiant attitude at Fort Victoria, 21 87-8.
- Tucker, John Goulston Price, lieutenant-colonel. In command of forts on Niagara, 3 256, 257; makes abortive attempt on Black Rock and Buffalo, 259-60.
- Tucker, R. G. Instructed to report on Indians of Upper Canada, 5 340.
- Tuffey, commissary of the 44th Regiment. First Methodist preacher in Lower Canada (1780), 11 304; recalled to England, 304.
- Tully, Sydney Strickland (1860-1911). Her career as an artist, 12 609-10.
- Tunisian. Allan liner, 10 607. Tunkers. Their settlements in Upper Canada, 17 47-49.
- Tunstall, James Marmaduke. Anglican clorgyman at St Armand (1787), 11 214; at Montreal, 214.
- Tupper, Charles (1794-1881). Father of Sir Charles Tupper, 11 358; his interest in public affairs, 358.
- Tupper, Sir Charles, Bart. (1821-1915), prime minister of Canada (1896). Defeats Howe in Cumberland County, 13 295; his declaration on railway policy in Nova Scotia, 10 389; passes School Act of 1864, 13 297-8, 14 523; premier of Nova Scotia, 13 296; invites Howe to Charlottetown Conference, 300; forces Confederation through assembly, 302, 14 379; sent to England to checkmate anti-Confederation delegation, 6 28; declares in favour of national fiscal policy, 80; opposes proposed prohibition of Chinese labour on C.P.R. construction, 21 256; minister of Public Works, 6 83; introduces resolutions on transcontinental railway, 88; delegate to enlist imperial aid, 89; his campaign in favour of ratification of C.P.R. contract, 90; high commissioner, 370; minister of Finance, 7 514; commissioner in Chamberlain-Bayard negotiations, 6 108, 8 702, 9 facing 126, 158-9; his method of propor-tioning dutics on iron, 156; guarded on reciprocity, 167; prime minister, 6 126; introduces legislation on Manitoba schools question, 126-7; opposes Laurier's settlement, 132; criticizes Laurier's imperialistic policy, 143; resigns leadership of opposition, 143; favours incorporation with Intercolonial

466; opposes government management of railways, 467; his services as commercial ambassador, 9 176-7; sketch of, 13 295; his characteristics and power as a politician, 6 26-7, 13 296.

- Tupper, Sir Charles Hibbert (b. 1855). Resigns from Bowell ministry, 6 126.
- Taken over by Turbine Steamship Company. Niagara Navigation Company, 10 553.
- Turbinia. Pioneer turbine screw steamer of Canada, 10 553.
- Turcotte, Louis Philippe (1842-78). French-Canadian historian, 12 459.
- Turcq, Brother Chrestien. Succeeds François Charon, 16 342.
- Turgeon, Adélard (b. 1863). Portfolios held by in Quebec cabinet, 15 213 n.
- Turgeon, Father Adrien, S.J. (b. 1846). His agreement with Mercier on Jesuit Estates, 11 106.
- Turgeon, Pierre Flavien (1787-1867), Roman Catholic archbishop of Quebec (1850-67). His consecration as coadjutor delayed by intrigues, 11 98; urges restoration of Jesuit estates, 15 196. Turnbull, John D. Opens theatre in Montreal
- (1818), 12 655.
- Turnbull, J. M. Member of senate of University of British Columbia (1912), 22 442.
- Turnel, Captain. His considerate treatment of Fathers Biard and Quentin, 2 386.
- Turner, Elias. Advises surrender at Fort Albany, 1 179.
- Turner, Ernest. Discovers vein of pyrolusite in Lunenburg County, 14 699.
- Turner, George (b. 1850), of Washington. Member of Alaska Boundary Commission, 6 145, 8 939, 950, 956; his argument on doctrine of international servitude, 711; member of International Joint Commission, 6 368.
- Turner, James. Teacher in Methodist school at Calgary, 20 479.
- Turner, John Herbert (b. 1834), premier of British Columbia (1895-98). Minister of Finance and Agriculture, 21 215, 218, 226; premier, 220; his association with a trading company, 222; his interest in horticulture and agriculture, 22 547.
- Turret Chief. Lakes freighter, 10 557.
- Turret Crown. Lakes freighter, 10 557.
- Turriff, John Gillanders (b. 1855). Member of North-West Council, 19 214; claims revenues from public lands, 215; agitates for reform, 216-17; member of first Territorial assembly, 224.
- Turtle Brook. Source of the Mississippi, discovered by David Thompson, 4 665.
- Turton, Sir Thomas. Legal adviser on Dur-
- ham's Canadian mission, 4 391-2, 398. Tuscaroras, Indian tribe. The sixth nation admitted to the Iroquois Confederacy in 1715, 4 701; favour Americans in Revolu-tionary War, 702, 706.
- Tutty, William. Anglican clergyman at Hali-fax, 11 201; describes founding of Halifax, 13 82.

- of privately owned lines of Nova Scotia, 10 Tuyll, Baron. Proposes negotiations on Alaska boundary dispute, 8 919.
 - Tweed, Thomas (d. 1906). Member of first Territorial assembly, 19 224; on advisory council, 231, 234; member of executive, 240, 243, 244; claims right of assembly to advise lieutenant-governor, 244.
 - Tweedie, Lemuel John (b. 1849). At inter-provincial conference of 1901, 15 212; premier and afterwards lieutenant-governor of New Brunswick, 14 427, 431.
 - Twenty-ninth Regiment. Detachment of lands at Quebec (1776), 3 96; takes part in expedi-tion against Castine, 13 259.
 - Twining, William. Incumbent of St George's parish, Cape Breton, 11 206.
 - Twining, William Johnson (1839-82). Chief astronomer in Oregon Boundary Survey Commission, 8 878.
 - Twiss, William, captain R.E. Begins construction of locks at the Cascades, 10 506-7.
 - Tyler, Sir Henry Whatley (1827-1908), president of Grand Trunk Railway. On absence of through railway facilities, **10** 426; suggests campaign against credit of Canadian Pacific, 436; on advantage of acquiring Midland Railway system, 437.
 - Tyler, John (1790-1862), president of United States (1841-45). And the Oregon boundary question, 8 862 and n., 863.
 - Tyndall, John (1820-93). Rejected candidate for a chair in University College, Toronto, 18 386.
 - Tynemouth. Lakes freighter, 10 556.
 - Typhus. Outbreak of 1847 at Quebec, 5 207; heroism of priests and clergy during out-break, **11** 96-7; at St John (1847), **13** 206.
 - Tyrian. Sailing packet from Halifax, over-taken by the Sirius, 5 365, 10 596-7, 13 286.

 - Tyrolla. C.P.R. steamship, 10 613. Tyrrell, James Williams (b. 1836). Author of Across the Sub-Arctics of Canada, 12 518; examines copper-bearing rocks on the Thelon River, 22 659.
 - Tyrrell, Joseph Burr (b. 1858). Discovers copper-bearing rocks on Dubawnt River, 22 659; 12 520.

Ugonia. Ship built at Yarmouth, 10 581.

- Ulloa, Francisco, Spanish explorer. Reaches ocean coast of California (1539), 21 14.
- Ultonia. Cunard liner, 10 600.
- Umatilla. Steamer built in British Columbia, 10 570.
- Cunarder, 10 601. Umbria.
- Ungava. Annexed to Quebec, 15 215; fish wealth of northern part of territory, 16 564.
- Ungava Bay. Henry Hudson at, 1 151.
- Uniacke, James Boyle. First reform premier in Nova Scotia, 13 293, 14 449. Uniacke, Richard John (1753-1830). One of Cumberland rebels, 13 218; his fees during War of 1812, 257; supports abolition of Catholic test, 11 74, 13 272.
- Unicorn. (1) Disastrous voyage of ship (1619), (2) First Cunarder to cross Atlantic, 1 157. 10 598.

- Union. (1) First merchant brig to navigate Lake Huron (1814), 10 500. (2) Boat employed in Franklin's expedition of 1825, 4 683. (3) Ottawa River steamer, 10 500.
- Union Bank. Founded at Hamilton (1856), 5 279.
- Union Bank (Quebec). Chartered (1865), 10 639; its varying fortunes, 639.
- Union Bank of Halifax. Established (1856), 10 628.
- Union Bank of Prince Edward Island. Purchases railway debentures in excess of its capital, 13 372.
- Union Scheme (1822). Favoured by commercial interests in Quebec and Montreal, 3 295; its object, 296; provisions of bill, 296-7; not actively supported in Upper Canada, 297; strenuously opposed in lower province, 298.
- Unitarian Church in Canada, 11 399-400.
- United Brethren in Christ. Founded by Otterbein and Boehm (1767), 11 399.
- United Canada. Union of the Canadas proposed in Lord Durham's Report, 4 403; Union Bill introduced (1839), 406; becomes law (July 23, 1840), 416; provisions of act, 413, 417; competing claims for capital, 416-17; administrations between September 1854 and July 1867, 5 77 n.; amendments in Act of Union (1841-60), 147; conflict of trade interest between provinces, 10 372-3. See Constitutional Development.

Legislative Council: Sydenham's attempt at rehabilitation, 5 137: ehurchmen excluded, 137; again falls into disrepute, 137; number of nominations to, under successive governors, 138 n.; Elgin's suggestions for reform, 138-9; assembly's scheme of reform, 139-40; Colonial Office proposals, 140-1; home authorities favour elective principle, 141; arguments used against reform, 141-3; its remodelling in 1855, 143-4; claims voice in control of finance, 144-5; results of adoption of elective principle, 145-6; membership in avoided by politicians from Lower Canada, 40.

Legislative Assembly: originates money bills, 4 487-8; fiscal resolutions of 1846, 5 221; address of 1846 threatening separation and favouring reciprocity, 221-2; Gladstone's reply, 222-3; increase in representation and redistribution of seats, 136; voting qualifications, 136; legislation on conduct of elections, 136-7; payment of members and travolling expenses, 137 and n.; favours elective principle for legislative council, 139-40; equality in representation, as between provinces, 148; the 'double majority,' 148-50; reference of legislation to section exclusively interested in it, 150-1. See under Constitutional Development;

Public Finance.

United Empire Loyalists. General: difference in aim between whigs and tories of revolting colonies, 17 15-16; their persecutions, sufferings, and sacrifices, 13 133-4, 141-2, 143, 232, 17 16, 17, 20; historic families represented among, 13 133; losses sustained by Harvard College through their proscription and banishment, 133; diversities of their social condition, 233; formed into battalions, 17 16-17; their dispersal after the peace, 17; their influence on future of Canada, 3 117; prosecute fishing industry in Eastern Canada, 14 566; impelling motives in War of 1812, 3 212; Losses Claims Commission appointed, 17 27-8; amount of compensation awarded and number of recipients, 13 172, 17 28.

Quebec: return of 'disbanded troops and loyalists settled upon the King's Lands' in 1784, 15 145-6; settlements in province, 146-51; their effect on French Canada, 3 118; as settlers in Eastern Townships, 16 509; introduce live stock into Eastern Townships, 7 655.

Nova Scotia: effect of Treaty of Versailles on population of province, 13 232-3; their landing at Annapolis Royal, 234-5; at Halifax, 235-6; sufferings and privations of, 236; hatred of victorious Americans expressed in gibes at climate of Nova Scotia, 236; founding of Shelburne, 237-8; influence on political sentiment, 245-6; characteristics of, 246; regarded with jealousy by old inhabitants, 247; their public abilities, 247-8; as agriculturists, 14 647.

New Brunswick: effect of expulsion on settlement of New Brunswick and in maintenance of British rule, 13 141; advance agents arrive (1782), 142; plans formed for transportation and settlement, 142; allocations to non-residents, 144; founding of St John (1783), 144-5, 233; number and locations on St John River, 145; their hardships, 146-7, 151; contiguous military settlements formed on upper St John, 147-50; grants to disbanded loyalist soldiers, 148; locations of the several regiments, 149; settlements on the Miramichi, 189; demand redress of grievances, 151, 234; partial failure of military settlement, 151-2; members of first assembly who returned to United States, 173; hostility aroused by their action, 173-4; lack of educational facilities a reason for withdrawal, 176.

Prince Edward Island: their hardships and grievances, 359; motive actuating proprietors in their settlement, 359; numbers, places of origin, and social status of immigrants of 1784, 359.

Upper Canada: site of proposed settlement at Niagara, 17 18; conditions attached to grants, 19; their localities of origin, 19; number settled at Niagara (1782, 1783), 19, 20, 26; corps recruited in old colonies and settled in province after disbandment, 22; the task of Haldimand, 3 115-16, 17 22-4; the surveys, 23-4; corps and locations, 24-6; method employed in their transportation, 10 489-90; townships settled, 17 25-6; table showing respective numbers settled east and west of Cataraqui with acreage cleared as at October 1784, 26; Haldimand ignores instruction to reduce rations, 26; government assistance, 26-7; land granted

to various ranks and conditions of tenure, Universalists in Canada, 11 399. 28-30; their petition of April 11, 1785, 30-5; petition of April 15, 1787, 35-9; chafe under restraints of French laws, 4 530 n.; Constitutional Act an answer to their petition, 17 39; division of settlements into districts and their organization (1788), 39-40; 'late loyalists' subjected to annoyance, 39-40; grants to settlers who had improved former grants and to new applicants who could establish their claims (1787), 40; grants to be made to sons and daughters of loyalists (1789), 40; petition for opening of post offices, 4 734; roll of honour to be formed (1796), 17 41; approximate number of settlers, 18 552; their varied origins, 553; determining factors in choice of locations, 553; their work as pioneer agriculturists, 553-4; introduce live stock, 7 656; effect of settlement on shipping of the Great Lakes. 10 488-9; in War of 1812, 18 555, 3 171-2.

- United Kingdom. Lake Ontario steamboat, 10 498.
- United Mine Workers of America. Its struggle with Provincial Workmen's Association of Nova Scotia, 9 314-15; refusal of recognition by Dominion Coal Company leads to strike and defeat of, 315, 13 683.
- United Shoe Machinery Company. Its monopoly condemned under Auti-Combines Act, 9 263.
- United States of America. Its boundaries with Canada, 3 116; result of independence of, on future of Canada, 117; retaliates against orders-in-council, 4 537; value of Canadian trade with, 551-2; hostility to Great Britain in, 3 147; population (1813), 196; cause of its loss of mercantile leadership, 4 554-5. See also under Bering Sea Dispute ; Boundary Disputes ; North Atlantic Coast Fishery Disputes; Reciprocity; Trade and Tariffs.
- United States, Immigration from. Non-loyalist, in Eastern Townships, 15 156; into Upper Canada, 3 183; statutes passed determining position of immigrants, 332-3; to Talbot Settlement, 17 63; miners on the Fraser River, 21 151-3; on Upper Columbia, 141; defects in manner of collecting statistics, 7 522-3; increase in number of Americans residing in Canada and of Canadians residing in United States (1881-90), 9 152; adapt-ability of settlers, 7 555-6; fears of annexation, 556; settlers appreciative of Canadian institutions, 556-7; statistics of arrivals from various states (1901-10), 557; table showing nationalities of immigrants (1903-10), 558 ; immigration campaign in United States and its result, 9 194. Prairie Provinces : and its result, **9** 194. Prairie Provinces: causes and results, **20** 308-10, **10** 458; the political danger, **7** 556; in 1896, **20** 304; number of Americans (1901), 304; homestead entries made (1910), 316; into Alberta, 19 167, 176, 179-80; into Saskatchewan, 273.
- Macedonian, 3 216.

- University College, Toronto. See Toronto, University College of. Unrestricted Reciprocity. See under Recip-
- rocity.
- Upham, Joshua (1741-1808). Puisne judge of New Brunswick (1783), 13 153, 155.
- Upper Canada Academy. Methodist institution opened at Cobourg in 1836 as a rival to Upper Canada College, 3 341, 18 361.
- Upper Canada College. Founded as an Anglican institution (1829), 3 341, 11 223, 18 359-60; its educational standard, 361-2; management transferred to council of King's College, 362.
- Upper Canada Stage and Steamboat Company, 10 538.
- Urfé, François Saturnin Lascaris d' (d. 1701), Sulpician. His mission to the northern Iroquois, 1 86.
- Ursulines. Quebec : convent founded by Marie de l'Incarnation (1639), 2 410; and burned down (Oct. 20, 1686), 424; attempted amalgamation with Congregation de Notre Dame, 428-9; seigniories granted to, 565; schools and educational work during French régime, 16 353-4, 404; number of teachers (1824), 413; engage in normal school work, 429. (See Quebeo Ursuline Chapel.) Three Rivers: convent founded (1697), 2 428; destroyed by fire (1753) and rebuilt, 440; seigniories granted to, 565; educational work of, 16 354, 404, 439. Sisters of Roberval, Lake St John County, found agricultural school for daughters of farmers, the first in America or Europe (1882), 523. Inaugurate normal school work at Rimouski, 438; college of at Chatham, 18 401.
- Utrecht, Treaty of (1713). Under which France ceded to Great Britain Newfoundland, Acadia, and Hudson Bay, 1 190, 201, 15 49; terms of, 2 364-5, 13 65; French attempts to evade its conditions, 2 365-70, 501-3; French policy in America after its conclusion, 500-1; disputed boundaries of Hudson Bay under, 8 886-91.
- Vachon, Father Léandre Hercule (b. 1864). Erects new church at Saskatoon, 11 195.
- Vachon, Paul (1656-1729). Awarded prize at Jesuit College, Quebec, 16 372.
- Vadso. Steamer trading from Vancouver, 10 573.
- Vagrancy. Ordinances dealing with (1677, 1683), 2 353.
- Valade, F. X. (b. 1803). Member of teachers' association of Montreal (1845), 16 426; author of Teachers' Guide, 16 422.
- Valade, Sister. One of first nuns to teach at St Boniface, 20 420; death of, 11 142.
- Valdez, Cajetano, commander of the Mexicana. Makes survey on Pacific coast, 21 48.

- Valin. Teacher at Lóvis (1748), 16 348. Valleyfield College. Founded (1893), 16 435. Vallier, François Elzéar (1708-47), priest. A victim of pestilence, 2 439.
- United States, American frigate. Captures the Vallières de St Réal, Joseph Rémi (1787-1847). Macedonian, 3 216. Chief justice of Montreal, 5 33; member

- Van Buren, Martin (1782-1862), president of the United States. And the Maine boundary, 8 813.
- Vancouver, George (1758-98). Instructions on his expedition to Pacific (1791-95), 21 47-8; his survey of 1792, 8 848-9, 21 48-50; gives place-names to his sailors, 49; and dispute on terms of Nootka Convention, 50; returns to England, 51.
- Vancouver. Its position as an ocean terminus, 10 619-20; shipping tonnage (1911), 623.
- Dominion Line steamship, 10 Vancouver. 609.
- Vancouver Coal Mining and Land Company, Ltd. Purchases rights of Nanaimo Coal Company, 22 559.
- Vancouver Dry Dock Shipbuilding Company, 10 588.
- Vancouver Island. See British Columbia.
- Vancouver, Victoria, and Eastern Railway. Charter obtained by James J. Hill, 10 463.
- Vanderburgh, Richard. Elected member for Sunbury county, 13 164; returns to United States, 173.
- Vanguard. Swanton's ship, reaches Quebec (1760), 1 311.
- Van Horne, Sir William Cornelius (1843-1915). Describes western railway development of Canada as 'enlarging the hopper without enlarging the spout,' 10 450.
- Vankleek, Simon. Settles on Ottawa River, 15 158.
- Vankoughnet, Lawrence. His successful administration of Indian affairs, 7 621
- Vankoughnet, Philip Michael Scott (1823-69). Declares that Pacific should be western boundary of Canada, 19 60; 5 358.
- Van Lippens. Canadian sculptor, 12 632.
- Van Ness, Cornelius. American representative on St Croix Boundary Commission, 8 786.
- Vannutelli, Vincent (b. 1836), cardinal. At Eucharistic Congress of Montreal, 11 92; visits the West, 194.
- Van Rensselaer, Rensselaer. In command of rebel force on Navy Island, 3 306.
- Van Rensselaer, Solomon (1774-1852), American military officer. Strength of his forces at Queenston, 3 227; wounded, 229.
- Van Rensselaer, Stephen (1765-1839). American general, **3** 228; at battle of Queenston Heights, 229, 234, 235.
- Vansittart, Nicholas, first Baron Bexley (1766-1851), British treasury official. Inquires as to provision of supplies from Upper Canada for troops in West Indies, 4 557.
- Van Stephan, director-general of German Post Office. Drafts scheme for universal Post Office. Draft postal union, 7 640.
- Varden, George. Acting superintendent-general of Indian Affairs, 5 354, 355.
- Varennes, René Gaultier de (d. 1689). Receives grant from Talon, 15 39.
- Varin, Jean Victor, commissioner of the Marine. One of Bigot's associates, 2 526.
- Vasco da Gama. Rounds Cape of Good Hope, 1 23.

- of Durham's enlarged executive council, Vaudreuil, Philippe de Rigaud, Marquis de 4 394. (1641-1725), governor of New France (1641-1725), governor of (1705-25). Alleged to have shared in Joncaire's 'presents,' 2 493 n.; instructed to send men to Governor Crozat, 15 58; asked for evidence for restricting boundaries of Acadia, 2 365; urges necessity of holding control of Indians, 365; his suggestions for keeping British in check, 365-6; requests military aid, 367 ; death of, 369. Vaudreuil-Cavagnal, Pierre de Rigaud, Marquis
 - de (1704-1778), governor of New France (1755-60). His appointment hailed with approval, 2 375; advised not to rely on Indian loyalty, 374; condones Bigot's corruption, 1 263, 2 525; his equivocal appeal to France for aid, 1 276-7; hampers Montally 257, 263, 264, 267, 276, 280, 282 Montcalm, 257, 263, 264, 267, 276, 280, 282, 283, 291, 292, 294, 300; retreats on Jacques Cartier after battle of the Plains, 307; requested by mayor to surrender Quebec, 15 288; winters in Montreal, 1 308; exoner-ated by Pontbriand, 2 441; proposes that in future wars French Canadians be treated as neutrals, 15 261; signs capitulation of Canada (Sept. 8, 1760), 1 311-12; 274, 306; sketch of, 2 363; characteristics, 1 249-50.
 - Vaughan, Sir Charles Richard (1774-1849), British minister at Washington. On constitutional difficulties of Maine boundary question, 8 812.
 - Vauquelin, Jean (d. 1773). His handling of the Aréthuse at Louisbourg, 1 226; and of the Atalante at Quebec, 309-10. Vavasour, Lieutenant. Visits Vancouver Island,
 - 21 89.
 - Veber, Leverett George de. Minister without portfolio of Alberta, 19 275.
 - Végreville, Father. O.M.I. missionary, 11 138; at lle à la Crosse, 141; founder of St Peter's Mission, Lake Caribou, 142; teaches at St Boniface, 20 421.
 - Vei.e, Arnout Cornelius. Commissioner to the Five Nations, 4 698.
 - Venango (now Franklin). Washington learns of French designs on Ohio at, **1** 236; de-struction of fort at, 273; occupied by British, **3** 58; captured by Indians, 64.
 - Venosta, Marquis. Arbitrator in Bering Sea fisheries dispute, 8 726.
 - Ventadour, Henri de Lévy, Duc de. Viceroy of Canada, 2 320; obtains consent for Jesuit mission (1624), 397; superseded by Richelieu in viceroyalty, 399.
 - Venture. Steamer trading from Vancouver, 10 573.
 - Verchères, Jarret de. Seigniory granted to, 15 39.
 - Verchères, Marie Madeleine de (b. 1678). Defends Varennes against Iroquois, 2 555, 15 68.
 - Veregin, Peter. His succession to leadership of the Doukhobors, 7 540-1; banishment of, 541; arrives in Canada, 546; causes in-cendiaries to be arrested, 547; on earnings of Doukhobors on railway construction, 19 178; purchases fruit lands in British Columbia, 7 548, 20 306; 11 393-4.

- ambassador. Predicts revolt of French British American colonies, 13 131.
- Duchambon de. Surrenders Fort Vergor, Beauséjour, 1 244; in command at the Foulon, 292; surprised, 297.
- Vermont, State of. Negotiates for return to British allegiance, 3 115; proposes reciprocal free trade, 4 534-5; willing to undertake conquest of Canada, 3 148; arms purchased for, detained by British government, 153; Viger, Bonaventure. Rescues two patriotes a 'peace' state in War of 1812, 262. from a company of cavalry, 3 362.
- Verner, F. A. (b. 1836). Painter of prairie scenes, 12 623-4.
- Vernon, Francis George (b. 1843). Chief commissioner of Lands and Works of British Columbia, 21 197, 215, 218.
- Vernon. Ship engaged in action near Sydney, 13 222.
- Verrazano, Giovanni da (c. 1480-c. 1527). His expedition in search of Cathay forced to return (1523), 1 25; explores coast of North America (1524), 25.
- Verreau, Hospice-Anthelme Jean Baptiste (1828-1901). First director of Jacques-Cartier Normal School, 16 429.
- Musical director at London, Verrinder, Carl.
- Ontario, 12 647. Versailles, Treaty of (1783). Recognizing in-dependence of United States, 3 116-17; American fishing rights under, 8 682-3.
- Vetch, Samuel (1668-1732). Adjutant-general at siege of Port Royal, 13 65.
- Veuillot, Louis (1813-83). Lectures against French radicalism, 11 104.
- Vickers, H. N. Artist, 12 627.
- Vicksburg. Vessel of Dominion Line, 10 608.
- Victor. Schooner built at Lunenburg, 10 581.
- Victoria, Queen (1819-1901). Her choice of 'British Columbia' as name for province west of the Rockies, 21 127 n.
- Victoria. Founded as Fort Camosun by James Douglas (1843), 21 76-8; name changed to Fort Albert, and afterwards to Fort Victoria, 78; establishment of farming at, 78-9; supplants Fort Vancouver in commercial importance, 79; as it appeared in 1849, 22 401; first teachers and their schools, 401-4; described during gold rush of 1858, 21 135, 137-9; real estate 'boom' and collapse, 139-40; St John's Anglican Church conse-crated, 11 232; first agricultural exhibition at, 22 537-8; its selection as capital, 21 167; headquarters of sealing industry, 249; harbour accommodation at, 10 620; shipping tonnage (1911), 623.
- Victoria. (1) Ottawa River steamboat, 10 554. (2) Montreal-Quebec steamer, 10 541,
- Victoria College. Begun as Upper Canada Academy, 11 335; college opened as a rival of King's (1843), 18 364; aided by provincial grant, 364; removed from Cobourg and federated with University of Toronto, 11 335, 18 394; in competition with arts course
- in University College, 396. Victoria Land. Name given by Thomas Simp-son to a portion of Wollaston Land, 4 689.

- Vergennes, Charles Gravier, Comte de (1717-87), Victoria School of Art and Design, Halifax. Founded (1887), 14 535.
 - Victoria Strait, between King William Land and Victoria Land. Franklin winters at and dies (June 11, 1847), 5 296.
 - Victorian. Turbine steamship of Allan line, 10 607; her record trip, 607-8. Victory. Lakes vessel launched (1764), 10 485.

 - Viel, Nicolas (d. 1625). Récollet, 1 58; in the Huron mission, 58; tragic fate of, 59.

 - Viger, Denis Benjamin (1774-1861). Witness before Canada Committee, 3 306; sent to England with petitions from Lower Canada, 346; contributes to Le Spectateur and Le Canadien, 12 438, 443; member of Met-calfe's provisional council, 5 42. Viger, Jacques (1787-1858). First mayor of Montreal, 15 304; on Sisters' school at Point and Le
 - Pointe-aux-Trembles, 16 357; unsuccessfully nominated provincial superintendent of Education, 419; pursues historical studies, 12 438; contributes to Le Canadien, 443-4; promoter of Banque du Peuple, 4 631.
 - Vigilant. French ship-of-war captured at Louisbourg (1745), 1 218.
 - Vignal, Guillaume (1604-61). Sulpician martyr, 2 415.
 - Vignau, Nicolas. Accompanies the Hurons up the Ottawa, 1 47; deceives Champlain, 49; proved an impostor, 50.
 - Village des Forges, near Three Rivers. Smelting works erected at, 16 576.
 - Villebon, Joseph Robineau, Sieur de (1655-1700), commander in Acadia. Organizes war parties to harry English settlements, 13 56; constructs Fort St Joseph (1692), 57; his successful defence, 58; rebuilds fort on the St John, 60; death of, 61. Villejoin, Gabriel Rousseau, Sieur de. Re-
 - counts Acadian distresses on Prince Edward Island, 13 325-6.
 - Ville Marie. Name given by Sulpicians to Montreal, 2 411, 413, 414, 416. See also Montreal.
 - Villermaula, Michel de, Sulpician. Reopens convent at Lachine, 16 357; founds convent of La-Prairie-de-la-Magdeleine, 358; imbibes Jansenist teaching, 2 432.
 - Villiers, Louis Coulon de (1710-57). Forces Washington to surrender at Fort Necessity, 1 237.
 - Villiers, Nicolas Antoine Coulon de (1708-50). Surprises Noble's force at Grand Pré, 13 81.
 - Villiers, Pierre Joseph Neyon de. See Neyon de Villiers.
 - (1594 1667),Vimont, Barthélémy Jesuit Arrives in Quebec, 2 411; acsuperior. companies Maisonneuve to Montreal, 413; celebrates first mass at Montreal (May 18, 1642), 413; his prophetic words, 413; dissuades Madame de la Peltrie from undertaking a mission among Hurons, 15 29 n.;
 - superior of Jesuit College, 16 366. Vincent, John (1765-1848), brigadier-general. Retires from Fort George to Burlington Heights, 3 239-40; at Stoney Creek, 241-2,

251; disregards Prevost's instructions to retire, 246.

- Vincent, Robert (d. 1766). Minister and schoolmaster at Lunenburg, 11 204.
- Vincent, Father (d. 1855). Founds first convent of Cistercians of Tracadie, 11 81.
- Violent. One of d'Iberville's ships, 1 184.
- Viper. American ship; engages the Resolu-tion, 13 221.
- Turbine steamship of Allan Line, Virginian. 10 607; her record trip, 607-8.
- Vizcaino, Sebastian (d. c. 1615), Spanish navi-gator. His voyages in the Pacific (1596, 1602), 21 17; his supposed farthest north, 8 846.
- Vogt, Augustus Stephen (b. 1861). Leader of Mendelssohn Choir, Toronto, 12 645-6.
- Volant, Claude (1654-1719). Awarded prize at Jesuit College, 16 372.
- Voltaire, François Marie Arouet de (1694-1778). On worthlessness of Canada as a colonial possession, 15 85.
- Von Rajces, Zoltan. Founds Hungarian colony in Saskatchewan, 19 177.
- Successors of Voyageurs, Canadian. the coureurs de bois, 15 72; travellers and explorers on their work, 73-8.
- Vrooman's Point, on Niagara River. British battery at, 3 230, 231.
- Vulture. ulture. Warship operating against pirates in Bay of Fundy, 13 136; engaged in action near Sydney, 222.
- Vyner, Sir Robert (1631-88). One of the 'Gentlemen Adventurers,' 1 162; original member of Hudson's Bay Company, 166.

Wabigoon Lake. Navigation on, 10 566.

- Waddington, Alfred (c. 1796-1872). Describes Victoria during gold rush of 1858, 21 135, 137-9; his project for and expenditures on wagon road in British Columbia, 22 409-10 n.; interested in transcontinental railway, 6 55, 22 410 n.; reports as superintendent of Education (1867), 416-17; 420. Wade, Frederick Coats (b. 1860). Criticizes
- Alverstone's decision on ownership of Portland Canal, 8 940 and n.; member of senate of University of British Columbia, 22 442.
- Wadsworth, William (1732-1833), American brigadier-general at battle of Queenston Heights, 3 234, 235.
- Wager Bay. Explored by Middleton, 1 197.
 Wagler, C., New Dundee, Ontario. Imports Holstein cattle, 7 658.
 Wakefield, Edward Gibbon (1796-1862). At-
- tached to Durham's mission, 4 392, 398; favours colonization as a remedy for social discontent, 5 206-7, 10 379.
- Walkem, George Anthony (1834-1908), premier of British Columbia (1874-76, 1878-82). Member of first legislative assembly, 21 180; chief commissioner of Lands and Works, 181; attorney-general, 183; premier, 184; delegate to England on alleged repudiation of terms of union, 6 65, 21 192-3; defeat of his government, 196; in opposition to Elliott ministry, 200-1; again premier, 202; moves secession resolution, 203; recommends inter-

Dominion restrictions on Chinese immigration, 256; judge of Supreme Court of British Columbia, 208.

- Walker, Sir Byron Edmund (b. 1848). Opposes reciprocity, 6 180; president of ex-hibitions of Art Museum of Toronto, 12 636.
- Walker, George. Shipbuilder at Mahone Bay, 10 582.
- Walker, Horatio (b. 1858). His place as an artist, 12 610-11.
- Walker, James. His voyage on a coal barge from Moncton to England, 10 584.
- Walker, Thomas (b. 1718), magistrate of Montreal. Outrage committed on, 3 33, 78; trial of persons accused of complicity in outrage, 36; promotes petitions against Quebec Act, 107; joins American revolu-tionary movement, 109; sketch of, 15 142. Walker, Commodore. Establishes trading-post
- near Bathurst, New Brunswick, 13 130.
- Walker, Major. Member of Half-breed Scrip Commission of 1900, 11 184.
- Walk-in-the-Water. First steamboat on Lake Erie; launched (1818), wrecked (1821), 10 501.
- Wallace, John T. Discovers antimony ore in Hants County, Nova Scotia, 14 696.
- Wallace, Michael, president of council of Nova Scotia. Dismisses assembly after rejection of brandy duty bill, 13 280; and Dr Crawley's rejection at Dalhousie College, 14 517.
- Wallace, Nathaniel Clark (1844-1901). Resigns from Bowell ministry on Manitoba schools question, 6 126; obstructs Tupper's remedial measure, 127.
- Wallace, R. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Waller, Henry. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Wallis, Sir Provo William Parry (1791-92). Takes part in Shannon-Chesapeake en-
- counter, 13 258. Walmsley Lake, Hoar Frost River. Surveyed by George Back, 4 686.
- Walpole, Horace, first Baron Walpole of Wolterton (1678-1757), British ambassador at Instructed to remonstrate on evasion Paris. of conditions of Treaty of Utrecht, 2 368.
- Walpole, Sir Robert, first Earl of Orford (1676-1745). First British statesman to whom the title prime minister was applied, 6 374; repudiates the title, 375. Walsh, John (1830-98). Roman Catholic arch-
- bishop of Toronto, 11 63. Walsh, William (d. 1858), coadjutor of Halifax.
- President of St Andrew's College, Charlottetown, 11 76; on disorders in the diocese, 11 79-80; first archbishop (1852-58), 81, 82.
- Walton, Abraham. One of grantees of township of Hope, 17 44.
- Walton, Jonathan. One of grantees of township of Hope, 17 44.
- War of 1812. Special Article: Canada in the War of 1812, 3 189-271. Four main factors leading up to war, 189-96; effect of American party politics on, 189; cleavage between North and South in, 196-7; its

effect on United States exports, 200; inefficiency of control by politicians, 200; in totals of paper enlistments and numbers of effectives in American army, 201-2, 7 380; policy of raw troops and short enlistments, 380; American generals old and inefficient, 3 202; lesson of war from American point of view, 203; position of Great Britain in, 203-4; defences of Canada in, 206-10; provisions of Militia Act of 1812, 210; strength of British and Canadian land forces engaged, 211, 7 380-1, 382; fusion of Canadian national forces in, **3** 211-15; what it accomplished for Canada, 215-16; losses of British in single-ship actions, 216, **13** 257; American plan of campaign, 3 219; advantages gained by Americans through more advanced settlement, 220; inefficiency of American militia in, 223, 246, 250, 255, 269; shipping on Great Lakes during and after, 10 493-4; unpopular in Maine and New England, 13 185, 259; British see-power and its influence in, 3 200, 203, 207, 214-15, 236, 269, 270-1; ended by Treaty of Ghent (1814), 271; and finance, 4 606-8; financial prob-lems raised by, in Upper Canada, 509; its influence on Upper Canadian politics, 3 327-8; arrests growth of Canadian agriculture, 18 555; its effect on immigration, 3 327-9; economic results of, 4 562-5. See also under Shipping.

- Warburton, Alexander Bannerman (b. 1852). His merits as a historian, 13 349.
- Ward, John. Chairman of company that built the General Smythe, 10 561.
- Ward, Sir Joseph George (b. 1857), prime minister of New Zealand. His resolutions at Imperial Conference of 1911, 6 192-3. Ward, Thomas. Lessee of Theatre Royal,
- Montreal, 12 655.
- Warde, Richard. Merchant of Bristol, granted patent for exploration, 1 24.
- Warner, Seth (1743-84). Captures Crown Point, 3 80.
- Warren, Sir Peter (1703-52), governor of Cape Breton (1745-46). Aids in reduction of Louisbourg (1745), 1 215; 219, 225; ar-ranges with Acadians of St John's Island to be 'neuter,' 13 322; his suspicions as to their neutrality, 322; proposes to deport inhabitants and burn their settlements, 322; engages a Frenchman with a promise of a hundred pounds if he will induce the inhabitants to leave, 322; resigns his governorship, 322.
- Warrimoo. Trader between Canada and Australia, 10 618.
- Washikuti. Salmon fishings of leased to Sir Charles Ross, 16 563.
- Washington, George (1732-99). British envoy te protest against building of French forts on the Ohio, 1 236; surrenders at Great Meadows, 237, 13 89; aide-de-camp to Braddock, 1 240; surprised at defeat of Braddock by French Canadians, 15 81; authorized by Congress to employ Indians, 3 101; suggests that Congress should offer a bounty to Indians, 102; his place in the

Revolutionary War, 75; issues declaration of neutrality (1793), 147.

- Washington. Burning of (Aug. 24, 1814), 3 270.
- Washington. (1) War vessel on Lake Cham-plain, 10 487. (2) First American-built vessel to sail Lake Erie, 10 491; name changed to Lady Washington, 491. (3) Fishing vessel seized in Bay of Fundy, 8 687; damages awarded, 693
- Washington Treaty (1871). Questions out-standing between Great Britain and United States in 1870, 6 45-7; names of commissioners, 47-8; course of negotiations, 48-50; its provisions, 50-1, 8 694; hostile reception of in Canada, 6 51, 9 130; Canadian government's protest, 126-7; compensation awarded to Canada under, 8 695; denunciation of fisheries articles by United States, 697.
- Waterdown. Encampment of La Salle at, 1 93.
- Waterloo. Steamboat of the Molson line, 10 495.
- Waterloo, Township of. Its settlement by the Mennonites, 17 47-8.
- Waterous, Charles Alexander (b. 1877). Supports commercial union, 9 166.
- Watmough, John. Signs Quebec traders' petition (1764), 15 134.
- Watson, Homer (b. 1856). His Canadian landscapes, 12 612-13; president of Canadian Art Club, 635.
- Watson, Jacob. One of grantees of township of Murray, 17 44.
- Watson, John (b. 1847). Professor of philosophy at Queen's University, 18 390.
- Watson, Simon. Heads a rising in the Londov district, 17 45.
- Watt, Mrs Madge R. Member of senate of University of British Columbia, 22 442.
- Watteville Regiment of Foreigners. Cowardice of, at Fort Erie, 3 261; disbanded soldiers settle on Rideau Canal route, 17 76.
- Watts, Walter A. Instructor in Toronto Normal School, 18 312.
- Waubic. Georgian Bay steamer, 10 555.
- Waubuno. Steamer on Georgian Bay and Lake Superior route, 10 546.
- Waveno. Radisson's unsuccessful expedition in, 1 164.
- Way, Charles Jones. Artist, 12 625. Waymouth, George. Examines Hudson Strait (1602), 1 149; said to have directed Hudson's course, 150.
- Wayne, Anthony (1745-96), American general. Prepared to advance into Canada, 3 148; crushes the Indians, 4 710.
- W. D. Matthews. Lakes freighter, 10 557. Weagant, John. Lutheran pastor at Williamsburg, joins the Church of England, 11 222.
- Webb, Daniel, major-general. Serves under Loudoun, 1 251; 252, 253; at Fort Edward, 258.
- Webber, James. Artist on board the Resolution, 21 24, 28.
- Webster, Daniel (1782-1852). Negotiates Ashburton Treaty, 8 815-18, 830, 835-6; and

discovery of 'Red Line' map, 819-20; replies to charge of 'overreaching' Ashburton, 820-1; his injudicious admission on fishery claims, 692; remonstrates on Hincks's measures of retaliation, 5 241.

- Webster, William. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Weekes, William. An associate of Justice Thorpe, killed in a duel, 3 184, 17 70.
- Weir, Arthur (1864-1912). His qualities as a poet, 12 584.
- Weir, George, lieutenant, 32nd Regiment. Killed at St Denis by the rebels, 3 363.
- Weir, George. Secretary of Protestant Committee of Council of Public Instruction of Quebec, 16 491.
- Weir, Robert Stanley (b. 1856). Summarizes fire ordinance of Quebec of 1768, 15 300-1.
- Weir, William Alexander (b. 1852). Portfolios in Quebec cabinet held by, 15 213.
- Weisenfels, Ferd. Signs Montgomery's general orders at Quebec, 3 89.
- Welcome. Lake war vessel, 10 486.
- Weld, Thomas (1773-1837), of Lulworth, afterwards cardinal. Coadjutor bishop of Kingston, 11 54.
- Weldon, Richard Chapman (1849). Member of British Columbia university site commission, 22 439.
- Welland. Industrial development at, 18 634. Welland Canal. Natural obstacles overcome by, 10 523; enterprise stimulated by commencement of Erie Canal, 523; Merritt's advocacy of, 523-5; company incorporated, 525; original plan, 525; revised and amended schemes, 525-6; engineering and financial difficulties, 526; canal opened (Nov. 27, 1829), 527; extended to Port Colborne (1833), 527; taken over by government, 527; subsequent improvements and plans for enlargement, 527-9; Canadian and American tonnage (1863), 5 251; volume of traffic (1912), 10 536.
- Wellington, Arthur Wellesley, Duke of (1769-1852). On American successes in single-ship actions in 1812, 3 216; after disaster at Plattsburg, offers to serve in Canada, 268; on Russian claims in Bering Sea, 8 918.
- Wellington Channel. Explorations of, 5 303.
- Wells, A. C. Dairying pioneer in British Columbia, 7 662.
- Wells, Joseph (1757-1853). Resigns from executive council of Upper Canada, 3 354.
- Wells, Willmer Cleveland (b. 1840). Cl commissioner of Lands and Works Chief of British Columbia, 21 226, 228.
- Welsford, A. F. Commemorated in Old St Paul's burying-ground, Halifax, 13 296.
- Welsman, Frank Squire. Leader of Toronto Symphony Orchestra, 12 647.
- Wendel, Nicolas. Shipbuilder at Mahone Bay, 10 583.
- Wenham, John. Anglican clergyman at Brockville, 11 223.
- Wentworth, Sir John (1737-1820), lieutenantgovernor of Nova Scotia (1792-1808). Proposes building of Shubenacadie Canal, 10 531; originates social tradition of Govern-

ment House, 13 249; his defensive measures, 251-2; refuses assent to Richard Peter Tonge's election as speaker of assembly, 14 458.

- Wentzel, Willard Ferdinand. Joins Franklin's expedition at Fort Providence, 4 680.
- Wesbrook, Francis Fairchild (b. 1868). Presi-dent of University of British Columbia, 22 442.
- Wesley esley College, Winn (1877), **11** 338; **20** 444. Winnipeg. Incorporated
- Wesleyan Theological College, 11 336.
- Wesp. A vessel of d'Iberville's fleet, 1 184.
- West, Captain Jabez. Defeated by Studholme on the St John, 13 137.
- West, John, Anglican clergyman. Founds church and school at Red River, 11 227, 20 423.
- West India Islands (French). Their trade with Canada, 2 470, 477.
- West India Regiment. Military settlement formed by disbanded soldiers of, 13 191.
- West Indies. Growth of trade with American colonies, 4 535-6; restrictive policy of British government towards trade with United States, 536-7; barriers to trade with, 541; effects of trade restriction between Canada and, 566-7; Huskisson's promotion of reciprocal trade with, 573, 582; decline in trade with, 587; Canadian preferences with (1898, 1912), 9 213-15.
- West River. Seminary of, founded by Synod of Nova Scotia, 11 275.
- Western Canada College, Calgary, 20 498-9.
- Western Counties Railway. Loan granted by Nova Scotia to, 10 443; attempt to transfer rights to English company, 443; Dominion government undertakes construction of section of, 444; Nova Scotia claims from Dominion refund of expenditures on, 444-5.
- Schooner on Toronto-Halifax Western Miller. route, 10 540.
- Western Sea (Pacific Ocean). Route to the goal of all western explorers, **1** 46, 47, 94, 106, 114; trading-posts stepping-stones to, 115; suggested routes to, 116, 117; discovered by Alexander Mackenzie, 4 651-7.
- Western World. (1) Great Western Railway steamboat, 10 545. (2) Michigan Central Railway steamboat, 10 546; dimensions, tonnage, and cost, 546; converted into a dry dock, 546.
- Westmoreland. Steamer on Charlottetown-Pictou route, 10 563.
- Westmount. Population and municipal progressiveness of, 15 318.
- Westmount. Lakes freighter, 10 556.
- Westward Ho College, Edmonton, 20 498, 499.
- Wetherald, Agnes Ethelwyn (b. 1857). Writer
- of verse, 12 588. Wetherall, Sir George Augustus (1788-1868). Defeats robels at St Charles, 3 362.
- Wetmore, Andrew Rainsford (d. 1892). Premier of New Brunswick (1867-70), 14 428.
- Wetmore, Thomas. Attorney-general of New Brunswick, 13 167; raised to the bench, 14 418.
- Whale, Robert. Portrait painter, 12 630.

- Whale Island. Post erected by Alexander Wheeler, A. D. On copper-ore discovery at Kootenay Lake, 22 562-3.
- Whalebone. Ship sent on search for Knight's expedition, 1 195. Wheat and Grain.
- heat and Grain. Wheat first raised in America at Port Royal, 14 646; cut in Quebec City for transportation to France, 16 513; novel method suggested by merchants for consumption of surplus grain, 2 479; crop statistics (1719, 1734), 15 54; kind of wheat sown and average crops, 2 510; anticipation of grading of wheat and erection of elevators (1787), 4 544-5; price at Quebec (1779-80), 533; duty reduced to 5s. per bushel by Huskisson, 574-5; first cargo brought from Lake Michigan to Buffalo (1836), **10** 502; difference in price of wheat compared with United States (1840), **5** 189; British sliding scale of duties (1838-42), 194-5; a sufficient quantity not grown in Lower Canada for local requirements, 192; leading crop in cereals, 7 653; ravages of wheat midge, 653; grain production (1867-78), 9 117-18; remarkable fall in prices of wheat in Great Britain (1877-96), 180; decline of wheat-growing in Eastern Provinces, 181; successful crossing leads to extension of northern limit of production, 7 668, 10 450-1, 20 518, 523-4, 590; settlement and railway expansion in western wheat-fields, 10 450; increasing congestion and difficulty in handling traffic at head of Great Lakes, 450; number of bushels passing through canals at Sault Ste Marie and percentage that passed to New York via Buffalo (1912), 549; freight rates by alternative routes, 549; reasons for preference given to Buffalo-New York route, 549-50; wheat-'mining,' 20 316; varieties of wheat and their respective qualities, 516, 517, 522, 523, 569, 589, 590.

Prairie Provinces: progress (1867-78), 9 119; statistics of wheat inspection at Winnipeg (1886-91), 20 300; table showing acreage sown in wheat, total yield, and average per acre (1900-12), 317; rapid expansion of, in provinces of central West (1901-11), 9 244; yield of oats, barley, and flax in 1912, 20 317; acreage sown in winter wheat in 1912, with average yield per acre, 317; grading of grain, 317-18; cash returns of grain crops (1913), 324. Manitoba : yield in 1876, and average of wheat crop to acre, 294; wheat yield in 1878, 295; average yield in 1887, 299; acreage under cultivation and production of 1911, 19 140; yield for 1912, with averages per acre, 20 523. Sas-katchewan: assumes leadership in wheat, 9 244; production in 1913, with acreages sown, 20 568; crops sown, 569-70. Alberta: suitability of soil and climate, 589; winter and spring wheat, 589-90; other grains, 590; comparison of grainsfor 1912 and 1913 (table), 590; estimated value of crop for 1913, 191.

See under Trade and Tariffs.

Wheaton, Captain. Instructed to frustrate projected Fenian invasion of Manitoba, 19 101, 102.

- Whelan, Patrick James (d. 1869). Executed for murder of D'Arcy M^oGee, 6 27.
 Whidden, Howard P. (b. 1871). President of Brandon College, 11 374, 20 444.
 Whimster, D. B. Schoolmaster at Kildonan,
- 20 426.
- Whitby Ladies' College (Methodist), 11 337.
- Whitcher, W.F. First head of Fisheries branch of department of Crown Lands of Quebec, 16 559.
- Whitcher, W. N. Advises extension of Canadian Fisheries Act to British Columbia, 22 449.
- Whitchurch, Township of. Quaker and German settlements in, 17 46, 47.
- White, Aubrey (b. 1845). Devises fire-ranging system of Ontario, 18 594.
- White, Charles Henry. Cartoonist, 12 631.
 White, Frederick (b. 1847). Comptroller of North-West Mounted Police, 6 351.
- White, Harlowe. Artist, 12 606. White, James (b. 1738). Pioneer settler on the St John, 13 128; taken prisoner by American marauders, 136; deputy Indian agent in New Brunswick, 13 138.
- White, J. H. Assists in forest survey of Nova Scotia, 14 621.
- White, William Thomas (b. 1866). Opposes Taft-Fielding agreement, 6 180; minister of Finance, 7 514.
- White Pass. Friction at, on discovery of gold at Klondike, 8 933-4.
- White Pass and Yukon Railway. Completed (1899), 10 453; 22 602, 607.
- White River. A tributary of the Yukon, 22 592-3.
- Whitehead, Charles. Purchases first section of land sold by Canadian Pacific Railway, 20 302.
- Whitehead, Joseph. Fireman on the 'Rocket,' becomes railway contractor in Canada, 20 302.
- Whitely, Stephen. One of fathers of Confedera-tion in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Whitmore, Edward (1691-1761), brigadier. At siege of Louisbourg (1758), 1 222; appointed governor, 226; demolishes the fortress, 227.
- Whitney, H. M. A promoter of Dominion Coal Company and Dominion Iron and Steel Company, 14 395.
- Whitney, James. Purchases the steamboat General Smythe, 10 561; builder of the Henrietta, 561.
- Whitney, Sir James Pliny (1843-1914), premier of Ontario (1905-14). Attorney-general, 17 196 n.; leader of opposition, 178; his personality and successful administration, 184-185; Henri Bourassa's tribute to efficiency of his administration, 185; on contribution to naval defence, 6 169; assists in antireciprocity campaign, 184.
- Whitney, Captain. In command of the steam-ship Queenston (1825), 10 498.
- Whittaker, D. E. Assistant provincial assayer, British Columbia, 22 580.
- Wholdaia Lake. Samuel Hearne encamps at, 4 670.

- Wholesale Grocers' Guild. Endeavours to Williams, James William (1825-92), Anglican stereotype system of distribution, 9 190-1.
- Whyte, Sir William (1843-1914). Frustrates attempt of Northern Pacific Railway to cross Canadian Pacific tracks, 19 123.
- Wicaninish, Indian chief. Welcomes Meares at Clayoquot Sound, 21 36.
- Wickson, Paul Giovanni (b. 1860). His paintings, 12 613.
- Wikwemikong, Manitoulin Island. Indian settlement established at, 5 335; industrial school founded at, 347.
- Wilberforce Falls, Hood's River. Sir John Franklin at, 4 681.
- Wilby, H. E. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Wilkes, Henry. Minister of Zion Congrega-tional Church, Montreal, 11 382.
 Wilkie, Daniel (1777-1851). Establishes classi-
- cal school at Quebec, 16 463.
- Wilkie, Sir David (1785-1841). A pupil of John Strachan's at the parish school of Kettle, Scotland, 18 346.
- Wilkie, D. R. Honorary president of Canadian Art Club, 12 635.
- Wilkie, William. Author of anonymous pam-phlet criticizing magistrates of Halifax, 13 277; vindictively punished, 277.
- Wilkins, Major, commanding at Niagara. His fleet of bateaux destroyed, 3 67.
- Wilkinson, James (1757-1825), Americangeneral. Supersedes Dearborn at Sackett's Harbour, 3 246; at St Regis, 247; attempts to effect junction with Hampton, 249; goes into winter quarters, 250; his attack on La Colle, 253.
- Willamette Valley. First settlements in the,
 8 866; hostility of Methodist missionaries in, to Hudson's Bay Company governor, 866 and n.
- Willard, Aaron. American spy, 13 217. Willard, Samuel. Patentee of Stukeley, 15 150.
- Willcocks, Joseph. Sheriff of county of York, 3 184; dismissal and imprisonment of, 185; renegade in War of 1812, 251; engages in plundering, 256; killed in skirmish at siege of Fort Erie, 260.
- William I, German Emperor (1797-1888). Arbitrates in San Juan boundary dispute, 6 49; his award, 52, 8 875-6.
- William III (1650-1702). His accession ends Treaty of Neutrality between French and English colonies in America, 2 355.
- William IV. Lake Ontario stcamboat, 10 499.
 William and Ann. Conveys Acadian prisoners of war to France to be exchanged, 13 326.
- William and Barbara. Prize ship sold at
- Halifax, 13 221.
- William King. Steamer on lower reach of the Ottawa River, 10 500. Williams, Ephraim. Killed at Lake George,
- 1 243.
- Williams, Gardner S. Member of United States section of International Waterways Commission, 6 364, 8 838.
- Williams, George Henry (b. 1823). Commissioner in arranging Treaty of Washington, 6 48.

- bishop of Quebec (1863-92). Member of Protestant Committee of Council of Public Instruction, 16 491; 11 220.
- Williams, Jenkin. Applies for land grant in Eastern Townships, 15 148.
- Williams, John. First president of Methodist Conference after union of 1883, 11 310.
- Williams, John T. Member of British Columbia Fisheries Commission (1910), 22 459.
- Williams, J. W. Chairman of committee of British Columbia legislature on Chinese im-
- migration, 21 255. Williams, J. W. Fir school, 16 499. First principal of Lennoxville
- Williams, R. Member of Board of Education of British Columbia, 22 424.
- Williams, William, lieutenant-colonel. Wounded at battle of Queenston Heights, 3 232-3.
- Williams, Sir William Fenwick, Bart. (1800-83), lieutenant-governor of Nova Scotia (1865-67). His defence of Kars, 14 388-9.
- Williams. Agent for Selkirk in the immigration to Prince Edward Island, 13 355; his idiosyncrasies, 355-6.
- William's Lake. Catholic mission founded at, 11 149.
- Williamsburg, Township of. Settled by German Lutherans of King's Royal Regiment of New York, 17 25.
- Williamsburg Canals. Construction of, 10 514; an engineer's costly error, 514.
- Williamson, A. Curtis. paintings, 12 613-14. Characteristics of his
- Williamson, George (c. 1704-81), lieutenant-colonel. Raises batteries at ' Point of Levy,' 1 284.
- Willing Maid. Lake Ontario vessel, 10 494.
- Willis, John Walpole (1792-1877), puisne judge of King's Bench, Upper Canada. Family Compact's treatment of, 3 338-9.
- Willis, Lady Mary (wife of Judge Willis). social rival of Lady Sarah Maitland, 3 338, 339.
- Willison, Sir John Stephen (b. 1856). His attacks on the Ross government, 17 183; author of Sir Wilfrid Laurier and the Liberal Party, 12 509; on unwisdom of making
- execution of Scott a political issue, 17 134 n. Williston, Edward. Solicitor-general of New Brunswick, 14 415.
- Willoughby, A. W. Minister without portfolio in Ontario cabinet, 17 184.
- Willoughby, Edward C. Anglican incumbent at Windsor, 11 205.
- Willoughby, Mark (1796-1847). First incum-bent of Trinity Church, Montreal, 11 218. Willson, David. Founder of Church of the
- Children of Peace, 17 46.
- Wilmot, Lemuel Allan (1809-78), lieutenant-governor of New Brunswick (1868-73). Opposes attempt to resume collection of quitrents, 14 483; delegate to England to obtain redress of grievances, 484; his address at railway convention at Portland, 406; his ability as a parliamentarian, 13 200; a judge of Supreme Court, 209; commands militia battalion, 14 414; first native-born

lieutenant-governor, 418; his interest in free education, 419-20; arbitrator in Ontario boundary dispute, **8** 896.

- Wilmot, Montague (d. 1766), governor of Nova Scotia (1764-66). Boundaries of his jurisdiction (1763), 8 755; variations introduced in terms of his commission, 763-4.
- Wilmot, Robert Duncan (1809-91), lieutenantgovernor of New Brunswick (1880-85). Minister without portfolio in New Brunswick cabinet, 14 415; minister without portfolio in Dominion cabinet (1878-80), 6 83.
- Wilmot, Samuel. Investigates into salmonfishing in British Columbia, 22 452; secretary of Fisheries Commission (1891), 453.
- Wilson, Sir Adam (1814-91). Presides over trial in Ontario 'Bribery Plot' (1884), 17 167.
- Wilson, Alex. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Wilson, Charles. President of council of British Columbia, 21 230.
- Wilson, Sir Charles Rivers. On Grand Trunk Pacific agreement of 1904, 10 460.
- Wilson, Sir Daniel (1816-92). Principal of University of Toronto, 18 390; his contributions to literature, 12 525.
- Wilson, H. C. (b. 1859). First speaker of Territorial assembly, 19 224.
 Wilson, James. Member of assembly of Upper
- Wilson, James. Member of assembly of Upper Canada, expelled on account of being a preacher, 4 478.
- Wilson, James. One of purchasers of a tract from Joseph Brant, 17 47.
- Wilson, John. Administrator of Lower Canada (1815-16), 3 283.
- Wilson, John. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Wilson, Thomas. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Wilson-Gorman Bill. Embodies tariff revisions in United States (1894), 9 164.
- Wiman, Erastus (1834-1904). A leader in agitation for commercial union, 6 109, 9 165, 166, 168.
- Winchester, James, American general. Taken prisoner at Brownstown, 3 238.
- Winder, William Henry (1775-1824), American general. Taken prisoner at Stoney Creek, 3 242; at 'Bladensburg Races,' 269.
- Windermere Lake. Named Kootanae by David Thompson, 4 666.
- Windham, William (1750-1810), secretary for War and the Colonies (1806-7). His scheme of defence, 7 381; settlement of French émigrés on Yonge Street, named in honour of, 17 56.
- Windsor, Nova Scotia. Post office opened at (1788), 5 373; first Anglican clergyman and social and religious conditions of, 11 205.
- Windsor, Upper Canada. Attack by rebels on, 3 367.
- Windsor. Lakes freighter, 10 556.
- Windsor and Annapolis Railway. Nova Scotia guarantees bonds of, 10 443; attempt to transfer to English company, 443.
- Windsor-Lake Superior Line. Effects union with Sarnia-Lake Superior Line, 10 546.

Wingfield, Rowland. Imports live stock from England to Upper Canada (1833), 18 561.

- Winniett, James. Superintendent of Indian Affairs in Upper Canada, 5 355. Winnipeg. Construction of fort at (1734), 8
- 900; in 1869, 19 99, 20 284-5; arrival of first immigrants (1871), 291; stage opened with Abercrombie, Minn. (1871), 287; opening of telegraph line to Pembina, 287; effect on price of wheat of opening of railway communication with St Paul, 9 113; first real estate 'boom' (1881-82), 19 114-15, 20 298; remarkable growth in 1881, 299; base of operations during North-West Rebellion, 7 431, 432, 434; summary of its rise, 19 140, 20 300; its position as a distributing centre, 19 142; its output in manufactures, 20 307; value of manufactures for three decennial periods (1890-1910) and estimate for 1914, 328; hydro-electric works of, 326; real estate assessment of, 401; system of taxation of franchises, 408-9; licence tax and its receipts (1911-12), 410; municipal government of, 410-11; municipal budget (1911-12), 411-12; gross debt and sinking fund, 413; temperatures, precipitation, and sunshine averaged for twenty years, 517; educational problem in, 19 138, 139 and n.; advance in elementary schools, 20 438; secondary and technical education in, 440-2; growth of musical culture in, 12 650-1; theatrical progress of, 658-9; increase in population (1870-76), 9 113; population, (1891) 20 300, (1901, 1911) 306, 327. See also Red River Settlement.
- Winnipeg and Hudson Bay Railway. Charter acquired by Mackenzie and Mann, 10 454.
- Winnipeg River. Rival claims to first descent of, and discovery of Lake Winnipeg, 1 121.
- Winslow, Edward (c. 1746-1815). Locates lands for loyalist regiments in Nova Scotia, 13 148, 149; on inadequate preparations for their reception, 150; advocates division of province, 152; first surrogate-general of New Brunswick, 154; military secretary to Lieutenant-Governor Carleton, 159; states that 'our gentlemen have all become potato planters and our shoemakers are preparing to legislate,' 181; on improved standard of living, 181-2; administrator of New Brunswick, 184; his ability and character, 185.
- Winslow, John (1702-74). Describes rounding up of Acadians at Fort Cumberland and Grand Pré, 13 95-6; embarks his prisoners, 97; advances against Ticonderoga, 1 251-2.
- Winter, Charles F. Secretary of British Columbia Fisheries Commission (1891), 22 453.
- Winter, Sir James Spearman (b. 1845). Member of Joint High Commission, **6** 135, **9** 170.
- Winter, William. Founds the Christian Messenger (1854), 11 368.
- Winter Lake. Fort built by Sir John Franklin at, 4 680.
- Winthrop, John (1588-1649), governor of Massachusetts. Proposes permanent peace between French and British colonies, 2 457.
- Winthrop, John, the younger (1606-76), governor of Connecticut. Invited by Father

Druillettes to support reciprocity with New France, 2 333.

- Wisconsin. Founded by French Canadians, 15 77.
- Wisner, G. Y. United States representative on International Waterways Commission, 8 838.
- Wisswall, Judge. Superintends Indian settlements in Annapolis County, 5 359.
- Witherspoon, John. Prisoner of war successively at Miramichi, Louisbourg, and Quebec, 13 98-9.
- Withrow, William Henry (1839-1908). As editor and author, 11 331-2, 12 533 ; on work of itinerant Methodist preachers, 11 312.
- Wolfe, James (1727-59). Attracts attention of Pitt, 1 255; his services at Louisbourg, 222, 224, 225, 268; sails from Spithead, 277; George II's opinion of, 279; leaves Louis-bourg, 280; at Island of Orleans, 281; occupies Lévis heights and left bank of Montmorency, 284; his attempt on the Mont-morency, 285-6; casualties suffered by, 287; his proclamation to the inhabitants, 15 82-3; lays waste their property, 83; illness of, 1 288; plans submitted to brigadiers, 289; resumes command and forms final plan, 291-3; his orders, 294; will of, 296; ascent of the Heights, 296-9; strength of forces, 300; battle of the Plains, 301-3; death of, 305-6; monument to Wolfe and Montcalm, 307; sketch of, 278-9.
- escaped British prisoner. Warns Wolfe. Carleton of intended attack on Quebec (Dec. 22, 1775), 3 87.
- Wolfe Island, Kingston. Ceded to Great Britain in exchange for other islands, 8 829.
- Wolfenden, Richard (d. 1911). First Queen's
- Printer in British Columbia, 21 166 n. Wolfe's Cove. Landing of Wolfe's expedition at (1775), 1 296-9; Arnold's expedition at, 3 85.
- Wollaston Land. Named by Richardson, 4684.
- Wolseley, Garnet Joseph, afterwards Viscount Wolseley (1833-1913). Commands training camp at La Prairie, 7 405; his expedition to Red River, 6 41-3, 11 157, 19 97. Wolsey, Thomas (b. 1819). Missionary to Indians in Alberta, 20 478.
- Wolstenholme, Sir John (1562-1639). Merchant adventurer, 1 151, 155.
- Wolverine. Steamer on Georgian Bay and Lake Superior route, 10 546.
- Wolverton, N. Member of senate of University of British Columbia, 22 442.
- Woman Suffrage. Qualified grant of, under municipal law of Nova Scotia, 14 480.
- Wood, Charles Edward Dudley (b. 1856). Founder of Fort Macleod Gazette (1882), 19 164.
- Wood, Edmund Burke (1820-82), chief justice of Manitoba (1874-82). Treasurer of Ontario (1867-71), 17 107-8, 210 n.; opposes construction of narrow-gauge lines, 112-13; and the 'Speak Now' incident, 124-5 and n.; charged with corruption in resigning his portfolio, 132-3; supports Mowat's Municipal Loan Fund settlement, 141; favours

Clarke's liquor prohibition bill, 141; his judgment on jurisdiction of general court of Assiniboia, 20 371-2; passes sentence of outlawry on Riel, 6 44.

- Wood, Joanna E. Her novels of Canadian life, 12 565.
- Wood, John Fisher (d. 1899). Resigns from
- Bowell ministry, 6 126. Wood, Josiah (b. 1843). Lieutenant-governor of New Brunswick, 14 427. Wood, Samuel Casey (d. 1913). Commissioner
- of Agriculture and secretary of Ontario, 17 148, 200 n., 232 n.; provincial treasurer, 210 n.; resigns, 164; chairman of Ontario Agricultural Commission (1880), 18 572.
- Wood, S. S. Conducts a combined secular school and theological institute at Three Rivers, 16 461; declines invitation to accompany his divinity students to Lennoxville, 498.
- Wood, Thomas. Assistant to Anglican in-cumbent of Halifax (1753), 11 202; ap-pointed to Annapolis, 203; holds services at Fort Cumberland, 208; visits settlements on the St John, 208; baptizes twins 'who had been born in an open cance two leagues from any house,' 208.
- His Fight for Canada and Wood, William. His Fight for Canada and biographies of Wolfe and Montcalm, 12 501.
- Wood. Lake Ontario vessel, 10 494. Woodbridge. Principal of Halifax Institution for the Deaf, 14 534.
- Woodcock, P. F. Artist, 12 625.
- Woodman, James. A pioneer lumberman on the St John, 14 603.
- Woodmass, member of assembly of Nova Scotia. Forced to apologize for insulting the Speaker, 13 119.
- Woodruff, Wilford (1807-98), president of Mormon Church. His prohibition of polygamy, 7 537.
- Woodstock, New Brunswick. Twice ravaged by fire, 14 426.
- Woodstock and Lake Huron Railway and Harbour Company. Scandal in connection with its chartering, 10 409. Woodstock Charcoal Iron Company, 14 689-90.
- Woodstock College (Baptist), Ont., 11 369, 18 401.
- Wool, John Ellis (1784-1869). Lands American troops above Queenston, 3 230-1.
- Woollens. See Manufactures.
- Wooster, David (1710-77). in Invasion of 1775, 3 96. American general
- Work (or Wark), John (1792-1861). Justice of peace for Vancouver Island, 21 86 and n.; appointed to council, 108; encourages farming and horticulture, 22 528; exhibits at first agricultural show at Victoria, 538; death of, 21 154.
- Workman, Aaron. One of fathers of Confederation in British Columbia, 21 171 n.
- Workman, T. H. Moves protectionist amendment to budget of 1876, 6 80.
- Worrell, Clarendon Lamb (b. 1854). Bishop of Nova Scotia, 11 208.
- Worsley, Miller. Boards American schooners off St Joseph's Island, 3 253.

- Worthington, Thomas. Member of commission Xarmouth. Steamer on St John-Digby route, on Indian Affairs, 5 341. 10 562.
- Wrangel, Ferdinand Petrovitch, Baron von (1796-1870), governor of Alaska. Requests that British privilege of navigation in Alaska be rescinded, 21 68; prevents British from entering Russian territory, 68.
- Wright, Alexander. Establishes shipyard near Moncton, 10 583.
- Wright, Benjamin. Submits plans for Cornwall and Williamsburg Canals, 10 513.
- Wright, James. First settler on the English River, 15 157; removes to the Chateauguay, 157; his services at battle of Chateauguay, 157-8.
- Wright, Philemon (1760-1839). Predicts site of future capital of Canada, 11 49; his settlement at Hull, 15 159-60; on educational condition of Hull in 1821, 16 463.
- Wright, Thomas. Member of council of St John's Island, 13 345; taken prisoner by American privateers, 353.
- Wrigley. Steamer on Mackenzie River, 19 170.
- Wrinch, Mary E. Landscape and miniature painter, 12 627.
- Wrong, George M. (b. 1860). His Life of Lord Elgin, 12 510; editor of Review of Historical Publications, 523, 529.
- Würtele, Jonathan Saxton Campbell (d. 1904). Member of Chapleau's cabinet, 15 189; his budget speech of 1882, 240; presides at trial of Mercier and Pacaud, 206.
- Wyandots, Indian tribe. Detroit, 3 59. Located near Fort
- Wyandotte. Lake war vessel, 10 488.
- Wyatt, Charles B. Surveyor-general of Upper Canada, 3 184; dismissed by Gore, 185; takes proceedings against Gore, 331.
- Wycliffe College. Opened at Toronto (1880), 11 242, 18 390; enters federation, 393.
- Wylde, Charles. Revenue officer at Langley, British Columbia, 21 148 n.
- Wyndam, Colonel. His s immigration, 5 205, 207. His scheme of assisted
- Ximines. Fortuno, Spanish navigator. Diego Becerra slain by, 21 14; lands on Californian peninsula at Santa Cruz, 14; his party slain by natives, 14.
- X Y Company. Founded (1795), 4 691; its rivalry with and amalgamation into North-West Company, 19 16, 17.
- machiche. Seigniory of Petit, held by widow of Boucher de Grand Pré (1712), 2 Yamachiche. 556.
- Yamachiche, Grand. Ownership of seigniory of (1712), 2 556. Yarmouth, N.S. Stock owned by Puritan
- Stock owned by Puritan settlers from Connecticut at, 7 655; as a ship-
- building centre, 10 581, 13 255. Yarmouth, Township of, Upper Canada. Grant of land in, to the Babys, 17 60, 61. Yarmouth, North, Township of. Settled by Scottish Highlanders, 17 63. Canada.
- Yarmouth, South. Settled by Quakers from Young, Brigham (1801-77). Progress of Mor-Pennsylvania and New Jersey, 17 63.

- Yates, James (d. 1899). Signs petition to retain Governor Blanshard, 21 121; member of first legislative assembly of Vancouver Island, 112; petitions for removal of trade restrictions, 151.
- Yates, J. B. Largest shareholder in Welland Canal, 10 525.
- Yates, J. Stuart. Chief commissioner of Lands and Works in British Columbia, 21 225.
- Yellowhead Pass. Favoured by Milton and Cheadle as most practicable line of communication for transcontinental road, 5 327.
- Samuel Hearne on, 4 Yellowknife River. 672.
- Yeo, Sir James Lucas (1782-1818). In command of lake flotillas in War of 1812, 3 240; destroys forts at Oswego, 253.
- Commenced by Simcoe, 3 177; Yonge Street. settled partly by immigrants from Northern States of republican sympathies, 17 44-5.
- York, Frederick Augustus, Duke of (1763-1827). His reception of Rev. Alex. (afterwards Bishop) Macdonell (1802), 17 67; receives grant for sixty years of reserved mines and minerals of Nova Scotia, 14 675; transfers his rights to Rundell, Bridge and Rundell, 394, 675.
- York, Captain. At the battle of the Plains, 1 302.
- York. Favoured by Simeoe as site for an arsenal, 3 175; instructions given to fortify, 176; seat of government transferred to, 183; market established at (1802), 18 421; Brock opens special session of legislature at, 3 222; attacked and burnt by Americans, 239; population (1830), 18 558; incorpor-ated as eity of Toronto (1834), 17 260, 18 425; its borrowing powers, 17 260. See also Toronto.
- York. Lake Ontario vessel, built (1792), wrecked (1799), 10 491. York and Simcoe Battalion.
- Engaged during North-West Rebellion, 7 431.
- York Factory (Fort Nelson, Fort Bourbon). Founded by Hudson's Bay Company, 1 171, 8 880; seized by Radisson (1683), 1 174, 8 880; recaptured by Radisson (1683), 1 174, 8 880; recaptured by Radisson for the English (1684), 1 175, 8 880; burnt (1691) and rebuilt (1692), 1 182; captured by d'Iberville (1694), 183, 8 884; retaken by British (1696), 1 184, 8 884; again captured by d'Herville (1697), 1 187, 8 884; perileus by d'Iberville (1697), 1 187, 8 884; perilous position of French in, 1 189-90; surrendered under Treaty of Utrecht, 190; Anthony Hendry's expedition from, 197; Franklin at, 4 679, 683; Anglican mission established at, 11 228. See also Port Nelson.
- Yorktown. Surrender of (1782), 13 227.
- Young, Allen W. Accompanies McClintock on his Franklin search expedition, 5 305.
- Young, Aretas William (d. 1835), lieutenantgovernor of Prince Edward Island (1831-35). Instructed to form an executive apart from council, 13 368.
 - monism under, 7 536-7.

- Young, George (d. 1910). Pioneer Methodist missionary of Manitoba, 11 318; member of first Board of Education of Manitoba, 20 427.
- Young, George Paxton (1819-89). Chairman of central committee on education of Ontario, 18 320; reorganizes secondary education, 377, 379-82; professor in University College,
- Toronto, 386, 388. Young, H. E. Provincial secretary and minister of Education of British Columbia, 21 232, 233.
- Young, Henry Esson. Passes university acts of British Columbia, 22 438-9.
- Young, James. Provincial treasurer of Ontario, 17 164, 210 n.; commissioner of Agriculture and treasurer, 232 n. Young, John. Minister of St Gabriel Street
- Church, Montreal, 11 265.
- Young, John, member of assembly of Lower Canada. His arrest, 4 475.
- Young, Hon. John. Chairman of the Free Trade Association of Canada (1846), 5 223; associated with St Lawrence and Atlantic Railway, 10 377; favours commercial union, 9 166.
- Young, John. Ships constructed by, at Lunenburg, 10 581.
- Young, John ('Agricola'), 1773-1837. His letters in Acadian Recorder and their influence on agricultural development in Nova Scotia, 7 664, 13 265-7, 14 649; the mystery of his identity, 13 265, 14 649; elected to assembly, 13 267; his agricultural experiments, 267; favours abolition of Catholic test, 272; on assembly's right to sole control of taxation, 280.
- Young, Sir William (1799-1887), chief justice of Nova Scotia (1860-81). A son of 'Agri-Halifax, 267; his benefactions to Halifax, 267; passes School Act that is afterwards withdrawn, 298.

- Young, Charles Bedford. His attacks on Young, W. A. G. First colonial secretary of government of Vancouver Island, 21 131. British Columbia, 21 147.
 - Young Men's Christian Association. Function performed by, 12 429-30.
 - Youville, Madame d'. Administers hospital of Charon Brothers, 16 346; founds Grey Nuns of Montreal (1753), 2 438. Yukon River. Exploration in region of, 4 690,
 - 5 306-7; length, drainage, and course, 9 23, 22 590; its principal tributaries with their approximate lengths, 591; distances measured along course of the stream, 591.
 - Yukon Territory. Special Article, 22 585-636. Its position and extent, 585; topography, 585-9; hydrography, 589-94; names and areas of largest lakes, 594; geology of, 595-600; temperature and precipitation, 600; mean monthly temperature at Dawson, 600-1; diurnal variations, 601; average dates for principal seasonal events at Dawson, 601; crops grown and prices obtained, 613-16; suitability of climate for horses and cattle, 618; routes chosen by early gold-seekers, 602; railways in, 602-3; steamer services, 603; trading-posts of Hudson's Bay Company, 604-5; statistics of immigration into territory (1897-1900), 607 n.; constitution and government, 607-9; census of 1901, showing racial components, 610-11; decline of population, 611; water-powers, 611. See also Mining; Physical Features; Railways; Roads.
 - Yule, Patrick, captain R.E. Surveys for St Andrews and Quebec Railway, 10 368, 376, 14 406.

Zagoskin, a Russian. Explores the Yukon, 5 307. Zealandia. Vessel trading between Canada and New Zealand, 10 618.

- Zimmerman Bank. Founded, 5 273; obtains new charter, 278.
- Zoldak, Father. His work among Ruthenians of the West, 11 186.

MANUSCRIPT SOURCES OF THE HISTORY OF NEW FRANCE AND THE FRENCH REGIME IN THE PUBLIC ARCHIVES, OTTAWA

THE following are in the Public Archives of Canada at Ottawa, being transcripts of the originals in Paris and London. Most of them are calendared in various Reports on the Canadian Archives which are indicated at the proper place, but in making use of these calendars it must be remem-bered that they are neither detailed nor complete. A summary knowledge of this collection is obtainable by consulting the *Guide to the Documents in the Manuscript Room at the Public Archives* of Canada.

FRENCH SOURCES

ARCHIVES DES COLONIES

Series B

This series (189 vols., 1663-1785) is composed of commissions, instructions, memoirs and dispatches from the king and the ministers to governors and intendants ; and also of letters from the same to bishops, ecclesiastics, officers and various officials and persons connected with the colonies. It also contains numerous miscellaneous papers. It includes Canada, Acadia, New-foundland, Ile Royale, Ile St Jean and Louisiana, and extends from 1663 to 1785. The documents relate to every possible branch of the civil, military, economic and religious administration and life of these colonies.

This series is calendared as follows: vols. 1-42 in the Supplement to the Report on Canadian Archives for 1899, pp. 245-548; vols. 42-74 in the Report for 1904, appendix K; vols. 75-189 in the Report for 1905, vol. i, part 6. Many papers omitted in the calendar have been copied. The transcription of the Canadian Archives now reaches number 103, which covers part of 1756. The rest is being rapidly copied.

Series C11

This series, also quoted as 'Correspondance Générale,' consists of six divisions, and is composed of official and miscellaneous correspondence and various papers, sent from Canada, Newfoundland, Ile Royale and Ile St Jean to the French home government. It is thus the complement of Series B.

Series C¹¹ (I): Canada

This first section (123 vols., 1575-1784) is mainly composed of the official correspondence sent to France by the governors and the intendants of New France from Frontenac and Talon down to Vaudreuil and Bigot. It also includes letters patent, edicts, charters, concessions, etc., relating to the early history of Canada, 1575 to 1660. It contains numerous edicts, memoirs, ordinances, military plans, trade reports, concessions, statistics, Indian papers, journals of explorations and expeditions, etc. There is throughout the collection a large quantity of miscellaneous corre-spondence from ecclesiastics, officials and various persons. There are several volumes of Proceedings of the Conseil de Marine concerning Canada, and two volumes (106-107) relate but to ecclesiastical matters. This section is calendared as follows : vols. 1-30 in the Report on Canadian Archives for 1885, pp. xxix-lxxix ; vols. 31-75 in the Report for 1886, pp. xxix-cl ; vols. 76-122 in the Report for 1887, pp. cexxxix-celxiii. A miscellaneous volume, not numbered, is calendared in the Report for 1887, pp. cexxxvii-cexxxix.

Series C11 (II): Acadia

This second section (10 vols., 1603-1814) is mainly formed of the official correspondence addressed to France by the governors and officials of Acadia. It also includes commissions, memorials, grants, papers, relating to De Monts, Razilly, La Tour, Charnisay and Temple. There are also to be found many miscellaneous papers, numerous memoirs, journals, etc., about settlement, commerce, English colonies, military matters, Indians, priests and missions, etc. Miscel-laneous papers and correspondence relate to Acadians under English domination.

This section is calendared in the Report for 1887, pp. ccxxxix-cclxiii.

MANUSCRIPT SOURCES: NEW FRANCE

Series C¹¹ (III): Boundary Papers, etc.

This third section (16 vols., 1651-1791) includes the following items: memoranda and miscellaneous papers relating to boundaries between the French and English territories in North and South America; memoirs and papers dealing chiefly with the rivalry between French and English colonies in North America; miscellaneous papers relating to missions and church matters; various documents concerning Labrador and western trading-posts; journals, memoirs and correspondence relating to trade, settlements and explorations (Dulhut, La Vérendrye) in the west.

This section is calendared in the Report for 1887, pp. cclxiii-cclxxxii.

Series C¹¹ (IV): Ile Royale

This fourth section (38 vols., 1706-1762) covers the military, civil and religious history of Ile Royale from its first establishment down to its final conquest, 1712-1758. It is mostly made up of the official correspondence addressed to France by the governors, intendants and officials of the island regarding administration, fishery, trade, land grants, fortifications, etc. It also includes various orders, memoirs and miscellaneous papers. The Acadians, as well as the Indians and their missions, in British Acadia form a large subject of the correspondence. The boundary question and the relations with the British are also prominent matters.

This section is calendared in the Report for 1887, pp. cclxxxii-cccxciv.

Series C¹¹ (V): Terreneuve, Ile Royale, Ile St Jean, etc.

This fifth series (10 vols., 1661-1762) may be divided in two parts. The first one, vols. 1-7, consists of the correspondence from officials to the minister, and miscellaneous papers, relating mainly to Newfoundland and occasionally to Acadia, Ile Royale, Ile St Jean, St Pierre and other islands. They mostly deal with trade, fisheries, English settlements, military and ecclesiastical matters, etc.

The second part, vols. 8-10, contains documents of a miscellaneous nature relating to Ile Royale, Ile St Jean, Gaspé, Canso, etc., concerning land grants, trade, religion, etc. There is a journal of Franquet's voyage to Ile St Jean, Acadia, etc., and some journals and letters concerning the capture of Louisbourg.

Only the last three volumes—8, 9, 10—of this section are calendared in the Report for 1887, pp. occxciv-cccxcviii.

Series C¹¹ (VI): Raudot-Pontchartrain Correspondence, etc.

This sixth section (12 vols., 1689-1758) is mainly composed of the royal memorials, instructions and dispatches from the king and the minister to the governors Vaudreuil and Beauharnois, and the intendants Raudots, with the letters from the same to the minister. There is a volume of interesting memoirs from Vaudreuil and the Raudots, and also a volume of decrees of the Council of State, ordinances, grants, etc., concerning the French possessions. Other papers include registers of receipt of domain and seigneurial dues, and ordinances, letters patent, grants, etc., relating to Ile Royale.

This section is calendared in the Supplement to the Report for 1899, pp. 201-44.

Series D²

This series consists of lists, service-rolls and registers of commissions, appointments, etc., relating to troops and civil officials in the French colonies. It is partly calendared in the Supplement to the Canadian Archives Report for 1905, vol. i, pp. 508-18. Additional information on this series may be found in the Supplement to the Report for 1899, pp. 23-32. Only a few volumes have been copied for the Canadian Archives.

Series F³

This series is known as the Moreau St Méry collection. Only part of it relates to Canada and, in a less degree, to Ile Royale, Ile St Jean and Louisiana. Numerous papers are duplicates of Series B and C¹¹, but many documents are only found there. It contains decrees of the Council of State, letters patent, grants and official correspondence from the minister; ordinances and decrees of the Sovereign Council, memorials and correspondence from the colonial officials to the minister; numerous memoirs, petitions, journals, narratives, miscellaneous correspondence and papers. These documents relate to administration, trade, agriculture, war, religion, Indians, etc., and deal with all subjects possible.

This series is partly calendared in the Supplement to the Report on Canadian Archives for 1899, pp. 39-191, and in the Report for 1905, vol. i, pp. 449-505, but only a certain number of volumes have been copied.

VOL. XXIII

MANUSCRIPT SOURCES

Series G1

This series, only partially concerned with the French colonies in America, is composed of censuses, parish registers, land records, concessions, etc. They relate to Canada, Acadia, Ile Royale, Ile St Jean, Terreneuve, Louisiana and Illinois. There is a short summary of the series in the Guide to the Documents in the Manuscript Room at the Public Archives of Canada, pp. 253-4.

ARCHIVES NATIONALES

Series K

1232. This series includes memoirs of La Salle, memoirs on the Church in Canada and Acadia, documents relating to Roberval, letters from Vaudreuil, and other papers. There is a summary of it in the Guide to the Canadian Archives, pp. 257-8.

Series M

204. This series (1702-1717) contains official correspondence between Canada and France, memoirs and various papers concerning western history, trading companies, commerce and finance.

Series F15

3492-3495. These numbers are composed of correspondence, reports, lists and various papers regarding assistance by the French government to Acadians and Canadians.

MÉMOIRES ET DOCUMENTS

AMÉRIQUE.-This series (1592-1770) contains, among other miscellaneous papers, commissions, royal proclamations, letters patent, decrees of the Council of State and correspondence ; trade memorials, mission reports, journals of expedition and discovery ; boundary papers, etc. They relate to Canada, Acadia, Ile Royale, Hudson Bay, Louisiana and the west. A summary of this series is found in the Guide to the Canadian Archives, pp. 258-62.

BIBLIOTHÈQUE NATIONALE, DIVISION DES MANUSCRITS

Fonds Français

This series (1535-1775) contains among its miscellaneous papers commission and journals of voyage of Jacques Cartier; several Jesuit manuscripts on Indians; memoirs and various papers on maritime affairs, commerce and the colonies ; documents relating to Robervai, La Roque and Razilly ; history of early trading companies, etc. There is a summary of this series in the Guide to the Canadian Archives, pp. 262-4.

MINISTÈRE DES AFFAIRES ETRANGÈRES

Correspondance Politique

ANGLETERRE.-This series (1200-1624), in its parts relating to New France, consists of diplomatic and official correspondence, instructions to ambassadors, and miscellaneous papers. They mainly relate to the Chevalier de Razilly, the capture of Quebec, and the restoration of Canada and Acadia. The series is briefly summarized in the Guide to the Canadian Archives pp. 255-6.

MISCELLANEOUS COLLECTIONS

BOUGAINVILLE.-Papiers de Bougainville (3 vols.). Documents and correspondence relating to Canada and the Seven Years' War.

CADILLAC PAPERS .- This collection consists of miscellaneous correspondence from governors, officers, missionaries and others, memoirs and various papers relating to early Detroit. The last volume contains : Extrait des Mémoires de M. La Mothe Cadillac sur l'Acadie, la Nouvelle Angleterre, la Nouvelle Hollande et la Virginie.

Voyage du Sieur Franquet au Port Lajoie, au havre FRANQUET .-- Iles Royale et St Jean. St Pierre, au Port des Trois Rivières de l'Ile St Jean.

JOHNSTONE.-Mémoires du Chevalier de Johnstone. Guerre d'Ecosse, Guerre de l'Ile Royale et Siège de Louisbourg en 1758. La Guerre de Canada. Campagne de 1759. Dialogue des Morts. (Copy from the original.)

MONTCALM.-Letters from Montcalm to his family, 1756-1759.

CHEVALIER DE LA PAUSE PAPERS.—This collection contains the journals of his voyage to and in Canada, of the military campaigns of the Seven Years' War and numerous memoirs and papers relating to the War. This recently acquired collection is very rich in new materials.

PICHON PAPERS.-Letters and documents relating to Canada and Acadia (1737-1758).

RADISSON.—Relation du Voiage du sieur Pierre Esprit Radisson Exer au nord de l'Amérique és années 1682 et 1683. (Copy from the originals.) ST SULPICE PAPERS.—Collection of miscellaneous documents copied from the Archives of the

ST SULFICE PAPERS.—Collection of miscellaneous documents copied from the Archives of the Seminary of St Sulpice and relating specially to their seigniories of the Island of Montreal and Lake of Two-Mountains, and religious matters. All important for the history of Montreal. Partly calendared in Report on the Canadian Archives for 1912, pp. 15-17.

ENGLISH SOURCES

BRITISH MUSEUM

Additional Manuscripts

14037. This volume (1632-1763) contains concessions in Canada and Acadia, commissions of governors, various memoirs, papers relating to Temple's claim, diplomatic correspondence on the restitution of Acadia.

6865. This volume contains a few pages including French and English propositions regarding boundaries in Acadia, Canada and the Ohio country.

Haldimand Papers

Some volumes of this large collection of official and miscellaneous correspondence, and papers of all descriptions, contain interesting materials relating to French Canada. Vols. 1, 2, 6, 27 include military correspondence concerning the Seven Years' War, and vol. 26 consists of journals of exploring expeditions, maps and plans, expedition of Legardeur de St Pierre for the discovery of the Western Sea, and various trips through Florida, the Illinois and Ohio districts. Vols. 1, 2 and 6 are calendared in the Canadian Archives Report for 1884; vols. 26 and 27 in the Report for 1885.

LANSDOWNE HOUSE

Shelburne Manuscripts

1697-1700. This collection contains letters and memorials and miscellaneous papers relating to French and English rivalry in Acadia, the boundary question and the fisheries.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE

Nova Scotia State Papers

This collection, in its part extending from 1603 to 1763, consists (vols. 1-2) of correspondence and documents relating to early Acadia, Alexander and La Tour, French and English claims, fur trade and fisheries. The volumes following 3-72, with their correspondence, memoirs, etc., contain the official history of Acadia and the French Acadians under British rule, and include materials relating to French Ile Royale and St John's Island with interesting sidelights on Canada, the French missions, and France's colonial policy in America.

The collection, which consists of commissions and instructions to governors, journals of the Executive and Legislative Councils, with official and other correspondence, is calendared in the Report on Canadian Archives for 1894, p. 1 et seq.

M. 204-222. Military Correspondence of the Seven Years' War.

MANUSCRIPTS IN QUEBEC ARCHIVES

The following documents are in the Provincial Archives at the Provincial Parliament House, Quebec :

The surface of the sections	T 1 1 1
Edits, arrêts et déclarations.	Index des noms des censitaires du roi.
Edits et Ordonnances.	Table générale des titres de concessions, etc.
Arrêts du Conseil d'Etat du Roi.	Papiers Terriers.
Ordonnances des Intendants et arrêts du Conseil	Déclarations des censitaires de Québec.
Supérieur.	Matières civiles.
Jugements du Conseil Supérieur.	Matières criminelles.
Jugements du Conseil Souverain.	Matières de police.
Insinuations du Conseil Supérieur.	Matières de police et voirie.
Registre des Insinuations du Conseil Supérieur.	Les Registres de la Prévôté de Québec.
Table alphabétique des Insinuations.	Les Registres de la Prévôté de Trois-Rivières.
Foy et Hommage.	Extraits des Registres de la Cour.
Cahiers d'Intendance et de concessions de fief.	Amirauté.
Cahiers des emplacements : titres de concessions	Franquet: Ile Royale et St Jean. 1751.
en roture.	Voyage et Rapport.
Aveux et dénombrements.	

BIBLIOGRAPHICAL SOURCES

Bibliotheca Americana, or chronological catalogue of the most curious and interesting books, pamphlets, state papers, etc., upon the subject of North and South America. London, 1789.

Catalogue of Maps, Plans and Charts in the Map Room of the Dominion Archives. Ottawa, 1912. Catalogue of Pamphlets, Journals and Reports in the Dominion Archives. Ottawa, 1915.

Cole: Americana. Catalogue of Books relating to the discovery and early history of North and South America. New York, 1907.

- Dionne : Inventaire chronologique des Cartes, Plans, Atlas, relatifs à la Nouvelle-France, et à la Province de Québec, 1508-1908. Québec, 1909.
 - Inventaire chronologique des ouvrages publiés a l'étranger en diverses langues sur Québec et la Nouvelle-France depuis la découverte du Canada jusqu'à nos jours, 1534-1906. Québec, 1906.
 - Inventaire chronologique des Livres, Brochures, Journaux et Revues Publiés en langue française dans la Province de Québec, 1764-1905. Québec, 1905.
 - Inventaire chronologique des Livres, Brochures, Journaux et Revues publiés en langue anglaise dans la Province de Québec. Québec, 1907.
- Faribault : Catalogue d'ouvrages sur l'Histoire de l'Amérique et en particulier sur celle du Canada, de la Louisiane, et autres lieux ci-devant connus sous le nom de Nouvelle-France. Québec, 1837.

- Gagnon : Essai de bibliographie canadienne. Vol. i, Québec, 1895. Vol. ii, Montréal, 1913. Harrisse : Bibliotheca Americana Vetustissima. A description of Works relating to America, published between the years 1492 and 1551. Vol. i, New York, 1866. Vol. ii, Paris, 1872. Notes pour servir à l'histoire, à la bibliographie, et à la cartographie de la Nouvelle-France. Paris, 1872.
- Parker : A Guide to Documents in the Manuscript Room at the Public Archives of Canada. Ottawa, 1914.

MANUSCRIPT SOURCES OF THE HISTORY OF CANADA UNDER BRITISH RULE IN THE PUBLIC ARCHIVES, OTTAWA

THE following are in the Public Archives of Canada at Ottawa. They are originals or transcripts of originals in London. Most of them are calendared in various Reports on the Canadian Archives. It should be remembered that these calendars are neither detailed nor complete. A summary of these collections is to be found in Guide to the Documents in the Manuscript Room at the Public Archives of Canada.

ORIGINALS

Series G

This series (489 portfolios) extends from 1786 to 1873. It consists of original dispatches from the Colonial Office to governors-general of Canada, lieutenant-governors of the provinces and various officials; letter-books containing replies and letters; interprovincial dispatches; corre-spondence with the British minister at Washington; and a few dispatches to and from the Treasury. The series embraces all subjects relating to the political, economic, and educational development of the different provinces.

About one-third of the collection is indexed. A brief summary of it is to be found in the Guide to the Canadian Archives, pp. 7-66, as follows: Lower Canada, pp. 8-20; Upper Canada, pp. 20-8; Canada, pp. 29-41; British Minister at Washington, pp. 41-4; Interprovincial Correspondence, pp. 44-6; Prince Edward Island, pp. 47-57; Vancouver Island and British Columbia, pp. 57-62; Treasury Correspondence, p. 62; Letter Books and Entry Books, pp. 62-6.

Series C

This series (1853 vols., 1786-1879) is a collection of Canadian military records. It consists of military correspondence with enclosures, returns, and miscellaneous documents; also letterbooks, entry-books and original papers. It contains items of every description, ranging from trivial matters and petty details of military life to momentous dispatches from the Admiralty and the War Office. With important reports from high commanders are mixed interesting statements of confidential agents, spies, deserters and prisoners. Though relating mainly to military affairs, these papers often give valuable information on civil administration, immigration, public works, Indian affairs, and contemporaneous political feeling and events.

A summary with index of Series C will be found in the Inventory of the Military Documents in the Canadian Archives, by Lieutenant-Colonel Cruikshank. It is Publication No. 2 of the Public Archives.

TRANSCRIPTS

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE

Series O.

This series (431 vols., 1760-1841) comprises the official correspondence addressed to the Colonial Office by the governors, lieutenant-governors, and administrators of Quebec (later Lower Canada and Upper Canada) from 1760 to 1841. It relates to all subjects concerned with the political, social, economic, religious and military life of Canada. It includes miscellaneous correspondence from various officials and other persons; minutes and journals of the councils, memorials, petitions, returns, statistics, land grants, military reports, clergy questions and Indian affairs. It is the basis of contemporaneous Canadian history.

This series is calendared in various reports on the Canadian Archives as follows :

Quebec and Lower Canada: 1760-1799, in the Report for 1890, pp. 1-235; 1791-1800, in

MANUSCRIPT SOURCES

the Report for 1891, pp. 1-200; 1795-1807, in the Report for 1892, pp. 152-285; 1807-1813, in the Report for 1893, pp. 1-119; 1813-1818, in the Report for 1896, pp. 1-252; 1818-1823, in the Report for 1897, pp. 253-395; 1824-1828, in the Report for 1898, pp. 397-580; 1828-1831, in the Report for 1899, pp. 581-713; 1832-1835, in the Report for 1900, pp. 715-912; 1835-1837, in the Report for 1901, pp. 913-1042; 1837-1840, in the Report for 1902, pp. 1043-1109.

In the Report for 1895, pp. 913-113; 1832-1835, in the Report for 1800, pp. 183-127, 1830-1837, in the Report for 1901, pp. 913-1042; 1837-1840, in the Report for 1900, pp. 1043-1109. Upper Canada: 1791-1801, in the Report for 1891, pp. 1-177; 1801-1807, in the report for 1892, pp. 286-399; 1808-1813, in the Report for 1893, pp. 1-50; 1813-1818, in the Report for 1896, pp. 1-79; 1818-1823, in the Report for 1897, pp. 1-179; 1824-1828, in the Report for 1898, pp. 181-329; 1829-1831, in the Report for 1899, pp. 331-390; 1832-1836, in the Report for 1900, pp. 391-540; 1833-1836, in the Report for 1901, pp. 541-601. The years 1836-1841 have not been calendared.

NOVA SCOTIA STATE PAPERS

This collection (238 vols., 1603-1840) is divided as follows :

Α.	Correspondence, 1603-1815			158 vols.	
В.	Minutes of the Executive Council, 1720-1785			18 ,,	
C.	Minutes of the Legislative Council, 1758-1807			20 ,,	
D.	Journals of the Assembly, 1758-1807			34 "	
E.	Instructions to governors, 1708-1840			6 ,,	
F.	Commissions to governors, 1766-1840 .			2 ,,	

Series A comprises mainly the official correspondence between the Colonial Office and the governors and various officials of Nova Scotia. It includes miscellaneous correspondence, memorials, petitions, returns, statistics, trade reports, land grants, military plans, clergy questions and Indian papers. It relates to all sides and phases of Nova Scotia history.

The first two volumes deal with the early English occupation and activities in the peninsula, and set forth the British and French claims. The copies of the series now on the shelves do not extend later than 1815, but the work of transcription is going forward and the series will be brought down to 1840.

The A series from 1603 to 1801 is calendared in the Report on Canadian Archives for 1894, pp. 1-573. From 1803 to 1814 there is a brief summary in the *Guide* to the Public Archives, pp. 181-4.

The other series, B, C, D, E and F, are sufficiently explained by their titles.

CAPE BRETON STATE PAPERS

40 vols.

This collection (54 vols., 1784-1819) is divided as follows :

A. Correspondence, 1784-1819

В.	Minutes of	the Execut	ive Council,	1785-1806			13	93
171	I L Com		1 in atmosphia.	and the measurement	-		1 -	1

E and F. Commissions and instructions to governors . . . 1 vol. The correspondence contains letters exchanged between the Colonial Office and the governors; miscellaneous letters; and various papers relating to the political, economic, religious and military life of the Island.

The correspondence from 1784 to 1801 inclusive is calendared in the Report on Canadian Archives for 1895, pp. 1-102.

NEW BRUNSWICK STATE PAPERS

This collection (47 vols., 1784-1839) is divided as follows :

A. (Correspondence, 1784-1828 .				42	vols.
B.]	Instructions to governors, 1784-1839				3	,,
C. (Commissions to governors, 1784-1839				2	23

The contents are of the same general description as in the case of Cape Breton State Papers. It is calendared from 1784 to 1801 inclusive in the Report on Canadian Archives for 1895, pp. 1-62.

PRINCE EDWARD ISLAND STATE PAPERS

This collection (61 vols., 1763-1839) is divided as follows :

A. Correspondence, 1763-1821		36 vols.	
B. Minutes of the Executive Council, 1720-1798, 1805-1806		10 "	
C. Journals of the Legislative Assembly, 1773-1806		4 ,,	
D. Journals of the Assembly, 1776-1807		9 ,,	
E. Instructions to governors, 1769-1839		1 vol.	
F. Commissions to governors 1769-1839	 	1	

The same remarks apply to the correspondence as in the case of Cape Breton State Papers. It is calendared from 1763 to 1801 inclusive in the Report on Canadian Archives for 1895, pp. 1-83.

TRANSCRIPTS OF PAPERS IN THE BRITISH MUSEUM

BOUOUET PAPERS

Series A

This collection (30 vols., 1756-1765) is composed of the official and miscellaneous correspondence, with various papers, of Brigadier-General Bouquet, who, from 1756, took part in the Seven Years' War, campaigning against Fort Duquesne and being in charge of the western posts until 1763. He was then made commander of the expedition against Pontiac's Indians, whom he defeated and forced to sue for peace. The collection is of primary importance for Pontiac's War and also valuable for the Seven Years' War.

The series is calendared in the Report on Canadian Archives for 1889.

HALDIMAND PAPERS

Series B

This large collection (232 vols., 1756-1790) contains the official and miscellaneous correspondence with other papers of Frederick Haldimand, who served in the Seven Years' War in America from 1756 as commander at Fort Edward, Oswego, Niagara and Fort Ontario. He was governor of Trois-Rivières, commander of the military forces in Florida, commander-in-chief at New York from 1773 to 1775, and succeeded Carleton as governor of Canada from 1778 to 1785. A large part of Sir Guy Carleton's papers are found in this collection. Covering all the civil and military activities of the colony from 1760 to 1785, it is indispensable for the study of that period, with its great volume of letters, dispatches, memorials, reports, journals, Indian and other papers.

There is a complete calendar of the series in the Canadian Archives Reports for the years 1884 to 1889 inclusive.

KING'S MANUSCRIPTS

This collection (1721-1762) is made up of several reports on the American Colonies, especially Murray's report on Quebec, and the reports of Burton on Three Rivers and of Gage on Montreal. (Printed in Shortt and Doughty's *Constitutional Documents*, pp. 61-9 and 69-73, in Lieutenant-Colonel Morse's *Description of Nova Scotia*, 1784, and in the Report on Canadian Archives for 1884.)

LANSDOWNE MANUSCRIPTS

This collection (1697-1700) contains letters and memorials of John Nelson; communications of the Earl of Bellomont to the Lords of Trade and miscellaneous papers, English and French, relating to boundary claims in Acadia; the fisheries; English rights respecting the Five Nations and Indian affairs generally.

ADDITIONAL MANUSCRIPTS

8075. Puisaye Papers (1798-1812) .- Correspondence and papers relating to the settlement of French royalists in Canada.

1034. Concessions in Acadia and Canada, capitulation of Port Royal in 1654, memorials and papers relating to Temple's claim and the restitution of Acadia.

15485. Exports and imports of North America, 1768-1769.

15491, 24322, 24323, 6865. Letters and papers (1718-1796) relating to trade, the American Revolution, Indian affairs. English and French boundary claims. 19069-19074. The Brown Collection (1711-1794).—Very important for the history of Nova.

Scotia, especially regarding the Acadian expulsion.

MISCELLANEOUS TRANSCRIPTS AND ORIGINALS

Askin Papers (1771-1860).-Collection of correspondence and miscellaneous papers of John Askin and his descendants, mainly relating to commercial matters, fur trade, Indian tribes, the War of 1812, and the Rebellion of 1837.

Bagot Papers (1816-1843).—Twenty-five portfolios of official and miscellaneous correspond-ence and various documents. These relate, so far as Canada is concerned, mainly to the periods from 1816 to 1819, when Bagot was British minister at Washington, and from 1841 to 1843, when he was Governor-General of Canada.

Bancroft Collection (1806-1880) .- This collection (8 portfolios) contains important papers,

correspondence, fort journals, diaries, narratives, administrative documents and miscellaneous items, among which must be specially mentioned Douglas's papers, the Fraser and Stuart journals,

all relating to early British and Canadian activities along the Pacific. Bulger Papers (7 vols., 1810-1870).—Letters and other papers of Captain Andrew Bulger, relating chiefly to the western posts and Indian affairs during the War of 1812.

Claus Papers (12 vols., 1716-1825).—Collection of correspondence, documents and various papers, relating especially to the management of the Indians during the Seven Years' War and the American War of Independence.

Correspondence and other papers on the International boundary, 1816-1850. Dartmouth Papers (6 vols., 1757-1782).—Official and miscellaneous correspondence and various documents relating to Canada, Newfoundland and Labrador.

Durham Papers.-Earl of Durham's original papers in connection with his administration in Canada. (15 vols.)

Elliott Letters (1835-1836).-Memorandum on State of B.N.A., 1836. Dr Rolph's letters, 1837-1854.

Howe Papers.—This collection of 20 portfolios with several note-books contains correspondence and speeches of Joseph Howe, newspapers and miscellaneous papers relating to Howe, Nova Scotia and Canada.

Hudson's Bay Company.-This collection (50 vols., 1671-1759) includes minute-books, council books, memorial book, correspondence; fort journals at York, Severn House, Albany, Prince of Wales Fort; journals of Hendry, Cocking, Campbell, Murray, Anderson, McLeod papers; petitions to His Majesty and papers re British Columbia.

Inglis Papers .- Correspondence of Bishop Charles and John Inglis, 1773-1837 ; journal, 1785 ; memoirs, 1808-1814, and various papers.

La Fontaine Papers (1839-1855).-This collection of the correspondence of Sir Louis H. La Fontaine is now being copied, six portfolios having been so far received at the Public Archives.

Miscellaneous original Letters .- Murray, 1759-1765; Carleton, 1767-1783; Haldimand, 1784-1825; Hincks, 1841-1870.

Letters of Masères, Bishop Hubert, Colonel Peacock, Pothier's Memoirs, Fenian Raid in New Brunswick, 1866-1867.

Macdonell-Miles Macdonell-Selkirk Settlement, 1811-1812, and various, 1763-1825. Portage la Prairie Council, 1866-1868.

Masson Collection (1790-1819).-This collection contains mainly correspondence, journals and papers relating to the North-West fur trade, and forms the basis of Masson's two volumes Les Bourgeois de la Compagnie du Nord-ouest (Montreal, 1889).

Mackenzie.-Memoirs of Mackenzie, 1785-1820.

Minutes of the Assembly of Lower Canada, 1792-1837.

Minutes of the Executive Council, Quebec and Lower Canada, 1764-1867.

Minutes of the Legislative Council of Province of Quebec, 1774-1791.

Military Correspondence (1756-1777), including among others the correspondence of Braddock,

Johnson, Boscawen, Abercrombie, Loudoun, Wolfe, Saunders, Amherst and Murray. Military Dispatches—British Army in North America—1756-1785, 30 volumes. Two of these volumes contain correspondence of Carleton and Haldimand.

Murray.-Governor James Murray's letters and papers, 1759-1789, 6 volumes.

Neilson Collection (1733-1893) .- This collection includes public and private correspondence, especially with Bédard and Papineau, and various papers. A calendar of the public letters up to 1824 will be found in the Report on Canadian Archives for 1913, pp. 99-151.

New Brunswick and Maine Boundaries-Ganong's Papers.

Papineau (1824-1856) and Perrault (1835-1836) Papers.

Procédés des Habitants de Montréal, 1822-1824.

Rutherford's Journal, Pontiac's War.

Salaberry Papers, including letters of the Salaberry family from 1775-1819; also commissions. Seguin, F. H. Notes prises à Terrebonne, 1831-1833.

Selkirk Papers (70 vols., 1808-1840).-This large collection is almost entirely taken up with correspondence and papers relating to the Selkirk Settlement and other projects. (Transcripts.) Series E.-Papers of the Executive Council from 1764 to 1867.

Series S (about 2000 vols. and portfolios).—This collection contains the correspondence to and from the civil secretary of the governors of Canada from 1760 up to 1841, and from the Union of 1841, of the papers of the provincial secretaries of what was then called Canada East and Canada West. It relates to all details of public administration.

Shelburne Manuscripts-sometimes quoted as the Lansdowne Collection-(3 vols. and 17 portfolios, 1663-1783).-Collection of documents and various papers relating to the colonies and Canada.

Vancouver.—Captain Vancouver's original dispatches, 1791-1793.

Wolfe.-Letters of James Wolfe, 1740-1759.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

(Vols. 1, 2)

Section I-New France, 1534-1760

- THE BEGINNINGS OF CANADA. By Arthur G. Doughty. (pp. 17-42.)
 - Baxter: Memoir of Jacques Cartier. New York, 1906.
 - Biggar: Precursors of Jacques Cartier. Ottawa, 1911.
 - Dawson: Voyages of the Cabots, 1497 and 1498. (Trans. R.S.C., 1894, 1896, 1897.)
 - Memoir of Sébastien Cabot. Philadelphia, 1831.
 - Bref récit et succincte narration de la navigation faite en 1635 et 1636 par le Capitaine Jacques Cartier aux Iles du Canada, Hochelaga, Saguenay et autres. Paris, 1863.
 - Documents sur Jacques Cartier. (Soc. Hist. de Québec, 1862.)
 - Voyage de Jacques Cartier au Canada en 1534. Paris, 1865.
 - Voyages de découverte au Canada entre les années 1534 et 1543 par Jacques Cartier, le Sieur de Roberval, Jean Alphonse de Xainctonge, etc. Québec, 1843.

Dionne : Jacques Cartier. Québec, 1889.

- Markham: Journal of Christopher Columbus, and Documents relating to the Voyages of John Cabot and Gaspar Corte Real. (Hakluyt Society.) London, 1893.
- Verrazano's Relation of Voyage to the North American Continent. (New York Hist. Soc., 2nd series, vol. i.)
- Denys : Description Géographique. 2 vols. Paris, 1672.
- Divers Voyages touching the Discoverie of America and the Islands adjacent. London, 1582.
- Guérin : Les Navigateurs Français. Paris, 1846.
- Hakluyt: The Principal Navigations Voyages Traffiques and Discoveries of the English Nation. 12 vols. Reprint, Glasgow, 1903.
- Harisse: Discovery of North America. London and Paris, 1892.
- Marcel: Cartographie de la Nouvelle-France. Paris, 1885.
- Margry: Les Navigateurs Français et la Révolution Maritime du XIV^e au XVI^e siècle. Paris, 1867.
- Margry: Relations et mémoires inédits, pour servir à l'histoire de la France dans les pays d'outre-mer. 6 vols. Paris, 1865.
- Parkman: Pioneers of France in the New World. Boston, 1898.
- Purchas: Hakluytus posthumus or Purchas His Pilgrimes. 20 vols. Reprint, Glasgow, 1905-6.
- Ramusio: Terzo volume delle navigationi et viaggi nel quale si contengono le navigationi al

Mondo Nuovo. Venetia, 1561. (This third volume is entirely taken up by voyages to America.)

- THE PATHFINDERS OF THE GREAT LAKES. By James H. Coyne. (pp. 45-108.)
 - Œuvres de Champlain publiées sous le patronage de l'Université Laval. Par l'abbé C. H. Laverdière. Québec, 1870.
 - The Voyages of Samuel de Champlain. Trans. by C. P. Otis. Ed. by Rev. E. F. Slafter. 3 vols. (Prince Society.) Boston, 1880-82.
 - Biggar: Early Trading Companies of New France. Toronto, 1901.
 - Dionne: Samuel de Champlain. Toronto, 1905.
 - Sagard : Histoire du Canada. Paris, 1636.
 - Sagard : Le grand Voyage du pays des Hurons. Paris, 1632.
 - Jouan : Jean Nicolet, 1618-42. (Wisconsin Hist. Soc. Coll., vol. xi.)
 - Daniel : La prise d'un Seigneur écossais de ses gens qui pilloient les Marrés pescheurs de France. Rouen, 1630.
 - Jesuit Relations and Allied Documents, 1610-1791. Ed. by Thwaites. 73 vols. Cleveland, 1896-1901.
 - Relations des Jésuites contenant ce qui s'est passé de plus remarquable dans les missions des Pères de la Compagnie de Jésus dans la Nouvelle-France. 3 vols. Québec, 1858.
 - Relations des voyages de Pierre Esprit Radisson, dans les années 1682-3 et 4 (with English translation). (Canadian Archives Report, 1895.)
 - Voyages of Peter Esprit Radisson. Being an account of his travels and experiences among the North American Indians, from 1652 to 1684. Boston, 1885.
 - Récit des voyages et des découvertes du R. Père Jacques Marquette. (Journal autographe.) Albanie, 1855.
 - Marquette and Joliet: Voyage et découverte de quelques pays et nations de l'Amérique Septentrionale. Paris, 1681.
 - Recueil de Voyages de M. Thévenot. Paris, 1681. (Contains the narrative of the voyage and discovery of Marquette and Joliet.)
 - Voyage de MM. Dollier et Galinée. (Soc. Hist. de Montréal, 1875.)
 - Découvertes et Établissements de Français dans l'Ouest et dans le Sud de l'Amérique Septentrionale, 1644-1698. Mémoires et Documents inédits, recueillis et publiés par Pierre Margry. Paris, 1879.
 - Voyage curieux du R. P. Louis Hennepin. La Haye, 1704.

- Narrative and Circumstances of the Death of Sleur de La Salle according to the Memorial dated at Fort St Louis des Illinois, the 1st March 1690. (Supplement to Canadian Archives Report, 1899.)
- Dernières découvertes dans l'Amérique Septentrionale de M. de la Salle. Mises au jour par M. le Chevalier de Tonti. Paris, 1697.
- Recueil de voyages au Nord. 8 vols. Amsterdam, 1715.
- Journal Historique du dernier Voyage que feu M. de la Sale fit dans le Golfe du Mexique. Paris, 1713.
- Mémoire envoyé en 1693 sur la découverte du Mississipi et des nations voisines, par le Sieur de la Salle en 1698, et depuis sa mort par le Sieur de Tonty. Paris, 1861.
- Relation du voyage entrepris par feu M. Robert Cavelier, sieur de la Salle, pour découvrir dans le golfe du Mexique l'embouchure du Mississipi. Manate, 1858.
- Parkman: La Salle and the Discovery of the Great West. Boston, 1897-98.
- Sieur Dulhut. (Minn. Hist. Coll., vol. i.)
- M^cLennan: Death of Dulhut. (Trans. Roy. Soc. Can., 1903.)
- Nouveau Voyage d'un pays plus grand que l'Europe. Utrecht, 1698.
- Burpee: Search for the Western Sea. Toronto, 1908.
- La Potherie : Histoire de l'Amérique Septentrionale. 4 vols. Paris, 1722.
- Parkman: Pioneers of France in the New World. Boston, 1897-98.
- Sulte : Histoire des Canadiens-Français. 8 vols. Montréal, 1882-84.
- Winsor: Cartier to Frontenac; Geographical Discovery in the Interior of North America. Boston, 1900.
- Winsor: Narrative and Critical History of America. (Vol. iv, part i, chap. iii.)
- THE PATHFINDERS OF THE GREAT WEST. By Lawrence J. Burpee. (pp. 111-46.)
 - Dernières découvertes dans l'Amérique Septentrionale de M. de la Salle. Mises au jour par M. le Chevalier de Tonti. Paris, 1697.
 - Journal of La Vérendrye, 1738-39. (Canadian Archives Report, 1889, pp. 1-29.) (French and English Texts.)
 - Journals of La Vérendrye. Edited by Lawrence J. Burpee. (Champlain Society.)
 - Prud'homme : Pierre Gaultier de Varennes, Sieur de la Vérendrye. (Roy. Soc. Can., 1905.)
 - Memoir or Summary Journal of the Expedition of Jacques Repentigny Le Gardeur de St Pierre for the Discovery of the Western Sea. (Canadian Archives Report, 1886.)
 - Journal of Legardeur de St Pierre, 1750-52. (Canadian Archives Report, 1886.)
 - Summary of Documents at Paris, made by Edouard Richard. (Canadian Archives Report, 1904, Appendix K.)
 - Voyage au Canada dans le Nord de l'Amérique Septentrionale, fait depuis l'an 1751 à 1761. Par J. C. Bonnefonds. Québec, 1887.
 - Tassé: Les Canadiens de l'Ouest. 2 vols. Montréal, 1878.
 - Dugas: L'Ouest Canadien jusqu'à l'année 1822. Montréal, 1896.

- Burpee: The Search for the Western Sea. Toronto, 1908.
- Parkman: A Half Century of Conflict (chap. xvi). Boston, 1897-98.
- Jeffreys: History of the French Dominions in North and South America. London, 1761.
- Bougainville's Memoir on the French Posts. (In Margry's Découvertes et établissements. 6 vols. Paris, 1879-88.)
- THE ADVENTURERS OF HUDSON BAY. By T. G. Marquis. (pp. 149-98.)
 - Relation du voyage du sieur Pierre Esprit Radisson au nord de l'Amérique ès années 1682 et 1683. (Canadian Archives Report, 1895.)
 - Voyage d'Iberville—Journal du Voyage fait par deux frégates du Roi, 'La Badine' et 'Le Marin,' commencé en l'an 1698. (Soc. Hist. de Québec, 1871.)
 - Voyages of Peter Esprit Radisson. Being an account of his travels and experiences among the North American Indians, from 1652 to 1684. Boston, 1885.
 - Lettre du Père Gabriel Marest, Jésuite, où il décrit le Voyage qu'il a fait en 1694 avec M. d'Iberville à la Baye de Hudson. Paris, 1712.
 - Jérémie : Relation du détroit et de la baye d'Hudson. (In Bernard's Recueil de Voyages au Nord. Amsterdam, 1724.)
 - Robson: Account of Six Years' Residence in Hudson's Bay, 1733-6 and 1744-7. London, 1752.
 - Ellis: Voyage for the Discovery of a North-West Passage, etc., 1746-7. London, 1748.
 - Voyage for the Discovery of a North-West Passage by Hudson Streights, etc., 1746-7, in the Ship 'California,' Captain Smith. London, 1748.
 - Dobbs: An Account of the Countries adjoining Hudson's Bay. London, 1744.
 - Dobbs: Remarks upon Captain Middleton's Defence. London, 1744.
 - Middleton: Voyage for the Discovery of the North-West Passage. (In Coats's Geography of Hudson's Bay, 1727-51. London, 1852.)
 - Middleton : Vindication of his Conduct. Dublin, 1744.
 - Hendry: Journal, 1754-55. Ed. by Burpee. (Trans. Roy. Soc. Can., 1907-1908.)
 - Minute Books, Letter Books, Stock Books, Memorial Books, and the Daily Journals of chief traders in Hudson's Bay House, London.
 - Colonial Documents of New York State. Ed. by O'Callaghan. Albany, 1856.
 - Papers relating to the Hudson's Bay Company's charter and license to trade. London, 1859.
 - Hakluyt: Principal Navigations, Voyages, Traffiques, and Discoveries. Ed. by E. Goldsmid. 16 vols. Edinburgh, 1884-90.
 - Purchas: Hakluytus Posthumus or Purchas His Pilgrimes. 20 vols. Glasgow, 1905-6.
 - Asher: Henry Hudson the Navigator. (Hakluyt Society.) London, 1860.
 - Gosch: Expedition of Jens Munk to Hudson's Bay. (Hakluyt Society.) London, 1897.
 - Chisty: Voyages of Luke Foxe and Thomas James, 1631-2. 2 vols. (Hakluyt Society.) London, 1894.
 - Oldmixon: British Empire in America, etc. 2 vols. London, 1741.

Bryce: Remarkable History of the Hudson's Bay Company. London, 1900.

Willson: The Great Company. London, 1899.

- Randall: Narrative of Voyages towards the North-West, 1496 to 1631. (Hakluyt Society.) London, 1849.
- Markham: Voyages of William Baffin, 1612-22. (Hakluyt Society.) London, 1881.
- Winsor: Narrative and Critical History of America. 8 vols. Boston, 1884-89.
- Kingsford: History of Canada. 10 vols. Toronto, 1887-98.
- Parkman: Frontenac and New France, A Half Century of Conflict, La Salle and the Discovery of the Great West. Boston, 1898.
- Fiske : Discovery of America. Boston, 1892.
- Harrisse: Discovery of North America, etc. London, 1892.
- Burpee: Search for the Western Sea. London, 1908.
- Reed: First Great Canadian. Chicago, 1910.
- Desmazures : Histoire du Chevalier d'Iberville. Montreal, 1890.
- Drake: History of the Early Discovery of America. Boston, 1854.
- Laut: Conquest of the Great Northwest. Chicago, 1908.
- Prowse: History of Newfoundland. London, 1896.
- Proulx : À la Baie d'Hudson. Montréal, 1886.
- Warburton: Memoirs of Prince Rupert. London, 1849.
- La Potherie: Histoire de l'Amérique Septentrionale. 4 vols. Paris, 1722.
- LOUISBOURG: AN OUTFOST OF EMPIRE. By J. S. M^cLennan. (pp. 201-27.)
- THE FIGHT FOR OVERSEA EMPIRE. By William Wood. (pp. 231-312.)
 - Accurate Journal of the Proceedings of New England Land Troops, during the late Expedition against the French Settlements on Cape Breton. 1746.
 - Lettre d'un habitant de Louisbourg, contenant une relation exacte et circonstanciel de la prise de l'Ile Royale par les Anglais. Québec (?), 1745.
 - Dudley's Bradstreet Diary at Siege of Louisbourg, 1745. (Mass. Hist. Soc. Coll., series 2, vol. ii.)
 - Letter from William Shirley, Esq., Governor of Massachusetts Bay, to his Grace the Duke of Newcastle, with a Journal of the Siege of Louisbourg. Boston, 1746.
 - Particular Account of the Taking of Cape Breton by Admiral Warren and Sir William Pepperell. By Philip Durell. London, 1745.
 - Gibson: A Journal of the Late Siege of the Troops from North America against the French at Cape Breton. London, 1745.
 - Wrong: Louisbourg in 1745. The anonymous 'Lettre d'un Habitant de Louisbourg. Containing a narrative by an eye-witness of the siege in 1745.' Toronto, 1897.
 - Pepperell Papers relating to the Capture of Louisbourg. (Mass. Hist. Soc. Coll., series 6, vol. x.)
 - Accurate and Authentic Account of the Taking of Cape Breton in the Year 1755. London, 1758.

- Gordon's Journal of Siege of Louisbourg, 1758. (Nova Scotia Hist. Soc.)
- Journal of the Landing of his Majesty's Forces on the Island of Cape Breton, and of the Siege and Surrender of Louisbourg. Boston, 1758.
- The Campaign of Louisbourg, 1750-1758. A Short Account of what passed at Cape Breton. (Soc. Hist. de Québec, 1865.)
- Authentic Account of the Reduction of Louisbourg in June and July 1758, by a Spectator. London, 1758.
- Campaigns of Louisbourg, 1750-1758. Narrative attributed to the Chevalier Johnstone. (Soc. Hist. de Québec, 1868.)
- Memoirs of the Principal Transactions of the last War between the English and French in North America. London, 1758.
- Waddington : Histoire de la Guerre de Sept Ans. Paris, 1899.
- Waddington: Louis xv et la Renversement des Alliances. Paris, 1896.
- Journal of Major George Washington. Williamsburgh, 1754.
- French Policy Defeated : being an Account of all the Hostile Proceedings of the French against the British colonies. London, 1755.
- Campagne de 1755 (sous Dieskau). (Soc. Hist. de Montréal, 1900.)
- History of an Expedition against Fort Duquesne in 1755 under Major Edward Braddock. (Pennsylvania Hist. Soc., vol. v.)
- Letter to a Friend of the Ohio Defeat. Boston, 1755.
- Expedition of Major General Braddock to Virginia. Letters from an Officer. London, 1755.
- Present State of North America and London. 1755.
- Account of the Engagement near Lake George. Boston, 1755.
- Relation de l'expédition commandée par M. Rigaud de Vaudreuil pour l'attaque du fort Georges sur le lac St Sacrement; attaque du fort St Frédéric, etc.
- Second Letter to a Friend, giving a more Particular Narrative of the Defeat of the French Army at Lake George. Boston, 1755.
- Two Letters to a Friend on the Present Critical Conjunctures of Affairs in North America, particularly on the Vast Importance of the Victory at Lake George. (By W. T.)
- Letters to a Friend giving an Account of the Action at Lake George. Boston and London, 1755.
- Relation de la prise du fort Georges. Paris, 1757.
- Relation de la prise des forts de Choueguen ou Oswego et de ce qui s'est passé cette année en Canada. 1757.
- Relations des avantages remportés par les armées du Roi sur les Anglais. Paris, 1757.
- Bellin: Remarques sur le détroit de Belle-Isle et les côtes Septentrionales de la Nouvelle-France, depuis la Rivière S. Jean jusqu'au Cap Charles: Tirées des journaux de navigation. 1758.
- Journal of 'Le Formidable' in 1757. (Canadian Archives Report, 1905, vol. i, part vii.)
- Journal of 'L'Inflexible' in 1757. (Canadian Archives Report, 1905, vol. i, part viii.)
- Historical Account of American Affairs ensuing the Last Two Years, with a Particular Journal

of the Siege and Surrender of Oswego. (Extract from the Gentleman's Magazine of 1757.)

- Relations diverses sur la bataille du Malengueulé. Nouvelle-York, 1860.
- Journal written during the Expedition against Ticonderoga in 1758. Edited by F. M. Ray. Chicago, 1881.
- Lettres de M. de Bourlamaque. (Lévis Collection.)
- An Impartial Account of Lieut.-Col. Bradstreet's Expedition to Fort Frontenac by a Volunteer on the Expedition. London, 1759.
- Relation de la défense des retranchements sur la hauteur de Carillon, 8 juillet 1758. Québec, 1844.
- Journal de l'affaire du Canada passée le 8 Juillet 1758. Rouen, 1758.
- Admiral Holmes' Journal of the Operations of the English Fleet before Quebec in 1759. (Extract from the Naval Chronicle, vol. xxiv. 1810.)
- Account of the Taking and Capitulation of Quebec. (London Gazette Extraordinary, Oct. 17, 1759.)
- All Canada in the Hands of the English; or an Authentick Journal of the Proceedings of the Army under General Amherst. Boston, 1760.
- Mémoire pour Messire François Bigot. Paris, 1763.
- Documents relating to Bigot, Vergor, and Villeray. (Canadian Archives Report, 1904.)
- Lettres de l'intendant Bigot. (Lévis Coll.)
- Campaign of 1760 in Canada: a Narrative attributed to the Chevalier Johnstone. (Soc. Hist. de Québec, 1868.)
- Dialogue in Hades. A Parallel of Military Errors during the Campaign of 1759. Montreal, 1350.
- Dialogues of the Dead-Montcalm and Wolfe-A Narrative of the Siege Operations before Quebec in 1759. Attributed to the Chevalier Johnstone. (Soc. Hist. de Québec, 18C8.)
- Doughty: The Siege of Quebec and the Battle of the Plains of Abraham. Containing the Letters of Bougainville, Journal of Foligné, Papers of Cadet, etc. 6 vols. Quebec, 1901.
- Événements de la guerre en Canada durant les années 1759 et 1760. Relation du Siège de Quebec. (Soc. Hist. de Québec, 1861.)
- Foligné : Journal des faits arrivés à l'armée de Québec, pendant la campagne de l'année 1759. Québec, 1901.
- Col. Malcolm Fraser's Journal of the Siege of Quebec, 1759. (Soc. Hist. de Québec, 1868.)
- Gabriel: Le Maréchal de camp Desandrouins. Guerre du Canada, 1756-1760. Verdun, 1887. General Orders in Wolfe's Army during the Expeditions up the River St Lawrence, 1759. (Soc. Hist. de Québec, 1875.)
- Journal of the Expedition up the River St Lawrence. (1759.)
- Journal de l'expédition sur le fleuve St Laurent depuis le débarquement à Louisbourg jusqu'à la reddition de Québec en 1759. Québec, 1855.
- Journal of the Expedition up the River St Lawrence, containing a True and Particular Account of the Transactions of the Fleet and Army from the Time of their Embarkation till after the Surrender of Quebec. (Soc. Hist. de Québec, 1868.)
- Journal of the Expedition up the River St Lawrence, by the Sergeant-Major of Gen. Hopson's Grenadiers. Boston, 1759.

- Journal of the Particular Transactions during the Siege of Quebec. By an Officer of Fraser's Regt. Quebec, 1901.
- Journal of the Siege of Quebec, to which is annexed a Correct Plan of the Environs of Quebee and of the Battle fought on the 13th September 1759. London, 1760.
- Journal of the Expedition up the River St Lawrence. (Soc. Hist. de Québec, 1875.)
- Knox: An Historical Journal of the Campaigns in North-America for the years 1757-1758-1759 and 1760. London, 1769.
- Knox: The Same. Ed. by Doughty. 3 vols., with Notes and an exhaustive Index. (Champlain Society.) Toronto, 1914, 1916.
- Kerallain : La Jeunesse de Bougainville et la Guerre de Sept Ans. Paris, 1896.
- Lesage : Aventures de Robert Chevalier dit Beauchêne, capitaine de flibustiers dans la Nouvelle-France. Mezières, 1793.
- Genuine Letters from a Volunteer in the British Service at Quebec. London, 1759.
- Journal du Siège de Québec en 1759, par M. Jean Claude Panet, notaire. (Soc. Hist. de Québec, 1868.)
- Journal du Siège de Québec. Par Jean Claude Panet. (Soc. Hist. de Québec, 1875.)
- Jugement impartial sur les opérations militaires de la campagne en Canada en 1759. (Soc. Hist. de Québec, 1st series, vol. ii.)
- Letter addressed to Two Great Men on the Prospect of Pcace. London, 1760.
- Collection des Manuscrits du Maréchal de Lévis. 1889-95.
- Memoirs of the Siege of Quebec, and of the Retreat of Bourlamaque from Carillon to the Isle aux Noix. From the Journal of a French Officer. London, 1762.
- Mémoires sur le Canada depuis 1749 jusqu'à (Soc. Hist. de Québec, 1st series, 1760. vol. i.)
- Moncrief: A Short Account of the Expedition against Quebec, 1759. Quebec, 1901.
- Journals of Col. James Montresor, 1757-1759. (New York Hist. Soc., 1881.)
- Journals of Capt. John Montresor, 1757-1778. (New York Hist. Soc.)
- Malartic : Journal des Campagnes au Canada de 1756 à 1760. Paris, 1890.
- Mante: The History of the Late War in North America. London, 1772.
- Mémoire d'Antoine de Bougainville sur l'État de la Nouvelle-France à l'époque de la Guerre de Sept Ans (1757). Paris, 1867.
- (Mémoires du S- de C-) contenant l'histoire du Canada durant la guerre et sous le gouvernement anglais. Québec, 1838. (Soc. Hist. de Québec, 1st series, vol. i.)
- Lettres de Monsieur le Marquis de Montcalm, écrites dans les années 1757, 1758 à 1759. Attribuées à Roubaud. Londres, 1777.
- Chapais : Le Marquis de Montcalm. Québec, 1911.
- Lettres du marquis de Montcalm. (Lévis Coll.) Casgrain : Montcalm et Lévis. 2 vols. Québec,
- 1891. Memoirs of the Chevalier of Johnstone. Aber-
- deen, 1870.
- Pouchot : Mémoires sur la Dernière Guerre de l'Amérique Septentrionale entre la France et l'Angleterre. Yverdon, 1781.

- Mémoire du Sieur de Ramezay, commandant à Québec, au sujet de la reddition de cette ville le 18 septembre 1759. (Soc. Hist. de Québec, 1861.)
- Relation de ce qui s'est passé au siège de Québec, et de la prise du Canada, par une religieuse de l'Hôpital Général de Québec. Québec, 1855.
- Journals of Major Robert Rogers, containing an Account of the Several Excursions he made under the Generals who commanded upon the Continent of North America, during the Late War. London, 1765.
- Relation du siège de Québec en 1759, par une religieuse. (Soc. Hist. de Québec, 1st series, vol. ii.)
- List of Ships, Regiments, etc., relating to French Régime. (Canadian Archives Report, 1886.)
- Short Authentic Account of the Expedition against Quebec in the Year 1759. By a Volunteer upon that Expedition. Quebec, 1872.
- Siège de Québec en 1759. Copié d'après un manuscrit apporté de Londres par D. B. Viger. Québec, 1834.
- Susane : Histoire de l'Ancienne Infanterie Française. Paris, 1849.
- Vaudreuil : Lettres du marquis de Vaudreuil. (Lévis Coll.)
- Letters of Vaudreuil, Lévis and Dumas, in 1760. (Canadian Archives Report, 1905, vol. i, part iv.)
- Plan of the Battle of St Foy in 1760. (Canadian Archives Report, 1905, vol. i, part iv.)
- Journal of the Siege of Quebec, 1760. By Gen. Jas. Murray. (Soc. Hist. de Québec, 1871.)
- Corbett: England in the Seven Years' War. London, 1907.
- Parkman: Half Century of Conflict, Montcalm and Wolfe. Boston, 1897-98.
- Samuel Waldo to Right Hon. Wm. Pitt. 1756-1761. (Canadian Archives Report, 1886.)
- Diaries of Lemuel Wood of Boxford, in the Canadian Expedition of 1759-60. (Essex Institute.)
- THE COLONY IN ITS POLITICAL RELATIONS. By Adam Shortt and Thomas Chapais. (pp. 315-75.)
- THE COLONY IN ITS ECONOMIC RELATIONS. By Adam Shortt. (pp. 445-528.)
 - Canadian Archives: Correspondance Générale. (Covering French period.)
 - Letter from Charles I to Sir Isaac Wade, Ambassador to France, respecting the Reddition of Quebec and Acadia, 12 June 1631. (Canadian Archives Report, 1884.)
 - Documents relating to Negotiations between France and England, 1629-1633. (Canadian Archives Report, 1912.)
 - Letters and Negotlations of Count d'Estrades, 1637 to 1662. London, 1755.
 - Recueil de pièces sur la négociation entre la Nouvelle - France et la Nouvelle - Angleterre, années 1648 et suivantes. New York, 1866.
 - Gendron: Quelques particularités du pays des Hurons en la Nouvelle-France. Troyes et Parre, 1660.
 - Plan du Havre de Québec en 1660. (Canadian Archives Report, 1905, vol. i, part v.)
 - Documents relating to the Colonial History of the State of New York; procured in Holland, England, and France, by John Romeyn

Broadhead, Esq. Edited by E. B. O'Callaghan, M.D., LL.D. 11 vols. Albany, 1858. (Vols. ix and x, Paris Documents.)

- Collection de Manuscrits contenant Lettres, Mémoires, et autres Documents Historiques relatifs à la Nouvelle-France. 4 vols. Québec, 1883.
- Estat présent de l'Eglise et de la Colonie Française dans la Nouvelle-France. Par M. l'Évêque de Québec. Paris, 1688.
- Nouvelle-France : Documents Historiques Correspondance échangée entre les Autorités Francaises et les Gouverneurs et Intendants. Vol. i (only one published). Québec, 1893.
- Édits et Ordonnances. 3 vols. Québec, 1854-56.
- Jugements et Délibérations du Conseil Souverain de la Nouvelle-France. 6 vols. Québec, 1885.
- Charlevoix : Histoire et Description Générale de la Nouvello-France, avec le Journal Historique d'un Voyage fait par ordre du Roi dans l'Amérique Septentrionale. 3 vols. Paris, 1744.
- Margry: Relations et Mémoires Inédits pour servir à l'Histoire de la France dans les pays d'outre-mer. Tirés des Archives du Ministère de la Marine et des Colonies. 6 vols. Paris, 1867.
- Clement: Lettres, Instructions et Mémoires de Colbert, etc. 7 vols. in E. Paris, 1861-73. (Vols. iii and vii.)
- Relations par Lettres de l'Amérique Septentrionale (années 1709 et 1710). Paris, 1903.
- The Travels of Several Learned Missioners of the Society of Jesus, into Divers Parts of the Archipelago, India, China, and America. Translated from the French. London, 1714. (Letters 17, ginseng plant; 20, Hudson'a Bay; 21, Acadia.)
- A Report from the Committee of Secrecy, appointed by Order of the House of Commons to examine Several Books and Papers laid before the House, relating to the Late Negotiations of Peace and Commerce. London, 1715.
- The History of the Peace, from the Arrival of M. Mesuager, Sept. 18, 1711, to the Return of the Earl of Strafford from Utrecht, May 15, 1712. London, 1712.
- A Letter to a Noble Lord concerning the Late Expedition to Canada. (By Jeremiah Dummer.) London, 1712.
- Walker: A Journal or Full Account of the Expedition to Canada. London, 1720.
- Plan of Quebec in 1726. (Canadian Archives Report, 1905, vol. i, part iv.)
- General Collection of Treatys, Declarations of War, Manifestos, and other Publick Papers, relating to Peace and War. London, 1732.
- An Account of the French Settlements in North America : shewing from the Latest Authors the Towns, Ports, Islands, Lakes, Rivers, etc., of Canada, claimed and improved by the French King. By a Gentleman. Boston, 1746.
- King. By a Gentleman. Boston, 1746. Kalm: Travels into North America; containing its Natural History, and a Circumstantial Account of its Plantations and Agriculture in General, with the Civil, Ecclesiastical and Commercial State of the Country. 2 vols. London, 1772. (Vol. ii, pp. 214 to end of vol.)
- Chalmers: An Estimate of the Comparative Strength of Great Britain, during the Present and Four Preceding Reigns; and of tho Losses of her Trade from Every War since the Revolution. London, 1786.

- The Advantages of the Definitive Treaty to the People of Great Britain demonstrated. London, 1749.
- Mémoires sur Le Canada, depuis 1749 jusqu'à 1760. Québec, 1838.
- Mémoire sur L'État présent du Canada ; d'après un Manuscrit aux Archives du Bureau de la Marine à Paris. Québec, 1840.
- Observations on the Late and Present Conduct of the French, with Regard to their Encroachments upon the British Colonies in North America. Together with Remarks on the Importance of these Colonies to Great Britain. Boston, 1755.
- The Late Regulations respecting the British Colonies on the Continent of America considered. Philadelphia, 1765.
- The Wisdom and Policy of the French in the Construction of their Great Offices, so as best to answer the Purpose of extending their Trade and Commerce and enlarging their Foreign Settlements, etc. London, 1755.
- A Miscellaneous Essay concerning the Courses pursued by Great Britain in the Affairs of her Colonies, etc. London, 1755.
- Money and Trade considered; with a Proposal for supplying the Nation with Money. By Mr John Law, now Director of the Royal Bank at Paris. Printed 1720. (In Lord Somers' Collection of Tracts, etc., vol. xiii.)
- Histoire de l'eau-de-vie en Canada. Québec, 1840.
- Le Blond : Traité Historique des Monnoyes de France.
- Zay : Histoire Monétaire des Colonies Françaises d'après les Documents officiels. Paris, 1892.
- Convention for the Liquidation of the Canada Paper Money belonging to the Subjects of Great Britain. London, 1766.
- Papiers du Canada—Billets de Monnaie—Dettes du Canada. (Under these titles various 'Arrêts du Conseil d'État' were published between 1762-71.)
- Canadian Archives, Haldimand Collection, Series B, vols. 21, 23, 25, 27, 37.
- Canadian Archives, Canada, Correspondance Générale, vols. 9, 10, 11, 13, 15, 16, 18, 22, 23, 28, 32, 34-40, 43-55, 57, 58, 62-64, 74-77, 79, 81, 82, 86-88, 92, 98, 100, 108.
- Margry: Mémoire d'Antoine de Bougainville sur l'État de la Nouvelle-France à l'époque de la Guerre de Sept Ans. (1757.)
- Mémoire sur le Canada. Québec, 1840.
- Considérations sur l'État présent du Canada, 1758. Québec, 1840.
- Mémoires des Commissaires du Roi et de ceux de sa Majesté Britannique sur les possessions et les droits respectifs des deux Couronnes en Amérique. Paris, 1755.
- Mémoire contenant le précis des faits, avec leurs pièces justificatives pour servir de réponse aux observations envoyées par les ministres d'Angleterre dans les cours d'Europe. Paris, 1756.
- Mémoire historique sur la négociation de la France et de l'Angleterre, 1761. Paris, 1761.

- Actes et Mémoires authentiques des Négociations faites pour la paix en 1761, entre les Cours de Londres et de Versailles. La Haye, 1762.
- Réflexions Sommaires sur le Commerce qui s'est fait en Canada (1762 ?). Québec, 1840.
- Postlethwayt: Great-Britain's True System. London, 1757.
- Dussieux: Le Canada sous la Domination Française d'après les Archives de la Marine et de la Guerre. Paris, 1855.
- Dupont: Mémoire pour François Bigot accusé contre M. le Procureur Général du Roi, Premier Part contenant l'Histoire de l'Administration du Sieur Bigot dans la Colonie et des Réflexions générales sur cette Administration. Paris, 1763.
- Mémoire pour Michel-Jean-Hugues Pean, Chevalier Captaine-and-Major des Ville et Gouvernement de Québec et des Troupes détachées de la Marine. Accusé contre M. Le Procureur Général du Roi en la Commission accusateur. Paris, 1763.
- THE CHURCH AND THE COLONY. By Lewis Drummond, S.J. (pp. 379-441.)
 - Les Trois Voyages de Jacques Quartier au Canada. (Soc. Hist. de Québec, 1843.)
 - Biard : Relation de la Nouvelle-France. (In Jesuit Relations.)
 - La Vie de la vénérable sœur Marguerite Bourgeoys. Ville Marie, 1818.
 - True Account of the Martyrdom of Fathers Brebœuf and Lallemant, 1649, by Christopher Regnault, 1678. (Canadian Archives Report, 1884.)
 - Bressany : Relation abrégée de quelques missions des Pères de la Compagnie de Jésus dans la Nouvelle-France. Montreal, 1852.
 - Bressany: Histoire de l'Hôtel-Dieu de Québec. Québec, 1878.
 - Carayon : Le Père Pierre Chaumonot de la Compagnie de Jésus. Autobiographie et pièces inédites. Poitiers, 1869.
 - Casgrain: Première Mission des Jésuites en Canada. Lettres et documents inédits publiés par le P. Auguste Carayon. Paris, 1864.
 - Voyage de MM. Dollier et Galinée. (Soc. Hist. de Montréal, 1875.)
 - Histoire du Montréal par Dollier de Casson. (Soc. Hist. de Montréal, 1868.)
 - Dreuillette: Narré du voyage faiet pour la mission des Abnaquiois et des Connaissances tirez de la Nouvelle-Angleterre et des positions des Magistrats de cette République pour le secours contre les Iroquois, ès années 1650 et 1651. New York, 1855.
 - Drummond: The Life and Times of Margaret Bourgeoys. Boston, 1907.
 - Faillon: Vie de la Sœur Bourgeoys. Paris, 1853.
 - Faillon : Histoire de la Colonie Française en Canada. 3 vols. Ville Marie, 1865-66.
 - Ferland: Cours d'Histoire du Canada. 2 vols. Québec, 1861-65.
 - St Ignace : Histoire de l'Hôtel-Dieu de Québec. Montauban, 1751.
 - Description des Castors et de leur industrie, des canots, habitations, habillements, manière de vivre des sauvages du Canada. 1820.
 - Jesuit Relations and Allied Documents, 1610-1791. Ed. by Thwaites. 73 vols. Cleveland, 1896-1901.

Relations des Jésuites contenant ce qui s'est passé de plus remarquable dans les missions des Pères de la Compagnie de Jésus dans la Nouvelle-France. 3 vols. Québec, 1858.

- Kirke: The First English Conquest of Canada. London, 1871.
- Lafitau : Mœurs des Sauvages Américains. 2 vols. Paris, 1723.
- Nouveaux Voyages de Mr le Baron de Lahontan dans l'Amérique Septentrionale. La Haye, 1704.
- La Tour : Mémoires sur la vie de M. de Laval. Cologne, 1751.
- Letter from Dudouyt to Mgr Laval, 1677. (Canadian Archives Report, 1885.)
- Laval : Voyage de la Louisiane fait par ordre du roi, en l'année 1720. Paris, 1728.
- Aventures du S^r C. Le Beau, ou Voyage curieux et nouveau parmi les Sauvages de l'Amérique Septentrionale. Amsterdam, 1738.
- Leblond de Brumath : Bishop Laval, 1909.
- Le Clercq: Établissement de la Foy. Toronto, 1909. Paris, 1691.
- Le Clercq: Nouvelle Relation de la Gaspésie Qui contient les Mœurs et la Religion des Sauvages Gaspésiens Porte-Croix, adorateurs du Soleil, et d'autres Peuples de l'Amérique Septentrionale, dite le Canada. Paris, 1691.
- Ordonnances de M. de Maisonneuve, premier gouverneur de Montréal. (Soc. Hist. de Montréal, 1860.)
- Lettres de la Vénérable Mère Marie de l'Incarnation. Paris, 1681.
- La Vie de la Vénérable Mère Marie de l'Incarnation, première supérieure des Ursulines de la Nouvelle-France. Tirée de ses Lettres et de ses éorits. Paris, 1677.
- Lettres de la révérende Mère Marie de l'Incarnation, première supérieure du monastère des Ursulines de Québec, nouvelle édition par l'abbé Richaudeau. Tournai, 1876.
- Histoire du Montréal 1640-1672; et Abrégé de la Mission de Kenté. (Attribué à Dollier de Casson.) (Soc. Hist. de Québec, 1871.)
- Les véritables motifs de Messieurs et Dames de la Société de Notre Dame de Montréal. (Soc. Hist. de Montréal, 1880.)
- Parkman: Pioneers of France in the New World, The Jesuits in North America. Boston, 1897-98.
- Recueil de ce qui s'est passé en Canada au sujet de la guerre, tant des Anglais que des Iroquois, depuis l'année 1682. (Soc. Hist. de Québec, 1871.)
- Rochemonteix: Les Jésuites et la Nouvelle-France au XVIII^e siècle d'après des documents inédits. Paris, 1906.
- Roy: Lettres du P. F. X. Duplessis de la Compagnie de Jésus. Levis, 1892.
- Sagard : Histoire du Canada. Paris, 1636.
- Saint-Vallier: The Present State of the Church and the French Colony of New France. Paris, 1688.
- Smet: Voyages aux Montagnes Rocheuses. Malines, 1844.
- Statuts et Ordonnances de Mgr de Saint-Vallier. Paris, 1703.
- Monseigneur de St Vallier et l'Hôpital Général de Québec. Histoire du monastère de Notre Dame des Anges. Québec, 1882.

- Sulte : Histoire des Canadiens-Français. 8 vols. Montreal, 1882-84. Poutrincourt en Acadie. Œuvres de Champlain.
- Poutrincourt en Acadie. Œuvres de Champlain. Québec, 1870.
- Têtu et Gagnon: Mandements, lettres pastorales et circulaires des évêques de Québec. 6 vols. Québec, 1887-88.
- Ursulines de Québec depuis leur établissement jusqu'à nos jours. 4 vols. Québec, 1863-66.
- Ursulines de Trois Rivières depuis leur établissement jusqu'à nos jours. 4 vols. Trois Rivières, 1888-1891.
- Bancroft : History of the United States. 6 vols. New York, 1868.
- THE SEIGNEURIAL SYSTEM AND THE COLONY. By W. B. Munro. (pp. 531-93.)
 - Canadian Archives, Series F and Q.
 - Aubert de Gaspé: Les Anciens Canadiens. 2 vols. Québec, 1863.
 - Chapais: Jean Talon. Québec, 1904.
 - Collection des Manuscrits contenant lettres, mémoires, et autres documents historiques relatifs à la Nouvelle-France. 4 vols. Québec, 1883-85.
 - Abstract of those Parts of the Customs of the Viscounty and Provostship of Paris, which were received and practised in the Province of Quebec. London, 1772.
 - Abstract of the Several Royal Edicts and Declarations, and Provincial Regulations and Ordinances, that were in force in the Province of Quebec. London, 1772.
 - Cugnet : Extraits des Édits, Déclarations, Ordonnances et Réglemens. Québec, 1775. Cugnet : Traité abrégé des anciennes Lois,
 - Cugnet : Traité abrégé des anciennes Lois, Coutumes et usages de la Colonie du Canada. Québec, 1775.
 - Cugnet : Traité de la Loi des Fiefs. Québec, 1775.
 - Daniel : Nos Gloires Nationales ou Histoire des grandes familles françaises du Canada. Montréal, 1867.
 - Daniel : Une page de notre Histoire. Montréal, 1865.
 - Drummond: Acte pour définir les droits seigneuriaux dans le Bas-Canada, et pour en faciliter le rachat, 1853.
 - Dunkin: Address at the Bar of the Legislative Assembly of Canada, on behalf of Certain Proprietors of Seigniories in Lower Canada. Quebee, 1853.
 - Dunkin : Case of the Seigniors of Lower Canada. Montreal, 1855.
 - Durham : Report on the Affairs of British North America ; with Appendices. London, 1839.
 - Jesuit Relations and Allied Documents, 1610-1791. Ed. by Thwaites. 73 vols. Cleveland, 1896-1901.
 - Abstracts of the Actes de Foy et Hommage, 1667-1854. (Canadian Archives Report, 1885.)
 - Abstracts of the Actes de Foy et Hommage, 1723-1781. (Canadian Archives Report, 1884.)
 - Jodoin and Vincent: Histoire de Longueuil et de la Famille de Longueuil. Montréal, 1889.
 - Kalm: Travels into North America. 2 vols. London, 1772.
 - Voyage de Kalm en Amérique. (Soc. Hist. de Montréal, 1880.)
 - Nouveaux Voyages de Mr le Baron de Lahontan dans l'Amérique Septentrionale. 2 vols. La Haye, 1704.

Le Journal des Jésuites. Édition de Québec, 1871.

- Suite du Voyage de l'Amérique ou Dialogue de Monsieur le Baron de La Hontan et d'un Sauvage. Amsterdam, 1704.
- Parkman: Old Régime in Canada. Boston, 1897-98.
- Rochemonteix: Les Jésuites et la Nouvelle-France au XVIII^e siècle d'après des documents inédits. 2 vols. Paris, 1906.
- Roy: Histoire de la Seigneurie de Lauzon. 6 vols. Montréal, 1897-1907.
- Shortt and Doughty: Documents relating to the Constitutional History of Canada. Ottawa, 1907.
- Projets de Réglemens qui semblent être utiles en Canada proposés par M. Talon, le janvier, 1667. Arrêté et Réglemens du Conseil Supérieur de Québec. Québec, 1855.
- Jugements et Délibérations du Conseil Souverain de la Nouvelle-France. 6 vols. Québec, 1885.
- Taché: De la Tenure seigneuriale en Canada et projet de recommandation. Québec, 1854.
- Tanguay : Dictionnaire généalogique des familles canadiennes. 7 vols. Montréal, 1871-90.
- Têtu et Gagnon : Mandements des Évêques de Québec. 6 vols. Québec, 1888.
- Correspondence between the French Government and the Governors and Intendants of Canada relative to the Seigniorial Tenure. (French and English Texts.) Quebec, 1853.
- Documents relating to the Seigniorial Tenure in Canada. Ed. by Munro. (Champlain Society.) Toronto, 1908.
- Édits, ordonnances, déclarations et arrêts relatifs à la Tenure Seigneuriale. 3 vols. Québec, 1852.

- Extraits des Titres des anciennes concessions de terre en fief et seigneurie, faites avant et depuis la conquête de la Nouvelle - France. Québec, 1804.
- Lower Canada Reports. Seigniorial Questions. Quebec, 1856.
- La convention anti-seigneuriale de Montréal au peuple. Montréal, 1854.
- Mémoire contenant un résumé du plaidoyer de C. S. Cherrier. Montréal, 1855.
- Pièces et Documents relatifs à la Tenure Seigneuriale. Québec, 1852-54.
- Reports of the Commissioners appointed to inquire into the State of the Laws and other Circumstances connected with the Seigniorial Tenure in Lower Canada. Kingston, 1844.
- Return with Despatches and Correspondence relative to the Seigniorial and Feudal Tenure in Lower Canada. Quebec, 1852.
- Seigniorial Acts: 1854, 1855, and 1856. Toronto, 1856.

Titres des Seigneuries. Québec, 1852.

- Extract of the Proceedings of a Committee of the whole Council. Quebec, 1790.
- Titles and Documents relating to the Seigniorial Tenure, in return to an Address of the Legislative Assembly, 1851. Quebec, 1852.
- Third Report and Proceedings of the Special Committee of the Legislative Assembly. Quebec, 1852.
- Two Narratives by Madeleine de Verchères of her Conduct against the Iroquois, 1696. (Supplement to Canadian Archives Report, 1899.)

Statutes of Canada.

American Historical Review, October 1906.

(Vols. 3, 4)

Section II—British Dominion, 1760-1840

- THE NEW RÉGIME, 1760-74 (pp. 21-49).
- CANADA UNDER THE QUEBEC ACT (pp. 107-38).
- LOWER CANADA, 1791-1812 (pp. 141-67).
- UPPER CANADA, 1791-1812 (pp. 171-85).
- PAPINEAU AND FRENCH-CANADIAN NATIONALISM (pp. 275-323).
- THE REFORM MOVEMENT IN UPPER CANADA (pp. 327-57).
- THE REBELLIONS OF 1837 (pp. 361-85).
- LORD DURHAM AND THE UNION OF THE CANADAS (pp. 389-418).

CONSTITUTIONAL HISTORY, 1763-1840 (pp. 421-88).

- HISTORY OF PUBLIC FINANCE, 1763-1840 (pp. 491-518). By Duncan McArthur.
- ENGLISH SETTLEMENT IN QUEBEC. By W. D. Lighthall. (Section VIII, Province of Quebec, pp. 121-64.)

Documentary Sources :

- Canadian Archives, Series Q, State Papers relating to the Provinces of British North America.
- Canadian Archives, Series M, Miscellaneous Correspondence of General Murray and of Sir Guy Carleton.

Canadian Archives, Haldimand Collection, Series B.

- Canadian Archives, Minutes of the Executive Council of the Province of Quebec.
- Canadian Archives, Journals of the Legislative Council of Quebec.

(The more important of the documents in the series above referred to are to be found in Shortt and Doughty Documents relating to the Constitutional History of Canada, 1759-91, and in Doughty and M^cArthur for the period 1791-92. Ottawa, 1907-14.)

Contemporary Printed Sources:

The Quebec Gazette.

- The Albion Newspaper. New York.
- A Letter addressed to Two Great Men on the Prospect of Peace; and on the Terms Necessary to be insisted upon in the Negotiation. London, 1760.
- The Interest of Great Britain considered with Regard to her Colonies, and the Acquisitions of Canada and Guadeloupe. London, 1761.
- The Importance of Canada considered in Two Letters to a Noble Lord. London, 1761.
- An Historical Memorial of the Negotiation of France and England. London, 1761.

- A Letter to a Great M——r on the Prospect of Peace; the Importance of Canada fully refuted. London, 1761.
- An Inquiry into the Merits of the Supposed Preliminaries of Peace. London, 1762.
- Reflections on the Terms of Peace. London, 1763.
- Thoughts on Trade in General, our West-Indian in Particular, our Continental Colonies, Canada, Guadeloupe, and the Preliminary Articles of Peace. London, 1763.
- Account of the Proceedings of the British and Other Protestant Inhabitants to obtain a House of Assembly in the Province of Quebec. 1766.
- Ordinances made for the Province of Quebec by the Governor and Council of the said Province since the Establishment of the Civil Government. Quebec, 1767.
- Present State of Great Britain and North America. London, 1767.
- Pownall: Administration of the Colonies. London, 1768.
- Extra Official State Papers. By a Late Under-Secretary of State. London, 1769. (By William Knox.)
- The Publications of the Baron Masères relating to Canada are most important, and are as follows:
 - A Collection of Several Commissions, and Other Public Instruments, Proceedings from His Majesty's Royal Authority, and Other Papers, relating to the State of the Province of Quebec. London, 1772.
 - Considerations on the Expediency of admitting Representatives from the American Colonies into the British House of Commons. London, 1770.
 - Draught of an Act of Parliament for settling the Laws of the Province of Quebec. (1772.)
 - Draught of an Act of Parliament for settling the Laws of the Province of Quebec. (This pamphlet, though bearing the same title as the preceding one, is different.)
 - An Account of the Proceedings of the British and Other Protestants of the Province of Quebeck, in North America, in order to obtain an House of Assembly in that Province. London, 1775.
 - Draught of an Act of Parliament for investing the Governour and Council of the Province of Quebec, without an Assembly of the Free Holders of the Same, with a Power of making Laws and Ordinances for the Peace, Welfare and Good Government of the said Province during the Space of Fourteen Years (1772 or 1773). (This pamphlet and the following one, though bearing the same title, are different.)
 - Draught of an Act of Parliament for investing the Governour and Council of the Province of Quebee, without an Assembly of the Freeholders of the Same, with a Power of making Laws and Ordinances for the Peace, Welfare, and Good Government of the said Province, during the Space of Fourteen Years. (c. 1772.)
 - Mémoire à la Défense d'un Plan d'Acte de Parlement pour l'Établissement des Loix de la Province de Québec. Londres, 1773.
 - Additional Papers concerning the Province of Quebeck. London, 1776.
 - VOL. XXIII

- Things Necessary to be settled in the Province of Quebec.
- Occasional Essays on Various Subjects, chiefly Political and Historical. London, 1809. (Relates partly to Canada.)
- The Justice and Policy of the Late Act of Parliament for making More Effectual Provision for the Government of the Province of Quebec, asserted and proved, and the Conduct of the Administration respecting that Province stated and vindicated. London, 1774.
- An Appeal to the Public, stating and considering the Objections to the Quebec Bill. London, 1774.
- A Letter to the Earl of Chatham on the Quebec Bill. London, 1774. (By Sir William Meredith.)
- A Letter to Sir William Meredith, Bart.; An Answer to his Late Letter to the Earl of Chatham. London, 1774.
- A Letter from Thomas, Lord Lyttleton, to William Pitt, Earl of Chatham, on the Quebec Bill. New York (reprint), 1774.
- Thoughts on the Act for making More Effectual Provision for the Government of the Province of Quebec. London. 1774.
- Journal of the Proceedings of the Congress held at Philadelphia September 5th 1774, containing an Address to the Inhabitants of the Province of Quebec. London, 1775.
- The Speech of Lord Lyttleton on a Motion made in the House of Lords for a Repeal of the Canada Bill, May 17, 1775. London, 1775.
- Proceedings between Sir Guy Carleton, late Governor of the Province of Quebec, and Peter Livius, Esq., Chief Justice. London, 1779.
- Cavendish: Debates of the House of Commons in the Year 1774 on the Bill for making More Effectual Provision for the Government of the Province of Quebec. London, 1839.
- Copy of a Petition from the British Inhabitants of the Province of Quebeck to the Commons House of Parliament in Great Britain in the Year 1783. London, 1784.
- Aux Citoyens et Habitants des villes et des campagnes de la province de Québec. Québec, 1785. (Printed by the Reform Committee at Quebec.)
- A Review of the Government and Grievances of the Province of Quebec, since the Conquest of it by British Arms. London, 1788.
- State of the Present Form of Government of the Province of Quebec. London, 1789. (Attributed to James Monk, Attorney-General of the Province of Quebec.)
- Observations on a Pamphlet entitled 'A State of the Present Form of Government of the Province of Quebec.' London, 1790.
- Introduction to the Observations made by the Judges of the Court of Common Pleas for the District of Quebec upon the Oral and Written Testimony adduced upon the Investigation into the Past Administration of Justice ordered in Consequence of an Address of the Legislative Council. London, 1790.
- Answer to an Introduction to the Observations made by the Judges of the Court of Common Pleas for the District of Quebec upon the Oral and Written Testimony adduced upon the Investigation into the Past Administration of Justice ordered in Consequence of an Address of the Legislative Council. London, 1790.

- Thoughts on the Canada Bill now pending in Parliament. London, 1791.
- Rules and Regulations of the House of Assembly, Lower Canada. Quebec, 1793.
- Plan of a Bill for Altering the Courts of Justice, sent by the Legislative Council to the Assembly. Quebec, 1793.
- The Official Correspondence relative to the Negotiation for Peace between Great Britain and the French Republic, as laid before both Houses of Parliament. London, 1797.
- Declaration of the Court of Great Britain respecting the Late Negotiation. London, 1797.
- A Tour through Upper and Lower Canada. By a Citizen of the United States. Litchfield, 1799.
- Sketch of His Majesty's Province of Upper Canada. By D'Arcy Boulton. London, 1805.
- Heriot: Travels through Canada, with an Account of the Productions, Commerce, and Inhabitants of those Provinces. London, 1807.
- Gray: Letters from Canada showing the Present State of Canada, its Productions, Trade, Commercial Importance and Political Relations. London, 1809.
- A View of the Political Situation of the Province of Upper Canada, in North America, in which her Physical Capacity is stated: the Means of diminishing her Burden, increasing her Value and securing her Connection to Great Britain are fully considered. With Notes and Appendix. London, 1809. (Written by John Mills Jackson.)
- Letters from an American Loyalist in Upper Canada, to his Friend in England on a Pamphlet published by John Mills Jackson, Esquire, entitled, 'A View of the Province of Upper Canada.' Halifax, 1809.
- Smyth: A Short Topographical Description of His Majesty's Province of Upper Canada, in North America, to which is annexed a Provincial Gazetteer. London, 1813.
- Proceedings in the Assembly of Lower Canada on the Rules of Practice of the Courts of Justice, and the Impeachments of Jonathan Sewell and James Monk, Esquires. Quebec, 1814.
- Anderson: Canada, or a View of the Importance of the British American Colonies. London, 1814.
- Extracts from the Proceedings in the House of Assembly in the First Session of the Eighth Provincial Parliament of Lower Canada upon the existing Constitution of the Criminal and Civil Courts of Justice in the said Province. Quebec, 1815.
- The Canadian Inspector No. 1. Containing a Collection of Facts concerning the Government of Sir George Prevost in the Canadas. Montreal, 1815.
- The Letters of Veritas, re-published from the Montreal Herald: containing a Succinct Narrative of the Military Administration of Sir George Prevost, during his Command in the Canadas; whereby it will appear manifest that the Merit of preserving them from Conquest belongs not to him. Montreal, 1815.
- Bouchette : Description topographique de la Province du Bas Canada. London, 1815.
- Stewart: A Short View of the Present State of the Eastern Townships in the Province of Lower Canada, bordering on the Line 45°; with Hints for their Improvement. Montreal and London, 1817.

- Procédés dans L'Assemblée du Bas Canada sur les Accusations contre L'Honorable Louis Charles Foucher, Écuyer, un des Juges Puînés de la Cour du Banc du Roi pour le District du Montréal. Québec, 1817.
- The Colonial Journal. Vols. i-iii. 1816-1817. London, 1816-18.
- Christie: Memoirs of the Administration of the Colonial Government of Lower Canada by Sir James Craig and Sir George Prevost, from the Year 1807 until the Year 1815. Quebec, 1818.
- Christie: A Brief Review of the Political State of Lower Canada since the Conquest of the Colony to the Present Day. New York, 1818.
- Proceedings at a Meeting of the Inhabitants of the Townships of Hope and Hamilton in the District of Newcastle, U.C. Held agreeable to notice from Robert Gourlay. York, 1818.
- Address to the Jury at Kingston Assizes; in the Case of the King v. Robert Gourlay for Libel, with a Report of the Trial, etc. Kingston, 1818.
- Hall: Travels in Canada and the United States, in 1816 and 1817. London, 1818.
- Grece: Facts and Observations respecting Canada, and the Central States of America; affording a Comparative View of the Inducements to Emigration presented in those Countries. To which is added an Appendix of Practical Instructions to Emigrant Settlers in the British Colonies. London, 1819.
- Proceedings in the Assembly of Lower Canada, on the Accusations against Pierre Bédard, Esq., Provincial Judge for the District of Three Rivers. Quebec, 1819.
- Mountain: A Sermon preached in the Cathedral Church of Quebec on Sunday, the 12th September 1819, after the Public Calamity experienced in the Death of His Grace the Duke of Richmond, Governor in Chief. Quebec, 1819.
- Memoirs of the Administration of the Government of Lower Canada by Sir Gordon Drum mond, Sir John Coape Sherbrooke, the late Duke of Richmond, James Monk, Esquire, from the 3 April 1815 until the 18 June 1820. Quebec, 1820.
- Strachan: A Visit to the Province of Upper Canada in 1819. Aberdeen, 1820.
- Lomond: A Narrative of the Rise and Progress of Emigration from the Counties of Lanark and Renfrew to the New Settlements in Upper Canada, on Government Grant. Glasgow, 1821.
- Carey: Observations on the State of the Colony. York, 1821.
- First Report of the Committee of the House of Assembly on that Part of the Speech of His Excellency the Governor in Chief, which relates to the Settlement of the Crown Lands, with the Minutes of Evidence taken before the Committee. Quebec, 1821.
- Letters to the Earl of Liverpool on the State of the Colonies. By a Member of Parliament. London, (about) 1821.
- Howison: Sketches of Upper Canada, Domestic, Local and Characteristic; to which are added Practical Details for the Information of Emigrants of Every Class. Edinburgh, 1822.
- Gourlay: Statistical Account of Upper Canada. Compiled with a View to a Grand System of Emigration. 2 vols, and Introduction. London, 1822.

- Joint Address of the Legislative Council and House of Assembly of Upper Canada to His Majesty and Report of the Committee appointed by the Honourable the Legislative Council and House of Assembly, to consider and report upon the Subject Matter of Certain Resolutions of the House of Assembly in which the Honourable the Legislative Council have concurred, respecting the Financial Concerns of this Province with Lower Canada. York, 1822.
- The State of the Nation, at the Commencement of the Year 1822. Considered under the Four Departments the Finance, Foreign Relations, Home Department, Colonies and Board of Trade. London, 1822.
- Some Account of the Public Life of the Late Lieutenant-General Sir George Prevost, Bart. Particularly of his Services in the Canadas; including a Reply to the Strictures on his Military Character contained in an Article in the Quarterly Review for October, 1822. London, 1823.
- Wilson: The Wanderer in America, or Truth at Home; comprising a Statement of Observations and Facts relative to the United States and Canada, North America. 1823.
- Duncan: Travels through Part of the United States and Canada in 1318 and 1819. 2 vols. Glasgow, 1823.
- Extract from the Royal Instructions to His Excellency the Right Honourable George Earl of Dalhousie, relating to the Grants of the Waste Land of the Crown, with Other Papers. Quebec, 1823.
- Bell: Hints to Emigrants; in a Series of Letters from Upper Canada. Edinburgh, 1824.
- A Warning to the Canadian Land Company, in a Letter addressed to that Body by an Englishman resident in Upper Canada. Kingston, 1824.
- Plan for a General Legislative Union of the British Provinces in North America. London, 1824. (Attributed to Jonathan Sewell and J. B. Robinson.)
- Remarks on a Plan Intituled 'A Plan for a General Legislative Union of the British Provinces in North America.' London, 1824. (Written by James Stuart.)
- Sewell: An Essay on the Juridical History of France so far as it relates to the Law of the Province of Lower Canada. Quebec, 1824.
- Financial Difficulties of Lower Canada. Reprinted from the Quebec Gazette. Quebec, 1824.
- Appel au Parlement Impérial et aux habitants des colonies anglaises dans l'Amérique du Nord, sur les prétentions excorbitantes du Gouvernement Exécutif et du Conseil Législatif de la Province du Bas Canada. Par un Membre de la Chambre d'Assemblée. Québec, 1824. (Written by Dr François Blanchet.)
- Premier Rapport du Comité Spécial de la Chambre d'Assemblée sur le Bill grossoyé, du Conseil Législatif, pour abroger certaines parties de l'Acte de Judicature et pour faire de plus amples Dispesitions pour l'Administration plus certaine et plus uniforme de la Justice dans cette Province. Québec, 1824.
- Eighth and Ninth Reports of the Committee of the House of Assembly on that Part of the Speech of His Excellency the Governor in Chief which relates to the Settlement of the Crown Lands, with Minutes of Evidence taken before the Committee. Quebec, 1824.

- Substance of Two Speeches, delivered in the House of Commons on the 21st and 25th of March 1825 by the Right Hon. William Huskisson respecting Colonial Policy, and Foreign Commerce of the Country. London, 1825.
- Lettre à l'Honorable Edouard Bowen, Ecuyer, Un des Juges de la Cour du Banc du Roi de Sa Majesté pour le District de Québec. Québec, 1825. (Written by A. N. Morin.)
- A Faithful Report of the Trial and Acquittal of Robert Randall, Esq., a Member of the Commons House of Assembly in Upper Canada, accused of Perjury and tried at Niagara on Wednesday the 7th of September, 1825. York, 1825.
- An Abridged View of the Alien Question Unmasked. By the Editor of the Canadian Freeman. York, 1826.
- Letters from Delta to Senex. Montreal, 1827.
- Letters from Ryerson to Strachan. Kingston, 1828.
- Labrie : Les Premiers rudiments de la Constitution Britannique. Montréal, 1827.
- Lower Canada Watchman. Kingston, 1829. (Attributed to David Chisholm.)
- Political and Historical Account of Lower Canada. (Attributed to Pierre de Sales Laterrière.) London, 1830.
- Rapport du comité choisi sur le gouvernement Civil du Canada. Québec, 1829.
- Rapport et témoignages du comité spécial de la Chambre d'Assemblée. 1830.
- Copy of a Letter from James Stuart, Esq., to Lord Goderich. 1831.
- Appendix to the above. 1831.
- Letter from D. B. Viger to Lord Goderich. 1831.
- Copy of Memorial from James Stuart, Attorney-General for Canada, 1831.
- Observations on a Letter from James Stuart to Lord Goderich, 1832.
- Heney: Commentaire sur la constitution du Bas Canada. Montréal, 1832.
- Mackenzie: Sketches of Canada and the United States. London, 1833.
- Affaires du Canada, Documents et extraits depuis 1828. Québec, 1833.
- The Canadas as they now are. By a Late Resident. London, 1833.
- Present State of the Canadas. London, 1833.
- Observations sur la réponse de Mathieu Lord Aylmer à la députation du Tattersall, et sur les discours du très Honorable E. G. Stanley. Montréal, 1834.
- Résolutions (92) proposées à la Chambre par Bédard, le vendredi, 21 fevrier, 1834.
- Les deux girouettes eu l'hypocrisie démasquée. L. H. Lafontaine. Montréal, 1834.
- The Celebrated Letter of Joseph Hume, Esq., M.P., to William Lyon Mackenzie, Esq., Mayor of Toronto. Toronto, 1834.
- Public Documents relating to Lord Aylmer's Administration of the Government of Lower Canada. London, 1835.
- Notes diverses sur les Canadas. Girod. Village Debartzch, 1835.
- Seventh Report of the Select Committee of the House of Assembly of Upper Canada on Grievances. Toronto, 1835.
- Chapman: Petition from Lower Canada with Explanatory Remarks. London, 1835.

- Divers documents reçus par M. le Président (Papineau) de John Arthur Roebuck, M.P. Trois Rivières, 1835.
- Remarks on the Proposed Union of the Canadas. Roebuck. Quebec, 1835.
- Existing Difficulties in the Government of the Canadas. Roebuck. London, 1836.
- Traité sur la politique coloniale du Bas Canada, 1835. (Mandelet.)
- Anti-Gallio Letters of 'Camillus' (Adam Thom). Addressed to His Excellency the Earl of Gosford. Montreal, 1836.
- Declaration of the Views and Objects of the British Constitutional Society. Toronto, 1836.
- Petition of the House of Assembly of Lower Canada to the King and to the Two Houses of Parliament. London, 1836.
- Martin: History of Upper and Lower Canada. 1836.
- Representation on the Legislative Union of the Provinces of Upper and Lower Canada, by the Constitutional Association of the City of Montreal. Montreal, 1837.
- Papers relating to the affairs of Lower Canada. London, 1837.
- Reports of the Commissioners appointed to enquire into the Grievances complained of in Lower Canada. London, 1837.
- A Correct Account of the Rise and Progress of the Recent Popular Movements in Lower Canada, 1837.
- The Canadian Portfolio, 1837.
- Brougham : Speech on the Maltreatment of the North American Colonies. London, 1838.
- Buller: Sketch of Lord Durham's Mission to Canada in 1838.
- Canadian Controversy: Its Origin, Nature and Merits. London, 1838.
- The Canadian Crisis, and Lord Durham's Mission to the North American Colonies. London, 1838.
- Lord Durham and the Canadians. Montreal, 1838.
- Hints on the Case of Canada, for the Consideration of Members of Parliament. London, 1838.
- Horton: Exposition and Defence of Earl Bathurst's Administration of the Affairs of Canada, 1822 to 1827. 1838.
- Mackenzie's own Narrative of the Late Rebellion. Toronto, 1838.
- Poutré : Souvenirs d'un Prisonnier d'Etat Canadien en 1838. Montréal 1838.
- Papineau : Histoire de l'insurrection du Canada. Burlington, 1839.
- Réfutation de l'écrit de Louis Joseph Papineau, intitulée 'Histoire de l'insurrection du Canada.' Montréal, 1839.
- Bliss: An Essay on the Reconstruction of Her. Majesty's Government in Canada. London, 1839.
- The Report and Despatches of the Earl of Durham. London, 1839.
- Fry: Report of the Case of the Canadian Prisoners. London, 1839.
- Thoughts on the Present Crisis of the Canadas, and on the Policy of a Legislative Union between the two Colonies. London, 1839.
- Report of the State Trials before a General Court Martial held at Montreal in 1838-39. Montreal, 1839.

- Scott: Thoughts on the Government, Union Danger, Wants and Wishes of the Canadas. Montreal, 1839.
- Robinson : Canada and the Canada Bill. Edinburgh and London, 1840.
- Taylor: On the Forthcoming Union of the Two Canadas. Montreal, 1841.
- PONTIAC'S WAR, 1763-1766. By T. G. Marquis. (pp. 53-70.)
 - Chicago Historical Society Collections, vol. iv. Chicago, 1890.
 - Documents relating to the Colonial History of the State of New York. Ed. by O'Callaghan. Albany, 1856.
 - Journal of Pontiac's Conspiracy, 1763. Ed. by Burton. Detroit, 1912.
 - Constitutional Documents, 1757-1791. Selected and edited by Shortt and Doughty. Ottawa, 1907.
 - Transactions of the Illinois State Historical Society for 1907. Ed. by Carter. Springfield, 1908.
 - Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections, vols. xix, xx. Lansing, 1891, 1892.
 - New York Historical Society Collections. New York, 1811-59, 1868-81.
 - Wisconsin Historical Collections, vol. xviii. Madison, 1908.
 - Early Western Travels, 1748-1846. Ed. by Thwaites. Cleveland, 1904, 1906.
 - Annual Register for 1763. London.
 - Bossu, M.: Travels throughout that Part of North America called Louisiana. Trans. by Forster. 2 vols. London, 1771.
 - Hough: Diary of the Siege of Detroit in the War with Pontiac. Albany, 1860.
 - Expediency of securing our American Colonies by Settling the Country adjoining the River Mississippi, Considered. Edinburgh, 1763.
 - Historical Account of the Expedition against the Ohio Indians, 1764. (Attributed to Dr William Smith.)
 - Rogers : Journals. London, 1765.
 - Rogers: Concise Account of North America. London, 1765.
 - Henry: Travels and Adventures in Canada and the Indian Territories. New York, 1809.

Secondary Sources:

- Kingsford : History of Canada, 10 vols. Toronto, 1887-98.
- Parkman: Conspiracy of Pontiac and the Indian War after the Conquest of Canada. 2 vols. Boston, 1910.
- Stone: The Life and Times of Sir William Johnson. 2 vols. Albany, 1865.
- Winsor: Narrative and Critical History of America. 8 vols. (Chapter on the Mississippi Vadey, vol. v, and chapter on the West, vol. vi.) Boston, 1884-89.
- Alden: New Governments West of the Alleghany Mountains before 1780. Madison, 1899.
- Alvord: Genesis of the Proclamation of 1763. (In Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collection, vol. xxxvii. Lansing, 1908.)
- Beer: British Colonial Policy, 1754-1765. London, 1907.
- Roosevelt: The Winning of the West. 4 vols. New York, 1896.

- Ogg: The Opening of the Mississippi. New York, 1904.
- Winsor: The Mississippi Basin. Boston, 1895.
- Gayarré: A History of Louisiana. 3 vols. New Orleans, 1906.
- Mason: Illinois in the Eighteenth Century; Kaskaskia and its Parish Records. Chicago, 1890.
- Illinois Country, 1763-1774. The Carter: Washington, 1910.
- Transcripts of the Bouquet and Haldimand Collections. (Canadian Archives Reports, 1884-1889, 1904-1905.)
- AND THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION. By CANADA William Wood. (pp. 73-103.)
 - Ethan Allen's Narrative of the Capture of Ticonderoga, and of his Captivity and Treat-ment by the English. Burlington, 1849.
 - Allen. W.: Journal of an Expedition to Quebec. (Maine Hist. Soc.)
 - Arnold's Letters on his Expeditions to Canada in 1775. (Maine Hist. Soc.)
 - Almon: The Remembrances; or, Impartial Repository of Public Events, 1775 to 1784. (Includes Journal of Occurrences during Arnold's Expedition to Canada; Journal of the most Remarkable Occurrences in Quebec, 1775-76.)
 - Anderson : Siege and Blockade of Quebec. (Quebec Lit. and Hist. Soc., 1872.)
 - Baxter: The British Invasion from the North. The Campaigns of Generals Carleton and Burgoyne from Canada, 1776-77. With the Journal of Lieutenant William Digby. Albany, 1888.
 - Blockade of Quebec in 1775-1776 by the American Revolutionists. (Quebec Lit. and Hist. Soc., 1905.)
 - Bradley: The Making of Canada. London, 1900.
 - Brief Examination of the Plan and Conduct of the Northern Expedition in America, in 1777. And of the Surrender of the Army under the Command of Lieutenant-General Burgoyne. London, 1779.
 - A State of the Expedition of Burgoyne from Canada as laid before the House of Commons by the Author, and verified by evidence. London, 1780.
 - A Supplement to the State of the Expedition from Canada. London, 1780.
 - Orderly Book of Lieut.-Gen. John Burgoyne. Albany, 1777.
 - Journal of Charles Carroll of Carrollton, during his Visit to Canada in 1776. Baltimore, 1845.
 - Authentic Narrative of Facts relating to the Exchange of Prisoners taken at the Cedars, with Original Papers. London, 1777. (By Capt. Parke.)
 - Codman : Arnold's Expedition to Quebec. New York, 1901.
 - Coffin: The Province of Quebec and the early American Revolution. Madison, 1896.
 - Drake: Burgoyne's Invasion of 1777. Boston, 1889.
 - Journal of Captain Henry Dearborn in the Quebec Expedition, 1775. Cambridge, 1886.
 - Journals of Henry Dearborn, 1776-1783. Cambridge, 1887.

- Egerton and Grant: Canadian Constitutional Development. London, 1907.
- Fonblanque : Political and Military Episodes in the Latter Half of the Eighteenth Century, derived from the Life and Correspondence of the Right Hon. John Burgoyne. London, 1876.
- Hadden: Journal kept in Canada upon Bur-
- goyne's Campaign. Albany, 1884. Haskell: Diary, May 5, 1775, May 30, 1776. A Revolutionary Soldier's Record before Boston, and with Arnold's Expedition. Boston, and with Newburyport, 1881.
- Henry: An Accurate and Interesting Account of the Hardships and Sufferings of that Band of Heroes, who traversed the Wilderness in the Campaign against Quebec in 1775. Lancaster, 1812.
- Hough: The Northern Invasion of October 1780. New York, 1866.
- Jones: History of the Campaign for the Conquest of Canada in 1776.
- Journal of Occurrences at Quebec from Nov. 1775 to May 1776, by an Officer of the British Garrison. (New York Hist. Soc., 1880.)
- Journal of the March of a Party of Provincials from Carlyle to Boston and from thence to Quebec. Glasgow, 1775.
- Lettres confidentielles de quelques Officiers Allemands dans le Canada en 1777 et 1778. Göttingen, 1779.
- Lindsav: Lives of the Lindsays. (Includes correspondence of Alexander Lindsay, who was with Burgoyne.)
- Lossing : Pictorial Field-Book of the Revolution.
- 2 vols. New York, 1860. Lossing : Field-Book of the War of 1812. New York, 1869.
- Lucas: History of Canada. 3 vols. Oxford, 1901-11.
- Kingsford: History of Canada. 10 vols. Toronto, 1887-98.
- Shortt and Doughty : Constitutional Documents, 1759-1791. Ottawa, 1907.
- Meigs: An Authentic Journal of Occurrences which happened within the Circle of Major Meig's Observations, in the Detachment commanded by Col. (now General) Benedict Arnold.
- Melvin: A Journal of the Expedition to Quebec in the Year 1775, under the Command of Colonel Benedict Arnold. Philadelphia, 1864.
- Journals of Colonel James Montresor and Captain John Montresor. New York, 1882.
- Montresor's Journals, 1757 to 1778. (New York Hist. Soc., 1881.)
- Montresor's Journal. (Maine Hist. Soc.) Morison's Journal. Hagerston, Maryland, 1803. (This journal of the siege of Quebec in 1775 is also to be found in the Pennsylvania Magazine, vol. xiv.)
- Northern Invasion of October 1780: Papers relating to the Expedition from Canada under Sir John Johnson. (Bradford Club.)
- Pausch: Journal during Burgoyne's Campaign. Albany, 1886.
- Riedesel: Letters and Memoirs relating to the War of American Independence, and the Capture of the German Troops at Saratoga. New York, 1827.
- Riedesel : Memoirs, and Letters and Journals during his Residence in America. Albany, 1868.

- Journal of the Rev. Ammi Ruhamah Robbins in the Northern Campaign of 1776. New Haven, 1850.
- Journal of Isaac Senter. Philadelphia, The 1846. (Surgeon to Arnold's Expedition.)
- The Shurtleff Manuscript No. 153. Being a Narrative of Certain Events in Canada during the Invasion by the American Army, in 1775, by Mrs Thomas Walker. Contoocook, 1876.
- Simcoe: A History of the Operations of a Partisan Corps called the Queen's Rangers during the War of the American Revolution. New York, 1844.
- Smith, J. H.: Benedict Arnold's March from Cambridge to Quebec, 1775-76. New York, 1904.
- Smith. J. H.: Our Struggle for the Fourteenth Colony ; Canada and the American Revolution. New York, 1907.
- Stocking: An Interesting Journal. Catskill, 1810. (Relates to Arnold's Invasion.)
 Stone, E. M.: The Invasion of Canada in 1775;
- including the Journal of Captain Simeon Thayer, describing the Perils and Sufferings of the Army under Benedict Arnold. Providence, 1867.
- Stone, W. L.: Campaign of Lieut.-Gen. John Burgoyne and Expedition of Lieut.-Col. Barry St Léger. Albany, 1877.
- Stone, W. L. : Letters of Brunswick and Hessian Officers during the American Revolution. Albany, 1891.
- Stone, W. L.: Life and Times of Sir William Johnson, Bart. Albany, 1865.
- Stone, W. L .: Life of Joseph Brant Thayendanegea : including the Border Wars of the American Revolution. Cooperstown, 1845.
- Strange : Historical Notes on the Defence of Quebec. (Quebec Lit. and Hist. Soc., 1875.) Turcotte: Invasion du Canada et siége de
- Québec en 1775-76. Québec, 1876.
- Ware: A Journal of a March from Cambridge on the Expedition against Quebec, in Colonel Benedict Arnold's Detachment. (New England Hist. and Gen. Registers, 1852.)
- Journal of Ebenzzer Wild, beginning at Cam-bridge, Sept. 13th, 1775, and ending at Quebec, June 16th, 1776. Boston, 1886.
- CANADA UNDER THE QUEBEC ACT (pp. 107-38).
- LOWER CANADA, 1791-1812 (pp. 141-67).

UPPER CANADA, 1791-1812 (pp. 171-85). Duncan M^cArthur. See p. 240. By

- CANADA IN THE WAR OF 1812. By William Wood. (pp. 189-271.)
 - Auchinleck: War between Great Britain and the United States. Toronto, 1855.
 - Brannan: Official Lettors of the Military and Naval Officers of the United States, during the War with Great Britain, in the year 1812, 13, 14 and 15. Washington, 1823.
 - Caraman : Les Etats-Unis il y a quarante ans, 1853. (Includes curious details on the 1812 War.)
 - Carey: The Olive Branch, or Faults on Both Sides, Federal and Democratic. Philadelphia, 1817.
 - Christie : The Military and Naval Operations in the Canadas, during the Late War with the United States, including also the Political History of Lower Canada, during the Admini-

stration of Sir James Henry Craig and Sir George Prevost. Quebec, 1818.

- Cobbette : Letters of the Late War between the United States and Great Britain. New York, 1815.
- Coffin: 1812, the War and its Moral. (Canadian Chronicle.) Montreal, 1864.
- Cruikshank: Documentary History of the Campaigns upon the Niagara Frontier. Ottawa, 1912.
- David : Le Héros de Châteauguay. Montréal, 1883.
- Hannay : History of the War of 1812. Toronto, 1905.
- Irving : Officers of the British Forces in Canada during the War of 1812-1815. Welland, 1908.
- James : A Full and Correct Account of the Chief Naval Occurrences of the Late War between Great Britain and the United States of America. London, 1817.
- Journal of an American Prisoner at Fort Malden and Quebec in the War of 1812. Quebec, 1909.
- Lossing : Pictorial Field-Book of the Revolution. 2 vols. New York, 1860.
- Lossing: Field-Book of the War of 1812. New York, 1869.
- Lucas: Canadian War of 1812. Oxford, 1906.
- Mahan : Sea Power in its Relations to the War of 1812. Boston, 1905.
- Nerva or a Collection of Papers published in the Montreal Herald. Montreal, 1814. (Written by Judge Samuel Gale, it is a criticism of Sir G. Prevost's conduct during the War of 1812.)
- Prevost : Some Account of the Public Life of the late Lieutenant-General Sir George Prevost, Bart., particularly of his Services in Canada. London, 1823. (Attributed to Prevost's London, 1823. (Attribu secretary, E. B. Brenton.)
- Sulte: La bataille de Châteauguay. Québec, 1899.
- Roosevelt: Naval War of 1812. New York, 1883.
- Richardson: War of 1812. Brockville, 1842.
- Upton: Military Policy of the United States. Washington, 1907.
- Wood : Select British Documents of the Canadian War of 1812. (Champlain Society.) Toronto.
- GENERAL ECONOMIC HISTORY, 1763-1841. By Adam Shortt. (pp. 521-96.)
 - Canadian Archives, Series Q, State Papers relating to the Provinces of British North America, 1759-1840.
 - Canadian Archives, Haldimand Collection, Series B, vols. 21, 23, 24, 27, 37, 38, 42, 45, 46, 47, 52, 54, 55, 56.
 - Reflections on the Domestic Policy proper to be observed on the Conclusion of a Peace. 1763.
 - An Examination of the Commercial Principles of the Late Negotiation between Great Britain and France in 1761. In which the System of the Negotiation with Regard to our Colonies and Commerce is considered. London, 1762.
 - The Importance of Canada considered in Two Letters to a Noble Lord. London, 1761.
 - Considerations on the Importance of Canada, and the Bay and River of St Lawrence; and of the American Fisheries dependent on the Islands of Cape Breton, St. John's, Newfoundland, and the Seas Adjacent. Addressed to the Right Hon. William Pitt. London, 1759.

- The Regulations lately made concerning the Colonies, and the Taxes imposed upon them, considered. (Mr Campbell by Direction of Lord Hillsborough, Predident of Board of Trade.) London, 1765.
- Documents relating to the Constitutional History of Canada, 1759-91, selected and edited with Notes by Adam Shortt and Arthur G. Doughty. Ottawa, 1907. Especially—
 - General Murray's Report on the State of the Government of Quebec, 1762 (p. 37).
 - Col. Burton's Report on Three Rivers, 1762 (p. 61).
 - General Gage's Report on Montreal, 1762 (p. 69).
 - Petition of Quebeo Traders to the King (p. 168).
 - Petition of London Merchants to the King (p. 170).
 - Instructions to Governor Carleton re Trade and Navigation, 1775 (p. 438).
 - Plan for Establishment of a Chamber of Commerce for the City and District of Quebec, 1777 (p. 462).
 - Petition of Sir John Johnson and Loyalists, 1786 (p. 524).
 - Memorial of British Merchants trading to Quebec, with Letters of Merchants of Montreal and Quebec, 1785 (p. 54).
 - Report of the Committee of Council relating to Commerce and Police, with Special Reports, 1787 (pp. 612-38).
 - Report of Same on Population, Agriculture and the Settlement of the Crown Lands, 1787 (pp. 639-45).
- Ordinances for the Province of Quebec, 1764-90.
- The Present State of the Nation; particularly with Respect to its Trade, Finances, etc. Addressed to the King and both Houses of Parliament. (By Wm. Knox.) London, 1768.
- The Present State of the Nation : Particularly with Respect to its Trade, Finances, etc. London, 1769. (By Wheatley ?)
- Observations on a Late State of the Nation. London, 1769. (By Ed. Burke ?)
- An Appendix to the Present State of the Nation. Containing a Reply to the Observations on that Pamphlet. (By Wheatley.)
- Remarks on the Appendix to the Present State of the Nation. London, 1769.
- Considerations on the Dependencies of Great Britain. With Observations on a Pamphlet, entitled, 'The Present State of the Nation.' London, 1769.
- Chalmers: Opinions on Interesting Subjects of Public Law and Commercial Policy arising from American Independence. London, 1784.
- Considerations on the Provisional Treaty with America, and the Preliminary Articles of Peace with France and Spain. London, 1783.
- Canadian Archives, Manuscript Letters of John Richardson and Geo. Forsyth of Montreal, 1780-1799, M 852.
- Extra Official State Papers. By a Late Under-Secretary of State. (By Wm. Knox.) 2 vols. 1789.
- Manuscript Letter Books of the Hon. Richard Cartwright. Kingston, 1785-1815.
- The Quebec Almanac, 1780-1840.
- Thoughts on the Canada Bill, now depending in Parliament. London, 1791.

- Sheffield: Observations on the Commerce of the American States. London, 1784.
- Coxe: A View of the United States of America. Interspersed with Authentic Documents. Philadelphia, printed 1794; London, reprinted 1795.
- The American Remembrancer; or, an Impartial Collection of Essays, Resolves, Speeches, etc., relative, or having affinity, to the Treaty with Great Britain. Philadelphia, 1795.
- Weld: Travels through the States of North America, and the Provinces of Upper and Lower Canada, during the Years 1795, 1796, and 1797. 2 vols. London, 1800. (Vol. ii.)
- La Rochefoucault-Liancourt: Travels through the United States of North America, the Country of the Iroquois and Upper Canada, in the Years 1795-96 and '97. 2 vols. London, 1799.
- War in Disguise; or the Frauds of the Neutral Flags. (By Jas. Stephen.) London, 1805.
- Baring: An Inquiry into the Causes and Consequences of the Orders in Council; and an Examination of the Conduct of Great Britain towards the Neutral Commerce of America. London, 1808.
- Heriot: Travels through the Canadas, with an Account of the Productions, Commerce, and Inhabitants of those Provinces. London, 1807.
- Gray: Letters from Canada, shewing the Present State of Canada, its Productions, Trade, Commercial Importance, and Political Relations. London, 1809.
- Atcheson : American Encroachments on British Rights. London, 1808.
- Medford: Oil without Vinegar and Dignity without Pride; or British American and West-Indian Interests considered. London, 1807.
- The British Treaty. With an Appendix of State Papers; which are now first published. America. Printed, unknown where, or by whom sold. London, reprinted 1808.
- Compressed View of the Points to be Discussed, in Treating with the United States of America; with an Appendix. (By N. Atcheson.) London, 1815. (The Pamphleteer.)
- Anderson: Canada; or, a View of the Importance of the British American Colonies. London, 1814.
- The Colonial Policy of Gt. Britain, considered with Relation to her North American Provinces and West India Possessions, wherein the Dangerous Tendency of American Competition is developed and the Necessity of recommending a Colonial System on a Vigorous and Extensive Scale exhibited and defended. London, 1816.
- American State Papers. Vol. iv, No. 280, Commercial Convention, 1815; No. 306, Convention of Oct. 1818, Commerce and Fisheries. Vol. v, Nos. 332, 334, 345 and 356, British West Indian and Colonial Trade; No. 339, Commerce with British American Colonies, 1820; No. 396, Commerce with West Indies and Canada. Vol. vi, Nos. 438, 439, 440, 442, 449, 457, 458, 464, 489, 492, Colonial Trade, 1826-28.
- The Colonial Journal. Vols. i-iii. 1816-17. London, 1816-18.
- Pitkin: A Statistical View of the Commerce of the United States of America. New Haven, 1835.

- Haliburton: An Historical and Statistical Account of Nova Scotia. 2 vols. Halifax, 1829.
- On the Origin and Progress of the North-West Company of Canada, with a History of the Fur Trade as connected with that Concern. London, 1811.
- A View of the Political Situation of the Province of Upper Canada. In which her Physical Capacity is stated, the Means of diminishing her Burden, encreasing her Value, and securing her Connection to Great Britain carefully considered. London, 1809.
- Letters, from an American Loyalist in Upper-Canada, to his Friend in England, on a Pamphlet published by John Mills Jackson, Esquire: Entitled, A View of the Province of Upper Canada. (1810.)
- Canniff: History of the Settlement of Upper Canada. Toronto, 1869.
- Ermatinger: The Talbot Régime, or the First Half Century of the Talbot Settlement. St Thomas, 1904.
- Canadian Archives: Markham Settlement Papers, chiefly from Wm. Berczy, Founder of the Settlement 1798-. M 138.
- Hall: Travels in Canada and the United States, in 1816 and 1817. London, 1818.
- Grece: Facts and Observations respecting Canada, and the United States of America; affording a Comparative View of the Inducements to Emigration. London, 1819.
- Carey : Observations on the State of the Colony. York, U.C., 1821.
- Strachan: A Visit to the Province of Upper Canada in 1819. Aberdeen, 1820.
- Stewart : Present State of Eastern Townships, with Hints for their Improvement. 1817.
- Gourlay: Statistical Account of Upper Canada. Compiled with a View to a Grand System of Emigration. 2 vols. and Introduction. London, 1822.
- British Blue Books relating to Canada in its Economic Aspects, 1817-1840.
- The Annual Report of the Board of Directors of the Welland Canal Company, 1832. St Catharines, 1833.
- Rolph: A Brief Account made during a Visit in the West Indies, and a Tour through the United States, together with a Statistical Account of Upper Canada. Dundas, U.C., 1836.
- The Canadas: Comprehending Topographical Information concerning the Quality of the Land for the use of Emigrants and Capitalists. Compiled from Original Documents furnished by John Galt, Esq. London, 1836.
- Statement on the Present Timber and Deal Trade, as regards Europe and the British American Colonies. London, 1821. (The Pamphleteer.)
- Political Annals of Lower Canada. Montreal, 1828.
- The Speeches of the Right Hon. Wm. Huskisson. 3 vols. London, 1831. (Vol. ii. The Colonial Trade Bill, 1822, p. 110. Colonial Policy, 1825, p. 304.)
- Bliss: Letter to Sir Henry Parnell, Bart., M.P., on the New Colonial Trade Bill. London, 1831.
- Bliss: On the Timber Trade. London, 1831.

- Revans: Observations on the Proposed Alteration of the Timber Duties, with Remarks on the Pamphlet of Sir Howard Douglas. London, 1831.
- Atkinson: The Effects of the New System of Free Trade upon our Shipping, Colonies and Commerce, exposed in a Letter to the Right Hon. W. Huskisson, President of the Board of Trade. London, 1827. Also, 'A Second Letter.' London, 1827.
- Hurne: Canada as it is. Comprising Details relating to the Domestic Policy, Commerce and Agriculture of the Upper and Lower Provinces. New York, 1832.
- Statistical Sketches of Upper Canada for the Use of Emigrants. By a Backwoodsman. (Dr Dunlop.) London, 1833.
- Sherreff: A Tour through North America: together with a Comprehensive View of the Canadas and United States, as adapted for Agricultural Emigration. Edinburgh, 1835.
- Mactaggart: Three Years in Canada; An Account of the Actual State of the Country in 1826-7-8. Comprehending its Resources, Productions, Improvements, and Capabilities. 2 vols. London, 1829.
- Duncan: Travels through Part of the United States and Canada in 1818 and 1819. 2 vols. Glasgow, 1823. (Vol. ii.)
- Howison : Sketches of Upper Canada, Domestic, Local, and Characteristic ; to which are added Practical Details for the Information of Emigrants of Every Class. Edinburgh, 1822.
- Shipping Interest. Two Letters in Reply to the Speech of the Rt. Hon. W. Huskisson in the House of Commons, May 7th, 1827. London, 1827 (signed Mercator Loyds).
- Niles' Weekly Register. Baltimore, 1827-33.
- Evans: Supplementary Volume to a Treatise on the Theory and Practice of Agriculture. Adapted to the Cultivation and Economy of the Animal and Vegetable Productions of Agriculture in Canada. Montreal, 1836.
- A Statement of the Satisfactory Results which have attended Emigration to Upper Canada, from the Establishment of the Canada Company until the Present Period; comprising Statistical Tables, and Other Important Information, communicated by Respectable Residents in the Various Townships of Upper Canada. London, 1841.
- The State of the Nation, at the Commencement of the Year 1822. Considered under the Four Departments of the Finance—Foreign Relations —Home Department—Colonies and Board of Trade. London, 1822.
- Bell: Hints to Emigrants; in a Series of Letters from Upper Canada. Edinburgh, 1824.
- Three Reports. from the Select Committee appointed to enquire into the State of the Trade and Commerce of Upper Canada. 1835.
- Reports on Grievances, House of Assembly, Upper Canada, 1835. Folio. Also octavo, 1835.
- Report from the Select Committee on Timber Duties; together with the Minutes of Evidence, an Appendix, and Index. (London Govt. Print.) 1836.
- Bouchette: The British Dominions in North America; or a Topographical and Statistical Description of the Provinces of Lower and

Upper Canada, New Brunswick, Nova Sootia, the Islands of Newfoundland, Prince Edward, and Cape Breton. 2 vols. London, 1832.

- Substance of Two Speeches, delivered in the House of Commons, on the 21st and 25th of March 1825, by the Right Hon. William Huskisson, respecting Colonial Policy, and Foreign Commerce of the Country. London, 1825.
- Despatches from Colonial Department. Canadian Archives, Series S, vol. 443. 1839.
- Journals of the Special Council, Lower Canada, 1838-40.
- Murray: An Historical and Descriptive Account of British America. 3 vols. Edinburgh, 1839. (Vols. ii and iii.)
- Report on the Affairs of British North America, from the Earl of Durham, Her Majesty's High Commissioner. 1839. (Together with Appendixes A and B.)
- Ordinances passed by the Governor and Special Council of Lower Canada, 1839-41. London.
- Journal of the House of Assembly, Lower Canada. Quebec, 1793. Same continued to 1838.
- Canadian Archives, Sir Charles Bagot's Correspondence, Series M, vols. 158, 160, 161, 165.
- Lord Sydenham's Letter Books as Governor-General of Canada and British North America, 1839-41.
- Martin: Statistics of the Colonies of the British Empire. From the Official Records of the Colonial Office. First edition, London, 1839. Later edition, 1847.
- Christie: A History of the Late Province of Lower Canada. 6 vols. Quebec, 1848.
- Preston: Three Years' Residence in Canada, from 1837 to 1839. To which is added a Review of the Condition of the Canadian People. 2 vols. London, 1840. (Vol. ii.)
- Murdoch : A History of Nova-Scotia, or Acadie. 3 vols. Halifax, 1867. (Vol. iii.)
- Strickland : Twenty-Seven Years in Canada West; or the Experience of an Early Settler. 2 vols. London, 1853.
- CURRENCY AND BANKING, 1760-1841 (pp. 599-636); 1840-67 (Section III, United Canada, pp. 261-91).
- THE BANKING SYSTEM OF CANADA (The Dominion, Section v, pp. 627-60). By Adam Shortt.
 - Canadian Archives, State Papers, Series Q, vols. 1, 2, 3, 5, 8, 11, 18, 20, 27, 55, 278, 280, 325, 127.
 - Canadian Archives, Haldimand Papers, Series B, vols. 47, 54, 55.
 - An Essay, concerning Silver and Paper Currencies. More especially with Regard to the British Colonies in New-England. (By William Douglass.) Boston, n.d. (1738.)
 - Ordinances for the Province of Quebec, 1764-1790.
 - A Bill introduced in the House of Assembly of the Province of Lower Canada, to incorporate a Bank in Lower Canada. Quebec, 1808.
 - Articles of Association of the Montreal Bank, with Rules and Regulations. 1817.
 - Articles of Association of the Quebec Bank. Quebec, n.d. (1818.)
 - Articles of Association of the Bank of Canada. Montreal, 1818. Also, Quebec, 1818. (Supplement to Quebec Gazette.)

- Statement of the Affairs of the Late Bank of Upper Canada, at Kingston. Taken from Authentic Documents. Kingston, 1840.
- Account of the Early Times of the Bank of Montreal. Manuscript by H. Dupuy, First Accountant of the Bank. Kingston, 1868.
- Young: Upon the History, Principles, and Prospects of the Bank of British North America, and of the Colonial Bank; with an Enquiry into Colonial Exchanges, and the Expediency of Introducing British Sterling and British Coin in Preference to the Dollar, as a Money of Account and Currency, of the North American Colonies. London, 1838.
- Goddard: A General History of the Most Prominent Banks in Europe: or the Rise and Progress of the Bank of North America; A Full History of the Late and Present Bank of the United States. Also A. Hamilton's Report to Congress on Currency. New York, 1831.
- The Acts Relating to Banking and Currency of the Various Provinces of B.N.A. and of the Dominion of Canada.
- The Annual Reports to the Shareholders of the Various Chartered Banks throughout the Various Provinces of British North America and after 1867 of the Dominion of Canada.
- Gallatin: Considerations on the Currency and Banking System of the United States. Philadelphia, 1831.
- The Monthly Review, vol. i. 1841.
- An Inquiry into the Origin and Present System of Colonial Banks and their Dangerous Effects. With a Proposition for a National Bank. Quebec, 1820.
- Joplin: A Plan of a System of Territorial Banks for the Colonies. Miramichi, 1830.
- The Canada Gazette, especially the Monthly Reports of the Chartered Banks, and the Returns of the Department of Finance as to the Gold Reserve, the Issues of Dominion Notes, and Fractional Silver and Copper Currency.
- Report of the Select Committee appointed to examine and report on the Expediency of Establishing a Provincial Bank within this Province (U.C.), 1835.
- Chalmers: A History of Currency in the British Colonies. London, n.d. (1894.)
- Review of the Proceedings of the Legislature of Lower Canada in the Session of 1831; with an Appendix. (By Andrew Stuart.) Montreal 1832. (Chapters or sections, 9, 10, 11.)
- The Currency of the British Colonies. (By James Pennington.) London, 1848.
- The History of the Session of the Provincial Parliament of Lower Canada for 1828-9. (n.d.)
- Sherwood : Observations on the Usury Laws.
- Hildreth: Banks, Banking, and Paper Currencies. Boston, 1840.
- Third Report of Committee on Banking. 1839.
- Conclusion des Observations d'Anti-Banque sur les Banques du Canada. (n.d.)
- Thoughts on the Banking System of Upper Canada, and on the Present Crisis. Toronto, 1837.
- The Constitution. W. L. Mackenzie, Editor. (Vol. i, 1836-37.)
- Correspondence on the Subject of Suspension of Specie Payments. 1839.

- Despatch from the Right Honourable the Lord Glenelg, with an Accompanying Paper, from the Lords Commissioners of the Treasury, on the Subject of Gold and Silver Coins: transmitted 19th March 1839.
- Canadian Archives, Series S, vol. 443 (1839), p. 100, Treasury Minute on Currency ; vol. 444, p. 70, Suspension of Specie Payment.
- Canadian Archives: Letter Books of Chief Secretary T. W. C. Murdoch, 1839-41; Series S, vol. 385, pp. 10, 25, 37, 43.
- Journals of the Special Council, Lower Canada. 1838-40.
- Appleton : Remarks on Currency and Banking ; having Reference to the Present Derangement of the Circulating Medium in the United Boston, 1841. States.
- The Canadian Almanac. 1848-1912.
- Wier: Sixty Years in Canada. Montreal, 1903.
- The Canadian Merchants' Magazine and Com-mercial Review. 2 vols. Toronto, 1857-58.
- Report of the Standing Committee on Public Accounts. Quebec, 1863.
- First and Second Reports of the Financial and Departmental Commission. Quebec, 1863, 1864.
- Schedule of Despatches accompanying the Governor-General's Message to the Legislative Assembly of 31st August 1852. Quebec, 1852. P. 11, Treasury Minute on the Establishment of a Uniform Currency for British North America, 29th June 1852.
- Letter of the Hon. James Morris of Brockville to the Stockholders of the Commercial Bank of the Midland District. Montreal, 1850.
- The Year Book of Canada. 1868-1912.
- Report and Proceedings of the Committee on Currency, April 27, 1859. Banking and Toronto, 1859.
- First Report of the Financial and Departmental Commission. May, 1863.
- Davies: The Currency; what it is and what it should be. Ottawa, 1867.
- A Letter to the Honourable John Rose, Minister of Finance, Canada, on the Subject of Banking and Currency. From the Hon. D. L. Mac-pherson, Senator. Toronto, 1869.
- Speech of the Honourable John Rose, Minister of Finance, Canada, on introducing the Resolutions on Banking and Currency. Ottawa, 1869.
- Walker: Banking as a Public Service; an Address. 1912.
- Forgan: The Efficacy and the Limitations of Bank Supervision by Examination and the Responsible Source of Bank Management; an Address. 1909.
- McLeod : Bank Inspection. The Necessity for External Examination. 1909.

Walker: Banking in Canada; an Address. 1911. Lash: The Banking System of Canada. 1907.

- WESTERN EXPLORATION, 1763-1841 (pp. 639-92); 1840-67 (Section 111, United Canada, pp. 295-328). By Lawrence J. Burpee.
 - Anburey : Travels through the Interior Parts of
 - America. 2 vols. London, 1789. Anderson : Descent of Back's Great Fish River, 1855. (Royal Geog. Soc. Jour., 1856.)
 - Extracts from Chief-Factor James Anderson's Arotic Journal. (Royal Geog. Soc. Jour., 1857.)

- Back : Journal of the Arctic Land Expedition to the Mouth of the Great Fish River and along the Shores of the Arctic Ocean, in the Years 1833, 1834, and 1835. London, 1836.
- Bancroft: North-West Coast. 2 vols. San Francisco, 1884.
- Beers: The Voyageurs of Canada. (In Brit. Amer. Maga., 1863.)
- Begg: History of the North-West. 3 vols. Toronto, 1894-95.
- Beltrami : Pilgrimage of Discovery to Sources of the Mississippi. 2 vols. London, 1828.
- Butler: The Great Lone Land. London, 1872.
- Butler : The Wild Northland. London, 1873.
- Canadian Archives Report, 1890, pp. 52-4. (Memorial of Peter Pond.)
- Cartwright: A Journal of Transactions and Events during a Residence of nearly Sixteen Years on the Coast of Labrador. Newark, 1792.
- Carver: Travels through the Interior Parts of North America in the Years 1766, 1767, and 1768. London, 1778.
- ox: The Columbia River; or Scenes and Adventures during a Residence of Six Years Cox : on the Western Side of the Rocky Mountains.
- London, 1833. Dawson: Report on the Exploration of the Country between Lake Superior and the Red River Settlement. Toronto, 1859.
- Dawson : Report on Line of Route between Lake Superior and the Red River Settlement. Ottawa, 1868.
- Dugas: Un voyageur des pays d'en-haut. Montréal, 1890.
- Franchere : Narrative of a Voyage to the North-West Coast of America, etc. Trans. and ed. by Huntington. Redfield, 1854.
- Fleming: Expeditions by Land to the Pacific. (Trans. Roy. Soc. Can., 1889.)
- Franklin: Narrative of a Journey to the Shores of the Polar Sea in 1819-22. 2 vols. London, 1823.
- Franklin: Narrative of a Second Expedition to the Shores of the Polar Seas, 1825-7. London, 1828.
- Fremont : Narrative of the Exploring Expedition to the Rocky Mountains, in the Year 1842, and to the Oregon and North California in the Years 1843-44. New York, 1856.
- Harmon: A Journal of Voyages and Travels in the Interior of North America. Andover, 1820.
- Harrisse: Discovery of North America. London, 1892.
- Hearne : A Journey from Prince of Wales Fort in Hudson's Bay to the Northern Ocean, in the Years 1769, 1770, 1771 and 1772. London, 1795.
- Henry: Travels and Adventures in Canada and the Indian Territories between the Year 1760 and 1776. New York, 1809.
- Hind: Narrative of the Canadian Red River Exploring Expedition of 1857. 2 vols. London, 1860.
- Hind : North-West Territory. Toronto, 1859.
- Hind : Report of the Assiniboine and Saskatchewan Exploring Expedition. Toronto, 1859.
- Hind : Sketch of the Overland Route to British Columbia. Toronto, 1862.
- Irving: Astoria, or Enterprise beyond the Rocky Mountains. London, 1839.

- Jefferys: Voyages from Asia to America, for completing the Discoveries of the North-west Coast of America. London, 1764.
- Journal du voyage de M. St Luc de la Corne. Dans le navire l'Auguste, en l'an 1761. Montréal, 1778.
- Kane: Wanderings of an Artist among the Indians of North America. London, 1859.
- Keating: Narrative of an Expedition to the Source of St Peter's River, Lake Winnipg, Lake of the Woods, etc., performed in the Year 1823. 2 vols. Philadelphia, 1824.
- Keating: Narrative of an Expedition to the Source of St Peter's River, Lake Winnipeg, etc. 2 vols. Montreal, 1825.
- King: Narrative of a Journey to the Shores of the Arctic Ocean in 1833, '34, and '35, under the Command of Captain Back, R.N. London, 1836.
- Long: Voyages and Travels of an Indian Interpreter and Trader. London, 1791.
- Lucas: Historical Geography of the British Colonies. (Vol. v, Canada.) Oxford, 1901.
- M^cDonald : Peace River. Canoe Voyage from Hudson's Bay to the Pacific by the late Sir George Simpson, in 1828. Ottawa, 1872.
- Mackenzie: Voyage from Montreal, on the River St Lawrence, through the Continent of North America, to the Frozen and Pacific Oceans, in the year 1789 and 1793. London, 1801.
- Masson: Le Bourgeois de la Compagnie du Nord-Ouest. 2 vols. Québec, 1889-90.
- Milton and Cheadle: North-West Passage by Land. London, 1865.
- Murray: Historical Account of Discoveries and Travels in North America. 2 vols. London, 1829.
- Narrative of Occurrences in Indian Countries of North America. London, 1817.
- New Light on the History of the Greater North-West; the Manuscript Journals of Alexander Henry and of David Thompson, 1799-1814. Ed. by Coues. 3 vols. New York, 1897.
- Origin and Progress of the North-West Company. London, 1811.
- Palliser: Journals, detailed Reports, etc. London, 1863.
- Exploratory Travels through the Western Territories of North America. London, 1811.
- Rae: Narrative of an Expedition to the Shores of the Arctic Sea, 1846 and 1847. London, 1850.
- Richardson: Arctic Searching Expedition, 1848. 2 vols. London, 1851.
- Ross: Fur Traders of the Far West. 2 vols. London, 1855.
- Simpson, Alex.: Life and Travels of Thomas Simpson. London, 1845.
- Simpson, Sir Geo. : Narrative of a Journey round the World, in 1841-42. 2 vols. London, 1847.
- Simpson, Thomas. Narrative of the Discoveries on the North Coast of America, 1836-9. London, 1843.
- Smet, de : Voyages aux Montagnes Rocheuses. Malines, 1844.
- Tyler: Historical View of the Progress of Discovery of the More Northern Coasts of America. Edinburgh, 1833.
- Tyrrell, J. B.: Brief Narrative of the Journeys of David Thompson. Toronto, 1888.

- Tyrrell, J. W. : Across the Sub-Arctics of Canada. London, n.d.
- Whitney: On Snow-shoes to the Barren Grounds. New York, 1896.
- INDIAN AFFAIRS, 1763-1841 (pp. 695-725); 1840-67 (Section III, United Canada, pp. 331-62); 1807-1912 (Section IV, The Dominion, pp. 593-626). By Duncan Campbell Scott.
 - Annual Reports of Department for Indian Affairs.
 - Copies or Extracts of Correspondence since the Ist of April 1835, between the Secretary of State for the Colonies and the Governors of the British American Provinces respecting the Indians in those Provinces. London, 1839.
 - Indian Treaties and Surrenders, from 1680 to 1890. Ottawa, 1891.
 - Descriptions and Plans of Certain Indian Reserves in the Province of Manitoba and the North-West Territories. (Dept. of Indian Affairs, 1880.)
 - Handbook of Indians of Canada. Ottawa, 1913.
 - Harmon: Journal of Voyages and Travels in the Interior of North America. Andover, 1820.
 - Kane: Wanderings of an Artist among the Indians of North America. London, 1859.
 - Laird : Our Indian Treaties. Winnipeg, 1905.
 - Maclean : Canadian Savage Folk : the Native Tribes of Canada. Toronto, 1896.
 - Mair: Through the Mackenzie Basin: a Narrative of the Athabasca and Peace River Treaty Expedition of 1899. Toronto, 1908.
 - Morris : The Treaties of Canada with the Indians of Manitoba and the North-West Territories. Toronto, 1880.
- THE POST OFFICE, 1763-1841 (pp. 729-57); 1840-67
 (Section III, United Canada, pp. 365-404); 1867-1912 (Section IV, The Dominion, pp. 629-48). By William Smith.

Antecedents of Canadian Post Office :

Smith, Wm. The Colonial Post Office (Amer. Hist. Rev., January 1916), with the authorities quoted therein.

Correspondance Générale (Can. Arch.), 1733-38.

- Beginnings of Canadian Post Office and opening of communications with Great Britain and the United States :
 - British Statutes—9 Anne, c. 10; 5 Geo. III, c. 25.
 - Finlay's Correspondence in B Series (Can. Arch.), vol. 200.
 - B Series (Can. Arch.), vols. 56, 64, 149, 150, 171.
 - Q Series (Can. Arch.), vols. 24, 28, 115, 278.
 - Quebec Gazette, 1789.
 - Quebec Almanac, 1782 to 1812.
 - Transcripts from General Post Office, London, M Series (Can. Arch.), vol. 665.
 - C Series (Can. Arch.), vols. 284, 285.
- Until Canadian Post Office was transferred to control of Canadian Government :
 - Journals of Assembly, Upper Canada, 1821-22, 1825-26, 1829, 1832-33, 1835, 1836, 1836-37.
 - Journals of Assembly, Lower Canada, 1828-29, 1831, 1831-32, 1832-33 1834, 1835-36.
 - Journals of Assembly, Province of Canada, 1844-45, 1846, 1847, 1848, 1849, 1850.

Transcripts from General Post Office, London, M Series (Can. Arch.), 1812-46.

C Series (Can. Arch.), vol. 286.

House of Commons Papers (U.K.), 1846.

Journals of Assembly, Nova Scotia, 1849.

- Period between assumption of control by Canadian Government and Confederation :
 - Reports of Postmaster-General: (Can.) 1852-67; (U.K.) 1859, 1863; (U.S.) 1859, 1863, 1864.
 - House of Commons Papers (U.K.), 1852-53, 1856, 1859, 1860.
 - Sess. Papers (Prov. of Canada), 1859, 1860, 1864.
 - Report of Select Committee of House of Commons (U.K.) on Packet Service, 1860.
- Nova Scotia prior to Confederation :
 - British Records Office. C.O. 5, Bundles 134, 136; Admiralty Secy., Bundle 4072.
 - Haldimand Papers, B 62 (Can. Arch.).
 - British Post Office Transcripts, M Series (Can. Arch.), vols. 667 to 678.
 - Q series (Can. Arch.), vols. 155, 166.
 - Nova Scotia Calendars, 1803, 1816, 1818.
 - Journals of House of Assembly (Nova Scotia), 1817 to 1858.
 - Report of Postmaster-General (Nova Scotia), 1852 to 1865.
- House of Commons Papers (U.K.), 1852-53. New Brunswick :
 - Transcripts from General Post Office (London), M Series (Can. Arch.), vols. 666 to 678.

- Q Series (Can. Arch.), vol. 183.
- Journals of House of Assembly (N.B.), 1835 te 1852.
- Reports Postmaster-General (N.B.), 1852 to 1866.
- British Columbia :
 - Imperial Blue Books of Affairs relating to Ĉanada, No. 39.

Statutes of British Columbia.

- Report of Postmaster-General: (U.K.) 1859; (U.S.) 1863.
- Statistical Account of British Columbia. By A. Harvey.
- British Columbia and Vancouver Island. By R. C. Mayne. London, 1862.
- History of British Columbia. By Alexander Begg. Toronto, 1894.
- Manitoba and North-West Provinces :
 - Imperial Blue Books of Affairs relating to Canada, No. 42.
 - Red River. By Joseph James Hargrave, F.R.G.S. Montreal, 1871.

Report of Postmaster-General, Canada, 1858.

- Prince Edward Island :
 - Journals of Assembly, 1827, 1835 to 1872 inclusive.
 - Transcripts from General Post Office, London, M Series (Can. Arch.), vols. 673, 674, 677.
 - Report of Post Office Commission, 1841 (Can. Sess. Papers, 1846).
 - Journals of Assembly, Province of Canada, 1843.

(Vol. 5)

Section III-United Canada, 1840-1867

- PARTIES AND POLITICS. By J. L. Morison. (pp. 13-101.)
- CONSTITUTIONAL DEVELOPMENT. By Edward Kylie. (pp. 105-62.)
- HISTORY OF PUBLIC FINANCE. By Duncan McArthur. (pp. 165-82.)
 - The Despatches exchanged between the Secretary of State and the Governor-General.
 - Adderley: Review of 'The Colonial Policy of Lord J. Russell's Administration,' by Lord Grey, 1853. London, 1869.
 - Adderley : Letter to Mr. Disraeli. Pamphlet on Colonies. 1862.
 - Ashley : Nine Lectures on the Earlier Constitutional History of Canada. Toronto, 1889.
 - Bagot Papers.
 - Baldwin Correspondence.
 - Letters of Frederic Rogers, Lord Blachford. Ed. by Marindin. London, 1896.
 - Bolton and Webber: The Confederation of British North America. London, 1866. Buller: Sketch of Lord Durham's Mission to
 - Canada. London, 1840.
 - Cartwright: Some Memories of Confederation. (Addresses delivered before The Canadian Club of Ottawa, 1903-1909.)

- Cauchon : The Union of the Provinces of British North America. Quebec, 1865.
- Cauchon : L'union des provinces de l'Amérique britannique du Nord. Québec, 1865.
- Chisholm: Letters and Speeches of Joseph Howe. 2 vols. Halifax, 1909.
- Correspondence relative to the Affairs of Lower Canada, 1841. London, 1841. (Union of the two Canadas. Their financial situation. Emigration. Official correspondence between Lord Russell, Sir George Arthur and Lord Sydenham.)
- Correspondence relative to the Affairs of Canada, 1846. London, 1847. (Granting of a civil list to Her Majesty.)
- Correspondance entre l'Hon. W. R. Draper et l'Hon. R. E. Caron; et entre l'Hon. R. E. Caron et les Honbles, L. H. Lafontaine et A. N. Morin. Montréal, 1846.
- Correspondence relative to the Affairs of Canada, 1848. London. (Relating to the admission of French as official language.)
- Copy of Correspondence between the Government of the British North American Provinces and the Secretary of State, relative to the Introduction of Responsible Government into those Colonies. London, 1848.

- Étude sur l'Union projetée des provinces britanniques de l'Amérique du Nord, Québec, 1858. (By Jos. Cauchon.)
- The proposed Constitution as adopted by the Quebec Conference in October 1864. Montreal, 1864.
- Correspondence relative to a Meeting at Quebec of Delegates appointed to discuss the proposed Union of the British North American Provinces. London, 1865.
- Parliamentary Debates on the Subject of Confederation of the British North American Provinces.
- Parliamentary Debates on the British North American Provinces. Quebec, 1865.
- Discours sur la Confédération prononcés par MM. C. S. Cherrier, Charles Laberge et G. E. Clerk. Montréal, 1865.
- Couronnement de dix années de mauvaise administration. Montréal, 1867.
- Réponses aux censeurs de la Confédération. St Hyacinthe, 1867.
- Correspondence respecting the Proposed Union of the British North American Provinces. London, 1867.
- Nouvelle Constitution du Canada. Ottawa, 1867.
- Contre-Poison. La Confédération, c'est le salut du Bas-Canada. Montréal, 1867.
- David : L'Union des deux Canadas, 1841-1867. Montréal, 1898.
- Dent: Last Forty Years. 2 vols. Toronto, 1881.
- Elgin-Grey Correspondence.
- Memorandum of His Excellency the Governor General (about 1847). (Relates to Elgin's confidential notes.)
- Condition and Prospects of Canada in 1854, as portrayed by the Earl of Elgin. Quebec, 1855.
- Elgin: Letters and Journals of James, Eighth Earl of Elgin. Ed. by Walrond. London, 1872.
- État et avenir du Canada en 1854, tel que retracé dans les dépêches du très honorable comte d'Elgin. Québec, 1855.
- Egerton: Federations and Unions within the British Empire. Oxford, 1911.
- Egerton and Grant: Canadian Constitutional Development. London, 1907.
- French Domination. Hamilton, 1849.
- Galt: Canada, 1849 to 1859. Quebec, 1860.
- Gérin-Lajoie: Dix ans au Canada, de 1840 à 1850. Québec, 1888.
- Gray: Confederation; the Political and Parliamentary History of Canada from 1846-71. Toronto, 1872.
- Grey, Earl: Colonial Policy of Lord J. Russell's Administration. 2 vols. London, 1853.
- Grey, Earl: Colonial Trade Policy and the McKinley Tariff. Hamilton: Observations upon a Union of the
- Hamilton: Observations upon a Union of the Colonies of British North America. Halifax, 1855.
- Hansard of the Imperial Parliament, especially the Debates on the Act of Union and the Change in the Constitution of the Legislative Council.
- Hincks: The Political History of Canada between 1840 and 1855. Montreal, 1877.
- Hincks: Reminiscences of his Public Life. Montreal, 1884.

- Houston: Constitutional Documents of Canada. Toronto, 1891.
- Howe: Confederation considered in Relation to the Interests of the Empire. London, 1866.
- Jenkyns: British Rule and Jurisdiction beyond the Seas. Oxford, 1912.
- Kaye: The Life and Correspondence of Charles, Lord Metcalfe. London, 1858.
- Keith: Responsible Government in the Dominions. 3 vols. Oxford, 1912.
- Le Sueur : Memorials of the Quebec Conference. Quebec, 1863.
- Letter on the Ministerial Aims by the old Montreal Correspondent of the Colonial Gazette of London. Kingston, 1843.
- Letters from Charles Grey to his Father, Jan. 18, 1838, Dec. 31, 1838.
- Letters of Queen Victoria, 1837 to 1861.
- Letters on Responsible Government, by 'Legion.' Toronto, 1844.
- The Hon. R. B. Sullivan's Attacks upon Sir Charles Metcalfe refuted by Egerton Ryerson being a Reply to the Letters of 'Legion.' Toronto, 1844.
- Lewis: On the Government of Dependencies. (By C. P. Lucas.) London, 1891.
- Lindsey: The Clergy Reserves, their History and Present Situation. Toronto, 1851.
- Macfie: Papers and Letters on Colonial Questions. M^cGee: Speeches and Addresses chiefly on the
- Subject of British American Union. London, 1865.
- Mackay: The Crisis in Canada, or Vindication of Lord Elgin and his Cabinet as to the Course pursued by them in Reference to the Rebellion Losses Bill. London, 1849.
- Mackenzie: The Life and Speeches of George Brown. Toronto, 1882.
- Manifeste adressé au peuple du Canada par le Comité Constitutionnel de la réforme et du progrès. Québec, 1847.
- Mirror of Parliament, 1841, 1846, 1860.
- Merivale : Lectures on Colonization and Colonies. 2 vols. London, 1841-42.
- Addresses presented to Sir Charles T. Metcalfe on the Occasion of the Resignation of his Late Advisers with His Excellency's Replies.
- Sir Charles Metcalfe defended against the Attacks of his Late Counsellors by Egerton Ryerson. Toronto, 1844.
- The Crisis. Metcalfe and the Lafontaine-Baldwin Cabinet defended. Letter by Zeno. Quebec, 1844. (Zeno was the nom de plume of Dunbar Ross, a Quebec lawyer.)
- Munro: The Constitution of Canada. Cambridge (Eng.), 1889.
- On Enquiring as to the Causes and Consequences of the Late Ministerial Resignation. Montreal and Quebec, 1844.
- Pope: Confederation: being a Series of hitherto Unpublished Documents bearing on the British North America Act. Toronto, 1895.
- Pope: Memoirs of Sir John A. Macdonald. 2 vols. London, 1894.
- Rawlings: The Confederation of the British North American Provinces. London, 1865.
- Représentation de la Minorité parlementaire du Bas-Canada, à Lord Carnarvon, secrétaire des colonies, au sujet de la Confédération projetée des provinces de l'Amérique Britannique du Nord. Montréal, 1866.

Richardson: Eight Years in Canada. Montreal, 1847.

- Royal: Histoire du Canada, 1841 à 1867. Montréal, 1909.
- Ryerson : Sir Charles Metcalfe defended against the Attacks of his Late Counsellors. Toronto, 1844.
- Scrope: Memoir of the Life of Charles, Lord Sydenham. London, 1843.
- Sherwood: Federative Union of the B.N.A. Provinces. Toronto, 1851.
- Shortt : Lord Sydenham. Toronto, 1909.
- Statutes of Canada.
- Taché: Des provinces de l'Amérique du Nord et d'une Union fédérale. Québec, 1858.
- Taylor: On the Intention of the Imperial Government to unite the Provinces of B.N.A. and a Review of Some Events which took place during the Session of the Provincial Parliament of 1854 in Quebec. Toronto, 1858.
- Taylor: On the Present Condition of Canada, containing Plans for the Advancement of its Agriculture, Commerce and Future Prosperity, with Strictures on the Eventful Question of Responsible Government and the Present Aims of the Province. Toronto, 1850.
- Thistleton, Hon. F.: How I came to be governor of the Island of Cacona. Montreal, 1852. (Satirical book against the British governors of Canada.)
- Todd: Parliamentary Government in the British Colonies. London, 1894.
- Tremenhere: Notes on Public Subjects, made during a Tour in the United States and Canada. London, 1852.
- Turcotte : Le Canada sous l'Union 1841-1867. 2 vols. Québec, 1871.
- Viger: The Ministerial Crisis and Mr Denis Viger. Kingston, 1844.
- Walrond : Letters of Lord Elgin. London, 1872.
- Wilkins: Confederation examined in the Light of Reason and Common Sense; and the British N.A. Act shown to be unconstitutional. Halifax, 1867.
- Wrong: The Earl of Elgin. London, 1905.
- ECONOMIC HISTORY, 1840-67. By Adam Shortt. (pp. 185-257.)
 - British Blue Books re Trade and Commerce with B.N.A. Colonies, 1841-67.
 - B.N.A. Colonies, 1841-67.
 Canadian Archives. Vol. 77, re Timber, Wheat and Other Agricultural Produce, and Imports of General Goods. Vol. 78, Nos. 1, 8, 14, 15, 16, 18, 19, 20, 22, 28, 29, 30, 35, 37, 38, 39, 41, 43, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51. Vol. 80, Nos. 5, 6, 7, 9, 10, 11, 12, 17. Vol. 81, Nos. 2, 5, 15, 23, 24, 28, 29, 30, 32, 35, 40. Vol. 82, Nos. 4, 5, 9, 13, 14, 22, 25, 26, 27, 29.
 - Canadian Archives: Letter Books of Chief Secretary T. W. C. Murdoch, 1839-41; Series S, vols. 385, 386.
 - Rolph: Emigration and Colonization; embodying the Results of a Mission to Great Britain and Ireland, during the Years 1839, 1840, 1841, and 1842. London, 1844.
 - Bonnycastle: Canada and the Canadians, in 1846. 2 vols. London, 1846. (Vol. ii.)
 - Atkinson: Historical and Statistical Account of New Brunswick, B.N.A., with Advice to Emigrants. Edinburgh, 1844.

- Bonnycastle: The Canadas in 1841. 2 vols. London, 1842.
- Merritt: A Brief Review of the Revenue, Resources, and Expenditures of Canada, compared with those of the Neighbouring State of New York. St Catharines, 1845.
- The Colonial Magazine and Commercial Maritime Journal. Edited by Robert Montgomery Martin. 8 vols. London, 1840-42.
- Monro: New Brunswick; with a Brief Outline of Nova Scotia, and Prince Edward Island. Their History, Civil Divisions, Geography, and Productions. Halifax, N.S., 1855.
- Campbell: Nova Scotia in its Historical, Mercantile and Industrial Relations. Montreal, 1873.
- The Speech of the Right Hon. Henry Labouchere, M.P., in the House of Commons on the Navigation Laws. London, 1848.
- The New Brunswick Almanac, and Register, for 1849. Prepared under the Superintendence of the Fredericton Athenaeum. Saint John, 1848.
- Speech of Sir William Molesworth, Bart., M.P., in the House of Commons, on Tuesday, 25th July 1848, on Colonial Expenditure and Government. London. (1848.)
- Moodie: Roughing it in the Bush; or Life in Canada. 2 vols. London, 1852.
- The Policy of Free Trade; in a Series of Letters addressed to the Hon. L. H. Lafontaine. Montreal, 1849.
- Hincks: Canada; its Financial Position and Resources. London, 1849.
- Report of Select Committee of the Legislative Assembly, appointed to enquire into the Cause and Importance of the Emigration which takes place annually from Lower Canada to the United States. Montreal, 1849.
- Circular of the Committee of the Annexation Association of Montreal. (1849.)
- Minutes of the Proceedings of the Second Convention of Delegates to the British American League. Toronto, 1849.
- Board of Registration and Statistics. Appendix to First Report. Montreal, 1849.
- Keefer: The Canals of Canada; their Prospects and Influence. Toronto, 1850.
- Taylor: Present Condition of United Canada as regards her Agriculture, Trade, and Commerce. Toronto, 1850.
- Galt, A. T.: Canada: 1849 to 1859. Quebec, 1860.
- The Report of Israel D. Andrews, Consul of the United States for Canada and New Brunswick, on the Trade and Commerce of the British North American Colonies, and upon the Trade of the Great Lakes and Rivers. Washington, 1854.
- Speech of the Hon. Joseph Howe, Provincial Secretary of Nova Scotia, on the Importance and Value to Great Britain of her North American Colonies. London, 1851.
- Lillie: Canada: Physical, Economic, and Social. Toronto, 1855.
- Morris : Prize Essay, Canada and her Resources. Montreal, 1855.
- Speech of the Honourable Francis Hincks, Inspector General, on the Financial Condition of the Province. Toronto, 1851.
- Report of the Committee of the Canadian Land and Railway Association. London, 1852.

- Johnston: Report on the Agricultural Capabilities of the Province of New Brunswick. Fredericton, 1850.
- Outram: Nova Scotia, its Condition and Resources. In a Series of Six Letters. Glasgow, Edinburgh, and London, 1850.
- Letter from F. Hincks, Inspector General of Canada, to the Hon. R. M. McLane, Chairman Committee of Commerce, House of Representatives. Dated National Hotel, Washington, Jan. 6, 1851. (The above has no title, but is declared to be 'Printed for Convenience of reading and not for Circulation.')
- Cayley: Finances and Trade of Canada at the Beginning of the Year 1855. London, 1855.
- Haw: Fifteen Years in Canada; being a Series of Letters on its Early History and Settlement; its Boundaries, Divisions, Population and General Routes; its Agricultural Progress and Wealth compared with the United States. London, 1850.
- Sleigh: Pine Forests and Hacmatack Clearings; or Travel, Life, and Adventure in the British North American Provinces. London, 1853.
- Langevin: Le Canada, ses Institutions, Ressources, Produits, Manufactures, etc. Québec, 1855.
- Smith: Canada; Past, Present and Future. Being a Historical, Geographical, Geological and Statistical Account of Canada West. 2 vols. Toronto, n.d. 1851.)
- Grey, Earl: The Colonial Policy of Lord John Russell's Administration. 2 vols. London, 1853.
- Condition and Prospects of Canada in 1854. As pourtrayed in the Despatches of the Right Honourable the Earl of Elgin and Kincardine. Quebee, 1855.
- Letters and Journals of James, Eighth Earl of Elgin. Edited by Theodore Walrond, C.B. London, 1872.
- Day: English America; or Pictures of Canadian Places and People. 2 vols. London, 1864.
- Buchanan: The Relations of the Industry of Canada with the Mother Country and the United States. Edited by Henry J. Morgan. Montreal, 1864.
- The Canadian Merchants' Magazine and Commercial Review. 2 vols. Toronto, 1857.58.
- Young: Rival Routes to the Ocean from the West, and Docks at Montreal. Montreal, 1858.
- A Lecture delivered by the Hon. Wm. Hamilton Merritt before the Mechanics' Institute of St Catharines on the 21st day of Jan. 1857. St Catharines, 1857.
- Letter of a Canadian Merchant on the Prospects of British Shipping in Connection with the Grand Trunk Railway of Canada. London, 1858.

- Canadian Manufacturers, To the People of Canada. (1858.)
- Report of Select Committee appointed to enquire into the Causes which have directed the Trade of the West through the United States, by Way of the Hudson and Port of New York, and the Mode of regaining it. With Appendix. Quebec, 1861.
- Ellis: New Brunswick as a Home for Emigrants. St John, 1860.
- Report of the Minister of Finance on the Reciprocity Treaty with the United States, also the Memorial of the Chamber of Commerce of St Paul, Minnesota, and Report of Congress, U.S., thereon. Printed by Government. Quebeo, 1862.
- Keefer: A Sketch of the Rise and Progress of the Reciprocity Treaty, with an Explanation of the Services rendered in connection therewith. Toronto, 1863.
- Harvey: The Reciprocal Treaty. Its Advantages to the United States and Canada. Quebec, 1805.
- Parliamentary Debates on the Subject of the Confederation of the British North American Provinces. Quebec, 1865.
- The Reciprocity Treaty, its History, General Features, and Commercial Results. A Speech by Hon. Joseph Howe at the International Commercial Convention at Detroit. Hamilton, 1865.
- Letters from Canada, with Numerous Illustrations. Published by Authority. London, 1863.
- Speech of the Honourable A. T. Galt, Minister of Finance of Canada, in introducing the Budget. Ottawa, 1866.
- Derby: Report upon the Treaty of Reciprocity to regulate the Fisheries and the Trade between the United States and the British Provinces of North America. Washington, D.C., 1866.
- Report of the Commissioners from British North America appointed to enquire into the Trade of the West Indies, Mexico and Brazil. Ottawa, 1866.
- Peto: The Resources and Prospects of America. London, 1866. (Chap. iv, Trade with the British Provinces.)
- CURRENCY AND BANKING, 1840-67. By Adam Shortt. (pp. 261-91.) See p. 249.
- WESTERN EXPLORATION, 1840-67. By Lawrence J. Burpee. (pp. 295-328.) See p. 250.
- INDIAN AFFAIRS, 1840-67. By Duncan Campbell Scott. (pp. 331-62.) See p. 251.
- THE POST OFFICE, 1840-67. By William Smith. (pp. 365-404.) See p. 251.

(Vols. 6, 7, 8)

Section IV-The Dominion: Political Evolution

THE NEW DOMINION, 1867-73 (pp. 15-60).

- THE MACKENZIE ADMINISTRATION, 1873-78 (pp. 63-83).
- CANADA UNDER MACDONALD, 1878-91 (pp. 87-115).

FOUR PREMIERS, 1891-96 (pp. 119-28).

THE LAURIEE RÉGIME, 1896-1911 (pp. 131-205). By John Lewis. Speech from the Throne. Canada, 1867.

Annual Register, Canada, 1878 to 1886.

- Asselin: A Quebec View of Canadian Nationalism. 1910.
- Borden: 'Halifax Platform.' (Political campaign programme.)
- Blake: Speeches on Pacific Scandal (pamphlet).

- lake: Letter to Electors of West Durham (pamphlet). 1890. Blake :
- Bourassa : Grande Bretagne et Canada. Montréal, 1903.
- Bourassa: Great Britain and Canada. 1901.
- Bourassa : The French Canadian in the British THE FEDERAL GOVERNMENT. By Sir Joseph Pope. London, 1902. Empire.
- Bourassa: Les Canadiens-Français et l'empire Britannique. Québec, 1903.
- Collins : Life and Times of the Right Honourable Sir John A. Macdonald. Toronto, 1883.
- Correspondance échangée entre l'évêque catholique romain de Toronto et le surintendant en chef des écoles au sujet des écoles séparées dans le Haut-Canada. Québec, 1852.
- David : Histoire du Canada depuis la Confédératlon, 1867-1887. Montréal, 1909.
- DeCelles : Life of Cartier. Toronto, 1910.
- Evans: Canada and the Contingents. Toronto, 1901.
- Gunn and Tuttle : History of Manitoba. Ottawa, 1880.
- Hansards during period covered.
- Hopkins: Canadian Annual Review, 1902 to 1910. Immigration Review.
- Official Reports of Imperial Conferences.
- Laurier: Lecture on Political Liberalism. Quebec, 1877.
- Laurier : Discours. Montréal, 1910.
- Laurier devant l'histoire. Les erreurs de son discours et les véritables principes du parti conservateur. Québec, 1877. (Written by L. G. Desjardins.)
- Wilfrid Laurler à la tribune 1871-1890. Ed. by Barthe. Québec, 1890. (Collection of Laurier's important speeches.)
- Liberal Régime, 1897-1908. Quebec, 1908.
- Leggo: The History of the Administration of the Right Hon. Frederick Temple, Earl of Dufferin, late Governor-General of Canada. Montreal, 1878.
- Lewis : Life of George Brown. Toronto, 1910.
- Report of Liberal Convention of 1893.
- Longley : Life of Joseph Howe. Toronto, 1910.
- Mackenzie : Speeches during his Recent Visit to Scotland with his Principal Speeches in Canada since the Session of 1875. Toronto, 1876.
- Mackenzie: Life of George Brown. Toronto, 1882.
- Nation files about 1875 and following years.
- Parliamentary Reports.
- Pope: Memoirs of Sir John A. Maedonald. 2 vols. London, 1894.
- Official report of Parliamentary Committee on Red River Troubles (about 1874).
- Various pamphlets and newspaper files dealing with Reciprocity issue.
- Ross and Buckingham : Life of Alexander Mackenzie. Toronto, 1892.
- Smith's Report on Red River Troubles.
- Stewart : Canada under the Administration of the Earl of Dufferin. Toronto, 1878.
- Tassé: The French Question. Montreal, 1888.
- Lafrance : Nos divisions politiques. Québec, 1873.
- Willison: Sir Wilfrid Laurier and the Liberal 2 vols. Toronto, 1903. Party.
- Taché: Mémoire sur la question des écoles. Montréal, 1894.

- Willson: Life of Lord Strathcona. London, 1915.
- THE FEDERAL CONSTITUTION. By A. H. F. Lefroy. (pp. 209-67.)
- (pp. 271-376.)
- shley: Nine Lectures on the Earlier Constitu-tional History of Canada. Toronto, 1889. Ashley:
- Egerton and Grant: Canadian Constitutional Development. London, 1907.
- Bourinot: Constitutional History of Canada. Montreal, 1888.
- Bourinot: Parliamentary Procedure and Practice in the Dominion of Canada. Ed. Flint. Toronto, 1903.
- Cartwright: Cases decided on the British North America Act, 1867, in the Privy Council, the Supreme Court of Canada and the Provincial Courts. Toronto, 1882-83.
- Chapleau: Report on the Constitution of the Dominion of Canada prepared for presentation to the Imperial Parliament. Ottawa, 1891.
- Clement : The Law of the Canadian Constitution. Toronto, 1892.
- Parliamentary Debates on Confederation, 3rd Session, 8th Provincial Parliament of Canada. Quebec, 1865.
- Correspondence, Reports of the Minister of Justice and Orders in Council upon the Subject of Dominion and Provincial Legislation, 1867-1895. Compiled by Hodgins. Ottawa, 1896.
- Correspondence, Reports of the Ministers of Justice, and Orders in Council upon the Subject of Provincial Legislation. Compiled by Hodgins. 2 vols. (1885-87, 1896-1906.) Ottawa, 1888, 1907.
- Doutre: Constitution of Canada. Montreal, 1880.
- Egerton: Federations and Unions within the British Empire. Oxford, 1911.
- Gérin-Lajoie: Catéchisme politique; ou, éléments du droit public et constitutionnel du Canada. Montréal, 1851.
- Gooch: Manual of the Act for the Union of Canada, Nova Scotia, and New Brunswick, with Text of the Act, and Index to the Act
- and the Treatises. Ottawa, 1867. Hassard : Canadian Constitutional History and Law. Toronto, 1900.
- Houston: Documents illustrative of the Canada Constitution. Toronto, 1891.
- Lefroy: Canada's Federal System. Toronto, 1913.
- Lefroy : The Law of Legislative Power in Canada. Toronto, 1897-98.
- Loranger : Lettres sur l'interprétation de la constitution fédérale. Québec, 1883, and Montréal, 1884.
- Loranger: Letters upon the Interpretation of the Federal Constitution. Quebec, 1884.
- Merens: Étude sur les colonies autonomes de l'Australie et du Canada. 1907.
- Mignault : Manuel de droit parlementaire ou cours élémentaire de droit constitutionnel, précédé d'une esquisse historique du régime parlementaire en Angleterre et au Canada. Montréal, 1889.
- Catéchisme politique. Montréal, Montigny : 1878.

- Munro: Constitutions of Canada. Cambridge, 1389.
- O'Sullivan : A Manual of Government in Canada. Toronto, 1879.
- Poley: The Federal Systems of the United States and the British Empire. London, 1913.
- Quebec Legislative Assembly Manual. Quebec, 1885.
- Rules, Orders and Forms of Proceedings of the House of Commons of Canada. Ottawa, 1868.
- Smith: Canada and the Canadian Question. New York, 1891.
- Stewart : Canada under the Administration of the Earl of Dufferin. Toronto, 1874.
- Taylor: Are Legislatures Parliaments? A Study and Review. Montreal, 1879.
- Teece: A Comparison between the Federal Constitutions of Canada and Australia. Sydney, 1902.
- Todd: The Practice and Privileges of the two Houses of Parliament. Toronto, 1880.
- Todd : Parliamentary Government in the British Colonies. Boston, 1880.
- Watson : The Constitutional History of Canada. Toronto, 1874.
- Wheeler: Confederation Law of Canada, etc. London, 1896.
- DEFENCE, 1812-1912. By C. F. Hamilton. (pp. 379-468.)
 - Copy of a Report to the Duke of Wellington, relative to His Majesty's North American Provinces, etc. Halifax, 1825.
 - A Few Words on Canada by a Canadian. Ottawa, 1871.
 - Borthwick: History of the Montreal Prison, containing a Complete Record of the Troubles of 1837-1838, burning of Parliament Buildings, in 1849, the St Alban's Raiders, 1864, the Two Fenian Raids of 1866 and 1870. Montreal, 1886.
 - Chambers: The Origin and Services of the Prince of Wales Regiment, including a brief History of the Militia of French Canada and of the Canadian Militia. Montreal, 1897.
 - Casgrain et Têtu. Têtu et les Raiders de St Alban. Québec, 1891.
 - Boulton: Reminiscences of the North-West Rebellions. Toronto, 1886.
 - Bryce: Manitoba, its Infancy, Growth, and Present Condition. London, 1882.
 - Campbell: The Fenian Invasions of Canada in 1866 and 1870.
 - Clarke : Imperial Defence. London, 1897.
 - Daoust : Cent vingt jours de service actif. Récit historique très complet de la campagne du 65° au Nord-Ouest. Montréal, 1886.
 - Denison: History of the Fenian Raid on Fort Erie, with an Account of the Battle of Ridgeway. Toronto, 1866.
 - Denison : Soldiering in Canada. Toronto, 1900.
 - Egville, d': Imperial Defence and Closer Union. London, 1913.
 - The Fenian Raid at Fort Erie, June the First and Second, 1866. Toronto, 1866.
 - Correspondence relating to the Fenian Invasion. Ottawa, 1869.
 - Documents relatifs aux incursions des rebelles sudistes sur la frontière des Etats-Unis et à l'invasion du Canada par les féniens, Ottawa, 1869.
 - VOL. XXIII

- Trials of the Fenian Prisoners at Toronto, who were captured at Fort Erie, C.W., in June 1866. Toronto, 1867.
- Huyshe: Red River Expedition. London, 1871.
- M^oMicken: Fenian Raid on Manitoba. (Man. Hist. and Sc. Soc., 1888.)
- M^cArthur: Causes of the Rising in Red River Settlement. (Man. Hist. Soc., 1882.)
- Macdonald: Troublous Times in Canada; a History of Fenian Raids in 1866 and 1870. Toronto, 1910.
- Toronto, 1910. Murray: The Military Weakness of Canada. (In Military Outposts, pp. 167-78.)
- Épitome des documents parlementaires relatifs à la rebellion du Nord-Ouest, 1885.
- Report upon the Suppression of the Rebellion in the North-West (1885).
- O'Neill: Official Report of Gen. John O'Neill, President of the Fenian Brotherhood; on the Attempt to invade Canada, May 25th, 1870; also a Report of the Battle of Ridgeway. New York, 1670.
- Règne militaire en Canada. Manuscrits recueillis et annotés par le commandeur J. Viger. (Soc. Hist. de Montréal, 1870.)
- Robinson: Canada and Canadian Defence; Defensive Policy in Relation to the Character of her Frontier, the Events of the War of 1812-14, and her Position To-day. Toronto, 1910.
- Russell: Canada, its Defence, Condition and Resources. Boston, 1865.
- Somerville : Narrative of the Fenian Invasion of Canada. Hamilton, 1866.
- Organization, Equipment, Despatch and Service of the Canadian Contingents during the War in South Africa, 1899-1900. (Supplement to Report of Department of Militia and Defence, 1901.)
- Labat : Le livre d'or of the Canadian Contingents in South Africa. Montreal, 1901.
- Smith: Précis of the Wars in Canada, from 1755 to the Treaty of Ghent in 1814. London, 1826.
- Sulte : Histoire de la milice canadienne française (1760-1897). Montréal, 1897.
- Sulte : L'expédition militaire du Manitoba, 1870. Montréal, 1871.
- Verreau: Invasion du Canada. Collection de mémoires recueillis et annotés. Montréal, 1873.
- DOMINION FINANCE, 1867-1912. By J. M. Courtney and Adam Shortt. (pp. 471-506.)
 - British North America Act.
 - Acts of the First Session of the Parliament of Canada, caps. 4, 5, 10, 12, 13.
 - Journals of the House of Commons and Senate, 1868-1912.
 - 1865-1912. Statutes of Canada: 1868, caps. 31, 32, 33, 35, 41, 48, 49; 1870, caps. 3, 7; 1871, caps. 2, 3; 1872, cap. 6; 1873, cap. 30; 1874, cap. 2; 1875, cap. 4; 1876, caps. 2, 3; 1878; 1879, caps. 2, 7; 1881, cap. 3; 1882, caps. 14, 15, 55; 1883, cap. 25; 1884, caps. 3, 4, 5; 1885, caps. 43, 47, 50, 58; 1886, caps. 8, 11, 14; 1887; 1888, caps. 2, 3, 7; 1890 and '91; 1897, caps. 3, 6; 1900, cap. 11; 1902, cap. 18.
 - Sessional Papers relating to Financial Matters, 1868-1912.
 - The Canada Gazette, 1868-1912.

- The Leading Canadian Newspapers of the Period, more particularly the Globe, Toronto, and the Montreal Gazette.
- The Budget Speeches of the Ministers of Finance, 1868-1912.
- The Year Book of Canada, 1868-1912.
- Financial Statement of the Hon. John Rose, 7th Dec. 1867. Ottawa, n.d. (1867.)
- Speech on the Budget by the Hon. John Rose, Minister of Finance, Canada. April 28, 1868.
- Statutes of Canada, 1869. (Cap. 1, Supply Bill; cap. 2, N.S., Better Terms; cap. 4, Organising Department of Finance.)
- Correspondence and Negotiations connected with the Affairs of Nova Scotia. Laid before Parliament by Command of His Excellency the Governor-General. Ottawa, 1869.
- Complimentary Banquet to the Hon. John Rose, 1869.
- The Dominion Annual Register and Review. Edited by Henry J. Morgan. Montreal, 1879-87.
- IMMIGRATION AND POPULATION. By W. D. Scott. (pp. 517-590.)
 - The authorities for this contribution are the Revised Hansard, the Files of the Immigration Department, and the Statutes of Canada.
- INDIAN AFFAIRS, 1867-1912. By Duncan Campbell Scott. (pp. 593-626.) See p. 251.
- Тик Розт Оггисе, 1867-1912. By William Smith. (pp. 629-48.) See p. 251.
- THE FISHERY ARBRITATIONS. By N. B. Wormwith. (pp. 681-748.)

North Atlantic Coast Fisheries Arbitration-

- Documents and Proceedings: being a Reprint of the Written and Oral Arguments of both Great Britain and the United States.
- Revolutionary Diplomatic Correspondence of the United States, vol. v.
- Journals of the Continental Congress, vol. xiii, pp. 14 and 15.
- Fitzmaurice : Life of Shelburne, vol. lii. 3 vols. London, 1875-76.
- Winsor: Narrative and Critical History of America, vol. v. 8 vols. Boston, 1884-89.
- American State Papers; Foreign Relations Series, vol. iv.
- Adams: The Fisheries and the Mississippi, relating to the Negotiations of Ghent. 1822.
- Sabine : Report on the Principal Fisheries of the American Seas. Washington, 1852.
- Pomeroy: The North Eastern Fisheries. (American Law Review, vol. v, p. 389.)
- Documents and Proceedings of the Halifax Commission. 1877.
- Elliott: The United States and the North Eastern Fisheries; a History of the Fisheries Question. 1887.
- Snow: History of American Diplomacy.
- Moore: Digest of International Law, vol. v, p. 770, 1906.

The Bering Sea Fur-Seal Disputes-

- Moore: International Arbitrations: History and Digest, vol. i, p. 703. Washington, 1898.
- Moore: Digest of International Law, vol. i, p. 890. 1906.

- Foster: Results of the Bering Sea Arbitration. (North Amer. Rev., vol. clxi, p. 693.)
- Foster: The Bering Sea Arbitration. (Amer. Law Reg., vol. xxxii, p. 901.)
- Foster: The Bering Sea Arbitration. (Amer. Law. Rev., vol. xxvii, p. 684.)
- Documents and Proceedings of the Fur-Seal Arbitration convened at Paris, 1893; 53rd Cong., 2nd Sess. Sen. Ex. Doc. 177.
- Foreign Relations, 7 U.S. 1890, p. 382 fg.
- Bancroft: History of Alaska. San Francisco, 1886.
- Bancroft: History of the North-West Coast. 2 vols. San Francisco, 1884.

BOUNDARY DISPUTES AND TREATIES. By James White. (pp. 751-958.)

From Fundy to Juan de Fuca.-Moore's History and Digest of the International Arbitrations to which the United States has been a Party contains a remarkably full and fair history of the negotiations, acts of state, etc., respecting the boundary controversies. Dr Moore, particularly, when assistant secretary of state of the United States, had excellent opportunity to consult the manuscripts, correspondence, and other papers filed in that department. Ganong, in his 'Boundaries of New Brunswick' in *Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada*, 1901, gives in much greater detail or corcent of the apartitions eats of detail an account of the negotiations, acts of state, acts of jurisdiction, and cartographical history, and has brought together a mass of in-formation not elsewhere available. While ostenformation not elsewhere available. While osten-sibly confined to the boundary only so far as it affected New Brunswick, it covers the line from the Bay of Fundy to the Connecticut River and admirably supplements Moore's work. Winsor's Narrative and Critical History of America contains much excellent material, especially in the bibliographical notes. During 1838-45 blue books containing all diplomatic correspondence and reports respecting the boundary controversy were published by the British government. Many of these and other papers were published in British and Foreign State Papers and American State Papers, Foreign Relations. The British and American statements of case and second state-American statements of case and second sate ments to the King of the Netherlands are com-plete *ex parte* expositions of their respective claims and of the historical aspect of the case. The work *Remarks upon the disputed Points* of Device of the first state of the Threat of Boundary under the fifth article of the Treaty of Ghent, supposed to have been written by Ward Chipman, Jr., is an able exposition of the British claim.

In addition to the foregoing, Rives' Correspondence of Thomas Barclay is invaluable in studying the operations of the St Croix and Passamaquoddy Islands Commissions, and the commissions appointed under Article v of the Treaty of Ghent, particularly the negotiations respecting the Ashburton Treaty. Curtis's Life of Webster, The Works of Daniel Webster, The Private Correspondence of Daniel Webster, should be consulted. Gallatin's Right of the United States of America to the North-eastern Boundary Claimed by Them, and his Memoir on the North-eastern Boundary, are clear expositions of the American claim, but are, of course, biased. The best bibliography of the subject thus far published is the chronological list of 'Maps, Documents, Reports and other Papers in the New York Public Library relating to the Northeastern Boundary Controversy' (in Bulletin of the New York Public Library, iv, No. 6, December 1900). ⁴ British Diplomacy and Canada ⁵ by Colonel Dudley A. Mills, in United Empire, ii, N.S. 10, October 1911, is an excellent and a very fair article, dealing fully with the ⁶map' aspect of the question. In the University Magazine for October 1907, and December 1908, the writer defended, anonymously, Lord Ashburton and British diplomacy affecting the boundary.

A blue book, Papers relative to the settlement of the Disputed Boundaries between the Provinces of Canada and New Brunswick, was issued in 1851. It contains all the correspondence between the Imperial and Provincial Governments respecting the differences, the reports of the arbitrators, etc. In his Boundaries of New Brunswick (Royal Society of Canada, 1901) W. F. Ganong has brought together much evidence not heretofore compiled, and has dealt with the subject exhaustively. Thos. Baillie's Northern Boundary between New Brunswick and Canada, and Supplementary Report on the Boundary Line between Canada and New Brunswick, published as appendices to the Journals of the House of Assembly of New Brunswick, 1844 and 1845, respectively, contain his reports as Commissioner on the part of New Brunswick.

Moore's History and Digest of the International Arbitrations to which the United States has been a Party is an admirable and fair exposition of the negotiations of the treaties and conventions affecting the settlement of the Oregon and San Juan boundaries. Greenhow's History of Oregon and California contains a very full historical statement of the controversy, but is marred by his prejudices and by his acceptance of the mythical discoveries of Juan de Fuce. Twiss's The Oregon Case examined in respect to Facts and the Law of Nations is an admirable judicial statement of the case from the British point of view. Falconer's The Oregon Question is also a fair presentation of the British view. Gallatin's Oregon Question is a very fair statement from the American point of view. Bancrott's Histories of the North-West Coast, of Oregon and of British Columbia, are voluminous and detailed, but not invariably accurate. Reeves's Diplomacy under Tyler and Polk is in every way an admirable period 1841-49. For details of negotiations reference should be made to Correspondence relative . to the Oregon Territory, published as a British blue book; British and Foreign State Papers, 1, 796-801; IV, 743-700, 1211-1288; IX, 21-103; Ixii, 188; American State Papers, Foreign Relations, 1873; Benton's Thirty Years' View; J. Q. Adams's Memoirs; Rush's Residence at the Court of London; Curtis's Life of James Buchanan; Richardson's Messages and Papers of the Presidents; Tyler's Tylers; Polk's Diary; Papers relating to the Treaty of Washington; Webster's Works.

Except where otherwise indicated, the narrative of the Commissioners under Articles vi and vii of the Treaty of Ghent is from the MS. reports of the commissions in the United States State Department, as summarized by Moore in his *International Arbitrations*. The correspondence respecting the settlement of the points of disagreement between the Commissioners under Article vii is printed as a blue book, entitled *Papers relative to the Special Mission of Lord Ashburton*. The correspondence of David Thompson in Ontario Historical Society, vol. i, is important, as the writer was surveyor for Great Britain on both commissions.

Ontario - Manitoba Boundary. - The Joint Appendix of Documents and The Book of Arbi-

tration Documents contain, largely in duplicate, the numerous treaties, statutes, acts of state, official reports, etc., upon which counsel based the arguments presented to the Judicial Com-mittee of the Privy Council. They constitute a veritable mine of information respecting the history of Canada, The Proceedings before Her Majesty's Imperial Privy Council on the . . . Westerly Boundary of the Province of Ontario contains a stenographic report of the case, and was published by the Government of Ontario. It contains voluminous notes, which must be used with care, as the bias of the annotator is apparent. Correspondence, Papers and Docu-ments of dates from 1856 to 1882 inclusive, relating to the Northerly and Westerly Boundaries of the Province of Ontario, as the title indicates, is a compilation of correspondence between the Compliation of correspondence between the Imperial and Canadian governments, between the Dominion and Ontario, etc. A Report on the Boundaries of the Province of Ontario, by David Mills, and An Investigation of the Unsettled Boundaries of Ontario, by Charles Lindsey, are excellent expositions of the Ontario view, but, as they were published in 1873, do not contain providence to much value bla material discovered references to much valuable material discovered later. Sir Oliver Mowat, by C. R. W. Biggar, contains an account of the differences that led up to the Privy Council case. Numerous other works contain material germane to the case, but, es the essential portions have been extracted and republished in the Books of Documents, they are not enumerated here. Shortt and Doughty's Documents relating to the Constitutional History of Canada, 175 -91, is an exhaustive compendium of acts of state and correspondence relating thereto, from the capitulation of Quebec to the division of Quebec into Upper Canada and Lower Canada. The correspondence respecting the Constitutional Act of 1791 is given in the *Report* of the Canadian Archives, 1890. Other reports of the Archivist also contain much germane matter.

Labrador-Canada Boundary.—The publications enumerated as authorities for the Ontario-Manitoba Boundary should also be consulted in connection with the Labrador boundary. Gosling's Labrador, its Discovery, Exploration and Development, is an excellent compendium of information respecting the Labrador coast, and contains a statement, from the Newfoundland point of view, respecting the boundary. The scope of Anspach's History of Newfoundland, Hatton and Harvey's Newfoundland, the oldest British Colony, Pedley's History of Newfoundland, and Prouse's History of Newfoundland is indicated by their titles. The Ancient Right of the English Nation to the American Fishery, and The Beginning, Progress and Conclusion of the Late War, contain much information respecting the fishing industry prior to the cession of Canada. A. P. Low in the Annual Report, Geological Survey of Canada, vol. viii, 1895, gives a concise statement of exploration in Ungava peninsula. McLean's Notes of a Twenty-five Years' Service in the Hudson's Bay Territory contains an account of the establishment of the first posts and of the exploration of the Interior.

Alaska Boundary.—The Alaska Boundary Papers, published by the British government as blue books, contain copies of all documents. They include the British Case and Appendix, British Counter Case and Appendix, British Arguments and Protocols, Argument, Award, etc., and four volumes of maps. The United States government published six volumes respecting the case. They included the United States Case and Appendix the United States Counter Case and Appendix, a reprint of the British documents and three volumes of maps. These publications contain an enormous mass of documents, and necessarily form the main source whence information respecting the Alaska boundary differences must be drawn. In their preparation no effort was spared, and no possible source of information that appeared likely to furnish evidence was overlooked.

The Fur Seal Arbitration papers contain many of the documents of state that have a bearing on the dispute, but all that are germane are reprinted in the Alaska Boundary Papers.

T. W. Balch, in his The Alaska-Canadian Frontier and his later work The Alaska Frontier, deals with the map evidence in great detail, but their value is minimized by his prejudice. George Davidson's The Alaska Boundary is a statement from the United States point of view, but contains repetitions and numerous erroneous statements and deductions. Hon. John W. Foster in the National Geographic Magazine, No. 1899, and Dr John B. Moore in the North American Review, Oct. 1899, made able but moderate statements of the contentions of the United States. David Glass in the Anglo-American Magazine, Dec. 1899, and an anonymous writer in the Edinburgh Review, April 1900, have contributed articles from the Canadian view-point. John S. Ewart's The Alaska Boundary is a strongly partisan exposition of the Canadian view, while D. A. McArthur in the University Magazine, Dec. 1907, goes to the other extreme. F. C. Wade's 'Some Comments on the Alaskan Award,' in the Canadian Magazine, is a severe criticism of the award by one of the British counsel. Mr Richard Jebb in the Empire Review, 1903, Sir T. H. Holdich in the Geographical Journal, Dec. 1903, Thomas Hodgins in The Alaska Tribunal and International Law, Hon. John W. Foster in the National Geographic Magazine, January 1904, and others, have contributed articles on this much discussed question.

Josciline Bagot's George Canning and His Friends, Stapleton's George Canning, and Lane-Poole's The Life of Stratford Canning, contain much private correspondence and historical data that throw light upon many phases of the differences that were ended by the Treaty of 1825.

(Vols. 9, 10)

Section V-The Dominion: Industrial Expansion

- THE PHYSICAL BASIS OF CANADA. By R. W. Brock. (pp. 9-91.)
 - Adams and Barlow: Geology of the Haliburton and Bancroft Areas, Province of Ontario. (Geol. Sur. Can., Memoir 6.)
 - Annual Reports of the Department of the Interior, Ottawa.
 - Back: Narrative of the Arctic Land Expedition to the Mouth of the Great Fish River. London, 1836.
 - Bailey: The Mineral Resources of New Brunswick. (Ann. Rep. Geol. Sur. Can., vol. x, part M.)
 - Barlow: Report on the Geology and Natural Resources of the Areas included by the Nipissing and Temiscaming Map-sheets. (Ann. Rep. Geol. Sur. Can., vol. x, part 1.)
 - Bell: Observations on the Geology, Mineralogy, Zoology and Botany of the Labrador Coast, Hudson's Strait and Bay. (Rep. Geol. Sur. Can., 1882-83-84, part DD.)
 - Bowman: Forest Physiography. New York, 1911.
 - Chambers: The Unexploited West. (Railway Lands Branch, Dept. of Interior.)
 - Daly: Geology of the North American Cordillera at the Forty-ninth Parallel. (Appendix 6, Report of the Chief Astronomer, Canada, 1910.)
 - Dawson, G. M.: Report on the Geology and Resources of the Region in the Vicinity of the Forty-ninth Parallel, from the Lake of the Woods to the Rocky Mountains, with Lists of Plants and Animals collected and Notes on the Fossils. (Brit. North Amer. Bound. Com. Montreal, 1875.)
 - Dawson, G. M.: Preliminary Report on the Physical and Geological Features of the Southern Portion of the Interior of British Columbia, 1877. (Rep. Geol. Sur. Can., 1877-78, part B.)
 - Dawson, G. M. : Report on an Exploration from Port Simpson on the Pacific Coast to Edmonton on the Saskatchewan, embracing a Portion

of the Northern Part of British Columbia and the Peace River Country, 1879. (Rep. Geol. Sur. Can., 1879-80, part B.)

- Dawson, G. M.: The Physical Geography and Geology of Canada. Toronto, 1897. Dawson, J. W.: The Geology of Nova Scotia,
- Dawson, J. W.: The Geology of Nova Scotia, New Brunswick, and Prince Edward Island, or Acadian Geology. London, 1891.
- Denis and White: Water Powers of Canada. (Com. of Conservation, Canada.)
- Dowling: Coal Fields and Coal Resources of Canada. (The Coal Resources of the World, vol. ii. Toronto, 1913.)
- Dowling: Report on the Geology of the West Shore and Islands of Lake Winnipeg. (Ann. Rep. Geol. Sur. Can., vol. xi, part F.) Ells: Report on the Mineral Resources of the
- Ells: Report on the Mineral Resources of the Province of Quebec. (Ann. Rep. Geol. Sur. Can., vol. iv, part K.)
- Fletcher: Report on Geological Surveys and Explorations in the Counties of Pictou and Colchester, Nova Scotia. (Ann. Rep. Geol. Sur. Can., vol. v, part P.)
- Franklin: Narrative of a Journey to the Shores of the Polar Sea, in the Years 1819, 20, 21 and 22. 2 vols. London, 1823.
- Franklin: Narrative of a Second Expedition to the Shores of the Polar Sea in the Years 1825, 1326, and 1827. London, 1828.
- Gordon: Reports of the Hudson's Bay Expeditions, 1884, 1885, and 1886. (Dept. of Marine and Fisheries.)
- Logan: Geological Survey of Canada, Report of P ogress from its Commencement to 1863. Montreal, 1863.
- Low: Report on Explorations in the Labrador Peninsula along the East Main, Koksoak, Hamilton, Manicuagan and Portions of Other Rivers in 1802-03-94-95. (Ann. Rep. Geol. Sur. Can., vol. viii, part L.)
- Low: Report on the Dominion Government Expedition to Hudson Bay and the Arctic

Islands on Board the D.G.S. Neptune, 1903-1904. Ottawa, 1906.

- McConnell: Report on an Exploration in the Yukon and Mackenzie Basins, N.W.T. (Ann. Rep. Geol. Sur. Can., vol. iv, part D.)
- McConnell: Report on a Portion of the District of Athabasca. (Ann. Rep. Geol. Sur. Can., vol. v, part D.)
- Macoun : Catalogue of Canadian Plants. (Geol. Sur. Can.)
- Macoun: Manitoba and the Great Northwest. Guelph, 1882.
- M^oInnes: The Basins of Nelson and Churchill Rivers. (Geol. Sur. Can., Memoir 30.)
- Mackenzie : Voyages through the Continent of North America in the Years 1789 and 1793. London, 1801.
- Ogilvie: Exploratory Survey of Part of the Lewes, Tat-on-duc, Porcupine, Bell, Trout, Peel, and Mackenzie Rivers. (Ann. Rep. Dept. of Interior, 1389, part 8.)
- Petitot : Géographie de l'Athabaskaw-Mackenzie et des grands lacs du bassin arctique. (Bulletin de la Société de Géographie. Paris, 1875.)
- Preble : Biological Investigation of the Hudson Bay Region. (Division of Biological Survey, U.S. Dept. of Agriculture, Washington.)
- reble : A Biological Investigation of the Athabaska-Mackenzie Region. (Bureau of Biological Survey, U.S. Dept. of Agriculture, Preble : Washington.)

Reports of the Bureau of Mines, Toronto.

- Reports of the Department of Mines, Ottawa.
- Reports of the Mines Branch, Department of Colonization, Mines and Fisheries, Quebec.
- Report of the Survey and Exploration of Northern Ontario, 1900. 'Toronto, 1901.
- lwyn: Observations in the North-West Territory; or a Journey across the Plains from Selwyn: Fort Garry to Rocky Mountain House, return-ing by the Saskatchewan River and Lake Winnipeg. (Rep. Geol. Sur. Can., 1873-74.)
- Suess : The Face of the Earth (Das Antlitz der Erde). Oxford, 1904-9.
- Tyrrell, J. B.: Report on a Part of Northern Alberta and Portions of Adjacent Districts of Assiniboia and Saskatchewan. (Ann. Rep. Geol. Sur. Can., vol. ii, part E.)
- Tyrrell, J. B.: Report on the Doobaunt, Kazan and Ferguson Rivers and the North-West Coast of Hudson Bay and on Two Overland Routes from Hudson Bay to Lake Winnipeg. (Ann. Rep. Geol. Sur., vol. ix, part F.)
- Tyrrell, J. W.: Exploratory Survey between Great Slave Lake and Hudson Bay, districts of Mackenzie and Keewatin. (Ann. Rep. Dept. of Interior, 1900-1901.)
- Wakeham: Report of the Expedition to Hudson Bay and Cumberland Gulf in the Steam-ship Diana, 1897. (Dept. of Marine and Fisheries.)
- Young and Brock : A Descriptive Sketch of the Geology and Economic Minerals of Canada. (Geol. Sur. Can.)
- GENERAL ECONOMIC HISTORY, 1867-1912. By O. D. Skelton. (pp. 95-274.)
 - I. Government Publications :
 - 1. Federal Government. (a) Hansard. (b) Statutes.

- (c) Sessional Papers, especially
 - Department of Agriculture : Annual Reports, Agricultural Gazette, Bulletins.
 - Department of Customs: Annual Reports. Department of the Interior : Annual Reports; Imnigration Pamphlets; For-estry, Irrigation, Water Power Bulle-tins; Railway Lands Reports.
 - Department of Labour: Annual Reports; Labour Gazette ; Reports on Wholesale Prices; Reports on Labour Or-ganization; Reports of Proceedings under Industrial Disputes Investiga-tion Act; Reports of Proceedings under Combines Investigation Act.
 - Department of Mines : Report of Geological Survey Branch and of Mines Branch.
 - Department of Trade and Commerce: Annual Report ; Canada Year Book ; Census and Statistics Monthly.
 - Department of Railways and Canals: Annual Reports.
 - Reports of Proceedings of Colonial and Imperial Conferences, 1894, 1897, 1902, 1907 and 1911.
 - Reports on the Census, 1871, 1881, 1891, 1901 and 1911.
 - Commission of Conservation : Annual Reports ; Reports on Agriculture, Fisheries, Game, and Fur-bearing Animals, Forests, Minerals, Waters and Water-powers.
- (d) Appendices to Journals of the House of Commons, especially in the earlier years-
 - 1869, App. No. 1, Report of Select Committee on Banking and Currency.
 - 1872, App. No. 1, Report of Select Com-mittee on Manufactures.
 - 1874, App. No. 2, Report of Select Committee on Agricultural Interests.
 - 1874, App. No. 3, Report of Select Committee on Manufacturing.
 - 1876, App. No. 2, Report of Select Committee on the Salt Interests of Canada.
 - 1876, App. No. 3, Report of Select Com-mittee on the Causes of the Present Depression.
 - 1879, App. No. 4, Report of Select Committee on Chinese Labour and Im-migration.
 - 1883, App. No. 4, Report of Select Committee on Interprovincial Trade.
 - 1888, App. No. 4, Report of Select Committee on Combinations.
 - 1890, App. No. 2, Report of Select Committee on Alien Contract Labour.
 - 1907, App. No. 3, Report of Special Committee on Industrial and Cooperative Societies.
- 2. The Provincial Governments.
 - Annual Reports of Departments of Agriculture: Crown Lands (N.S., N.B., Quebec, Ontario, and B.C.); Public Utilities Comor Railway Board (Quebec, mission Ontario, Manitoba).

Reports of Royal Commissions-

Ontario : Agricultural Commission, 1881. Saskatchewan: Elevator, Grain Markets and Agricultural Credit Commission. Alberta : Agricultural Credit Commission. British Columbia : Agriculture, Labour and Coal Commissions.

- 3. Government of the United Kingdom.
 - Annual Report on the Conditions and Prospects of British Trade in Canada, by Commissioner, Board of Trade, London.

Statistical Abstract for the Several British Colonies, etc. London (Annual).

II. Periodicals :

- Daily: The Gazette, Montreal; The Globe, Toronto; The Manitoba Free Press, Winnipeg. Financial: The Monetary Times, Toronto;
- The Financial Post, Toronto; The Journal of Commerce, Montreal; The Financial Times, Montreal; Canadian Finance, Winnipeg; The Journal of the Canadian Bankers' Association, Toronto.
- Industrial : Industrial Canada, Toronto ; The Canadian Manufacturer, Toronto; The Canadian Mining Review and Canadian Mining Journal, Toronto and Montreal; The Pulp and Paper Magazine, Montreal; Acton, Maclean and Industrial Press Trade Publications.
- Agricultural : The Weekly Sun, Toronto ; The Canadian Farm, Toronto ; The Canadian Countryman, Toronto; Farm and Dairy, Peterborough; The Farmers' Advocate, The Grain Growers' London ; Guide, Winnipeg.

- Morgan: Dominion Annual Register, 1878-1889.
- Hopkins: Canadian Annual Review of Public Affairs, 1901-13.
- Heaton: Commercial Handbook of Canada. Toronto.
- Houston: Annual Financial Review. Toronto, 1900.
- Proceedings of the Annual Meeting of the Dominion Board of Trade, 1871.

Annual Reports of the Chartered Banks.

Annual Reports of the Canadian Pacific, Grand Trunk, and Canadian Northern.

IV. Secondary Sources :

- Barrett: Canada's Century; Progress and Resources of the Great Dominion. London, 1907.
- Begg: History of the North-West. 3 vols. Toronto, 1894-95.
- Bouchette : L'Indépendence économique du Canada français. Arthabaska, 1906.
- Breckenridge : History of Banking in Canada. Washington, 1910.
- Dewavrin: Le Canada économique au XXe Siècle. Paris, 1909.
- Davidson : Commercial Federation and Colonial Trade Policy. London, 1900.
- Field: Capital Investments in Canada. Toronto, 1911.
- Fleck : Kanada 1 : volkwirtschaftliche Grundlagen und weltwirtschaftliche Beziehungen. Jena, 1912.
- Griffin : Protection and Prices and the Farmers' Home Market. Toronto, 1906.
- Harpell : Canadian National Economy. Toronto, 1911.

- Hopkins: Canada; an Encyclopædia. 5 vols. Toronto, 1898-1900.
- Hurlburt: Field and Factory Side by Side. Montreal, 1870.
- Jeans: Canada's Resources and Possibilities. London, 1904.
- Johnson: Sketches of the Late Depression. Montreal, 1882.
- Lang: The Chemical Industries of the Dominion. Toronto, 1905.
- Magrath : Canada's Growth and Some Problems affecting it. Ottawa, 1910.
- Macpherson : Coöperative Credit Associations in the Province of Quebec. Kingston, 1910.
- Maclean: The Complete Tariff Handbook. Toronto, 1880. McLean: The Tariff History of Canada.
- Toronto, 1895.
- Porritt : Sixty Years of Protection in Canada. London, 1908.
- Porritt: The Revolt of Canada against the New Feudalism. London, 1911. Shortt: Imperial Preferential Trade from a
- Canadian Point of View. Toronto, 1904.
- Strauss: Le Canada. Paris, 1867.
- Walker : The Industrial Future of Canada.
- Wickett: Canada and the Preference. Toronto, 1911.
- Willison : The New Canada. London, 1911.

Woodsworth: Strangers Within our Gates. Toronto, 1909.

THE LABOUR MOVEMENT IN CANADA. By R. H. Coats. (pp. 277-355.)

- The Archives of the Department of Labour, The Labour Gazette, and the Annual Reports of the Trades and Labour Congress of Canada.
- NATIONAL HIGHWAYS OVERLAND. By S. J. MCLean. (pp. 359-472.)
 - Rapports du Comité spécial sur les chemins et autres communications intérieures. Quebec, 1829.
 - Casgrain : Problems of Transportation in Canada. Quebec, 1909.
 - Currier: A Concordance of the Railway Act, Revised Statutes of Canada, 1906, chap. 37. Ottawa, 1907.
 - Currier: Index to Railway Legislation of the Dominion of Canada, from 1867 to 1897 inclusive. Ottawa, 1898.
 - The Intercolonial: a Historical Fleming : Sketch. Montreal, 1876.
 - Acts incorporating the Great Western Railway Company, etc. Hamilton, 1854.
 - Hopkins: The Canadian Annual Review. 1901-15.
 - Intercolonial Railway. Report of Board of Railway Commissioners, New Brunswick, 1858-60. St John, 1859-61.
 - Guide Book to the Intercolonial Railway. Montreal, 1877.
 - Keefer: Eighty Years Progress of British North America, 1863.
 - Statutes Special and General affecting the Midland Railway of Canada, with Notes and Index by F. J. Joseph. Toronto, 1875.
 - Report of Ontario Commission on Railway Taxation. 1905.

III. Annual Publications :

- Pennington: Railways and Other Ways. Toronto, 1894.
- Poor: The First International Railway and the Colonization of New England. New York, 1892.
- Reports of Board of Railway Commissioners, 1907-13.
- Returns: railway statistics of Canada, and capital, traffic, and working expenditure of the railways of the Dominion; also, inland revenue statistics of Canada. (Department of State, 1876.)
- Talbot: The Making of a Great Canadian Railway; the Story of the Grand Trunk Pacific. London, 1912.
- Trout: The Railways of Canada for 1870-1, showing Progress, Mileage, Cost of Construction; also a Sketch of the Difficulties incident to Transportation in Canada in the pre-Railroad days. Toronto, 1871.
- SHIPPING AND CANALS. By M. J. Patton. (pp. 475-624.)
 - The Jesuit Relations and Allied Documents, 1610-1791. Ed. by Thwaites. 73 vols. Cleveland, 1896-1901.
 - Hennepin: A New Discovery of a Vast Country in America. Utrecht, 1698.
 - Hennepin: Description de Louisiane. Paris, 1688.
 - Lescarbot's History of New France. 3 vols. (Champlain Society.) Toronto, 1907-1914.
 - Canadian Archives, Ottawa :
 - Series B, volumes 57, pt. 1; 76, 77, 78, 81, 95, 101, 128, 144, pt. 1; 145, 201.
 - Series C, volume 273.
 - Series F, volumes 2, 3, 4, 76, 77, 79, 82, 96, 208.

Series M, volumes 108, 180.

- Series Q, volumes 26, pt. 1; 299.
- Regulations for the Transport of Merchant Goods or Other Private Effects in the Government Yacht Toronto, July 1, 1806unclassified shipping papers.
- Tour through Upper and Lower Canada. Author anonymous. 1799. Pamphlet No. 333.
- Reports of Captain George Phillpotts on the Canals of Canada. 1839 and 1840.
- Lachine Canal Papers.
- Welland Canal Papers.
- American Papers. Shelburne Collection. Vol. 1.
- The Present State of Nova Scotia. Author anonymous. 1787. Pamphlet No. 289.
- Report of the Bureau of Archives for Ontario, 1904.
- Report of the Canal Commission of 1871. Sessional Paper No. 54, 1871.
- Journal of the Assembly of Upper Canada, with Appendix, 1835.
- Semi-centennial Report of the Board of Trade, Montreal. 1892.
- Annual Report of the Department of Public Works, Canada, 1867.
- Annual Reports of the Department of Railways and Canals, Canada.
- Canal Statistics. Published annually by the Department of Railways and Canals, Ottawa.
- Annual Reports of the Department of Marine, Canada.

- Annual Reports of the Harbour Commissioners of Montreal.
- Georgian Bay Ship Canal : Report upon Survey, with Plans and Estimates of Cost. Eugene D. Lafleur, Chairman of Commission.
- Shipbuilding in Moneton—a memorandum prepared for the author by Edward McCarthy, a pioneer shipbuilder of Moneton, N.B., and later published in the Moneton Daily Times of May 11, 1912.
- Shipbuilding in Quebec. Henry Fry. (In the Canadian Magazine, vol. v.)
- Car Ferries. A pamphlet published by the Grand Trunk Railway.
- Records of the Dominion Marine Association. Kingston.
- Report of Israel D. Andrews on the Trade and Commerce of the British North American Colonies and upon the Trade of the Great Lakes. Washington, 1854.
- Sketches of New Brunswick by an Inhabitant of the Province. 1825. Canadian Archives pamphlet, No. 437.
- Moorsom : Letters from Nova Scotia. London, 1830.
- Report of the Department of Trade and Commerce, Canada, 1911. Pt. vi, Subsidized Steamship Services.
- Canada, Her Natural Resources, Navigation, Principal Steamer Lines and Transcontinental Railways. (Department of Marine.) Ottawa, 1912.
- Report of the Secretary of State for Canada, 1894. Cunard Passenger Log Book, 1906.
- The Allan Line, 1854-1900. A booklet published by the H. & A. Allan Company.
- Annual Report of the St John, N.B., Board of Trade, 1909.
- St John, N.B., as a Canadian Winter Port. A bookiet published by the City and the Board of Trade of St John, 1898.
- Twenty-fourth Annual Report of the Vancouver Board of Trade. 1910-11.
- Memorandum relating to the Necessity of Providing Adequate Dry-docking Facilities in Leading Canadian Ports. Department of Public Works, Ottawa, 1912.
- Trade and Navigation Returns. Published annually by the Department of Customs, Ottawa.
- Parkman: Pioneers of New France. Boston, 1897.
- Colby: Canadian Types of the Old Régime, 1608-1698. New York, 1908.
- Chapais: Jean Talon. Toronto, 1904.
- Robertson: Landmarks of Toronto. 6 vols. Toronto, 1894-1914.
- Croil: Steam Navigation and its Relation to the Commerce of Canada and the United States. Toronto, 1898.
- Canniff: History of the Settlement of Upper Canada. Toronto, 1869.
- Patterson: Description of the Great Water Highways of the Dominion of Canada. 1874.
- Mills: Our Inland Seas, their Shipping and Commerce for Three Centuries. Chicago, 1910.
- Transactions of the Canadian Society of Civil Engineers. Presidential Address by E. Marceau. Vol. xx, 1906.
- Merritt: Biography of the Hon. W. H. Merritt, M.P. St Catharines, 1875.

Roberts: Chignecto Ship Railway. (In the Cosmopolitan Magazine, vol. ix.)

- The following articles in vol. iii of Canada : an Encyclopædia : Waterways of Canada, by Watson Griffin ; History of Canadian Navigation, by James Croil ; Shipbuilding in Nova Scotia, by Robert M. MacGregor, B.A.
- Bourinot : Canals of Canada. (In the Canadian Monthly, vol. i.)
- Keefer: The Canals of Canada. Toronto, 1850.
- Chatterton: Steamships and their Story. London, 1910.
- Fletcher: Steamships: the Story of their Development to the Present Day. 1910.
- Curwood : The Great Lakes, and the Vessels that Plough Them. New York, 1909.
- Monetary Times, Toronto, 1912 and 1913.
- Hannay: History of New Brunswick. 2 vols. St John, 1909.
- Gesner: New Brunswick, with Notes for Immigrants. London, 1847.

Monro : New Brunswick. Halifax, 1855.

- M^cGregor: Historical and Descriptive Sketches of the Maritime Colonies of British North America. London, 1828.
- Sleigh : Pine Forests and Hacmatack Clearings. London, 1853.
- Bourinot: Maritime Industry of Canada. (In the Canadian Monthly, vol. iii.)

- Shipbuilding in Canada, by Captain N. W. Beckwith. (In the Canadian Monthly, vol. iii.)
- Victoria Colonist, 1912 and 1913.
- Vancouver Province, 1912 and 1913.
- Montreal Gazette, 1912 and 1913.
- Wilson: History of the County of Digby. 1895. Des Brisay: History of the County of Lunenburg. Toronto, 1895.
- Campbell: History of the County of Yarmouth. Saint John, 1876.
- Brown: Yarmouth, Nova Scotia: A Sequel to Campbell's History. Boston, 1888.
- More: History of Queen's County. Halifax, 1873. Patterson: History of the County of Pictou. Montreal, 1877.
- Fry: Eⁱstory of North Atlantic Steam Navigation, with some Account of Early Ships and Ship Owners. London, 1896.
- Maginnis : The Atlantic Ferry. London, 1892.
- Hannah : Fifty Years of Transatlantic Navigation. (In Toronto Saturday Night, April 20, 1912.)
- Richardson: Evolution of the Parsons Steam Turbine. 1911.
- Mason: Encyclopædia of Ships and Shipping. London, 1908.
- THE BANKING SYSTEM OF CANADA (pp. 627-60). By Adam Shortt. See p. 249.

(Vols. 11, 12)

Section VI-The Dominion: Missions; Arts and Letters

THE ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH EAST OF THE GREAT LAKES, 1760-1912. By H. A. Scott. (pp. 11-112.)

French and Latin-

- Alexis : Histoire de la Province Ecclésiastique et de la Colonisation dans la vallée de l'Ottawa. 2 vols. Ottawa, 1897.
- Bulletin des Recherches historiques. Levis, 1895-1912.

Le Canada Ecclésiastique. Montréal, 1912.

- Chouinard: Le Premier Prêtre Acadièn, l'abbé Jos. Mathurin Bourg. (In the review La Nouvelle France, July and September, 1903.)
- Casgrain: Les Sulpiciens et les Prêtres des Missions Étrangères en Acadie. Québec, 1897.
- Casgrain : Pélerinage au Pays d'Évangéline. Québec, 1888.
- Casgrain : Une Nouvelle Acadie. Québec, 1894.
- Conciles de Québec. I-IV, first edition; 2nd ed. I-VII. 1888.
- Council of Halifax. Halifax, 1860.
- Council of Toronto. Toronto, 1882.
- Concile de Montréal. Montréal, 1901.
- Le Premier Concile Plénier de Québec, 1909. Québec, 1910.
- Dionne : Les Ecclésiastiques et les Royalistes Français réfugiés au Canada. Québec, 1905.
- Documents Historiques de la Nouvelle-France. 4 vols. Québec, 1883-85.

Ferland : Cours d'Histoire. 2 vols. Québec, 1861-65.

- Ferland: Notice Biographique sur Monseigneur Plessis, Évêque de Québec, dans le Foyer Canadien, 1863.
- Garneau: Histoire du Canada. 4 vols. Montréal, 1883.
- Huart: L'Apôtre du Saguenay. Québec, 1895.
- Jouve: Les Frères Mineurs à Québec. Québec, 1905.
- Mémoire sur les Missions de la Nouvelle-Écosse, du Cap Breton et de l'Ile du Prince Édouard. Québec, 1895.
- Journal d'un Voyage en Europe, par Mgr. Plessis. Québec, 1903.
- Journal des visites pastorales de 1815-16, par Mgr. Plessis. Québec, 1903.
- Pagnuelo : Études historiques et légales sur la liberté religieuse au Canada. Montréal, 1872.
- Poirier : Le P. Lefèvre et l'Acadie. Montréal, 1898.
- Le 2^{me} Centenaire de l'Évêché de Québec. Québec, 1874.
- Le 200^{me} anniversaire de la fondation du Séminaire de Québec. Québec, 1863.
- Souvenir des Fêtes du 21, 22, 23 juin, 1908. Québec, 1908.
- Rapports sur les Missions de Québec. Québec, 1839-74.
- Rameau: La France aux Colonies. Paris, 1859.
- Rameau : Une Colonie féodale en Amérique : L'Acadie. 2 vols. Paris, 1889.

THE DOMINION: MISSIONS; ARTS AND LETTERS 265

- Rochemonteix: Les Jésuites et la Nouvelle-France. 5 vols. Paris, 1896, 1906.
- Roy: L'Université Laval et les Fêtes du Cinquantenaire. Québec, 1903.
- Tanguay: Répertoire général du clergé Canadien. Montréal, 1893.
- Têtu : Les Évêques de Québec. Québec, 1889.

Têtu : Le Palais épiscopal. Québec, 1896.

- Têtu et Gagnon: Mandements des Évêques de Québec. 6 vols. (now 10 until 1912). Québec, 1888.
- Turcotte : Le Canada sous l'Union, 1841-1867. 2 vols. Québec, 1871.

- Brown: History of Cape Breton. London, 1869.
- Cameron : The Catholic Church in the Maritime Provinces. (In Canada : an Encyclopædia.)
- Campbell: Nova Scotia in its Historical, Mercantile, and Industrial Relations. Montreal, 1873.
- Canniff: History of the Settlement of Upper Canada. Toronto, 1869.
- Christie: A History of the Late Province of Lower Canada. 6 vols. Quebec, 1848-55.
- Coffey : City and Diocese of London. London, 1885.
- Dent: Last Forty Years. 2 vols. Toronto, 1881.
- Fournet: Catholicity in Canada. (In Appleton's Catholic Encyclopedia, 1907-12.)
- Grosse-Ile Monument, a Commemorative Souvenir. Quebec, 1909.
- Harris : History of the Catholic Church in the Niagara Peninsula. Toronto and Montreal, 1895.
- Harris: The Roman Catholic Church in Ontario. (In Canada: an Encyclopædia.)
- Hopkins: Life of Sir John Thompson. Toronto, 1895.
- Hopkins: A Popular History of Canada. (Trans. by Sulte.)
- Hughes: Life of Archbishop O'Brien. Halifax, 1905.
- Martin : History, Statistics and Geography of Upper and Lower Canada. 2nd ed. London, 1838.
- Martin: British Colonies, their History, Extent and Resources. 6 vols. in 3. London and New York, n.d. (about 1850).
- Macdonald: Sketches of Glengarry in Upper Canada. Montreal, 1893.
- Macdonell: Reminiscences of Bishop Macdonell. Toronto, 1888.
- M^cMillan: Early History of the Church in Prince Edward Island. Quebec, 1905.
- M^cKeown: Life and Labours of Archbishop Lynch. Toronto and Montreal, 1886.
- Maguire : The Irish in America. New York, 1868.
- Murdoch: History of Nova Scotia. 3 vols. Halifax, 1865-67.
- O'Brien: Memoirs of Rev. Edmund Burke. Halifax, 1894.
- O'Reilly: Golden Jubilee of the Diocese of Hamilton. Hamilton, 1906.
- History of the County of Peterborough. Toronto, 1884.
- Quebeo Tercentenary. Quebeo (antedated), 1908.

- Richard : Acadia. 2 vols. New York, 1895.
 Rolph : A Brief Account of a Tour through the
 United States in 1832-3; together with a statistical account of Upper Canada.
 Dundas, U.C., 1836.
- Teefy: History of the Diocese of Toronto. Toronto, 1892.
- Jubilee Volume of the Diocese of Toronto. Toronto, 1891.
- Willison: Sir Wilfrid Laurier and the Liberal Party. 2 vols. Toronto, 1903.
- THE ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH WEST OF THE GREAT LAKES. By A. G. Morice. (pp. 115-96.)
 - Report of the Select Committee on the Causes of the Difficulties in the North-West Territory. Ottawa, 1874.
 - Begg: The Creation of Manitoba. Toronto, 1871.
 - Begg: History of the North-West. 3 vols. Toronto, 1894-95.
 - Correspondence relative to the Recent Disturbances in the Red River Settlement. London, 1870.
 - Preliminary Investigation and Trial of Ambrose D. Lépine.
 - Blue Book of 1869-70. London, 1870.
 - Huyshe: The Red River Expedition. 1871.
 - Gunn and Tuttle: History of Manitoba. Ottawa, 1880.
 - Morice : Aux Sources de l'Histoire Manitobaine. Québec, 1907.
 - Morice: History of the Catholic Church in Western Canada. 2 vols. Toronto, 1910.
- THE ANGLICAN CHURCH AND ITS MISSIONS. By L. Norman Tucker. (pp. 199-246.)
 - Bethune : Memoir of Bishop Strachan. Toronto, 1870.
 - Cross: Anglican Episcopate and the American Colonies. New York, 1902.
 - Gowen: Church Work in British Columbia, being a Memoir of the Episcopate of Acton Wendeyer Sillitoe. London, 1899.
 - Hawkins: Annals of the Diocese of Toronto. London, 1848.
 - Ketchum: Life of Bishop Medley. Saint John, 1893.
 - Lee: Historical Sketch of First Fifty Years of Church of England in New Brunswick. Saint John, 1880.
 - Mockridge: The Bishops of the Church of England in Canada and Newfoundland. Toronto (c. 1896).
 - Norton: Life of Bishop Stewart of Quebec. New York, 1859.
 - Mountain: A Memoir of George Jehoshaphat Mountain, late Bishop of Quebec. London, 1866.
 - Mountain: The Journal of the Bishop of Montreal, during a visit to the Church Missionary Society's North - West American mission. London, 1845.
 - Reports of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel, the Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge, and the Church Missionary Society.
 - Roe: Story of the First Hundred Years of the Diocese of Quebec. Quebec, 1893.

English Authors-

Soadding: The First Bishop of Toronto; a Review and Study. Toronto, 1868. Stuart: Church of England in Canada, 1759-

- 1793. Montreal, 1893.
- Taylor : The Last Three Bishops appointed by the Crown for the Anglican Church in Canada. Montreal, 1869.
- West: Substance of a Journal at the Red River Colony, 1820-23. London, 1824.
- THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH AND ITS MISSIONS. By Charles W. Gordon. (pp. 249-300.)
 - Bryce: John Black, the Apostle of the Red
 - River. Toronto, 1898. Burns: Life and Times of the Rev. Robert Burns, D.D. Toronto, 1872.
 - Campbell : History of the Scotch Presbyterian Church, St Gabriel Street, Montreal. Montreal, 1878.
 - Gordon : Life of James Robertson, D.D. Toronto, 1909.
 - Gregg: Short History of the Presbyterian Church in Canada. Toronto, 1892.
 - MacBeth: Our Task in Canada. Toronto (c. 1912).
 - Patterson : Memoir of the Rev. James Macgregor, D.D., Pictou, Nova Scotia, and of the Social and Religious Condition of the Early Settlers. Philadelphia, 1859.
 - Patterson: A Few Remains of the Rev. James Macgregor, D.D. Philadelphia, 1859. Reports to General Assembly.
- THE METHODIST CHURCH: ITS MISSIONS AND INSTITUTIONS. By S. P. Rose. (pp. 303-42.)
 - Official Publications of the Church.
 - Canadian Methodist Magazine.
 - Carroll : Case and His Contemporaries. 5 vols. Toronto, 1867-77.
 - Cornish: Cyclopædia of Methodism in Canada, vols. i and ii, 1880, 1903.
 - Hopkins : Canada : an Encyclopædia. 6 vols. Toronto, 1898-1900. (Articles by A. Carman on Methodism, and other scattered contributions.)
 - Punshon : Wesley and His Times. 1873.
 - Report of Fourth Ecumenical Methodist Conference, 1911. 1912.
 - Ryerson: The Story of My Life. Ed. by Hodgins. Toronto, 1883.
 - Scadding : Toronto of Old. Toronto, 1878.
 - Sutherland : The Methodist Church and Missions. 1906.
- THE BAPTISTS IN CANADA. By J. L. Gilmour. (pp. 345-76.)
 - A Short History of the Baptists. New and illus-trated edition by Henry C. Vedder. Philadelphia, 1907.
 - Armitage : History of the Baptists. New York, 1887.
 - Benedict : History of the Baptists.
 - Cramp : Baptist History. Toronto, 1871.
 - Backus : History of the Baptists in New England, 1602-1804. New York, 1846.
 - Fitch : The Baptists of Canada. Toronto, 1911. United Baptist Year Book of the Maritime Provinces of Canada ; combining the Baptist Year Book of the Maritime Provinces and the Free Baptist Year Book.

- Bill: Fifty Years with the Baptists of the Maritime Provinces. St John, N.B., 1880.
- Saunders: History of the Maritime Baptists. 1902.
- Saunders: Three Premiers of Nova Scotia. Toronto, 1909.
- Higgins : Life of J. M. Cramp, D.D. Montreal, 1887.
- Free Christian Baptist Handbook.
- The Baptist Year Book of Ontario and Quebec. (The special issue of 1900 is particularly valuable.)
- Wells: The Life of Robert Alex. Fyfe, D.D. Toronto.
- Memoir of Daniel Arthur McGregor. Toronto.
- Smith : Rev. John Bates. Toronto, 1877.
- Wallace : Joshua Denovan. Toronto, 1901.
- Farmer : E. W. Dadson. Toronto, 1902.
- Biographical Articles in the McMaster University Monthly.
- Canada: an Encyclopædia. (Vol. iii, articles by J. E. Wells and A. H. Newman.) 6 vols. Toronto, 1898-1900.
- Newman : A Century of Baptist Achievement. Fhiladelphia, 1901.
- Cramp : Life of Madame Feller. (Out of print.) London.
- Wyeth : Henrietta Feller and the Grande Ligne Mission. Philadelphia, 1898.
- Among the Telugus. A valuable yearly report by the missionaries themselves.
- Craig: Forty Years among the Telugus. Toronto, 1908.
- MISCELLANEOUS RELIGIOUS BODIES IN CANADA. By R. J. Hutcheon. (pp. 379-400.)
 - Congregational, Lutheran, and Jewish Year Books.
 - Records of the Salvation Army.
 - Manual of Friends' Societies.
 - Canadian Census.
 - Canada: an Encyclopædia. 6 vols. Ed. by Hopkins.
 - Encyclopædia Britannica.
- FRENCH-CANADIAN LITERATURE. By Camille Roy. (pp. 435-89.)
 - La Gazette de Québec, 1764.
 - La Gazette du Commerce et littéraire de Montréal, 1778.
 - Le Canadien, 1806.
 - Le Courrier de Québec, 1807.
 - Le Spectateur. Montréal, 1813.
 - L'Aurore. Montréal, 1815.
 - Bibliothèque Canadienne (1825-1830).
 - L'Observateur, 1830.
 - Le Magasin du Bas-Canada, 1832.
 - L'Encyclopédie Canadienne, 1842.
 - Ma Sabredache, de Jacques Viger, manuscrite.
 - Mes Souvenances, de l'abbé R. Casgrain, manuscrit. (All in the Archives du Séminaire de Québec.)
 - Les Soirées Canadiennes, 1861-1865. Library of Laval University.
 - Le Foyer Canadien, 1863-1866. Library of Laval University.
 - Ab der Holden : Études de Littérature Canadienne française. Paris, 1904.

- Ab der Holden: Nouvelles Études de Littérature Canadienne française. Paris, 1907.
- Arles, d': Essais et Conférences. Québec. 1910.
- Arles, d': Eaux fortes et Tailles douces. Québec. 1913.
- Chapais: Discours et Conférences. Québec, 1897.
- Chartier : Pages de Combat. Montréal, 1911.
- Crémazie : Œuvres Complètes. Montréal, 1897.
- Garneau : Histoire du Canada. 4 vols. Québeo, 1845.
- Huston: Répertoire National. Montréal, 1848.
- Lareau : Histoire de la Littérature Canadienne. Montréal, 1874.
- Roy: Essais sur la Littérature Canadienne. Québec, 1907.
- Roy: Nos Origines littéraires. Québec, 1909.
- Roy: Tableau de l'Histoire de la Littérature Canadienne-française. Québec, 1911.
- Roy: Nouveaux Essais sur la Littérature Canadienne. Québec, 1913.
- Les Soirées du Château de Ramezay. Montréal, 1900.
- ENGLISH-CANADIAN LITERATURE. By T. G. Marquis. (pp. 493-589.)
 - Selections from Dewart : Canadian Poets. Toronto, 1864.
 - Lighthall : Son Toronto, 1889. Songs of the Great Dominion.
 - Lighthall : Canadian Poems and Lays. Toronto, 1891.
 - Morgan : Canadian Men and Women of the Time. Toronto, 1898 and 1912.
 - Morgan : The Bibliotheca Canadiensis. Ottawa, 1867.

- Morgan: Dominion Annual Register for 1880-81. Montreal, 1882.
- Morgan: Sketches of Celebrated Canadians.
- Quebec, 1862. James : Bibliography of Canadian Poetry (English). Toronto, 1899.
- MacMurchy : Handbook of Canadian Literature. Toronto, 1906.
- Whyte-Edgar: A Wreath of Canadian Song. Toronto, 1910.
- Rand : A Treasury of Canadian Verse. Toronto, 1900.
- Kingsford : The Early Bibliography of the Province of Ontario. Toronto and Montreal, 1892.
- Dent: The Last Forty Years. 2 vols. Toronto, 1881.
- Canadian Portrait Gallery. 4 vols. Dent : Toronto, 1880-81.
- Horning and Burpee: A Bibliography of Canadian Fiction (English). Toronto, 1904.
- MacFarlane: New Brunswick Bibliography. 1895.
- Bourinot : The Intellectual Development of the Canadian People. Toronto, 1881.
- Harrison : Canadian Birthday Book. Toronto, 1889.
- Hopkins: Canada: an Encyclopædia, vol. v. 6 vols. Toronto, 1898-1900.
- Collins: Life of Sir John A. Macdonald. Toronto, 1883.
- Hagan: Canadian Essays Critical and Historical. Toronto, 1901. O'Hagan :
- Taylor: Biographies in Notman's Portraits of British 2 Americans. vols. Montreal. 1865-68.
- Withrow and Adam: Canadian History and Literature. Toronto, 1887.

(Vols. 13, 14)

Section VII—The Atlantic Provinces

- THE ACADIAN SETTLEMENTS AND EARLY HISTORY, 1604-1713. By W. O. Raymond. (pp. 15-66.)
- NOVA SCOTIA UNDER ENGLISH RULE, 1713-75 (pp. 69-124).
- NOVA SCOTIA : GENERAL HISTORY, 1775-1867 (pp. 213-302).
- 1867-1912 NOVA SCOTIA: POLITICAL HISTORY, (pp. 379-400). By Archibald MacMechan.
- NEW BRUNSWICK : GENERAL HISTORY, 1758-1867 (pp. 127-210).
- NEW BRUNSWICK : POLITICAL HISTORY, 1867-1912 (pp. 403-31). By W. O. Raymond.
- THE HISTORY OF PRINCE EDWARD ISLAND. By Andrew Macphail. (pp. 305-75.)
- PROVINCIAL AND LOCAL GOVERNMENT. By Charles Morse. (pp. 435-508.)
- HISTORY OF EDUCATION IN NOVA SCOTIA AND PRINCE EDWARD ISLAND. By A. H. MacKay. (pp. 511-42.)
- HISTORY OF EDUCATION IN NEW BRUNSWICK. By G. U. Hay. (pp. 545-58.)

- THE ATLANTIC FISHERIES OF CANADA. By John J. Cowie. (pp. 561-93.)
- FOREST RESOURCES OF THE MARITIME PROVINCES. By R. B. Miller. (pp. 597-634.)
- AGRICULTURE IN THE MARITIME PROVINCES. By M. Cumming. (pp. 637-68.)
- MINES AND MINING IN THE MARITIME PROVINCES. By F. H. Soxton. (pp. 671-700.)
 - Acadian Genealogies and Documents concerning the Expulsion of the Acadians. (Canadian Archives Report, 1905, vol. ii.)
 - Letter of Father Ignace re Acadia. (Canadian Archives Report, 1904.)
 - Papers relating to the Acadian French. (Nova Scotia Hist. Soc.)
 - Une colonie féodale en Amérique. L'Acadie. 2 vols. Paris. Montréal, 1889.
 - Acadiensis. Ed. by D. R. Jack. St John, 1901-1908.
 - Akins: Selections from the Public Documents of Nova Scotia. Halifax, 1869.
 - Alexander: An Encouragement to Colonies. London, 1624.

- Copies and Translations of the Royal Charters in Parliament, by which the Territories of Nova Scotia and Canada with the Islands adjacent were granted in 1621, 1625 and 1628 to the Right Hon. Sir William Alexander. London, 1831.
- Annand: Speeches and Public Letters of Hon. Joseph Howe. Boston, 1858.
- Anson: Law and Custom of the Constitution, 4th ed. Oxford, 1909.
- Archer: History of Canada. London, 1875.
- Baird: Seventy Years of New Brunswick Lifc. St John, N.B., 1890.
- Baxter : Memoir of Jacques Cartier. New York, 1906.
- Beer: British Colonial Policy, 1754-1765. New York, 1907.
- Bent: Dutch Conquest of Acadia. (Acadiensis, St John, Oct. 1905.)
- Bourinot : Builders of Nova Scotia. Toronto, 1900.
- Bourinot : Cape Breton and its Memorials of the French Régime. (Trans. R.S.C., 1891.)
- Bourinot : How Canada is Governed. Toronto, 1902.
- Bourinot : Parliamentary Procedure in Canada. 3rd ed. By T. B. Flint. Toronto, 1903.
- Bourinot : Some Old Forts by the Sea. (Trans. R.S.C., 1883.)
- Brown: The Coal Fields and Coal Trade in the Island of Cape Breton. London, 1871.

Bryce : Lord Selkirk's Colonists. Toronto, 1909.

- Burge's Colonial and Foreign Laws (by Renton and Phillimore). London, 1907.
- Calnek and Savary: History of Annapolis. Toronto, 1897.
- Campbell: History of Nova Scotia. Halifax, 1873.
- Campbell: History of Prince Edward Island. Halifax, 1875.
- Canadian Archives, Series F and M.
- Canadian Archives Reports, 1894, 1895, 1905.
- Genuine Letters and Memoirs, relating to the National, Civil, and Commercial History of the Islands of Cape Breton and Saint John. London, 1760.
- Journal and Census of Isle Royale by le Sieur de la Roque, in 1752. (Canadian Archives Report, 1905, vol. ii.)
- Casgrain : Un pèlerinage au pays d'Evangéline. Québec, 1888.
- Casgrain : Une seconde Acadie-l'Ile St Jean, Ile du Prince-Edouard sous le régime français. Québec, 1894.
- Chalmers : Colonial Opinions. Burlington, N.Y., 1858.
- Champlain: Voyages. Paris, 1613 and 1632.
- Clement: Constitution of Canada. 2nd ed. Toronto, 1906.
- Clement: History of the Dominion of Canada. Toronto, 1897.
- Colonial Office List. London, 1912.
- Documents relating to Constitutional History of Canada. Vol. i. Ottawa, 1912.
- Cooney: History of New Brunswick. Halifax, 1832.
- Crockett: New Brunswick, her Resources and her Future. Toronto, 1912.
- Dawson: Voyages of the Cabots. (Trans. R.S.C., 1894, 1896, 1897.)

- Denys: Description Géographique. 2 vols. Paris, 1672.
- Denvs: Description and Natural History of a. Trans. by Ganong. (Champlain Acadia. Society.) Toronto, 1908.
- Diéréville : Relation du Voyage du Port Royal de l'Acadie ou de la Nouvelle-France. Amsterdam, 1710.
- Egerton and Grant: Canadian Constitutional Development. Toronto, 1907.
- Ells: Geology and Mineral Resources of New Brunswick. (Geological Survey.) Ottawa, 1907.
- Faucher de St Maurice: En route. Sept jours dans les provinces maritimes. Québec, 1888.
- Fenety: Political Notes and Observations. Fredericton, 1867.
- Fenety: Political Notes, 1854-60. Published in Progress. St John, N.B., 1894.
- Fernow: Crown Land Report, Province of New Brunswick. Fredericton.
- Fernow: Forest Conditions of Nova Scotia. (Conservation Commission, Ottawa, 1912.)
- Fisher : Sketches of New Brunswick. St John, 1825.
- Freeman: Growth of English Constitution. London, 1887.
- Cartography of Gulf St Lawrence. Ganong: (Trans. R.S.C., 1889.)
- Historic Sites in New Brunswick. Ganong : (Trans. R.S.C., 1899.)
- Ganong: Jacques Cartier's First Voyage. (Trans. R.S.C., 1887.)
- Ganong: Origins of Settlements in New Bruns-wick. (Trans. R.S.C., 1904.)
- Geological Survey of Canada, Reports of Progress. (1873-74, p. 252; 1876-77, pp. 351-401.)
- Gesner: History of New Brunswick. London, 1847.
- Gilpin : Mines and Mineral Lands of Nova Scotia. Halifax, 1880.
- Gold Region of Nova Scotia: Report of Dr T. Skerry Hunt. Ottawa, 1860. Gourmont : Les Français au Canada et en
- Acadie. Paris, 1888.
- Gray: Letters from Canada, written during a Residence there in the Years 1806, 1807 and 1808. London, 1809.
- Haliburton: An Historical and Statistical Account of Nova Scotia. 2 vols. Halifax, 1829.
- Hannay : History of Acadia. St John, 1879.
- Hannay: History of New Brunswick. 2 vols. St John, 1909.
- Hannay : Life and Times of Sir Leonard Tilley. St John, 1894.
- Hannay: Samuel Leonard Tilley. Toronto, 1907.
- Hannay: Lemuel Allan Wilmot. Toronto, 1910.
- Harfer: Maritime Provinces, their Origin and Inhabitants. Quebec, 1882.
- Hawkins : Journal of Visitation in Nova Scotia, Cape Breton and New Brunswick in 1843. London, 1846.
- Hollingsworth: The Present State of Nova Scotia. Edinburgh, 1787.
- Hopkins: Canada: an Encyclopædia. 6 vols. Toronto, 1898-1900.
- Houston : Constitutional Documents of Canada. Toronto, 1891.
- Howe: Responsible Government. Halifax, 1839.

- Jesuit Relations, 1610-1791. Ed. by Thwaites. 73 vols. (Vols. i, ii.) Cleveland, 1896-1901.
- Johnstone: Travels in Prince Edward Island, Gulf St Lawrence, North America, in the Years 1820-21. Edinburgh, 1824.
- Mémoire pour M. Charles de Saint Estienne, Chevalier Seigneur de la Tour. 1690.
- Kidder: Military Operations in Eastern Maine and Nova Scotia during the Revolution. Albany, 1867.
- Lawrence : Foot Prints. St John, 1883.
- Lawrence : Judges of New Brunswick and their Times. Ed. and annotated by A. A. Stockton. St John, 1907.
- Lefroy : Legislative Power in Canada. Toronto, 1897.
- Lescarbot : Histoire de la Nouvelle France. Paris, 1609, 1612.
- Lescarbot : History of New France. Trans. by Grant and Biggar. 3 vols. (Champlain Society.) Toronto, 1907-11.
- Lewis: Government of Dependencies (by C. P. Lucas). London, 1891.
- Lockhart: An Historical View of the Province of Nova Scotia and Lordship of Canada. London, 1836.
- Lockwood, Anthony: A Brief Description of Nova Scotia. London, 1818.
- Longley : Joseph Howe. Toronto, 1910.
- Macdonald : Coal and Iron Industries of Nova Scotia. Halifax, 1909.
- McGregor: Historical and Descriptive Sketches of the Maritime Colonies of British America. London, 1828.
- MacMechan : Nova Scotia Archives, vols. ii and iii. Halifax, 1900, 1908.
- MacMillan : Statistics for Maritime Provinces on Lumber, Lath, Shingles, etc. (Forestry Branch, Ottawa.)
- MacVicar : A Short History of Annapolis Royal. Toronto, 1897.
- Malcolm: Gold Fields of Nova Scotia. (Geo-
- logical Survey.) Ottawa, 1912. Reports of the Department of Marine and Fisheries, 1870 to 1910, from which Statistical Information has been taken.
- Melsheimer: Journal du Voyage des Troupes auxiliaires de Brunswick et de Wölfenbüttel à Québec. Minden, 1776.
- Journal of Mining Society of Nova Scotia, 1912-13.
- Moorsom : Letters from Nova Scotia. London, 1830.
- Moreau : Histoire de l'Acadie Française de 1528 à 1755. Paris, 1873.
- Murdoch : Epitome of Laws of Nova Scotia. Halifax, 1832.
- Murdoch: History of Nova Scotia. 3 vols. Halifax, 1865-67.
- Journals of the Council of New Brunswick.
- Journals of the House of Assembly of New Brunswick, 1786-1910.
- Year Book of the Province of New Brunswick. Fredericton, N.B., 1911.
- Genuine Account of Nova Scotia. London, 1750.
- Genuine Account of Nova Scotia, and New Brunswick, illustrative of their Moral, Religious, and Discipal Circumstances, during the Years 1826, 1827 and 1828. Edinburgh, 1829.
- Memorials of the English and French Commissaries concerning the Limits of Nova Scotia or Acadia. London, 1755. (English and French texts.)

- The Present State of Nova Scotia, with a Brief Account of Canada and the British Islands on the Coasts of North America. Edinburgh, 1787. (Written by S. Hollingsworth.)
- Royal Letters, Charters and Tracts, relating to the Colonization of New Scotland and the Institution of the Order of Knight Baronets of Nova Scotia, 1621-1638. Edinburgh, 1867.
- Parkman : Half Century of Conflict. Boston, 1892.
- Parkman: Feudal Chiefs of Acadia. (Atlantic Monthly, Jan. and Feb. 1893.)
- Patterson: Sable Island. (Trans. R.S.C., 1894.)
- Patterson: Sir William Alexander and the Scottish Attempt to colonize Acadia. (Trans. R.S.C., 1892.)
- Perley : Reports on the Sea and River Fisheries of New Brunswick. Fredericton, 1852.
- Pichon: Lettres et mémoires pour servir à l'histoire naturelle, civile et politique du Cap Breton. La Haye, 1760.
- Account of the Taking of Port Royal by the Inhabitants of Boston and Salem under command of William Phipps, 21 May 1690. (Extract from the narrative by M. de Gouttin of the taking of the fort of Pimiquid.) 1696. (Both in French.) (Canadian Archives Report, 1912.)
- Deplorable State of New England. To which is added an Account of the Shamefull Miscarriage of the late Expedition against Port-Royal. London, 1708.
- Journal of the Expedition under Sir Wm. Phipps against Port Royal, 1690.
- Two Letters on the Same Subject. (Canadian Archives Report, 1912.)
- Journal of General Nicholson's Expedition to Nova Scotia to reduce Port-Royal. London, 1911.
- Papers connected with the Administration of M. Vetch, 1710-1713. (Nova Scotia Hist. Soc.)
- Description of the Island of St John, in the Gulf of St Lawrence, North America. London (1792).
- Correspondence respecting the Complaint of the Legislature (Prince Edward Island) that the Terms of Confederation have not been carried out. Ottawa, 1886.
- Prince Edward Island Magazine.
- Raymond: History of the St John River. St John, 1910.
- Raymond : Papers of New Brunswick Historical Society. St John, N.B.
- Raymond : Winslow Papers, A.D. 1776-1826. St John, 1901.
- Relations par Lettres de l'Amérique Septentrionale (années 1709 et 1710). Paris, 1903.
- Richard : Acadia ; Missing Links of a Lost Chapter in American History. New York and Montreal, 1895.
- Roberts: Short History of Canada. Toronto, 1895.
- Robidoux : Conventions nationales des Acadiens. Shediac, 1907.
- Rochemonteix : Les Jesuites et la Nouvelle-France au XVIIe siècle d'après beaucoup de documents inédits. 3 vols. Paris, 1895.
- Rousset: Les Intérêts présents des puissances de l'Europe. La Haye, 1733.
- Sabine: Loyalists of the American Revolution. Boston, 1864.

- Stark : Loyalists of Massachusetts. Boston, 1910.
- Snow: Administration of Dependencies. New York and London, 1902.
- Statutes of Nova Scotia from 1758 to 1912.
- Revised Statutes of Nova Scotia, 1st, 2nd, 3rd, 4th and 5th series.

Revised Statutes of Nova Scotia, 1900.

Consolidated Statutes of New Brunswick, 1877. Statutes of New Brunswick, 1836 to 1912.

- Consolidated Statutes of New Brunswick, 1903.
- Statutes of Prince Edward Island, 1783 to 1912. Nova Scotia Law Reports, vols. i to xlvi. Toronto.
- Stewart's Vice-Admiralty Cases. London, 1814.
- Young's Admiralty Decisions (by Oxlev). Toronto, 1882.
- Congdon's Nova Scotia Law Digest. Toronto, 1890.
- Armstrong's Nova Scotia Law Digest. Toronto. 1903.
- Geldert's Nova Scotia Law Digest. Toronto, 1910.
- New Brunswick Law Reports, vols. i to xli. Toronto.
- Stevens's Digest Supreme Court New Brunswick. Toronto, 1897.
- Stockton's Digest New Brunswick Vice-Admiralty Cases. St John, 1894.

- Prince Edward Island Law Reports. 2 vols. Charlottetown, 1885-86.
- Eastern Law Reporter, vols. i to xii. Toronto.
- Reports and Orders in Council relating to Dominion and Provincial Legislation. Comp. by W. E. Hodgins. Ottawa, 1896-1900.
- Courtlee's Canada Supreme Court Toronto, 1904-9. Digest.
- Sulte : Poutrincourt en Acadie. Œuvres de Champlain. Québec, 1870.
- Surlaville, de : Les dorniers jours de l'Acadie (1748-1788). Correspondances et Mémoires de M. de Surlaville, Lieutenant général des armées du Roi. Paris, 1899.
- Tarring: Laws of the Colonies. 2nd ed. London, 1893.
- Diary of John Thomas (in Winslow's expedition,
- 1755). (Nova Scotia Hist. Soc.) Todd: Parliamentary Government in British Colonies. London, 1894.
- Vroom : History of Charlotte County, N.B., in the St Croix Courier. St Stephen, 1892-1893.
- Warburton : Historical Sketch. 1906.
- Winslow's Journal of the Expulsion of the Acadians in 1755. (Nova Scotia Hist. Soc.)
- Winsor : Narrative and Critical Hist. of America. (Vols. iv and v.) 8 vols. Boston, 1884-89.
- Wynne : General History of British Empire in America. 2 vols. London, 1770.

(Vols. 15, 16)

Section VIII-The Province of Quebec

- THE HABITANT, HIS ORIGIN AND HISTORY. By A. D. DeCelles. (pp. 17-117.)
- ENGLISH SETTLEMENT IN QUEBEC. By W. D. Lighthall. (pp. 121-64.)
- QUEBEC UNDER CONFEDERATION, 1867-1913. By A. D. DeCelles. (pp. 167-215.)

THE GOVERNMENT OF QUEBEC (pp. 219-36).

- PROVINCIAL TAXATION AND FINANCE (pp. 239-50). By E. T. D. Chambers.
- THE CIVIL CODE AND THE JUDICIAL SYSTEM. By F. P. Walton. (pp. 253-84.)
- THE MUNICIPAL SYSTEM OF QUEBEC. By A. D. DeCelles. (pp. 287-95.)
- CITY GOVERNMENT. By W. D. Lighthall. (pp. 299-320.)
- EDUCATION IN CANADA UNDER THE FRENCH RÉGIME. By A. E. Gosselin. (pp. 323-93.)
- FRENCH EDUCATION, 1763-1913. By Adelard Desrosiers. (pp. 397-441.)
- ENGLISH EDUCATION. By George W. Parmelee. (pp. 445-501.)
- THREE CENTURIES OF AGRICULTURE. By J. C. Chapais. (pp. 505-27.)
- FOREST RESOURCES (pp. 531-51).
- THE FISHERIES (pp. 555-67). By E. T. D. Chambers.
- HISTORY OF MINING IN THE PROVINCE. By Frank D. Adams. (pp. 571-98.)
 - Abstract of the Several Royal Edicts and Declarations, and Provincial Regulations and

Ordinances, that were in force in the Province of Quebec. London, 1772.

- Abstract of the Criminal Laws that were in force in the Province of Quebec. London, 1773.
- Sequel of the Abstract. London, 1773.
- Abstract of the Loix de Police. London, 1772.
- Papers and Letters on Agriculture recommended by the Agricultural Society in Canada. Quebec, 1790. (English and French.)
- Aubert de Gaspé : Mémoires. Ottawa, 1886.
- Bender: Old and New Canada, 1753-1844. Montreal, 1882.
- Bernard : Retrospections of America, 1797-1811. New York, 1887.
- Bertrand : Correspondance de l'Abbé Tronson. 3 vols. Paris, 1904.
- Bibaud : Histoire du Canada et des Canadiens sous la domination anglaise. Montréal, 1878.
- Boucher : Histoire véritable et naturelle des Mœurs et Productions du Pays de la Nouvelle-France. Paris, 1664. (Royal Society Edition, 1896.)
- Boucher de la Bruère: Le Canada sous la domination anglaise. St Hyacinthe, 1863.
- The De Boucherville Government and the Causes which led to their Dismissal. An Historical Account. Montreal, 1878. (Written by McNab Stuart.)
- Bouchette, E.: L'Indépendance économique du Canada Français. Arthabaska, 1906.
- Bouchette, J.: Topographical Description of Lower Canada, with Remarks upon Upper Canada. 2 vols. London, 1815.

- Bouchette, J.: General Report of an Official Tour through the New Settlements of the Province of Lower Canada. Quebec, 1825.
- Bouthillier: Le Canada économique. Sherbrooke, 1907.
- Boyd: Geological Report on Asbestos, and its Indications, in the Province of Quebec. London, 1889.
- Buies : La province de Québec. Québec, 1900.
- Casgrain : La Vie de Joseph François Perrault, surnommé le père de l'éducation du peuple canadien. Québec, 1896.
- Casgrain : Letellier de St-Just et son temps. Québec, 1885.
- Chapleau: Le coup d'Etat ou le renvoi du cabinet de Boucherville.
- Charlevoix: Histoire de la Nouvelle-France. 6 vols. Paris, 1744.
- Charlevoix : Histoire de l'Hôtel-Dieu de Québec. Montauban, 1751.
- Chauveau: L'instruction publique au Canada. Québec, 1876.
- Christie: A History of the Late Province of Lower Canada. 6 vols. Quebec, 1848-55.
- Cirkel: Graphite, its Properties, Occurrence, Refining and Use. (Department of Mines.) Ottawa, 1907.
- Cirkel: Mica, its Occurrence, Exploitation and Uses. (Mines Branch.) Ottawa, 1905.
- Collection des Documents inédits sur le Canada et l'Amérique publiés par le Canada Français. Québec, 1888.
- Considérations sur les effets qu'ont produits on Canada la conservation des établissements du pays, les mœurs, l'éducation, etc., de ses habitants. Par un Canadien, M.P.P. Mont-réal, 1809. (Written by D. B. Viger.)
- Davidson : Growth of the French Canadian Race in America. Philadelphia, 1896.
- Dawson: The St Lawrence Basin. London, 1905.
- Day: History of the Eastern Townships. Montreal, 1869.
- Debonne : A mes compatriotes Canadiens, etc. (Montréal, 1784.)
- Dent: The Canadian Portrait Gallery. 4 vols. Toronto, 1880-81.
- Derouet : Les Français du Canada. Paris. 1892.
- Desjardins : Guide parlementaire historique de Province de Québec, 1792-1902. Québec, 1902.
- Des Rivières Beaubien: Traité sur les lois civiles du Bas-Canada. 3 vols. in 1. Montréal, 1832-33.
- Desrosiers and Fournet : La race française en
- Amérique. Montréal, 1909. Dessaulles: A messieurs les électeurs de la division de Rougemont.
- Durham : Report on the Affairs of British North America. Toronto, 1839.
- Faillon: Histoire de la Colonie française au Canada. 3 vols. Montréal, 1865-66.
- Faillon : Life of Sister Bourgeoys. Paris, 1853.
- Fayrol : Les Français en Amérique, Canada, Acadie, Louisiane. Paris, 1896.
- Ferland : Cours d'Histoire du Canada. 2 vols. Québec, 1861.
- Ferland: Observations sur un ouvrage intitulé: Histoire du Canada, etc., par M. l'abbé Brasseur de Bourbourg. Québec, 1853.

- Fontpertuis : Les Français en Amérique. Le Canada. Paris, 1867.
- Garneau : Histoire du Canada. 4 vols. Montréal, 1882.
- Gosselin: L'Instruction au Canada sous le régime français. Québec, 1911.
- Gouin : Provincial Politics : Speeches of Hon. Lomer Gouin. 1907.
- Gouin : Question actuelle. Le remaniement des subsides fédéraux en faveur des provinces. Montréal, 1903.
- Guérard : La France canadienne. La question religieuse. Les races française et anglo-saxonne. Paris, 1877.
- Hawkins: Picture of Quebec with Historical Recollections. Quebec, 1834.
- Compte rendu des procédures de la conférence interprovinciale, tenue en la cité de Québec du 20 au 28 oct. 1887.
- Jugement rendu souverainement et en dernier ressort dans l'Affaire du Canada. Paris, 1763.
- Relations des Jésuites, 1632-1672. Édition de Québec. 3 vols. 1858. Aussi, édit Thwaites. 73 vols. Cleveland, 1896-1901. édition
- Kalm: Travels into North America. 2 vols. London, 1772.
- Voyage de Kalm en Amérique. (Soc. Hist. de Montréal, 1880.)
- La Crise politique de Québec ; notes et précédents 1879.
- La Fontaine : A Fontaine : Analyse de l'ordonnance du Conseil spécial sur les bureaux d'hypothèques. Montréal, 1842.
- Suite du Voyage de l'Amérique ou Dialogue de Monsieur le Baron de La Hontan et d'un Sauvage. Amsterdam, 1704.
- Nouveaux Voyages de Mr le Baron de La Hontan dans l'Amérique Septentrionale. 2 vols. La Haye, 1704.
- Lamothe : Histoire de la corporation de la cité de Montréal, depuis son origine jusqu'à nos jours. Montréal, 1903.
- Lancaster : Proceedings of the House of Assembly in the first Session of the Eighth Provincial Parliament of Lower Canada, on the State and Progress of Education as resulting from the Act of the 41st Geo. III chapter 17th, which provides for the Establishment of Free Schools and the Advancement of Learning in this Province : also an Extract from the Improved System of Education. Quebec, 1815.
- Lantoine : L'Enseignement Secondaire en France au XVIIe siècle et au début du XVIIIe siècle. Paris, 1874.
- Lareau : Histoire du droit canadien. Montréal, 1855.
- Œuvres de Champlain. 6 vols. Laverdière : Québec, 1870.
- Laverdière et Casgrain : Le Journal des Jésuites. Québec, 1871.
- Plan of a Code of Laws for the Province of Quebec, reported by the Advocate-General [Sir James Marriott]. London, 1774.
- Complément des Ordonnances et Jugements des Gouverneurs et Intendants du Canada. Québec, 1856.
- Leclaire: Historical, Legendary and Topographical Guide along the St Lawrence. Montreal, 1906.
- Lemoine: Chronicles of the St Lawrence. Quebec, 1878.
- Lemoine : Historical Notes on Quebec and its Environs. Quebec, 1887.

Lemoine: Quebec Past and Present. Quebec, 1876.

- Lescarbot : History of New France. (Champlain Society.) 3 vols. Toronto, 1907-11.
- Correspondence respecting the Case of Mr Letellier. London, 1879.
- Lorimier et Vilbon: La bibliothèque du code civil de la province de Québec (ci-devant Bas-Canada). Montréal, 1873.
- M^cCarthy : Dictionnaire de l'ancien droit du Canada. Québec, 1809.
- Magnan : Honneur à la province de Québec l mémorial sur l'éducation au Canada. Québec, 1903.

Manuscripts on French Education :

- I. Archives du Séminaire de Québec, comprenant :
 - (a) Mémoires, contrats, lettres, livres-decomptes et, tous, ou en grande partie originaux, de 1668 à 1760.
 - (b) La Sabredache et les notes manuscrites de Jacques Viger et notes de l'abbé Verreau.
 - (c) Histoire manuscrite du Séminaire de Québec.
 - (d) Copies de documents : mémoires, correspondance des gouverneurs et copies à Paris ou à Ottawa.
- II. Archives de l'Archevêché de Québec, comprenant: Documents épiscopaux, lettres ou mémoires, la plupart originaux, de 1659 à 1760. Aussi, copie de la correspondance des Gouverneurs et Intendants, concernant l'Eglise du Canada.
- III. Archives du Gouvernement de la Province de Québec :
 - (a) Greffes des anciens notaires, se trouvent au Palais de Justice à Quebec.
 - (b) Ordonnances manuscrites des Intendants, se trouvent au sécrétariat provincial, Hôtel du Gouvernement, Québec.
- IV. Archives de la Cure de Notre-Dame de Québec et registres de l'Etat civil dans les paroisses ou au greffe de Québec.
- Lettres de la révérende Mère Marie de l'Incarnation, première supérieure du monastère des Ursulines de Québec, nouvelle édition par l'abbé Ricaudeau. 2 vols. Paris, 1876.
- La Vie de la Vénérable Mère Marie de l'Incarnation, première supérieure des Ursulines de la Nouvelle-France. Tirée de ses Lettres et de ses écrits. Paris, 1677.
- Meilleur: Mémorial de l'Education du Bas-Canada. Québec, 1876.
- Journal of the Canadian Mining Institute. Montreal, 1910.
- Report on the Mining and Metallurgical Industries of Canada, 1907-8. Ottawa, 1908.
- Canadian Mining Manual and Mining Companies' Year Book. Ottawa, 1890-1914.
- Economic Minerals and Mining Industries of Canada. By the Staff of the Mines Branch. Ottawa, 1913.
- Mondelet : Letters on Education. 1840, 1841.
- Chapais : Montcalm. Québec, 1911.
- Charter of the City of Montreal adopted in December 1898. Quebec, 1899.
- Obalski: Mines and Minerals of the Province of Quebec. 1889-90.
- Pelland : Biographie, discours, conférences, etc., de l'Hon. Honoré Mercier. Montréal, 1890.

Municipal Code of Quebec.

- Rameau: La France aux colonies. 2 vols. Paris, 1859.
- Rapports des Archives d'Ottawa et en particulier le supplément au Rapport de 1899, par Richard.
- Rochemonteix: Les Jésuites et la Nouvelle-France au XVII^e siècle. 3 vols. Paris, 1895-96.
- Roy : Histoire du Notariat. Lévis, 1899-1902.
- Mgr de Saint-Vallier et l'Hôpital General. Québec, 1882.
- Saint-Vallier : État Présent de l'Eglise et de la colonie française dans la Nouvelle-France, par M. l'Evêque de Québec. Québec, 1857.
- Statuts et Ordonnances de Mgr de Saint-Vallier. Paris, 1703.
- Sansom: Travels in Lower Canada. London, 1820.
- Schmid: Mica, its Occurrence, Exploitation, and Uses. (Department of Mines.) Ottawa, 1912.
- Scrope : Life of Lord Sydenham. London, 1843.
- Shortt: Lord Sydenham. Toronto, 1909.
- Shortt and Doughty: Constitutional Documents, 1759-1791. Ottawa, 1907.
- Siegfried : Le Canada. Les deux races. Paris, 1906.
- Silliman : Remarks made on a Short Tour between Hartford and Quebec, in the Autumn of 1819. New Haven, 1824.
- Edits, Ordonnances Royaux, Déclarations et arrêts du Conseil d'Etat du Roi concernant le Canada. 3 vols. Québec, 1854-56.
- Arrêts et Règlements du Conseil supérieur de Québec et Ordonnances et Jugements des Intendants du Canada. Québec, 1855.
- Complement des Ordonnances et Jugements des gouverneurs et Intendants du Canada. Québec, 1856.
- Jugements et Délibérations du Conseil Souverain de la Nouvelle-France. 6 vols. Québec, 1885.
- Sulte : Histoire des canadiens français. 8 vols. Montréal, 1882-84.
- Taché: De la tenure Seigneuriale en Canada. Québec, 1854.
- Talbot-Smith: The Truth about the French Canadians. 1889.
- Tanguay: Dictionnaire Généalogique des Familles Canadiennes françaises. 7 vols. Montréal, 1871.
- Têtu et Gagnon : Mandements, lettres pastorales et circulaires des Évêques de Québec. (Volumes premier et second consultés.) 6 vols. Québec, 1887-88.
- Thomas: Contributions to the History of the Eastern Townships. Montréal, 1866.
- Tourines : La nation canadienne. Paris, 1894.
- Turcotte: Le Canada sous l'Union. 2 vols. Québec, 1872.
- Les Ursulines de Québec, depuis leur établissement jusqu'à nos jours. 4 vols. Québec, 1863-66.
- Les Ursulines des Trois Rivières, depuis leur fondation jusqu'à nos jours. 4 vols. 1888-91.
- Walton: Scope and Interpretation of the Civil Code of Lower Canada. Montreal, 1907.
- Wilson: Pyrites in Canada, its Occurrence, Exploitation, Dressing and Uses. Ottawa, 1912.
- Canadian Documents relating to Wisconsin History. (Wisconsin State Hist. Soc., vol. v.)

(Vols. 17, 18)

Section IX—The Province of Ontario

- PIONEER SETTLEMENTS. By A. C. Casselman. (pp. 13-99.)
- POLITICAL HISTORY, 1867-1912. By W. S. Wallace. (pp. 103-85.)
- THE PROVINCIAL EXECUTIVE ORGANIZATION. By Thomas Mulvey. (pp. 189-240.)
- FINANCE AND TAXATION. By James Mavor. (pp. 243-73.)
- THE PUBLIC SCHOOL SYSTEM. By W. Pakenham. (pp. 277-341.)
- EDUCATION, SECONDARY AND UNIVERSITY. By Kenneth Bell. (pp. 345-402.)
- MUNICIPAL HISTORY, 1791-1867. By Adam Shortt. (pp. 405-52.) See p. 275.
- MUNICIPAL HISTORY, 1867-1913. By K. W. M. Kay. (pp. 455-510.)
- THE JUDICIAL SYSTEM. By Thomas Mulvey. (pp. 513-48.)
- HISTORY OF FARMING. By C. C. James. (pp. 551-82.)
- Forest Resources and Forestry. By B. E. Fernow. (pp. 585-99.)
- THE FISHERIES OF ONTARIO. By E. T. D. Chambers. (pp. 603-9.)
- MINES AND MINING. By W. G. Miller. (pp. 613-645.)
 - Backwoods of Canada; being Letters from the Wife of an Emigrant Officer. London, 1836.
 - Bethune : Memoir of Bishop Strachan. Toronto, 1870.
 - Biggar: Sir Oliver Mowat; a Biographical Sketch. 2 vols. Toronto, 1905.
 - Blake: Letters to Electors of West Durham (pamphlet). 1890.
 - Boulton: Sketch of His Majesty's Province of Upper Canada. London, 1805.
 - Boyle: The Township of Scarboro, 1796-1896. Toronto, 1896.
 - Bryce : Life of Lord Selkirk. Toronto.
 - Bryce: The Romantic Settlement of Lord Selkirk's Colonists. Toronto, 1909.
 - Bryce: The Scotsman in Canada, vol. ii. Toronto, 1911.
 - Burch: A Family Record; Early Settlers of the County of Essex. Windsor, 1880.
 - Campbell: The Scotsman in Canada, vol. i. Toronto, c. 1911.
 - Canadian Archives Reports.
 - Canniff: History of the Settlement of Upper Canada. Toronto, 1869.
 - A 'Canuck' (Michael Gonder Scherck): Pen Pictures of Early Pioneer Life in Upper Canada. Toronto, 1905.
 - Carruthers: Retrospect of Thirty-six Years' Residence in Canada West. Hamilton, 1861.
 - Cartwright: Life and Letters of the Late Hon. Richard Cartwright. Toronto, 1876.
 - Clarke : Sixty Years in Upper Canada. Toronto, 1908.
 - VOL. XXIII

- Coleman: History of the Early Settlement of Bowmanville and Vicinity. Bowmanville, 1875.
- Conant: Upper Canada Sketches. Toronto, 1898.
- Conant : Life in Canada. Toronto, 1903.
- Cornell: The Pioneers of Beverly. Dundas, 1889.
- Coyne : The Talbot Papers. (Trans. R.S.C.)
- Croil: Dundas; or a Sketch of Canadian History. Montreal, 1861.
- Davin : The Irishman in Canada. London, 1877.
- Dent: The Canadian Portrait Gallery. 4 vols. Toronto, 1880-81.
- Reminiscences of Charles Durand. Toronto, 1897.
- Eby: Biographical History of Waterloo Township. 2 vols. Berlin, 1895.
- Ermatinger : Life of Colonel Talbot. St Thomas, 1859.
- Fergusson: Practical Notes made during a Tour in Canada. Edinburgh, 1833.
- Fidler: Observations on Professions, Literature, Manners and Emigration, in the United States and Canada, made during a Residence there in 1832. London, 1833.
- Flick: Loyalism in New York during the American Revolution. New York, 1901.
- Ontario Forestry Reports (by R. W. Phipps), 1803 to 1890.
- Annual Reports of the Clerk of Forestry for Ontario, 1891, 1896 to 1899.
- Annual Reports of Director of Forestry for Ontario, 1900-1901, 1903.
- Annual Report of the Bureau of Forestry for Ontario, 1904.
- Annual Reports of the Commissioner of Crown Lands for Ontario, 1869 to 1904.
- Annual Reports of the Minister of Lands, Forests and Mines, 1905.
- Report of the Royal Commission on Forest Reservation and National Park, and Papers and Reports upon Forestry, Forest Schools, etc., 1893.
- Report of the Survey and Exploration of Northern Ontario, 1900.
- An Analysis of Canada's Timber Wealth. By B. E. Fernow. (Forestry Quarterly, vol. vi, pp. 337-53.)
- Autobiography of John Galt. 2 vols. London, 1833.
- Report of the Royal Commission on the Gamey Charges. Toronto, 1903.
- Gazetteer of the Province of Upper Canada, to which is added an Appendix describing the Principal Towns, Fortifications and Rivers in Lower Canada. New York, 1813.
- Gourlay, R.: Statistical Account of Upper Canada. 2 vols. London, 1822.
- Gourlay, J. L.: History of the Ottawa Valley. Ottawa, 1896.
- Grant and Hamilton: Life of George Monro Grant. Toronto, 1904.

Annals of the Town of Guelph. Guelph, 1877. Haight: Country Life in Canada, Fifty Years Ago. Toronto, 1885.

- Head : Forest Scenes and Incidents in the Wilds of North America ; being a Diary of a Winter's Route from Halifax to the Canadas, and during Four Months' Residence in the Woods on the Borders of Lakes Huron and Simcoe. London, 1839.
- Higgins : Life and Times of Joseph Gould. Toronto, 1887.
- Hodgins : Documentary History of Education in Upper Canada, 1791-1876. 28 vols. Toronto, 1894-1910.
- Hodgins: The Establishment of Schools and Colleges in Ontario. 3 vols. Toronto, 1910.
- Hodgins : Ryerson Memorial Volume. Toronto, 1889.
- Hodgins: Historical and Other Papers and Documents Illustrative of the Educational System of Ontario. 4 vols. Toronto, 1911-12.
- Hopkins: Canada: an Encyclopædia. 6 vols. Toronto, 1898-1900.
- Houston: Constitutional Documents of Canada. Toronto, 1891.
- Howison: Sketches of Upper Canada. Edinburgh, 1825.
- Hunter: A History of Simcoe County. 2 vols. Barrie, 1909.
- Huron Institute Papers and Records. Collingwood, 1009 and following years.
- Jameson : Sketches in Canada. London, 1852.
- Johnston: History of the County of Perth, 1825-1902. Stratford, 1903.
- Johnston : The Pioneers of Blanshard. Toronto, 1899.
- Kennedy: Incidents of Pioneer Days at Guelph and the County of Bruce. Toronto, 1903.
- Laidlaw: The Old Concession Road. Guelph, 1092.
- Larochefoucault-Liancourt: Voyage dans les Etats-Unis fait en 1795, 1796, and 1797. 2 vols. Paris, 1800.
- History of Leeds and Grenville, Leavitt : Ontario. Brockville, 1879.
- Lennox and Addington: Historical Society Papers and Records. From 1909.
- Letters from Settlers in Upper Canada. London, 1833.
- Lewis: George Brown. Toronto, 1910.
- Lizars : Humours of '37. Toronto, 1897.
- Lizars: In the Days of The Canada Company. Toronto, 1896.
- London and Middlesex Historical Society Transactions. From 1908.
- Lyon: Narrative and Recollections of Van Dieman's Land during a Three Years' Dieman's Land during a Three Years' Captivity of Stephen S. Wright, together with an Account of the Battle of Prescott; his Imprisonment in Canada, Trial, Condemnation and Transportation to Australia. New York, 1844.
- MacBeth : Selkirk Settlers in Real Life. Toronto, 1897.
- McDonald : Emigration to Canada ; Narrative of a Voyage to Quebec and Journey from thence to New Lanark, in Upper Lanark. Edinburgh, 1824.
- Macdonnell: Sketches illustrating the Early History of Glengarry in Canada. Montreal, 1893.

- McDougail : Six Letters to the Hon. O. Mowat on the Amendment of the Provincial Constitution. 1875.
- Machar : The Story of Old Kingston. Toronto, 1908.

MacKay: Pioneer Life in Zorra. Toronto, 1899.

- Mackenzie: Life of George Brown. Toronto, 1882.
- MacVicar: Letters on Emigration from the British Isles. Hamilton, 1853.
- Marryat : The Settlers in Canada. New York, 1854.
- Melville: The Rise and Progress of Trinity College, Toronto; with a Sketch of the Life of the Lord Bishop of Toronto, as connected with Church Education in Canada. Toronto, 1852.
- History of the County of Middlesex. Toronto, 1889.
- Millar : The Educational System of the Province of Ontario, Canada. Toronto, 1893.
- Report of Royal Commission on Mineral Resources of Ontario, 1890.
- Annual Reports, Ontario Bureau of Mines, 1893-1913.
- Reports of the Geological Survey of Canada.
- Journal of the Canadian Mining Institute, 1898-1913.
- Moodie, S.: Roughing it in the Bush, or Life in Canada. 2 vols. London, 1852.
- Moodie, W. J. D.: Scenes and Adventures as a Soldier and Settler during a Half Century. Montreal, 1866.
- Morgan: Sketches of Celebrated Canadians. Quebec, 1862.
- The Mowat Government. Fourteen Years of Liberal Legislation and Administration, 1871-1885.
- Ontario: the Record of the Mowat Government, 1872-1890. Toronto, 1890.
- Niagara Historical Society Transactions. Niagara, 1896 and following years.
- Ontario Historical Society Papers and Records. Toronto, 1899 and following years.
- Owen: Pioneer Sketches of Long Point Settlement. Toronto, 1898.
- History of Peterborough. Toronto, 1884.
- Picken: The Canadas as they at present com-mend Themselves to the Enterprise of Emigrants, Colonists and Capitalists. London, 1832.
- Picken: The Canadas: compiled from Original Documents furnished by John Galt, Esq. London, 1836.
- Pickering: Inquiries of an Emigrant, being the Narrative of an English Farmer from the Year 1824 to 1830. London, 1832.
- Poole: Early Settlement and Subsequent Progress of the Town of Peterborough. Peterborough, 1867.
- Pope: Memoirs of Sir John Macdonald. 2 vols. London, 1894.
- Preston: Three Years' Residence in Canada from 1837 to 1839. 2 vols. London, 1840.
- Pringle: Lunenburgh, or the Old Eastern
- District. Cornwall, 1890. Putnam: Egerton Ryerson and Education in Upper Canada. Toronto, 1912.
- Read : Life of Simcoe. Toronto, 1890.
- Robertson, J. Ross: Diary of Mrs Simcoe. Toronto, 1911.

- Robertson, J. Ross: History of Freemasonry in Canada. 2 vols. Toronto, 1900.
- Robertson, N. : History of the County of Bruce. Toronto, 1906.
- Robinson : Life of Sir John Beverley Robinson. Edinburgh, 1904.
- Ryerson: The Loyalists of America and their Times. 2 vols. Toronto, 1880.
- Sabine : The American Loyalists. Boston, 1847.
- Smith, Goldwin. Reminiscences. New York, 1910.
- Smith, J. H.: Historical Sketch of the County of Wentworth and Head of the Lake. Hamilton, 1897.
- Smith, Wm.: History of Canada. 2 vols. MUNICIPAL HISTORY, 1791-1867. By Adam Shortt. Quebec, 1815.
- Smith, Wm.: A Geographical View of the Province of Upper Canada and Promiscuous Remarks upon the Government. Hartford, 1813.
- Smith, W. H.: Canadian Gazetteer, comprising Statistical and General Information respecting All Parts of the Upper Province, or Canada West. Toronto, 1846.
- Smith, W. H. : Canada Past, Present and Future, being a Historical, Geographical, Geological Statistical Account of Canada and West. Toronto, 1852.
- Statistical Sketches of Upper Canada for the Use of Emigrants. By a Backwoodsman. London, 1833.
- Strachan: A Visit to the Province of Upper Canada in 1819. Aberdeen, 1820.
- Strickland: Twenty-Seven Years in Canada West. 2 vols. London, 1853.
- Stuart : The Emigrant's Guide to Upper Canada; collected from a Residence therein during 1817, 1818, 1819, etc. London, 1820.
- Talbot: Five Years' Residence in the Canadas. 2 vols. London, 1824.
- Taylor, F.: Portraits of British Americans. 2 vols. Montreal, 1865.
- Taylor, H.: Narrative of a Voyage to, and Travels in Upper Canada. Hull, 1846.
- Thompson, R.: Brief Sketch of the Early History of Guelph. Guelph, 1877.
- Thompson, S.: Reminiscences of a Canadian Pioneer. Toronto, 1884.
- Jubilee History of Thorold Township and Town. Thorold, 1897-98.
- History of Toronto and County of York, Ontario. 2 vols. Toronto, 1885.
- Tour through Upper and Lower Canada. By a Citizen of the United States, etc. Litchfield, 1799.
- Travels through Upper and Lower Canada. New York, 1821.
- Trifles from my Portfolio; or, Recollections of Scenes and Small Adventures during Twenty-nine Years' Military Service in the Peninsular War and Invasion of France . . . and Upper and Lower Canada. By a Staff Surgeon. Quebec, 1839. (Written by Dr Walter Henry.)
- The Centennial of the Settlement of Upper Canada by the United Empire Loyalists, 1784-1884. Toronto, 1885.
- Annual Transactions of The United Empire Loyalist Association of Ontario. From 1808.
- Van Tyne: The Loyalists in the American Revolution. New York, 1902.

- Weaver: The Story of the Counties of Ontario. Toronto, 1913.
- Weir: Municipal Institutions in the Province of Quebec. Toronto, 1904.
- Wilkie : Sketches of a Summer Trip to New York and the Canadas. Edinburgh, 1837.
- Willison: Sir Wilfrid Laurier and the Liberal Party. 2 vols. Toronto, 1903.
 Woods: Harrison Hall and its Associations.
- Chatham, 1896.
- Young: Reminiscences of Early History of Galt and the Settlement of Dumfries. Toronto. 1880.
- (pp. 405-52.)
- Provincial Statutes of Upper Canada, 1792-1840, and of United Canada, 1841-67.
- Journals of the House of Assembly, 1792-1840, and of the Parliament of United Canada, 1841-67.
- The Newspapers of the Period, especially Kingston Gazette, Chronicle, and Chronicle and Gazette, Upper Canada Gazette, Globe (Toronto), Brockville Recorder, Leader (Toronto).
- Canadian Archives, Haldimand Papers, Series B, vols. 64, 65.
- Canadian Archives, State Papers, Series Q, vols. 24, 27, 37, 39, 43, 281, 282.
- Early Municipal Records of the Midland District. (In Appendix to the Report of Ontario Bureau of Industries, 1897.)
- Scadding and Dent: Toronto: Past and Present; Historical and Descriptive. Toronto. 1884.
- Channing : Town and County Government in the English Colonies of North America. (Johns Hopkins University Studies. Second Series, x, 1884.)
- Pringle: Lunenburgh, or the Old Eastern District. Its Settlement and Early Progress. Cornwall, 1890.
- Second Report of the Commission on Municipal Institutions appointed by the Government of the Province of Ontario. Toronto, 1889.
- Report on the Affairs of B.N.A. by the Earl of Durham, with Appendix. 1838.
- Journal of the Proceedings of the Municipal Council of the District of Gore. 1842-1843, '45, '46, '47.
- Scrope : Memoir of the Life of the Rt. Hon. Charles Lord Sydenham. London, 1843.
- Hincks: Reminiscences of his Public Life. Montreal, 1884.
- Minutes of the Home District Municipal Council, from 1842 to 1849 inclusive ; also Reports of the Various Committees, during the Same Period. Toronto, 1849.
- By-Laws of the United Counties of Stormont. Dundas and Glengarry, 1850-77. Reported as being in force, effete or repealed. Cornwall, 1877.
- Minutes of the Municipal Council of the Bathurst District, 1848.
- Burrows: Annals of the Town of Guelph, 1827 to 1877. Guelph, 1877.
- Thompson's Mirror of Parliament. 1860.
- Macevoy: The Ontario Township. (Toronto University Studies.) Toronto, 1889.

(Vols. 19, 20)

Section X-The Prairie Provinces

- THE RED RIVER SETTLEMENT (pp. 13-93).
- POLITICAL HISTORY OF MANITOBA, 1870-1912 (pp. 97-143). By Chester Martin.
- SASKATCHEWAN AND ALBERTA : GENERAL HISTORY, 1870-1912. By Edmund H. Oliver. (pp. 147-280.)
- ECONOMIC HISTORY OF THE PRAIRIE PROVINCES, 1870-1913. By J. W. Dafoe. (pp. 283-528.)
- THE PROVINCIAL EXECUTIVE ORGANIZATIONS. By John A. Reid. (pp. 331-47.)
- FINANCE AND TAXATION. By Archibald B. Clark. (pp. 351-62.)
- THE JUDICIAL SYSTEMS OF THE PRAIRIE PROVINCES. By Charles Morse. (pp. 365-91.)
- MUNICIPAL INSTITUTIONS. By Archibald B. Clark. (pp. 395-413.)
- HISTORY OF EDUCATION IN MANITOBA. By S. E. Lang. (pp. 417-47.)
- HISTORY OF EDUCATION IN SASKATCHEWAN. By Walter C. Murray. (pp. 451-74.)

HISTORY OF EDUCATION IN ALBERTA. By John M. MacEachran. (pp. 477-506.)

ECONOMIC RESOURCES OF MANITOBA. By W. J. Black. (pp. 509-37.)

- ECONOMIC RESOURCES OF SASKATCHEWAN. By W. J. Rutherford. (pp. 541-80.)
- ECONOMIC RESOURCES OF ALBERTA. By George Harcourt. (pp. 583-602.)
 - Adam: The North-West; its History and its Troubles. Toronto, 1885.
 - Report of the Agricultural Credit Commission of the Province of Saskatchewan. 1914.
 - Amos: Report on Trials in the Courts of Canada relative to the Destruction of the Earl of Selkirk's Settlement on the Red River. London, 1820. Aubert : L'Ouest Canadien et le Yukon.
 - Chartres, 1908.
 - Beauregard : Le 9e Bataillon au Nord-Ouest. Journal d'un militaire. Québec, 1886.
 - Begg: The Creation of Manitoba. Toronto, 1871.
 - Begg: History of the North-West. 3 vols. Toronto, 1894-95.
 - Bell: The Selkirk Settlement and the Settlers. Winnipeg, 1887.
 - Black : History of Saskatchewan and the Old North-West. Regina, 1913.
 - Boulton: Reminiscences of the North-West Rebellions. Toronto, 1886.
 - Bryce: Mackenzie, Selkirk and Simpson. Toronto, 1910.
 - Bryce : Romantic Settlement of Lord Selkirk's Colonists. Toronto, 1909.
 - Bryce : Manitoba : Infancy, Growth and Present Condition. London, 1882.
 - Bryce: Remarkable History of the Hudson's Bay Company. London, 1900.
 - Bryce: Short History of the Canadian People. London, 1887.

- Burpee: The Search for the Western Sea. Toronto, 1908.
- Butler: The Great Lone Land. Toronto, 1910.
- Butler : The Wild North Land. Toronto, 1910.
- Clement : Constitution of Canada. 2nd ed. Toronto, 1906.
- Collins: Life and Times of Sir John A. Macdonald. Toronto, 1883.
- Coues: New Light on Earlier History of Great North-West. 3 vols. New York, 1897.
- Davidson: Financial Relations of Canada and the Provinces. (Econ. Jour., vol. xv, p. 164.)
- Douse : Manitoba and the North-West Terri-tories. St Paul, Minn., 1879.
- Elkinton : Doukhobors. The Philadelphia, 1903
- Dugas : Histoire de l'ouest canadien de 1822 à 1869. Montréal, 1906.
- Dugas : Histoire Véridique des faits qui ont préparé le mouvement des Métis à la Rivière Rouge en 1869. Montréal, 1906. Dugas : L'Ouest Canadien. Montréal, 1826.
- Annual Reports of the Department of Education. Winnipeg.
- Ewart : Manitoba School Question. Toronto, 1094.
- Ewart: Municipal History of Manitoba. Toronto, 1904.
- Fleming: Report on Canadian Pacific Railway. 1877.
- From Toronto to Fort Garry ; an Account of the Second Expedition to Red River. Hamilton (1872).
- Gordon: The Life of James Robertson, D.D. Toronto, 1909.
- Report of the Elevator Commission of Saskatchewan. Regina, 1910.
- Report of the Grain Markets Commission of Saskatchewan. 1914.
- Gunn: The Fight for Free Trade in Rupert's Land. (Miss. Valley Hist. Assoc., 1910-11.)
- Gunn and Tuttle: History of Manitoba. Ottawa, 1880.
- Hargrave: Red River. Montreal, 1871.
- Haydon : Riders of the Plains. London, 1910.
- Hind: Reports of Progress together with a Preliminary and General Report on the Assiniboine and Saskatchewan Exploring Expedition. Toronto, 1859.
- Report from the Committee appointed to enquire into the State and Condition of the Countries adjoining to Hudson's Bay, and of the Trade carried on there. (London) 1749. (Most important for the history of the North-West.)
- Notices on the Claims of the Hudson's Bay Co. and the Conduct of its Adversaries. Montreal, 1817.
- Report from the Select Committee on the Hudson Bay Company. (London) 1837.
- Copy of the Existing Charter or Grant by the Crown to the Hudson's Bay Co., etc. Also the Dates of all Former Charters or Grants to that Company, 1842.

- Copies of Any Memorials by Inhabitants of the Red River Settlement complaining of the Company, etc., 1849.
- Secretary of State to Governor-General of Canada. Despatch 12 March 1857. (Hudson's Bay Company.)
- Report from the Select Committee on the Ĥudson's Bay Company, 1857.

Hudson's Bay Papers. London, 1859.

- Copy or Extract of Correspondence between the Colonial Office, the Government of the Canadian Dominion, and the Hudson's Bay Co. relating to the Surrender of Rupert's Land by the Hudson's Bay Company, and for the Admission thereof into the Dominion of Canada. (London) 1869.
- Hughes: Father Lacombe, the Black Robe Voyageur. Toronto, 1911.
- Hunt: Taxation Systems of North-West Canada (in Report of International Conference on State and Local Taxation. Toronto, 1908).
- Jackson : A View of the Political Situation of the Province of Upper Canada, in North America. London, 1809.
- Kingsford : History of (10 vols. Toronto, 1887-98. Canada (vol. ix).
- Laut: Pathfinders of the West. New York, 1904.
- Laut: Conquest of the Great North-West. 2 vols. New York, 1908.
- Lefroy : Legislativo Power in Canada. Toronto, 1897.

Leibert : Bruederfeld and Bruederheim, Moravian Settlements in Alberta. Bethlehem, Pa., 1896. Trial of Ambrose Lépine.

- Dépêches concernant la commutation de la sentence de Lépine et l'amnistie relative aux troubles du Nord-Ouest. Ottawa, 1875.
- Lewis: Government of Dependencies (by C. P. Lucas). London, 1891. orne: The Canadian North-West. Ottawa,
- Lorne : 1882.
- M^cDougall: On Western Trails in the Early Seventies. Toronto, 1911.
- Macoun : Manitoba and the Great North-West. Guelph, 1882.
- MºPhillips' Saskatchewan Directory, 1888. Prince Albert.
- Martin : Hudson's Bay Company's Land Tenures. London, 1898.
- Martin : Rise of Law in Rupert's Land (published in Western Law Times, vol. ii).
- Masson: Les Bourgeois de la Compagnie du Nord-Ouest. 2 vols. Québec, 1889-90.
- Moore: Report on Prince Albert Presbyterian Mission to the Indians on the Saskatchewan. Ottawa, 1873.
- Morice: History of the Catholic Church in Western Canada. 2 vols. Toronto, 1910.
- Morice : Histoire de l'Église Catholique dans l'Ouest Canadien. (1659-1905.) Winnipeg, 1912.
- Morris: Nova Britannia. Toronto, 1884.
- Morris: Treaties of Canada with the Indians of Manitoba, the North-West Territories and Keewatin. Toronto, 1880.
- Municipal Institutions : The Manitoba Municipal Act, and the Municipal Assessment Act of 1902, with later Amendment Acts; the Local Improvements, Rural Municipality, Village, Town, and City Acts of Saskatchewan and

Alberta; the Annual Reports of the Depart-ments of Municipal Affairs, especially those for Saskatchewan by the Deputy-Minister, J. N. Bayne.

- Files of The New Nation, Provincial Government Library, Winnipeg.
- Journals of the Council of the North-West Territories, 1877-1887.
- Oldmixon: British Empire in America. Ed. 1908. London.
- Canadian North-West: Its Early Oliver : Development and Legislative Records. 2 vols. Ottawa : Archives Department.
- Ouimet : La vérité sur la question métisse au Nord-Ouest. Montréal, 1889.
- Canadian Parliamentary Companion and Annual Register. Ottawa, 1877 et seq.
- Perrie : Tax System of Province of Alberta in Report of the Second International Conference State and Local Taxation. Toronto, on 1908.
- Piper : Principles of the Grain Trade of Western Canada. Winnipeg.
- Prince Albert and the North Saskatchewan. Prince Albert.
- Provincial Finance: The British North America Act of 1967, together with the Amendment Act of 1907; the Manitoba Act of 1870, with subsequent Amendment Acts including the Manitoba Boundaries Act of 1912; the Saskatchewan and Alberta Acts of 1905: the Debates of the House of Commons, Dominion of Canada, Session 1906-7, vol. iii, p. 5287 et seq.; the debate on Dominion Subsidies; and the Public Accounts of the three Provinces.
- Papers relating to the Red River Settlement. (Publication ordered by the House of (Publication or Commons, 1819.)
- Red River Insurrection. Hon. Wm. McDougall's Conduct Reviewed. Montreal, 1870. (Written by Sir Francis Hincks.)
- The Regina Leader.
- La Reine vs. Louis Riel, accusé et convaincu du crime de haute trahison. Ottawa, 1886.
- L'amnistie. Mémoire sur les causes des troubles du Nord-Ouest et sur les négociations qui ont amené leur règlement amiable. Montréal, 1874.
- Louis Riel, Martyr du Nord-Ouest.
- Ross: The Fur Hunters of the Far West. 2 vols. London, 1855.
- Ross: Red River Settlement. London, 1856.
- Russell: The Red River Country, Hudson's Bay and North-West Territories considered in relation to Canada. Ottawa, 1869.
- Statutes of Manitoba, 1871 to 1912.
- Revised Statutes of Manitoba, 1891.
- Manitoba Law Reports, vols. i to xxi.
- Manitoba Law Digest (Patterson and Taylor). Winnipeg, 1913.
- Manitoba Act, Dominion Statutes, 1870.
- North-West Territories Consolidated Ordinances. Regina, 1899.
- British North America Acts, 1867, 1871 and 1907. Alberta Act. Dominion Statutes, 1905.
- Saskatchewan Act. Dominion Statutes, 1905. Rupert's Land Act. Dominion Statutes, 1868.
- Alberta Law Reports, vols. i to iv.
- Saskatchewan, vols. i to v.

The Saskatchewan Herald. Battleford.

Original Letters regarding the Selkirk Settlement. (Man. Hist. Soc., 1889.)

- Selkirk: Observations on the Present State of the Highlands of Scotland with a View of the Causes and Probable Consequences of Emigration. London, 1805.
- Selkirk: A Sketch of the British Fur Trade in North America, with Observations relative to the Northwest Company of Montreal. London, 1816.
- Selkirk : A Letter to the Earl of Liverpool from the Earl of Selkirk accompanied by a Corre-spondence with the Colonial Department (in the Years 1817, 1818 and 1819) on the Subject of the Red River Settlement, in North America. London (1819).
- Remarks on the Earl of Selkirk's 'On the Present State of the Highlands of Scotland,' etc. Edinburgh, 1806.
- Narrative of Occurrences in the Indian Countries of North America since the Con-nexion of the Right Hon. the Earl of Selkirk with the Hudson's Bay Co. London, 1817.
- Report on the Proceedings connected with the Disputes between the Earl of Selkirk and the North-West Company at the Assizes held at York in Upper Canada, October 1818. Montreal, 1819.
- Statement respecting the Earl of Selkirk's Settlement of Kildonan, upon the Red River

in North America; its Destruction in the Years 1815 and 1816, and the Massacre of Governor Semple and his Party. London, 1817.

- Simpson: Report at Large of the Trial of Charles de Reinhardt for Murder. Montreal, 1819. (Relates to the Red River Settlement troubles.)
- Strachan : A Letter to the Earl of Selkirk on his Settlement at the Red River. London, 1816.
- Taché: The Amnesty Again. 1875. Tassé: Les Canadiens de l'Ouest. 2 vols. Montréal, 1878.
- Trial of John Siveright, Alexander Mackenzie, McGillis, Hugh John McDonald, John McLaughlin and Simon Fraser, 1818.
- Tucker : Western Canada. Toronto, 1907.
- Report of the Royal Commission on the University of Manitoba. Winnipeg, 1910.
- Vineburgh : Provincial and Local Taxation in Canada. New York, 1912.
- Wade : Manitoba School Question. Toronto, 1894.
- West : The Substance of a Journal during a Residence at the Red River Colony. London, 1824.
- Wickett: Municipal Government in the North-West Territories. Toronto, 1904.
- Young : Manitoba Memories. Toronto, 1897.

(Vols. 21, 22)

Section XI—The Pacific Province

- THE PERIOD OF EXPLORATION. By T. G. Marquis. (pp. 13-71.)
- COLONIAL HISTORY, 1849-1871. By R. E. Gosnell. (pp. 75-176.)
- POLITICAL HISTORY, 1871-1913. By F. W. Howay. (pp. 179-237.)
- ECONOMIC HISTORY. By C. H. Lugrin. (pp. 241-80.)
- INDIAN TRIBES OF THE INTERIOR. By J. A. Teit. (pp. 283-312.) See p. 279.
- INDIAN TRIBES OF THE COAST. By E. Sapir. (pp. 315-46.) See p. 280.
- PUBLIC ADMINISTRATION. By R. E. Gosnell. (pp. 349-84.)
- HISTORY OF THE JUDICIAL SYSTEM. By W. H. P. Clement. (pp. 387-97.)
- HISTORY OF EDUCATION. By Alexander Robinson. (pp. 401-42.)
- THE FISHERIES. By D. N. McIntyre. (pp. 445-83.)
- FOREST RESOURCES. By A. C. Flumerfelt. (pp. 487-521.)
- HISTORY OF FARMING. By R. E. Gosnell. (pp. 525-52.)
- MINES AND MINING. By E. Jacobs. (pp. 555-81.)
- THE YUKON TERRITORY. By J. B. Tyrrell. (pp. 585-636.) See p. 280.
- THE NORTH-WEST TERRITORIES. By J. B. Tyrrell. (pp. 639-60.) See p. 281.
 - Bancroft : History of British Columbia. 2 vols. San Francisco, 1890.

- Bancroft: History of the North-West Coast. 2 vols. San Francisco, 1884.
- Bancroft: History of Oregon. 2 vols. San Francisco, 1888.
- Begg: History of British Columbia. Toronto, 1894.

Besant : Captain Cook.

- Bradbury: Travels in the Interior of America in the Years 1809, 1810, 1811. Liverpool, 1817.
- British Columbia's Claim on the Dominion Government for Better Terms. Compiled by G. H. Cowan. 1904.
- Bryce: Remarkable History of the Hudson's Bay Company. London, 1900.
- Burney: Chronological History of Voyages to the South Sea. London, 1819.
- Burpee : Search for the Western Sea. Toronto, 1908.
- Report of Royal Commission on Chinese Immigration. 1884.
- Coats and Gosnell : Sir James Douglas. Toronto, 1910.
- Voyage to the Pacific Ocean. 4 vols. Cook : London, 1784.
- Corbett : Drake and the Tudor Navy. London, 1908.
- Cox: Adventures on the Columbia River. London, 1831.
- Coxe: Discoveries of the Russians in the North Pacific. London, 1803.
- Coxe: Discoveries of the Russians between Asia and America. 1780.

- Dragg: Great Probability of a Northwest Passage. London, 1768.
- Fitzgerald: The Hudson's Bay Company and Vancouver Island. London, 1849.
- Provincial Acts on Forestry: Forest Act, 1912; Timber Royalty Act, 1914; Forest Act Relief Act, 1915.
- Final Report of the Royal Commission of Inquiry on Timber and Forestry, 1909-1910.
- Report of the Forest Branch of the Department of Lands for the Years ending December 31st, 1912, 1913, and 1914.

Export Bulletin.

- Trade Commissioners' Pictures.
- Speeches by the Hon. W. R. Ross, Minister of Lands: in the Legislative Assembly, January 23, 1912, February 12, 1914, February 10, 1915; on 'Natural Resources of British Columbia' at Vancouver, Dec. 16, 1913; on 'Conservation' at Vancouver, May 1, 1915; on the Timber Export Trade, Victoria, April 16, 1915 April 16, 1915.

Economics of Forestry (by Fernow). New York. Forest Resources and Problems of Canada (by

- Fernow). (Proc. Soc. Amer. Foresters, vol. vii.) Lectures on Forestry. (British Whig, Kingston,
- Ont.) 1903.

What is Forestry ? (U.S.F.S. Bul. No. 5.) 1891.

- Franchère: Narrative of a Voyage to the North-West Coast of America. Trans. and ed. by Huntington. Redfield, 1854.
- Froude: English Seamen in the Seventeenth Century.
- Goldson: Passage between the Atlantic and Pacific, in two Memoirs on the Straits of Anian and the Discoveries of De Fonte. Portsmouth, 1793.
- Greenhow: The History of Oregon and California. London, 1844.
- Hazlitt : British Columbia and Vancouver Island. London, 1858.
- Henry-Thompson Journals. Ed. by Coues. 3 vols. New York, 1897.
- Letter of Chief Justice Draper to Secretary of State, dated 6 May, 1857, relative to Hudson's Bay Company.
- Correspondence between the Colonial Office, the Company and the Government of Canada, in consequence of the Report on the Affairs of the Company in 1857, 1858.
- Report from the Select Committee on the Ĥudson's Bay Company. 1857.
- aut: Conquest of the Great North-West. 2 vols. New York, 1908. Laut:
- Laut: Vikings of the Pacific. New York, 1906.
- Lyman: History of Oregon. 1903.
- Macdonald : British Columbia and Vancouver's Island. London, 1862.
- Macfie : Vancouver Island and British Columbia. London, 1865.
- Marcou: Notes upon the First Discoveries of California and the Origin of its Name. Washington, 1878.
- Martin: The Hudson Bay Territories and Vancouver Island, with an Exposition of the Chartered Rights, Conduct and Policy of the Honble. Hudson's Bay Corporation. London, 1849.
- Les bourgeois de la Compagnie du Masson: Nord-Ouest. 2 vols. Québec, 1889-90.

- Mayne: Four Years in British Columbia and Vancouver Island. London, 1862.
- Meany: Vancouver's Discovery of Puget Sound. New York, 1907.
- Meares: Voyages made in the Years 1788 and 1789 from China to the North-West Coast of America. London, 1790.
- Annual Reports of the Minister of Mines for British Columbia.
- Canadian Mining Institute Publications.
- Reports of the Canada Department of Mines, Geological Survey and Mines Branches.
- A Partial Bibliography referring to the Geology and Mineral Industry of Alberta, British Columbia, and the Yukon (by Gwillim). (Jour. Can. Min. Inst., 1908.)
- Canadian Mining Journal.
- British Columbia Mining Exchange.
- Mofras : Exploration du territoire de l'Orégon. Paris, 1844.
- orice: History of the Northern Interior of British Columbia. Toronto, 1904. Morice :
- Documentos ineditos. Navarrete : 3 vols. London, 1798.
- Payne : Voyages of the Elizabethan Seamen to America. London, 1880.
- Pemberton : Facts and Figures relating to Vancouver Island and British Columbia. London, 1860.
- Prescott : Mexico. 2 vols. London, 1878.
- Rattray: Vancouver Island and British Columbia. London, 1862.
- Ross: Adventures of First Settlers on Columbia River. London, 1855.
- Scholefield and Howay: British Columbia from the Earliest Times to the Present. Vancouver, c. 1914.
- Simpson: Narrative of a Journey round the World during the Years 1841 and 1842. 2 vols. London, 1847.
- Southey : Lives of the British Admirals. 5 vols. London, 1833-40.
- Tyrrell: Brief Narrative of the Journeys of David Thompson. Toronto, 1888.
- Twiss: Oregon Question. London, 1846.
- Vancouver : Voyage of Discovery to the North Pacific Ocean, 1790-1795. 3 vols. London, 1798.
- Walbran: British Columbia Coast Names. 1909.
- Wheeler : Annual Report of the Survey West of the Hundredth Parallel, 1876.
- Winsor: Narrative and Critical History of America. 8 vols. Boston, 1884-89.
- Year-book of British Columbia, 1897-1914.

BRITISH COLUMBIA:

- INDIAN TRIBES OF THE INTERIOR. By J. A. Teit. (pp. 283-312.)
 - Boas: Reports on the Indians of British (In Reports iv to xii on N.W. Columbia. Tribes of Canada: Brit. Assoc.)
 - Chamberlain: Report on the Kootenay Indians. (Report viii on N.W. Tribes of Canada: Brit. Assoc.)
 - Dawson : Notes on the Shuswap People of British Columbia. (Trans. Roy. Soc. Can., sec. 2, 1891.)
 - Farrand : Basketry Designs of the Salish Indians. (Jesup N. Pac. Exped., vol. i, part 5: Memoirs Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

- Farrand : Traditions of the Chilcotin Indians. (Jesup N. Pac. Exped., vol. ii, part 1 : Memoirs Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist.)
- Farrand : The Chilcotin. (Twelfth Report on N.W. Tribes of Canada, part 2: Brit. Assoc.)
- Hill-Tout: Notes on the Ntlakamug of British Columbia. (Report on Ethnological Survey of Canada, 1899: British Assoc.)
- Hill-Tout : Report on the Ethnology of the Stlatlumh of British Columbia. (Jour. Anth.
- Inst. of Great Britain and Ireland, vol. xxxv.) Hill-Tout: The Salish and Déné. (In Native Races of the British Empire.) London, 1907.
- Morice: Carrier Sociology and Mythology. (Trans. Roy. Soc. of Can., sec. 2, 1892.).
- Morice : The Western Dénés. (Trans. Can. Inst., sess. 1892-93.)
- Morice: The Nahane and their Language. (Trans. Can. Inst., vol. vii.)
- Morice : The Canadian Dénés. (Archæological Report : app. Report of Minister of Education, Ont., 1905.)
- Smith: The Archæology of Lytton, British Columbia. (Jesup N. Pac. Exped., vol. i, part 3 : Memoirs Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist.)
- Smith: Archæology of the Thompson River Region. (Ibid., vol. i, part 6.)
- Teit: The Tinneh Tribes of Nicola Valley. (Tenth Report on N.W. Tribes of Canada, part 2: Brit. Assoc.)
- Teit : Traditions of the Thompson River Indians of British Columbia. (Memoirs Amer. Folk-Lore Soc., vol. vi.)
- Teit : The Thompson Indians of British Columbia. (Publications of the Jesup N. Pac. Exped., vol. i, part 4: Memoirs Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist.)
- Teit : The Lillooet Indians. (Ibid., vol. ii, part 5.) Teit: The Shuswap, with Appendix on the
- Chilcotin. (Ibid., vol. ii, part 7.)
- Teit: Notes of the Tahltan Indians of British Columbia. (Boas Anniversary Volume.)
- Teit: Two Tahltan Traditions. (Jour. Amer. Folk-Lore, vol. xxii.)
- BRITISH COLUMBIA :
- INDIAN TRIBES OF THE COAST. By E. Sapir. THE YUKON TERRITORY. By J. B. Tyrrell. (pp. 315-46.)
 - Boas: Decorative Art of the Indians of the North Pacific Coast. (Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bulletin ix, 1897, pp. 123-76.)
 - Boas: Indianische Sagen von der Nord-Pacifischen Küste Amerikas. Berlin, 1895.
 - Boas: Kwakiutl Tales. (Columbia University Contributions to Anthropology, vol. ii, 1910.)
 - Boas: Kwakiutl Texts. (Jesup N. Pac. Exped., vol. iii : Memoirs Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist.)
 - Boas: Kwakiutl Texts, 2nd Series. (Ibid., vol. x, part 1, pp. 1-269.)
 - Boas: The Kwakiutl of Vancouver Island. (Ibid., vol. v, part 2.)
 - Boas: The Mythology of the Bella Coola Indians. (*Ibid.*, vol. i, part 2, pp. 25-127.) Boas: The Tribes of the North Pacific Coast.
 - (Ont. Archl. Report, 1905, pp. 235-49.)
 - Boas: Tsimshian Texts, Nass River Dialect. (Bureau of American Ethnology, Bulletin 27.)
 - Boas: Tsimshian Texts (new series). (Amer. Eth. Soc., vol. iii, pp. 65-284.)
 - Boas: The Social Organization and the Secret Societies of the Kwakiutl. (Smithsonian Report for 1895, pp. 317-630.)

- Emmons: The Basketry of the Tlingit. (Memoirs Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist., vol. iii, part 2, pp. 229-77.)
- Emmons: The Chilkat Blanket; with Notes on the Blanket Designs by Franz Boas. (Memoirs Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist., vol. iii, pp. 329-426.)
- Hill-Tout : British North America. I. The Far West, the Home of the Salish and Déné. (The Native Races of the British Empire.) London, 1907.
- Jewett: Adventures and Sufferings of John R. Jewett, only survivor of the Ship Boston, during a Captivity of nearly Three Years among the Savages of Nootka Sound. Edinburgh, 1842.
- Krause : Die Tlingit Indianer. Ergebnisse einer Reise nach der Nordwestküste von Amerika und der Beringsstrasse. Jena, 1885.
- Niblack : The Coast Indians of Southern Alaska and Northern British Columbia. (Report of United States National Museum, 1888, pp. 231-83.)
- Sproat: Scenes and Studies of Savage Life. London, 1868.
- Swan: The Indians of Cape Flattery. (Smithsonian Contributions to Knowledge, vol. xvi, part 8.)
- Swanton: Contributions to the Ethnology of the Haida. (Jesup N. Pac. Exped. : Memoirs Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist., vol. v, part 1, pp. 1-300.)
- Swanton: Haida Songs. (Publications of the American Ethnological Society, vol. iii, pp. 1.63.
- Swanton : Haida Texts. (Masset series, Jesup N. Pac. Exped.: Memoirs Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist., vol. x, part 2.)
- Swanton : Haida Texts and Myths. (Bureau of American Ethnology, Bulletin 29.)
- Swanton: Tlingit Myths and Texts. (Bureau of American Ethnology, Bulletin 39.)
- Swanton: Social Condition, Beliefs, and Linguistic Relationship of the Tlingit Indians. (Twenty-sixth Annual Report of the Bureau of American Ethnology, pp. 391-512.)
- (pp. 585-636.)
- Alaska-Yukon Directory for 1902-3. Seattle, 1.02-3.
- Various Reports published by the U.S. Geological Survey, Washington.
- Brown: The Evolution of Law and Government in the Yukon Territory. (University of Toronto Studies, 1907.)
- Cairnes: Various Reports on different parts of the Yukon Territory, published by the Geological Survey of Canada, and personal correspondence.
- Camsell : Report on the Peel River and Tributaries. (Geol. Sur. Can.) Ottawa, 1906.
- Curle: The Gold Mines of the World. 2nd edition. London, 1902.
- Dall : Alaska and its Provinces. Boston, 1870.
- Dawson: Report on an Expedition in the Yukon District in 1887. (Geol. Sur. Can.)
- Dawson Daily and Weekly News. Various numbers, and memorial volume, July 21, 1909.
- Explorations in Alaska in 1907. Mis. Coll., vol. li.) Washington, 1908. Gilmore : (Smith. Mis. Coll., vol. li.)
- Haanel : Report on the Mining and Metallurgical Industries of Canada. Ottawa, 1908.

- Hayes: An Expedition through the Yukon District. (Nat. Geog. Mag., vol. iv, pp. 117-62.)
- Hornaday: Notes on the Mountain Sheep of North America. (5th Ann. Rep. N.Y. Zool. Soc.) New York, 1901.
- Jennings: Routes to the Yukon. Ottawa, 1898.
- Keele: Report on the Upper Stewart River Region. (Geol. Sur. Can.) Ottawa, 1906.
- Keele: A Reconnaissance across the Mackenzie Mountains, on the Pelly, Ross, and Gravel Rivers. (Geol. Sur. Can.) Ottawa, 1910.
- Lynch : Three Years in the Klondike. London, 1904.
- Macoun: List of Plants collected by Mr J. B. Tyrrell in the Klondike Region in 1899. (Ott. Nat., vol. xiii, pp. 209-18.)
- Miers: A Visit to the Yukon Gold-Fields. 1910.
- urray: Journal of the Yukon, 1847-48. Edited by L. J. Burpee. (Can. Archives, Murray: No. 4.) Ottawa, 1910.
- McConnell: Various Short Reports included in the Reports of the Director of the Geological Survey of Canada from 1898-1906.
- M^cConnell: Report on an Exploration in the Yukon and Mackenzie Basins. (Geol. Sur. Can. Ann. Rep., vol. iv, part D, 1890.)
- M^oConnell : Preliminary Report on the Klondike Gold Fields. (Geol. Sur. Can.) Ottawa, 1900.
- McConnell : Report on the Klondike Gold Fields. (Geol. Sur. Can. Ann. Rep., vol. xiv, part B, 1005.)
- M^cConnell: Report on Gold Values in the Klondike High-Level Lands. (Geol. Sur. Can.) Ottawa, 1907.
- McConnell: The Whitehorse Copper Belt. (Geol. Sur. Can.) Ottawa, 1909.
- Ogilvie: Information respecting the Yukon District. Ottawa, 1897. The Klondike Official Guide. Toronto, 1898.
- Osgood : Biological Reconnaissance of the Yukon River Region. (U.S. Dept. of Agric.) 1900.
- Osgood : An Extinct Ruminant from the Klondike Gravels. (Smith Mis. Coll., vol. xlviii, part 2, 1905.)
- Osgood : Mastodon Remains in the Yukon Valley. (Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., Dec. 1905.)
- Osgood: Biological Investigations in Alaska and Yukon Territory. (U.S. Dept. of Agric.) Washington, 1909.
- Palmer: A Winter Journey to the Klondike. (Scribner's, April 1899, pp. 465-84.)
- Pike : Through the Sub-Arctic Forest, London, 1896.
- Porter and Davenport: The Discharge of the Yukon River at Eagle, Alaska. (U.S. Geol. Sur., Water Supply Paper 345.) Washington, 1914.
- Quackenbush: Notes on Alaskan Mammoth Expeditions of 1907 and 1908. (Bull. Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., vol. xxvi.) New York, 1909.
- Reports of the Commissioner of the Yukon Territory, in Annual Reports Dept. of Interior, Ottawa, 1898-1910.
- Rickard : Articles on Mining in the Yukon Territory. (Min. and Sci. Press, San Francisco, between August 29, 1908, and January 23, 1909.) Rowatt: Report with respect to the Yukon
- Territory, 1907. Ottawa, 1908.
- Schmitter: Upper Yukon Native Customs and Folk-Lore. (Smith Mis. Coll., vol. lvi, No. 4.) Washington, 1910.

- Schwatka: Along Alaska's Great River. New York, 1885.
- Spurr: Geology of the Yukon Gold District. (18th Ann. Rep. U.S. Geol. Sur., part 3, 1898.)
- Stupart : The Climate of the Yukon Territory. (Trans. Can. Inst., Ser. 4, vol. viii, pp. 291-5.) Toronto, 1907.
- Tyrrell: Explorations in the Yukon Territory in 1898. (Ann. Rep. Geol. Sur. Can., vol. xi,
- 1898, part A, pp. 36-62.) Tyrrell: Glacial Phenomena in the Canadian Yukon District. (Bull. Geol. Soc. Am., vol. x, 1898, pp. 193-8.)
- Tyrrell: The Klondike. (Commerce, pp. 1452-3.) London, Dec. 27, 1899. (Commerce, vol. xiii,
- Tyrrell: The Gold-bearing Alluvial Deposits of the Klondike District. (Trans. Inst. Min. and Met., vol. viii, pp. 217-26.) London, 1900.
- Tyrrell : The Basin of the Yukon River in Canada. (Scot. Geog. Mag., vol. xvi, pp. 321-41.)
- Tyrrell: Clear Creek and Tributaries. (Yukon Mining Record, vol. i, No. 2, pp. 7-10.)
- Tyrrell : A Peculiar Artesian Well in the Klon-
- dike. (Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 1xxv, p. 188.) Tyrrell : The Tundras of the Klondike. (Jour. Geol., vol. xii, pp. 232-6.)
- Tyrrell: Yukon Mining Laws. (Jour. Can. Min. Inst., vol. ix, pp. 115-23.)
- Tyrrell: Development of Tlacer Gold-mining in the Klondike District, Canada. (Trans. Inst. Min. Engs. [Eng.], vol. xxxi, pp. 556-74.)
- Tyrrell : Concentration of Gold in the Klondike. (Econ. Geol., vol. ii, pp. 343-47.) Tyrrell : Placer Gold Mining in Canada. (Rep.
- Brit. Ass. Ad. Sc., pp. 480-1.)
- Tyrrell: The Law of the Paystreak in Placer Deposits. (Trans. Inst. Min. and Met., vol. xxi, pp. 593-613.)
- Tyrrell: The Gold of the Klondike. (Trans. Roy. Soc. Can., vol. vi, pp. 29-59.)
- Yukon Territory, its History and Resources. Issued by direction of the Hon. Frank Oliver, Minister of the Interior, Ottawa, 1909.
- THE NORTH-WEST TERBITORIES. By J. B. Tyrrell. (pp. 639-60.)
 - Amundsen: The North-West Passage. 2 vols. London, 1908.
 - Letters from Chief-Factor James Anderson to Sir George Simpson, Governor-in-chief of Rupert (Jour. Roy. Geog. Soc., vol. xxvi, Land. pp. 18-25.)
 - Extracts from Chief Factor James Anderson's Journal. (Jour. Roy. Geog. Soc., vol. xxvii, pp. 321-28.)
 - Arrowsmith : Map exhibiting all the New Discoveries in the Interior Parts of North America, Jan. 1, 1795, with additions to 1811.
 - Back : Narrative of the Arctic Land Expedition to the Mouth of the Great Fish River, in the Years 1833, 1834, and 1835. London, 1836.
 - Bell, J. M. : Topography and Geology of Great Bear Lake. (Geol. Sur. Can. Ann. Rep., vol. xii, part C, 1899.)
 - Bell, Robert: Observations on the Geology, Zoology and Botany of Hudson Strait and Bay. (Geol. Sur. Can. Ann. Rep., vol. i, Bay. (Ge part DD.)
 - Bell, Robert : Report on an Exploration on the Northern Side of Hudson Strait. (Geol. Sur. Can. Ann. Rep., vol. xi, part M.)

Bryce : The Remarkable History of the Hudson's Bay Company. Toronto, 1900.

- Burpee: The Search for the Western Sea. Toronto, 1908.
- Census Reports of Canada for 1901 and 1911.
- Christopher and Johnson : Manuscript Chart of Chesterfield and Rankin Inlets in Admiralty Office, London.
- Cluny: The American Traveller; or, Observations on the Present State, Culture and Commerce of the British Colonies in America, etc. By an Old and Experienced Trader. London, 1769.
- Dawson: The Larger Unexplored Regions of Canada. (Ott. Nat., 1890, pp. 29-40, with map.)
- Dawson: Notes to accompany a Geological Map of the Northern Portion of the Dominion of Canada, East of the Rocky Mountains. (Ann. Rep. Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey Can., 1886, part R.) Montreal, 1887.
- Dobbs: An Account of the Countries adjoining to Hudson's Bay, in the North-West Part of America. London, 1744.
- Dobbs: Remarks upon Captain Middleton's Defence. London, 1744.
- Dobbs: A Reply to Captain Middleton's Answer. London, 1745.
- Douglas: Introduction to 'A Voyage to the Pacific Ocean, etc., performed under the direction of Captains Cook, Clerke and Gore.' (Cook's third voyage.) 3 vols. and atlas. London, 1784.
- Dragge: An Account of a Voyage for the Discovery of a North-West Passage by Hudson's Streights to the Western and Southern Ocean of America. Performed in the year 1746 and 1747, in the Ship California, Capt. Francis Smith, Commander. By the Clork of the California (T. S. Dragge). 2 vols. London, 1748.49.
- Dymond and Wales: Observations on the State of the Air, Winds, Weather, etc., made at Prince of Wales Fort, on the North-West Coast of Hudson's Bay, in the Years 1768 and 1769. (Phil. Trans., vol. lx.) London, 1771.
- Ellis: A Voyage to Hudson's Bay. By the Dobbs Galley and California, in the Years 1746 and 1747. London, 1748.
- Forster: Account of Several Quadrupeds sent from Hudson's Bay. (Phil. Trans. [London], vol. lxii.)
- Forster: An Account of the Birds sent from Hudson's Bay; with Observations relative to their Natural History, and Latin descriptions of some of the most uncommon. (Phil. Trans. [London], vol. lxii, pp. 382-433.)
- Foxe: North-West Passage. London, 1635. (Hakluyt Society.) 2 vols. London, 1894.
- Franklin: Narrative of a Journey to the Shores of the Polar Sea in the years 1819, 20, 21, and 22, with Appendix. London, 1823.
- Franklin: Narrative of a Second Expedition to the Shores of the Polar Sea, in the years 1825, 1826 and 1827, with Appendix. London, 1828.
- The Three Voyages of Martin Frobisher. By R. Collinson. (Hakluyt Society.) London, 1867.
- Gilder: Schwatka's Search, 1879-1880. New York, 1881.
- Hall: Narrative of the Second Arctic Expedition made by Charles F. Hall. Ed. by Prof. J. E. Noarse. Washington, 1879.

- Hanbury: A Journey from Chesterfield Inlet to Great Slave Lake, 1898-9. (Geog. Jour., vol. xvi, No. 1, pp. 63-77, July 1900.)
- Hanbury: Through the Barren Ground of North-Eastern Canada to the Arctio Coast. (Geog. Jour., vol. xxi. pp. 178-91. London, 1903.)
- Hanbury : Sport and Travel in the Northland of Canada. New York, 1904.
- Hearne: A Journey from Prince of Wales's Fort in Hudson's Bay, to the Northern Ocean. London, 1795. (New edition ed. for the Champlain Society by J. B. Tyrrell. Toronto, 1911.)
- Various Reports of the Department of Indian Affairs of Canada.
- Isbister: On the Geology of the Hudson's Bay Territories, and of Portions of the Arctic and North-Western Regions of America. (Quart. Jour. Geol. Soc. [London], vol. xi, pp. 497-520.)
- Jérémie: Relation du détroit et de la baye d'Hudson. (In Bernard's Recueil de Voiages au Nord. Amsterdam, 1724.)
- Jones : Buffalo Jones' Forty Years of Adventure. Compiled by Colonel Henry Inman. Topeka, 1899.
- King: Narrative of a Journey to the Shores of the Arctic Ocean, in 1833, 1834 and 1835, under the Command of Captain Back, R.N. London, 1836.
- King: Temperature of Quadrupeds, Birds, Fishes, Plants, Trees, and Earth, as ascertained at different times and places in Arctic America during Captain Back's Expedition. (Edin. New Philos. Journal, xxi, pp. 150, 151. 1836.)
- Kirby: Fauna Borealis: Americana. Part Fourth. The Insects. London, 1837.
- La Pérouse: Expédition de la Baie d'Hudson. Extrait du Journal de Pierre-Bruno-Jean de la Mouneraye. (Bull. de la Société de Géographie, 7th Ser. T. G., 1888.)
- La Pérouse: A Voyage around the World performed in the Years 1785, 1786, 1787, and 1788. London, 1799.
- Laut: Pathfinders of the West. Toronto, 1904.
- Laut: Conquest of the Great North-West. 2 vols. New York, 1908.
- Lofthouse: A Trip on the Tha-anne River, Hudson Bay. (Geog. Jour., vol. xiii, pp. 274-77.)
- Low: Cruise of the Neptune. Report on the Dominion Government Expedition to Hudson Bay and the Arctic Islands, on board the D.G.S. Neptune, 1903-1904. Ottawa, 1906.
- MacFarlane, R.: Notes on Mammals collected and observed in the Northern Mackenzie River District, North-West Territories of Canada, etc. (Proc. U.S. Nat. Mus., xxviii, pp. 673-764.)
- MacFarlane, R. R.: Land and Sea Birds nesting within the Arctic Circle in the Lower Mackenzie District. (Trans. Hist. and Sci. Soc. Man., xxxix, 1890.)
- Mackenzie: Voyages from Montreal, on the River St Lawrence, through the Continent of North America, to the Frozen and Pacific Oceans; in the Years 1789 and 1793. London, 1801.
- Middleton: A Vindicative of the Conduct of Captain Middleton. London, 1743.
- Middleton: A Reply to the Remarks of Arthur Dobbs. London, 1744.

- McKinlay: Narrative of a Journey in 1890, from Great Slave Lake to Beechy Lake, on the Great Fish River. Ed. by D. B. Dowling. (Ott. Nat., 1893, pp. 85-92, and 101-114.)
- The Expedition of Jens Munk to Hudson's Bay in 1619-20. (Hakluyt Society.) London, 1897.
- Pelletier: Patrol Report, Inspector E. A. Pelletier, Port Saskatchewan, Alberta, to Chesterfield Inlet and Fullerton, Hudson Bay, and return to Regina, via Churchill, Hudson Bay. (Report of R.N.-W. Mounted Police, 1909, pp. 141-68, app. O.) Ottawa, 1909.
- Pennant : Vol. i, Quadrupeds. London, 1784.
- Pennant : Vol. ii, Birds. London, 1785.
- Pennant: Supplement to the Arctic Zoology. London, 1787.
- Petitot : Géographie de l'Athabaskaw-Mackenzie. (Bulletin de la Société de Géographie, July, Aug. and Sept. 1875.)
- Pike: The Barren Ground of Northern Canada. London and New York, 1892.
- Preble: A Biological Investigation of the Hudson Bay Region. (North American Fauna, No. 22.) Washington, 1902.
- Preble: A Biological Investigation of the Athabasca-Mackenzie Region. (North American Fauna, No. 27.) Washington, 1908.
- Preble : Notes in Hearne's Journey. New ed. 1911.
- Preble: Notes in David Thompson's Narrative. Toronto, 1915.
- Pond: Map in Burpee's 'Search for the Western Sea,' p. 182.
- Rae: Narrative of an Expedition to the Shores of the Arctic Sea. London, 1850.
- Rae: Journey from Great Bear Lake to Wollaston Land. (Jour. Roy. Geog. Soc., vol. xxii, pp. 73-96.)
- Report from the Committee appointed to inquire into the state and condition of the Countries adjoining to Hudson's Bay, and of the Trade carried on there. London, 1749.
- Report from the Select Committee on the Hudson's Bay Company. London, 1857.
- Richardson: Appendix to Captain Parry's Journal of a Second Voyage. London, 1825. (Contains many notes on natural history of Coppermine region.)
- Richardson: Short Characters of a few Quadrupeds procured on Captain Franklin's late Expedition. (Zool. Jour., iii, No. 12, pp. 516-20.)
- Richardson: Fauna Borealis: Americana. Part First. Quadrupeds. London, 1829.
- Richardson: Fauna Borealis: Americana. Part Third. The Fishes. London, 1836.
- Richardson: Arctic Searching Expedition; A Journey of a Boat-Voyage through Rupert's Land and the Arctic Sea. London, 1851. Another edition, New York, 1854.
- Richardson: The Polar Regions. Edinburgh, 1861.
- Robson: An Account of Six Years' Residence in Hudson's Bay from 1733 to 1736, and 1744 to 1747. London, 1752.
- Russell : Explorations in the Far North, being the Report of an Expedition under the Auspices of

the University of Iowa during the years 1892, '93, and '94. 1898.

- Seton: The Arctic Prairies. (Scribner's, vol. xlviii, pp. 513-32, 725-34; vol. xlix, pp. 61-72.)
- Simpson: Narrative of the Discoveries on the North Coast of America; effected by the Officers of the Hudson's Bay Company during the years 1836-39. London, 1843.
- the years 1836-39. London, 1843. Swainson and Richardson: Fauna Borealis: Americana. Part Second. The Birds. London, 1831.
- David Thompson's Narrative. Edited by J. B. Tyrrell. Toronto, 1915.
- Tyrrell: Explorations in 1893 and 1894. (Ann. Rep. Geol. Sur. Can., 1894, vol. vii, part A, pp. 38-48.)
- Tyrrell: Notes on the Pleistocene of the North-West Territories of Canada, north-west and west of Hudson's Bay. (Geol. Mag. [London], Sept. 1894, pp. 394-9.)
- Tyrrell: An Expedition through the Barren Lands of Northern Canada. (Geog. Jour. [London], vol. iv, pp. 437-50, and map.)
- Tyrrell: The Barren Lands. (Ott. Nat., vol. x, pp. 203-7.)
- Tyrrell: A Second Expedition through the Barren Lands of Northern Canada. (Geog. Jour. [London], vol. vi, pp. 438-48, and map.)
- Tyrrell: Report on the Doobaunt, Kazan and Ferguson Rivers, and the North-West Coast of Hudson Bay, and on Two Overland Routes from Hudson Bay to Lake Winnipeg. (Ann. Rep. Geol. Sur. Can., vol. ix, 1895, part F.) Ottawa, 1897.
- Tyrrell : The Glaciation of North-Central Canada. (Journal of Geology, Feb. 1898, pp. 147-60.)
- Tyrrell: Natural Resources of the Barren Lands of Canada. (Scot. Geog. Mag., March 1899, pp. 126-38.)
- Tyrrell : Minerals and Ores of Northern Canada. (Jour. Can. Min. Inst., vol. xi, pp. 348-65.)
- Tyrrell: Introduction and Notes to Hearne's Journey. Toronto, 1911.
- Tyrrell: Introduction and Notes to David Thompson's Narrative. Toronto, 1915.
- Tyrrell: Across the Sub-Arctics of Canada: a Journey of 3200 Miles by Canoe and Snowshoe through the Barren Lands. Toronto, 1597.
- Tyrrell: Report on an Exploratory Survey between Great Slave Lake and Hudson Bay. (Ann. Rep Dept. of Interior, App. 26, Part iii.) Ottawa, 1901.
- Umfreville: Present State of Hudson's Bay, containing a Full Description of that Settlement, and the Adjacent Country; and likewise of the Fur Trade. London, 1790.
- Wales: Journal of a Voyage made by order of the Royal Society, to Churchill River, on the North-West Coast of Hudson's Bay; of Thirteen Months' Residence in that Country; and of the Voyage back to England; in the Years 1768 and 1769. (Phil. Trans., vol. x, pp. 100-36.) London, 1771.
- Whitney: On Snow-shoes to the Barren Grounds. New York, 1896.
- Willson: The Great Company. London, 1899.

First Column: Canadian events are in boldface type, as this line Second Column: English events are in small capitals, as this line

PERIOD I. FRENCH COLONIAL, 1534-1760

	CANADA	EUROPE
1493	Second voyage of Columbus.	Charles VIII King of France, 1483–98.
1497	John Cabot lands on the Mainland of North America.	HENRY VII KING OF ENGLAND, 1485- 1509.
1498	Third voyage of Columbus Second voyage of John Cabot.	Vasco da Gama sails to India by way of Cape of Good Hope, 1497–98.
1500	Gaspar Corte Real sails to Greenland.	Louis XII King of France, 1498-1515.
1501	Gaspar Corte Real visits Labrador and Newfoundland.	an a
	About this time English fishing vessels begin to visit Newfoundland.	VINE WEINE
1502	Fourth voyage of Columbus.	An all and strengthen a be as the safe in some
1504	French fishing vessels visit Newfoundland.	HENRY VIII KING OF ENGLAND, 1509-
1512	Ponce de Leon discovers Florida.	47.
1513	Vasco de Balboa crosses the Isthmus of Darien and discovers Pacific Ocean.	Francis I King of France, 1515-47.
1519-21	Fernando Cortez conquers Mexico.	THOMAS MORE'S 'UTOPIA,' 1516.
1519-22	Magellan's voyage : first circumnaviga- tion of the globe.	
1520-21	Fagundez explores Nova Scotia : receives grant of Nova Scotia from King of Portugal.	
1524	Giovanni da Verrazano explores the coast of N. America from N. Carolina to Newfoundland.	
1524-25	Estevan Gomez explores the coast from Newfoundland to Cape Cod.	
1527	The ship 'Mary of Guildford' from London explores the northern coast of America.	
1530	About this time William Hawkins en- gages in slave trade between Guinea and America.	BEGINNING OF THE REFORMATION IN ENGLAND, 1530.
1532-35	Pizarro conquers Peru.	
1534	First voyage of Jacques Cartier: explora- tion of the Gulf of St Lawrence.	Ignatius Loyola founds the Society of Jesus, 1534.
1535-36	Second voyage of Jacques Cartier: explora- tion of River St Lawrence.	Act of Supremacy. Execution of Sir Thomas More and John Fisher, 1535.
1539-43	De Soto explores the lower Mississippi valley.	THOMAS CROMWELL VICAR-GENERAL, 1535.
1540	Roberval appointed lieutenant-general of Canada.	Calvin's 'Institutes of the Christian Re- ligion,' 1536.
1541-42	Third voyage of Jacques Cartier: fort built at Cap Rouge.	The Jesuit Order confirmed by papal bull, 1540.

PERIOD I. FRENCH COLONIAL, 1534-1760

	CANADA	EUROPE
1542-43	Voyage of Roberval to the St Lawrence. Failure of attempted settlement in Canada.	Mary Stuart Queen of Scotland, 1542–67. The Copernican Theory, 1543. The Council of Trent, 1545–63.
1544	About this time the Basques established whale fisheries at Tadoussac in St Lawrence River.	EDWARD VI KING OF ENGLAND, 1547-53. Henry II King of France, 1547-59.
1550 –1600	As many as fifty English vessels were in the Gulf and River St Lawrence during a season between these years. Large numbers of French, Spanish and Portu- guese fishing vessels also visit the St Lawrence.	MARY QUEEN OF ENGLAND, 1553-58. THE MUSCOVY COMPANY OF ADVEN- TURERS CHARTERED IN LONDON, 1554. Philip II King of Spain, 1556-98. The first Covenant drawn up by Scottish Lords of the Congregation, 1557.
1562	Sir John Hawkins carries slaves to Spanish America. Ribaut by direction of Coligny establishes a colony of Huguenots in Florida.	Calais recovered by the French from the English, 1558. Mary Queen of Scots marries Francis, Dauphin of France, 1558.
1565	Huguenot colony in Florida destroyed by Spaniards. St Augustine, Florida, founded by	ELIZABETH QUEEN OF ENGLAND, 1558- 1603. Francis II King of France, 1559-60.
1572-73	Spaniards. Francis Drake attacks Spanish colonies in America.	Protestant Church organized in France, 1559.
1576-7-8	Voyages of Martin Frobisher to discover a north-west passage.	Charles IX King of France, 1560-74. Catherine de' Medici Regent of France,
1577-80	Drake attacks Spanish settlements, explores the western coast of North America and circumnavigates the world.	1560-70. French troops expelled from Scotland and Protestantism established, 1560.
1578	Sir Humphrey Gilbert authorized to establish a colony in America. His expedition fails.	First Huguenot war in France, 1562. Deposition of Mary Queen of Scots, 1567.
1581	Merchants of St Malo begin a fur trade up the St Lawrence River.	James VI King of Scotland, 1567-1625. ELIZABETH EXCOMMUNICATED BY THE
1583	Second expedition and death of Gilbert.	POPE, 1570. Massacre of St Bartholomew, 1572.
1584	The Marquis de la Roche attempts to take a colony to Canada, but fails.	Revolt of the Netherlands, 1572.
1585	Sir Walter Raleigh sends colonists to Roanoke Island.	Henry III King of France, 1574–89. Philip of Spain becomes King of Portu-
1585-6-7 1586	Voyages of John Davis to Davis Strait. Drake brings home colonists from Roanoke. Tobacco and potato plants introduced to Europe.	gal, 1580. Montaigne's 'Essays,' 1580. The Gregorian Calendar promulgated, 1582.
1587	Raleigh sends another colony to Roanoke. Later it is lost.	HAKLUYT'S 'VOYAGES' PUBLISHED, 1582. THE COURT OF HIGH COMMISSION CREATED TO MAINTAIN UNIFORMITY IN
1595	Raleigh visits South America in search of Eldorado.	THE CHURCH OF ENGLAND, 1583. ELIZABETH SENDS TROOPS TO ASSIST THE
	La Roche appointed lieutenant-general in Canada, Hochelaga and Newfoundland.	NETHERLANDS AGAINST SPAIN, 1585.
1598	La Roche makes a settlement on Sable Island. Removed in 1603.	THE BABINGTON CONSPIRACY, 1586. EXECUTION OF MARY QUEEN OF SCOTS, 1587.
1599	Chauvin granted a monopoly of the fur trade in Canada on condition of taking out settlers.	DEFEAT OF THE SPANISH ARMADA, 1588. Henry IV King of France, 1589-1610.
1600	Chauvin and Pont-Gravé leave settlers at Tadoussac.	Civil war in France over the succession to the throne, 1589.
1603	Champlain and Pont-Gravé explore the River St Lawrence.	Spenser's 'Faerie Queene,' 1590. Shakespeare's plays begin to appear,
1604	The Sieur de Monts, with whom is Cham- plain, establishes a settlement at Ste Croix.	1591. Henry IV is crowned and enters Paris, 1594.

	CANADA	EUROPE
1605	Ste Croix settlement transferred to Port Royal.	Bacon's 'Essays,' 1597. Edict of Nantes, 1598.
1606	Barbados taken possession of by England.	EAST INDIA COMPANY FORMED, 1600. James restores bishops in Scottish
1000	London and Plymouth Companies in- corporated for American colonization.	Church, 1600.
1607	The colony of Port Royal abandoned. The Plymouth Company establishes a settlement at the Kennebec River which is abandoned next year.	JAMES I OF ENGLAND, Sixth of Scotland, 1603-25. SIR WALTER RALEIGH IMPRISONED, 1603. HAMPTON COURT CONFERENCE, 1604.
	The London Company establishes a settlement at Jamestown, Virginia.	PEACE WITH SPAIN, 1604. GUNPOWDER PLOT, 1605.
1608	Quebec founded by Champlain. Champlain visits Lake Champlain and	
1609	fights Iroquois. Henry Hudson, sent out by the Dutch, explores Hudson River.	Truce between Spain and the Nether- lands, 1609. Astronomical discoveries of Galileo, 1609. THE PILGRIM FATHERS AT LEYDEN, 1609.
1610	Champlain takes part in battle with Iroquois on the Richelieu River. Poutrincourt re-establishes the settle-	Louis XIII King of France, 1610-43.
	ment at Port Royal. Henry Hudson explores Hudson Bay.	
1611	Jesuit mission established in Acadia.	The Authorized Version of the Bible,
1612	Champlain appointed lieutenant-general of New France.	1611.
1612-13	Thomas Button explores Hudson Bay.	
1613	Champlain explores the Ottawa River. The Jesuits make an establishment at Mount Desert Island, in Maine.	PRINCESS ELIZABETH MARRIES THE ELECTOR, 1613.
	Mount Desert and Port Royal sacked by the English under Argall.	and the state way to state and the state of
1614	Champlain organizes a company for the fur trade and colonization on the St Lawrence.	
1615	Dutch begin trading at Manhattan. Récollet mission established in Canada.	a state of the second state of the second
	Father Le Caron visits the Huron country.	de tel appendent sertes
19.9	Champlain visits the Ottawa River, Georgian Bay, the Hunon country and Lake Ontario. Unsuccessfully attacks the Iroquois.	And the second of the second s
	William Baffin explores Hudson Bay.	Disheling segretary of state of France
1616	Etienne Brûlé journeys from Canada to Chesapeake Bay.	Richelieu secretary of state of France, 1616.
1617	Louis Hébert, first settler to take land at Quebec.	DEATH OF SHAKESPEARE, 1616. HARVEY ANNOUNCES HIS DISCOVERY OF THE CIRCULATION OF THE BLOOD, 1616.
	Mission founded at Three Rivers. The first marriage in Canada, Anne, daughter of Louis Hébert, to Stephen Jonquest.	SIR WALTER RALEIGH EXECUTED, 1618. Beginning of the Thirty Years' War, 1618.
1620	The Plymouth colony founded by the Pilgrim Fathers.	The Elector Palatine chosen King of Bohemia, 1619.
	Récollet church at Notre Dame des Anges, Quebec, founded.	Bacon's 'Novum Organum,' 1620.
	Fort St Louis, Quebec, begun. The Caën Company organized for trade and colonization in Canada.	

PERIOD I. FRENCH COLONIAL, 1534-1760

	CANADA	EUROPE
1621	Nova Scotia granted to Sir William Alexander.	IMPEACHMENT OF SIR FRANCIS BACON, 1621.
1622	Union of the Caën Company and Cham- plain's Company.	
1623	Lord Baltimore establishes a settlement at Ferryland, Newfoundland. Father Le Caron revives the Huron mission. The seigniory of Sault au Matelot, the	FIRST FOLIO EDITION OF SHAKESPEARE'S Plays, 1623.
1004	first in Canada, granted to Louis Hébert.	
1624	Peace made by Champlain and the Hurons and Algonquins with the Iroquois. Fort Orange founded by the Dutch on Hudson River.	Richelieu supreme in France, 1624. TREATY FOR MARRIAGE BETWEEN PRINCE CHARLES AND HENRIETTA MARIA OF FRANCE, 1624.
	The seigniory of Cap Tourmente granted to Guillaume de Caën. Nova Scotia confirmed to Sir William Alexander. Order of Baronets of Nova Scotia created.	
1625	Jesuit missionaries first come to Canada.	CHARLES I KING OF ENGLAND, 1625-48.
1626	The Chevalier de Razilly proposes the formation of a larger company to carry on the trade of New France.	FAILURE OF ENGLISH EXPEDITION TO RECOVER THE PALATINATE, 1625. Huguenot Revolt, 1625.
	The seigniory of Notre Dame des Anges granted to the Jesuits. The Jesuit Fathers Brébeuf and Noüé visit the Hurons.	
	The Récollet Father La Roche d'Aillon visits the Neutral Indians.	
1627	War renewed with the Iroquois. Settlers sent to Nova Scotia by Sir William Alexander.	Huguenot Revolt. Siege of La Rochelle, 1627. BUCKINGHAM FAILS TO RELIEVE LA
	The Company of New France or One Hundred Associates organized. Hugue- nots to be excluded from Canada.	Rochelle, 1627.
1628	The first plough in Canada drawn by oxen used by Couillard at Quebec.	Assassination of Duke of Bucking- ham, 1628.
	The Council of New England grants land to the Company of Massachusetts Bay, which sends out colonists. Colonists sent out by Sir William Alexander	THE PETITION OF RIGHT, 1628. Capture of La Rochelle. Huguenots lose their political power, 1628.
	occupy Port Royal. David Kirke sent from England with letters of marque, enters the St Lawrence and captures the fleet sent to Canada by the Company of One Hundred Associates.	
1629	Sir William Alexander and the Kirkes form the Scottish and English company for trade in the St Lawrence.	SIR JOHN ELIOT SENT TO THE TOWER, 1629. PEACE OF SUZA BETWEEN ENGLAND AND
	Agreement between Sir William Alexander and Claude de la Tour.	FRANCE, 1629,
	Lord Ochiltree lands with colonists in Cape Breton.	
	Champlain surrenders Quebec to David Kirke. Lewis Kirke placed in com- mand there. The Jesuits removed to France.	的话题是

	CANADA	EUROPE
1629	Captain Daniel captures Lord Ochiltree's fort in Cape Breton.	a et tellare attinguent. (ett.
1630	The Puritans in Massachusetts Bay. Boston founded.	Gustavus Adolphus of Sweden enters Germany, 1630.
1631	Charles de la Tour, who has rejoined the French, establishes a fort at the mouth of St John River.	
1632	Foxe and James explore Hudson Bay. Quebec and Port Royal restored to the	TREATY OF ST GERMAN-EN-LAYE BE-
1032	French.	TWEEN ENGLAND AND FRANCE, 1632.
	The Jesuits return to Canada. The Chevalier de Razilly takes possession of Acadia.	Battle of Lutzen and death of Gustavus Adolphus, 1632.
	Lord Baltimore obtains a charter of Maryland.	
1633 1633-35	The Company of One Hundred Associates takes possession of Quebec.	LAUD ARCHBISHOP OF CANTEBBURY, 1633.
1633-35	Champlain covernor of New France. The colony of Maryland founded.	Lotines Chool
	First English settlement in Connecticut.	percent fault entrangement during the second
1634	Fort built at Three Rivers.	SHIP MONEY LEVIED, 1634.
	The seigniory of Beauport granted to Giffard.	Richelieu appointed intendant, 1634.
	Nicolet visits Sault Ste Marie and Green Bay.	Manage of the Assess
	The Jesuit Fathers Brébeuf, Davost and Daniel re-establish the Huron mission.	
1635	The Sieur d'Aulnay-Charnisay and Charles de la Tour expel the New Englanders from Penobscot and Machias.	War between France and Spain, 1635. Establishment of the Académie Fran- çaise, 1635.
1636-48	Death of Champlain. Charles Huault de Montmagny governor	Jansenism in France, 1636.
	of New France.	o ansonism in France, 1050.
1636	Roger Williams establishes a settlement at Providence.	
1637	The Custom of Paris established in Canada.	TRIAL OF HAMPDEN, 1637. Riot in St Giles' Church, Edinburgh, 1637.
	The village of Sillery founded for Algon- quin and Montagnais converts.	Descartes' 'Discours sur la Méthode,' 1637.
1638	Acadia divided between D'Aulnay and La Tour.	The Covenant in Scotland, 1638.
	A Swedish settlement established on the Delaware River.	all and this south these
1639	Ursuline nuns and Sisters of the Hôtel- Dieu arrive at Quebec.	The first Bishops' War in Scotland, 1639. THE LONG PARLIAMENT, 1640.
1641	Fathers Raymbault and Jogues visit Sault Ste Marie.	Independence of Portugal, 1640. EXECUTION OF STRAFFORD, 1641.
1642	Ville Marie, or Montreal, founded by	INSURRECTION IN IRELAND, 1641.
	Maisonneuve and the representatives of the Company of Notre Dame de Montreal.	THE GRAND REMONSTRANCE, 1641. ATTEMPT TO ARREST THE FIVE MEMBERS,
	Father Jogues captured by the Iroquois.	1642.
	Fort Richelieu founded at the mouth of the Richelieu River.	OUTBREAK OF THE CIVIL WAR, 1642. Olier founds the Seminary of Saint
1643	Hospital established at Montreal under Jeanne Mance and Madame de la Peltrie.	Sulpice at Paris, 1642. Death of Richelieu, 1642. Louis XIV King of France, 1643-1715.

PERIOD I. FRENCH COLONIAL, 1534-1760

	CANADA	EUROPE
1643	Father Jogues rescued by the Dutch. D'Aulnay Charnisay attacks Fort St John. Repulsed by La Tour. Confederation of New England Colonies.	Anne of Austria Regent of France, 1643-51. Mazarin chief minister in France, 1643- 61.
1644	Father Bressani captured by the Iroquois and ransomed by the Dutch.	THE SOLEMN LEAGUE AND COVENANT ACCEPTED BY THE ENGLISH PARLIA-
1645	The Company of New France transfers its trading rights to the Compagnie des Habitans, made up of principal colonists in Canada.	MENT, 1643. THE WESTMINSTER ASSEMBLY, 1643. BATTLE OF MARSTON MOOR, 1644. BATTLE OF NASEBY, 1645.
	Peace between the French and Iroquois. D'Aulnay Charnisay captures Fort St John: death of Madame de la Tour.	Execution of Laud, 1645.
1646	Father Jogues killed by the Iroquois. Father Druillettes begins a mission among the Abnakis in Maine.	KING CHARLES SURRENDERS TO THE SCOTS, 1646.
1647	Establishment of a Council at Quebec. Proposal of a commercial agreement be- tween Canada and Massachusetts.	QUARREL BETWEEN PARLIAMENT AND THE ARMY, 1647.
	The first horse in Canada landed at Quebec. Acadia granted as a hereditary fief to D'Aulnay Charnisay.	and the second states in the second states and the
1648-51	Louis d'Ailleboust de Coulonge governor of Canada.	SECOND CIVIL WAR, 1648. Pride's Purge, 1648.
1648	The Huron village of St Joseph destroyed by the Iroquois: martyrdom of Father Daniel.	Treaty of Westphalia, 1648. Spain recognizes the independence of the
1649	The Huron villages of St Ignace and St Louis destroyed by the Iroquois. Martyrdom of Brébeuf and Lalemant.	Dutch, 1648. Execution of Charles I, 1649. The Commonwealth, 1649-53.
1650–51	Unsuccessful negotiations for a com- mercial union and alliance between Canada and New England.	CROMWELL IN IRELAND, 1649. The War of the Fronde, 1649. CROMWELL IN SCOTLAND, 1650.
1650	The Hurons abandon their country. The Iroquois destroy the Neutral Indians.	CROMWELL DEFEATS CHARLES II AT WORCESTER, 1651.
1651 -56 1653	Jean de Lauzon governor of New France. Peace between the French and the Iro- quois.	THE NAVIGATION ACT, 1651. Louis XIV of France declared of age, 1651.
	Arrival at Montreal of Marguerite Bour- geoys, founder of the Congregation Sisters.	Revolt of Condé, 1651. War between the English and the Dutch, 1652.
1654	Father Simon le Moyne among the Iroquois.	CROMWELL EXPELS THE LONG PARLIA- MENT, 1653.
	Two Frenchmen (Groseilliers and Radis- son) visit the country west of Lake Michigan.	OLIVER CROMWELL PROTECTOR OF ENG- LAND, 1653-58. BLAKE AND MONK DEFEAT THE DUTCH,
	Robert Sedgwick captures Port Royal.	1653.
1655 1656	Jamaica conquered by the English. Mohawks attack the French on the St Lawrence and Huron refugees at Island of Orleans.	WAR BETWEEN ENGLAND AND SPAIN, 1654. BLAKE SENT WITH A FLEET TO THE MEDITERRANEAN, 1654.
	Acadia granted by Cromwell to La Tour, Temple and Crowne.	Alliance between England and France, 1655.
1657	Sulpician priests arrive in Canada.	Pascal's 'Lettres Provinciales,' 1656.
1657-70 1657-61	Thomas Temple governor of Acadia. Vicomte d'Argenson governor of New France.	French and English defeat the Spaniards at the Dunes, 1658. ENGLAND OBTAINS DUNKIRK, 1658.

VOL. XXIII

	CANADA	EUROPE
1659	Bishop Laval arrives at Quebec as vicar- apostolic of New France. Groseilliers and Radisson explore the	RICHARD CROMWELL PROTECTOR OF England, 1658-59. Reassembling of the Rump Parlia-
	country near Lake Superior.	MENT, 1659.
1660	Dollard's defence of the Long Sault. Beginning of conflict over sale of liquor to the Indians.	Peace of the Pyrenees between France and Spain, 1659. Molière's first masterpiece, 'Les Préci-
1661-63	Baron Dubois d'Avaugour governor of New France.	euses Ridicules,' 1659. THE RESTORATION. CHARLES II KING
1662	Groseilliers and Radisson said to have visited Hudson Bay.	of England, 1660-85. Royal Society founded, 1660.
1663-65 1663	Sieur de Mézy governor of New France. Charter of the Company of One Hundred Associates cancelled.	CORPORATION ACT, 1661. Versailles built, 1661. Suppression of the convent of Port
	The Sovereign Council created. Seminary of Quebec founded.	Royal, 1661. Colbert chief minister in France, 1661-83. Act of UNIFORMITY, 1662.
	Severe earthquake in Canada. The Seminary of St Sulpice receives the seigniory of Montreal from the Com- pany of Notre Dame de Montreal.	DUNKIEK SOLD TO FRANCE, 1662.
	Father Allouez appointed vicar-general of the Western Missions.	
1664	Canada placed under the West India Company.	THE CONVENTICLE ACT FORBIDS NON- CONFORMIST MEETINGS, 1664.
	The cost of passage from Quebec to France fixed at 33 livres. Groseilliers and Radisson, with Zachary	Colbert reorganizes the commercial policy of France and establishes the East and West India Companies, 1664.
	Gillam of Boston, attempt, unsuccess- fully, to sail to Hudson Bay.	(a) the second s
	Freight of beaver skins to France fixed at 10 livres per hundredweight. Quarrel between the governor, Mézy, and	a petroven themand "(Little
	Bishop Laval. English conquest of New Netherlands,	and the second second
	renamed New York. Sir Henry Morgan in command of the	
	Buccaneers of the West Indies. Officer appointed at Quebec to attach tags to goods showing retail price.	a chart all marcal scales
1665-72	Daniel de Rémy, Sieur de Courcelle, governor of New France,	Newton discovers the binomial theorem, 1665.
1665-68 1665	Jean Talon intendant of New France. Arrival at Quebec of the Marquis de Tracy and the Carignan-Salières Regiment.	THE FIVE MILE ACT EXCLUDES NONCON- FORMISTS FROM TOWNS, 1665. OUTBREAK OF THE PLAGUE IN LONDON,
	Tracy builds forts on the Richelieu River and Lake Champlain. Father Allouez establishes a mission on	1665. La Fontaine's 'Contes,' 1665.
1666	Lake Superior. Courcelle unsuccessfully leads an expedi- tion against the Mohawks. Tracy takes command of a second expedition and destroys the Mohawk villages.	France joins Holland in the war against England, 1666. THE GREAT FIRE OF LONDON, 1666.
1667	Brewery established at Quebec. First Census of Canada. Population, 3215.	SECRET TREATY BETWEEN LOUIS XIV
	Tracy returns to France. First highways between Quebec and out- lying districts.	AND CHARLES II, 1667. TREATY OF BREDA BETWEEN THE ENG- LISH, FRENCH AND DUTCH, 1667.

PERIOD I. FRENCH COLONIAL, 1534-1760

	CANADA	EUROPE
1667	Ordinance regulating civil procedure in the law courts.	CLARENDON DISMISSED FROM OFFICE, 1667.
1668	Zachary Gillam sails to Hudson Bay and builds Fort Charles on Rupert River.	MILTON'S 'PARADISE LOST,' 1667. Racine's 'Andromache,' 1667.
1668-70	Claude de Bouteroue intendant of New France.	Peace between France and Spain, 1668.
	The Sulpician Fathers Trauvé and Fénelon establish a mission at Quinté. Port Royal, Acadia, reoccupied by the	
	French. Canadians allowed to sell or trade all kinds	Land a state of the state
1669	of liquors for furs. Father Marquette establishes a mission on	Bossuet begins his 'Oraisons funèbres,'
	the south side of Sault Ste Marie. Father Allouez establishes a mission at	1669.
	Green Bay. Jolliet and Péré explore Western Ontario. Licences required for trading in furs.	
	Captain Newland sails to Hudson Bay and sets up arms of king at Port Nelson.	Tanang a sanang sanang sa pang
	Dollier and Galinée winter on Lake Erie. The West India Company loses its mono- poly of Canadian trade.	A REAL PROPERTY AND A REAL
1670	La Salle supposed to have discovered the Ohio River.	CHARTER GRANTED TO THE GOVERNOR AND COMPANY OF ADVENTURERS OF
	The Hudson's Bay Company establishes trading-posts on Hudson Bay. The English forts in Acadia surrendered	ENGLAND TRADING INTO HUDSON BAY, 1670. Secret Treaty of Dover between Charles
	to the French.	II and Louis XIV, 1670.
1670-72 1670-73	Jean Talon intendant of New France. Hector d'Audigny, Sieur de Grandfontaine,	
	governor of Acadia.	
1671	Trade between Canada and West Indies established.	Milton's 'Paradise Regained' and 'Samson Agonistes,' 1671.
	The governor, Courcelle, visits Lake Ontario.	New Party Strength Arrow
	Death of Madame de la Peltrie. Sir Henry Morgan and the Buccaneers capture Panama.	
	St Lusson proclaims Louis XIV at Sault Ste Marie.	Tak territera constant
1671-72	French expedition up the Saguenay to Hudson Bay.	ENGLAND AND FRANCE ATTACK HOLLAND, 1672.
1672	The first ships for Atlantic trade built at Quebec.	The De Witts murdered and William of Orange appointed stadtholder of
1672-82	Louis de Buade, Comte de Frontenac, governor of New France.	Holland, 1672. CHARLES II ISSUES THE FIRST DECLARA-
	Frontenac summons a meeting of the States-General at Quebec.	TION OF INDULGENCE, 1672.
1673	Potash industry established in Canada. Marquette and Jolliet discover the upper	Тне Тезт Аст, 1673.
	waters of the Mississippi. The Dutch capture New York from the	
	English.	
	Royal decree condemns the coureurs de bois.	

	CANADA	EUROPE
1673	Begging introduced into Quebec by five women.	TURER substitute someosites 7001
1674-88	François de Laval-Montmorency bishop of Quebec.	ENGLAND MAKES PEACE WITH HOLLAND, 1674.
1674	The West India Company dissolved.	Boileau's 'Art Poétique,' 1674.
	The tax on furs in Canada farmed out to Nicholas Oudiette and Company.	a control which a base of the
	New York restored to the English. Frontenac arrests Perrot, the governor of Montreal.	success officers about the
	The Dutch capture the French forts of Pentagoet and Jemseg in Acadia.	est to Be at descript emittand
1675-82	Jacques Duchesneau intendant of New France.	Leibnitz discovers the differential and integral calculus, 1675.
1675	Death of Father Marquette. The seigniory of Fort Frontenac granted to La Salle.	THE NEW ST PAUL'S CATHEDRAL, London, begun by Christopher Wren, 1675.
1675-76	King Philip's War between the New Englanders and the Indians.	ROYAL OBSERVATORY ESTABLISHED AT GREENWICH, 1675.
1676	Market established in Quebec. Licences for private trade with the Indians revoked.	The French defeat the Dutch and Spanish fleets, 1676.
1676-78 1676	Jacques Chambly governor of Acadia. The English expel the Dutch from Pen- tagoet.	in the second of the second second second
	The Baron de St Castin occupies Pen- tagoet.	subseries and strength and a
	The principal inhabitants of Quebec to be summoned to meetings of the police to make recommendations for the pros- perity of the colony.	the finishing term in Annes . In the Prince Distants - Jaco Datio Interdent of Text
1677	The courts of the Prévôté de Quebec and the Maréchaussée established.	MARY, DAUGHTER OF JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, MARRIES WILLIAM OF ORANGE,
1678	La Salle authorized to build forts in the western country.	1677. Titus Oates announces the Popish
1678-85	Dulhut and La Tourette build forts north of Lake Superior.	PLOT. SECOND TEST ACT AND PERSE- CUTION OF CATHOLICS, 1678.
1679	La Salle builds the ship 'Griffon' for navigating Lake Erie.	BUNYAN'S 'PILGRIM'S PROGRESS' PUB- LISHED, 1678.
	Dulhut visits the country of the Sioux Indians and proclaims the French king.	Exclusion Bill introduced into the English Parliament, to deprive the Duke of York of the throne,
	Quarrel between Frontenac and the in- tendant Duchesneau. Franquelin living at Quebec begins to make	1679. HABEAS CORPUS ACT PASSED, 1679.
1680	maps of the western exploration. La Salle builds Fort Crèveceur on the	Bossuet's 'Histoire Universelle,' 1679.
	Illinois River. The Iroquois attack the Illinois Indians.	Struct Louis in Stanly Gault do-
	Hennepin, Dulhut and others visit the Sioux country.	
1682 1682-85	Licences for the fur trade reissued. Lefèbvre de la Barre governor of New	SHAFTESBURY, LEADER OF THE WHIGS, FLEES TO HOLLAND, 1682.
1682	France. La Salle descends the Mississippi to its mouth.	Quarrel between Louis XIV and the Pope, and proclamation of Gallican principles by the French bishops, 1682.
	La Salle founds Fort St Louis at Starved Rock on the Illinois River.	n all reactions where living

PERIOD I. FRENCH COLONIAL, 1534-1760 293

	CANADA	EUROPE
1682-86	Jacques de Meulles intendant of N France.	6W
1682	Pennsylvania founded.	the stands with a lot of the start with
1683	Hennepin publishes his 'Description de Louisiane.'	1683-90.
1683-88	Thomas Dongan governor of New Yor	k. THE RYE HOUSE PLOT AND WHIG PLOT.
1684-87	François Marie Perrot governor of Acad	Execution of Russell and Sidney, ia. AND EXILE OF MONMOUTH, 1683.
1684	La Salle appointed governor of Louisia: leads an expedition from France to (Gulf of Mexico.	na, The French invade the Spanish Nether-
	The Iroquois attack Fort St Louis on a Illinois.	Truce between France, Spain and Hol- land, 1684.
	La Barre leads an expedition against a Iroquois, but makes peace.	he
	Dongan, governor of New York, clai jurisdiction over the Iroquois countr Laval visits France and proposes to resi	y.
	the bishopric of Quebec.	gu
1685-89	Jacques René de Brisay, Marquis	
1685	Denonville, governor of New France.	
1085	Canadian noblesse allowed to engage manual labour.	in BLOODY ASSIZE, 1685. Revocation of the Edict of Nantes and
	The Abbé de Saint-Vallier comes to Cana as vicar-general.	da persecution of the Huguenots, 1685.
W. Stal	Card money issued for the first time.	the start the second
	Jean Bochart de Champigny intendant New France.	CATHOLICS, 1686.
1686	The Chevalier Pierre de Troyes and Le Moynes lead an expedition overla	
	to Hudson Bay and destroy the Engli	
	forts there.	guarantee the status quo on the
	Treaty of Neutrality between Louis X and James II governing the relation their American colonies.	IV Continent against the ambitions of France, 1686.
	La Salle establishes a settlement in Tex	as.
	Dulhut builds a fort at Detroit.	and the st vinner monatt 1-1972
1687-90	François Robineau, Sieur de Mennev governor of Acadia.	DULGENCE, 1687.
1687	Denonville treacherously seizes the In quois at Cataraqui.	
	Murder of La Salle.	DRYDEN'S 'HIND AND PANTHER,' 1687.
	Denonville attacks the Senecas.	
1688-1727	Monseigneur de Saint-Vallier bishop Quebec.	AGAINST THE DECLARATION OF IN-
1688	About this time Jacques de Noyon explo the Kaministikwia route, Rainy La and Lake of the Woods.	ke William of ORANGE LANDS IN ENG-
1689	Massacre of Lachine.	LAND. JAMES II ESCAPES TO FRANCE, 1688.
ANT INT	The French abandon the fort at Catarag	ui. Louis XIV makes war on Holland, the
1689-98	Louis de Buade, Comte de Fronten- governor of New France.	ac, Emperor of Austria and the Pope, 1688.
1689	French plan for the conquest of New You	
1690	French and Indians destroy Schenecta	ly, tantes,' 1688.
	Salmon Falls and Fort Loyall. Sir William Phips captures Port Royal.	Peter the Groat, Czar of Russia, 1689- 1725.
	Sir William Phips with a fleet from Bost	
	defeated in an attack on Quebec.	1689.

	CANADA	EUROPE
1691	Fort Nelson on Hudson Bay burnt to avoid	THE DECLARATION OF RIGHTS, 1689.
1692	capture by the French. The Hudson's Bay Company rebuild Fort Nelson and recapture Fort Albany.	WILLIAM AND MARY KING AND QUEEN OF ENGLAND, 1689-1702. (After Mary's death in 1694 William reigns alone.)
	Marie Magdelaine de Verchères defends the fort of Verchères against the Iro-	BATTLE OF KILLIECRANKIE, 1689. WAR IN IRELAND, 1689.
1693	quois. The French destroy the villages of the Mohawks.	TOLERATION ACT, 1689. ENGLAND AND HOLLAND JOIN THE LEAGUE OF AUGSBURG, THUS FORMING
1694	Fort Frontenac rebuilt. Iberville again captures Fort Nelson on	THE GRAND ALLIANCE, 1689. LOCKE'S 'TREATISE ON CIVIL GOVERN-
	Hudson Bay. Antoine de la Motte Cadillac sent to com- mand at Michilimackinac.	MENT,' 1689. BATTLE OF THE BOYNE, 1690. LOCKE'S 'ESSAY ON THE HUMAN UNDER-
1696	Fort Nelson recaptured by the Hudson's Bay Company.	STANDING,' 1690. Pontchartrain French colonial minister,
	Frontenac invades the Iroquois country. Iberville destroys the British fort at	1690. THE TREATY OF LIMERICK, 1691.
	Pemaquid. Iberville destroys St John's and other English settlements in Newfoundland.	Racine's 'Athalie,' 1691. Russell defeats the French fleet at La Hogue, 1692.
1697	Iberville defeats the English fleet in Hudson Bay and captures Fort Nelson.	MASSACRE AT GLENCOE, 1692. The French take Namur and defeat
1698	Death of Frontenac. Expedition of Montigny and La Corne to the Mississippi Valley.	William of Orange at Steinkirk, 1692. BEGINNING OF THE PENAL LAWS IN IRELAND, 1692.
1698-99	Iberville's first expedition to the Gulf of Mexico and Mississippi River. Found- ing of Fort Maurepas.	BEGINNING OF THE NATIONAL DEBT, 1692. The French defeat William of Orange at Landen, 1693.
1699–1703	Louis Hector de Callières governor of New France.	The Order of St Louis created, 1693.
1699–1700	Iberville's second expedition to the mouth of the Mississippi.	THE BANK OF ENGLAND FOUNDED, 1694. THE BEGINNING OF PARTY GOVERNMENT IN ENGLAND, 1694.
1701	Peace between the French and the Iro- quois.	The Dictionary of the French Academy, 1694.
1701–5 1701	Jacques François de Brouillan governor of Acadia. La Motte Cadillac builds a fort at Detroit.	NAMUR TAKEN FROM THE FRENCH BY William of Orange, 1695.
1701	The Iroquois deed their hunting-grounds north of Lake Ontario and westward to	The Peace of Ryswick ends the European War, 1697. Peter the Great of Russia visits Western
1702–5	Lake Michigan to the King of England. François de Beauharnois intendant of	Europe, 1697. Bayle's 'Dictionnaire Historique et
1703	New France. Indian attacks renewed on the New England settlements.	Critique,' 1697. Treaty between France, England and Holland arranging for the partition of
	Reorganization of the Superior Council at Quebec.	the King of Spain's dominions, 1698. Death of Charles II of Spain, leaving his
1704-9	Bishop Saint-Vallier a prisoner in England.	dominions by will to the Duke of
1704	Deerfield in Massachusetts destroyed by French and Indians.	Anjou, grandson of Louis XIV, 1700. Louis XIV accepts the Spanish crown
1705-25	Philippe de Rigaud, Marquis de Vaudreuil, governor of New France.	for his grandson, 1700. THE ACT OF SETTLEMENT, 1701.
1705–11	Jacques Raudot intendant of New France. (His son, Antoine Denis Raudot, was	GRAND ALLIANCE BETWEEN ENGLAND, HOLLAND AND THE EMPEROR, 1701.
1705	associated with him.) Negotiations for a Treaty of Neutrality between New France and New England.	DEATH OF JAMES II, 1701. The Elector of Brandenburg becomes King of Prussia, 1701.

PERIOD I. FRENCH COLONIAL, 1534-1760 295

	CANADA	EUROPE
1706-10	Daniel Auger de Subercase governor of Acadia.	Charles XII captures Warsaw, 1701. The Society for the Propagation of
1707	An expedition from New England fails to capture Port Royal.	THE GOSPEL FOUNDED, 1701. Anne Queen of England, 1702-14.
1708	Death of Bishop Laval. French capture St John's, Newfoundland.	Grand Alliance declares war on France, 1702.
1710-26	Michel Bégon intendant of New France. (He did not come to Canada until 1712.)	Founding of St Petersburg, 1703. BATTLE OF BLENHEIM, 1704.
1710	Port Royal captured by the British under Nicholson.	CAPTURE OF GIBRALTAR, 1704. HALLEY CALCULATES THE RETURN OF THE
1710-13	Samuel Vetch governor of Annapolis.	COMET NAMED AFTER HIM, 1705.
1711	British expedition against Quebec under Hovenden Walker turns back on account of losses by shipwreck.	BATTLE OF RAMILLIES, 1706. THE EARL OF GALWAY OCCUPIES MADRID AND PROCLAIMS THE ARCHDUKE
1712	Report of Catalogne on the seigniories of Canada.	CHARLES KING OF SPAIN, 1706. UNION BETWEEN ENGLAND AND SCOT-
	Attack on Detroit by Fox Indians.	LAND, 1707.
1713-15	Francis Nicholson governor of Nova Scotia.	BATTLE OF OUDENARDE, 1708. CAPTURE OF LILLE, 1708.
1713	Hudson Bay, Newfoundland, and Acadia confirmed to Great Britain. The Iro-	Battle of Malplaquet, 1709. Destruction of Port Royal des Champ, 1709.
	quois recognized as subjects of Great Britain. A French settlement established at Louis-	A TORY MINISTRY IN ENGLAND, 1710.
	bourg.	The French defeat the English and
1714	Governor Knight takes possession of the Hudson Bay posts for the Hudson's Bay	Austrians in Spain, 1710. The Archduke Charles elected Emperor, recalls his troops from the war against
1714-17	Company. Philippe de Costebelle governor of Ile Royale.	France, 1711. South SEA COMPANY FORMED, 1711.
1715-17		THE 'SPECTATOR' EDITED BY STEELE
1716	Samuel Vetch governor of Nova Scotia. A Jesuit priest, Joseph François Lafitau,	AND ADDISON, 1711.
1110	discovers the ginseng plant in Canada.	POPE'S 'ESSAY ON CRITICISM,' 1711. The Dutch withdraw from the war
1717-49	Richard Philipps governor of Nova Scotia.	against France, 1712.
1717	The monopoly of Canadian export trade	Pope's 'RAPE OF THE LOCK,' 1712.
	granted to the Company of the West.	Treaty of Utrecht, 1713.
	Commercial exchanges authorized in Quebec and Montreal.	The Whig leaders seize the Govern- ment, 1714.
1717-39	The Illinois country annexed to Louisiana.	GEORGE I KING OF ENGLAND, 1714-27.
1111-39	Joseph de St Ovide de Brouillan governor of Ile Royale.	Louis XV King of France, 1715-74.
1718	The Hudson's Bay Company builds a fort on Churchill River.	Duke of Orleans appointed regent of France, 1715. IMPEACHMENT OF THE TORY MINISTERS
	Foundation of New Orleans.	IN ENGLAND, 1715.
1718-21	Card money redeemed and abolished.	JACOBITE RISING IN SCOTLAND AND THE
1719	Governor Knight, sent by the Hudson's Bay Company to discover a north-west	NORTH OF ENGLAND, 1715. Treaty of Hanover provides for mutual
1700	passage, is lost.	support between the Duke of Orleans
1720	A fort established at Niagara. Charlevoix sent to Canada to report on a	and the House of Hanover, 1716. THE SEPTENNIAL ACT, 1716.
	route to the Western Sea.	Law becomes French minister of Finance
	The Hudson's Bay Company builds Henley House, 150 miles up the Albany River.	and organizes the Company of the West or Mississippi Company, 1717. Spanish invasion of Sicily, 1718.
1721	British project a trading-post at Oswego.	WAR BETWEEN ENGLAND AND SPAIN.
	Governor Philipps establishes a settlement at Canso.	Spanish expedition planned to aid the Pretender, 1718.

n Si	CANADA	EUROPE
1722	War between New England and the Indian tribes to the north.	Death of Charles XII of Sweden, 1718. SPANIARDS LAND IN SCOTLAND BUT ARE
1724	Edmé Nicolas Robert intendant of New France. (He died on the voyage to Canada.)	DEFEATED, 1719. France and the Emperor defeat Spain, and force the dismissal of Alberoni, 1719.
	New Englanders destroy the Indian village of Norridgewook and kill the missionary Sébastien Rasle.	DEFOE'S 'ROBINSON CRUSOE,' 1719. Failure of Law's financial scheme in France, 1720.
1725	Death of the Marquis de Vaudreuil.	THE SOUTH SEA BUBBLE, 1720.
	Guillaume de Chazelles intendant of New France. (He was lost with the ship on which he sailed for Canada.)	Fahrenheit's thermometer, 1720. The First Family Compact between France and Spain, 1721.
	The French build two ships on Lake Ontario.	WALPOLE BECOMES THE FIRST REAL PRIME MINISTER OF GREAT BRITAIN, 1721.
	Ordonnances first issued by the intendant in Canada.	Montesquieu's 'Lettres,' 1721. ARREST OF ATTERBURY, BISHOP OF
1726-28	Claude Thomas Dupuy intendant of New France.	Rochester, 1722. Quarrel between France and Spain.
1726-47	Charles, Marquis de Beauharnois, governor of New France.	Alliance between France, Prussia and Great Britain, and between Spain and the Emperor, 1725.
1727-33	Louis François Duplessis de Mornay bishop of Quebec.	Fleury becomes first minister in France,
1728	Bering discovers Bering Straits.	1726. Voltaire in England, 1726.
1729	A new issue of card money authorized.	Swift's 'Gulliver's Travels,' 1726.
1730	Governor Philipps induces the Acadians to take an oath of allegiance.	GIBRALTAR BESIEGED BY THE SPANIARDS, 1727.
1731–48 1731	Gilles Hocquart intendant of New France. The French build a fort at Crown Point.	WALPOLE INTRODUCES THE FIRST ANNUAL
1151	Government shipbuilding in Quebec authorized.	BILL OF INDEMNITY FOR NEGLECT OF THE TEST AND CORPORATION ACTS, 1727 GEORGE II KING OF GREAT BRITAIN,
	La Vérendrye begins his western ex- plorations.	1727-60. Peace between Great Britain and
1732	The colony of Georgia established.	Spain, 1728.
1733-39	Mgr Dosquet bishop of Quebec.	JOHN WESLEY AND HIS FRIENDS BEGIN
1734	Post road opened between Montreal and Quebec.	TO MEET AT OXFORD, 1729. GREAT BRITAIN GUARANTEES THE PRAG-
1736	St Maurice Forges established.	MATIC SANCTION, 1731.
	La Vérendrye builds Fort Rouge on the Red River.	POPE'S 'ESSAY ON MAN,' 1733. Renewal of the Family Compact between
1738	La Vérendrye builds Fort de la Reine on	France and Spain, 1733.
	the Assiniboine River. Visits the Man- dan villages on the Missouri River.	WALPOLE ATTEMPTS TO REORGANIZE THE COLLECTION OF THE CUSTOMS RE-
	Madame d'Youville founds the order of	VENUE, 1733. France occupies Lorraine, 1733
1739-40	the Sisters of Charity of Montreal. François Louis Pourroy de Lauberivière	France occupies Lorraine, 1733. Voltaire's 'Lettres sur les anglais,' 1734.
1100 10	bishop of Quebec. (He died twelve days after his arrival in Quebec.)	Peace between France and the Emperor. France is to obtain Lorraine and recog-
	Isaac Louis de Forant governor of Ile Royale.	nize the Pragmatic Sanction, 1735. BUTLER'S 'ANALOGY OF RELIGION,' 1736.
1740-44	Jean Baptiste Prévot du Quesnel governor of Ile Royale.	Wolff's 'Theologia Naturalis,' 1736. The Corvée established throughout
1740-49	Paul Mascarene administrator of Nova Scotia.	France, 1737. WILLIAM PITT JOINS THE OPPOSITION TO
1741-60	Henri Marie Dubreuil de Pontbriand bishop of Quebec.	WALPOLE, 1738. HOSTILITY TO SPAIN AROUSED IN ENG-
1741	Exports from Canada exceed imports for the only time during the French régime.	HOSTILITY TO SPAIN AROUSED IN ENG- LAND BY THE STORY OF JENKINS'S EAR, 1738.

PERIOD I. FRENCH COLONIAL, 1534-1760 297

	CIANADA	FUDODE
	CANADA	EUROPE
1741	The Russians under Bering begin the fur trade in Alaska.	War between Great Britain and Spain, 1739.
1742-43	Pierre and François de la Vérendrye ex- plore the country west of the Mandan villages and sight the Rocky Mountains.	JOHN WESLEY BEGINS PREACHING IN THE OPEN AIR, 1739. Maria Theresa Queen of Hungary, 1740-
1744	The French under Du Vivier destroy the British fishing station at Canso. Du Vivier fails in an attack on Port Royal.	80. Her succession to her father's dominions is opposed by Saxony, Bavaria and Spain.
1745	Visit of the Swedish savant Peter Kalm to Canada.	Frederick the Great of Prussia, 1740–86. Frederick the Great seizes Silesia from Anstria, 1740.
	New England troops under Pepperrell and a fleet under Warren capture Louis- bourg.	Anson's Voyages, 1740–45. Alliance of France, Prussia, Bavaria and
1746	Expedition under the Duc d'Anville for the recovery of Louisbourg fails because of storms and pestilence.	Saxony in awar on Maria Theresa, 1741. HUME'S 'ESSAYS,' 1741. Maria Theresa defeats the French and
	William Johnson commissioner to the Six Nation Indians.	Bavarians and makes peace with Prussia, 1742. WALPOLE RESIGNS, 1742.
1747-49	Rolland Michel Barrin, Comte de la Galissonière, administrator of New France.	GEORGE II DEFEATS THE FRENCH AT DETTINGEN, 1743. Death of Cardinal Fleury, 1743.
1748	Louisbourg restored to the French. The Abbé Picquet founds La Présentation, now Ogdensburg.	A new Family Compact arranged be- tween France and Spain for war against
1748-60 1749	Francois Bigot intendant of New France. Death of La Vérendrye.	Great Britain, 1743. Russia takes South Finland from Sweden, 1743.
	A French expedition under Céloron de Blainville takes possession of the Ohio valley.	THE WELSH METHODIST BODY FOUNDED, 1743. Swedenborg begins his religious mission,
	Foundation of Halifax. The Ohio Company obtains a grant of land in the Ohio valley.	1743. Henry Pelham prime minister of Great Britain, 1744-54.
1749-51	Fort Rouillé, Toronto, built. Charles Desherbiers governor of Ile Royale.	France declares war on Great Britain, 1744. Frederick the Great renews the war
1749-52	Jacques Pierre de Taffanel, Marquis de la Jonquière, governor of New France.	against Maria Theresa, 1744. FIRST METHODIST CONFERENCE, 1744. Marshal Saxe defeats the British and
1440	Edward Cornwallis governor of Nova Scotia.	their allies at Fontenoy, 1745. CHARLES EDWARD RAISES AN INSURREC-
1750	Jacques Repentigny Legardeur de Saint- Pierre given charge of western ex- ploration.	TION IN THE SCOTTISH HIGHLANDS. BATTLE OF PRESTONPANS. 1745,
	The French establish a fort at Beauséjour and the British another at Beaubassin.	Peace between Austria and Frederick the Great, 1745.
1751–53	German emigration to Nova Scotia begins. Jean Louis, Comte de Raymond. governor	Madame de Pompadour becomes supreme in France, 1745. BATTLES OF FALKIRK AND CULLODEN,
1752-55	of Ile Royale. Michel Ange, Marquis de Duquesne,	1746. The French take Madras in India, 1746.
1752-56	governor of New France. Peregrine Thomas Hopson governor of Nova Scotia.	Peace of Aix-la-Chapelle, 1748. Montesquieu's 'Esprit de Lois,' 1748.
1753-56	Charles Lawrence lieutenant-governor of Nova Scotia.	FIELDING'S 'TOM JONES,' 1749. CLIVE SEIZES AND HOLDS ARCOT IN
1753	St Luc de la Corne replaces Saint-Pierre in command of the 'Posts of the Western Sea.'	
1754	Population of Canada 55,000.	pédie, 1751.

	CANADA	EUROPE
1754–55	Anthony Hendry leads an expedition from York Factory to the upper waters of the Saskatchewan.	Gray's 'Elegy,' 1751. The Gregorian Calendar adopted in Great Britain, 1752.
1754	The French expel the British from the Forks of the Ohio and build Fort Duquesne.	Voltaire's 'Siècle de Louis XIV,' 1752. Conflict between the king and the parle- ment of Paris, 1753.
1754-58	Washington surrenders Fort Necessity. Augustin de Drucour governor of Ile Royale.	THE DUKE OF NEWCASTLE PRIME MINIS- TER, 1754-56. Voltaire's 'Essai sur les Mœurs,' 1754.
1755-60	Pierre François de Rigaud, Marquis de Vaudreuil-Cavagnal, governor of New France.	Johnson's Dictionary, 1755. Hawke ordered to seize French ship- ping, 1755.
1755	Braddock defeated by Contrecœur near Duquesne.	and the second second
	Expedition under Shirley against Niagara fails. First post office in Canada opened at	
	Halifax. Johnson defeats and captures Dieskau	Trines Tained Frank Long On
	at Lake George. Johnson builds Fort William Henry at	
	Lake George. Vergor surrenders Fort Beauséjour to Monckton.	
	Deportation of the Acadians. The French begin to fortify Ticonderoga.	 In Australia, Mali Armanik, 199-1115 The philastry of the disert
1756	Montcalm sent to Canada. Montcalm captures Oswego.	Alliance between Great Britain and Prussia by Treaty of Westminster,
1756-61	Charles Lawrence governor of Nova Scotia.	1756. Alliance between France and Austria by
1757	Montcalm captures Fort William Henry. Massacre of part of the garrison.	Treaty of Versailles, 1756. Frederick the Great attacks Saxony and
1758	Montcalm defeats Abercromby at Ticon- deroga.	begins the Seven Years' War, 1756. The French take Minorca, 1756.
	Amherst and Boscawen capture Louis- bourg. Bradstreet captures Fort Frontenac.	Admiral Byng executed for failure to relieve Minorca, 1756. The English post of Calcutta cap-
	Forbes captures Fort Duquesne, renamed Fort Pitt.	TURED BY SURAJAH DOWLAH. THE 'BLACK HOLE' OF CALCUTTA. 1756.
Cart C	Wolfe destroys the French settlements in Gaspé.	MINISTER, 1756-57.
	The first legislative assembly of Nova Scotia meets at Halifax.	William Pitt secretary of state and in control of the government, 1756-61.
1759	Sir William Johnson captures Fort Niagara.	Alliance between Russia and Austria
	Amherst compels the French to abandon Ticonderoga and Grown Point.	THE FRENCH, 1757.
	Siege of Quebec. Battle of the Plains of Abraham. Death of Wolfe and Mont- calm. Surrender of Quebec to the British.	Frederick the Great defeats the French at Rossbach and the Austrians at Leuthen, 1757 CLIVE'S VICTORY AT PLASSEY, 1757.
	Rogers raids the Indian village of St Francis.	Attack on the Jesuits in Portugal, 1757. DUKE OF NEWCASTLE PRIME MINISTER,
1760	Lévis defeats Murray at the battle of Ste Foy (the second siege of Quebec).	1757-62. Ferdinand of Brunswick with an
	Vaudreuil surrenders Montreal and Canada to Amherst.	English army drives the French out of Hanover, 1758.

PERIOD II. BRITISH COLONIAL, 1760-1840

	CANADA	EUROPE
1760–63 1760	James Murray military governor of Canada. Detroit occupied by the British.	Ferdinand of Brunswick defeats the French st Minden, 1759. BOSGAWEN DEFEATS ONE FRENCH FLEET AT LAGOS, AND HAWKE ANOTHER AT
	Destruction of French ships in Chaleur Bay.	QUIBERON, 1759. The Jesuits are expelled from Portugal,
1760-63	Jonathan Belcher lieutenant-governor of Nova Scotia.	GEORGE III KING OF GREAT BRITAIN,
1762 1763	Louisiana ceded to Spain. Conspiracy of Pontiac, capture of British forts in the West, and siege of Detroit. Henry Bouquet defeats the Indians at	1760-1820. Russians and Austrians occupy Berlin, 1760. Rousseau's 'La Nouvelle Heloïse,' 1760. Family Compact between France and
	Bushy Run. Postal system established in Canada. Post offices opened at Montreal, Three	Spain, 1761. PITT IS DISMISSED FROM OFFICE, 1761. EARL OF BUTE PRIME MINISTER, 1762-63.
	Rivers, and Quebec. Courier service opened with New York.	GREAT BRITAIN DECLARES WAR ON SPAIN, 1762. MANILLA CAPTURED BY THE BRITISH, 1762.
		Russia withdraws from the alliance against Frederick the Great, 1762. Attack on the Jesuits in France, 1762.
		Rousseau's 'Emile,' 1762. GEORGE GRENVILLE PRIME MINISTER, 1763-65.
		The Peace of Paris signed by France, Spain, Britain and Portugal, 1763. Trial of Bigot and his associates in France, 1763.

PERIOD II. BRITISH COLONIAL, 1760-1840

CANADA	EUROPE
1763 Proclamation creating the Provinces of Quebec, East Florida, West Florida, and Grenada, adding the Islands of St John [P.E.I.] and Cape Breton to Nova Scotia, and restricting the American colonies to the east of the Alleghanies.	And Andrew Construction of the second
1763 In the 'Parson's Case ' in Virginia, Patrick Henry declares that the king has become a tyrant. Provision made for stricter enforcement of the Navigation Laws in America.	
1764 Civil courts established in Canada. Presentment of the Grand Jury at Quebec states the objections of the British in- habitants to the administration. Assault on Thomas Walker, a magistrate in Montreal.	WILKES EXPELLED BY THE HOUSE OF COMMONS, 1764. France suppresses the Jesuit Order, 1764. GOLDSMITH'S 'TRAVELLER,' 1764. Voltaire's 'Dictionnaire Philosophique,' 1764.
 1764-66 Montague Wilmot governor-in-chief of Nova Scotia. 1764-68 James Murray captain-general and governor-in-chief of Quebec. 	A Design of the second design of the second se

	CANADA	EUROPE
1764	Sir William Johnson holds an Indian council at Niagara. Colonel Bradstreet relieves Fort Detroit. Colonel Bouquet subdues the Indians of the Ohio valley.	Annes Area Marry Miles 1
1765	The Sugar Act. The British occupy Fort Chartres. Pontiac submits to the British. The Stamp Act. A congress at New York opposes the Stamp Act and resistance is organized throughout the Colonies.	MARQUESS OF ROCKINGHAM PRIME MINISTER, 1765-66. WATT'S STEAM ENGINE, 1765. BLACKSTONE'S 'COMMENTARIES ON THE LAWS OF ENGLAND,' 1765. THE EAST INDIA COMPANY OBTAINS THE
1766	Paulus Æmilius Irving administrator of Quebec.	FINANCIAL ADMINISTRATION OF BEN- GAL, 1765.
1766-68	Guy Carleton lieutenant-governor and administrator of Quebec.	Earl of Chatham (Pitt) prime minister, 1766–68.
1766-73	William Campbell governor-in-chief of Nova Scotia.	Goldsmith's 'Vicar of Wakefield,' 1766.
1766	Repeal of the Stamp Act. Declaratory Act passes the British parlia- ment, declaring its power to bind the Provinces ' in all cases whatsoever.'	Lessing's 'Laocoön,' 1766. Bougainville commences his voyages around the world, 1766.
1767	Townshend's Revenue Act imposes import duties in the American Colonies. The New York legislature suspended. Non-importation agreement adopted in Boston. The lands of Isle St John (P.E.I.) granted	Spain banishes the Jesuits, 1767.
1768 -78 1768	to proprietors. Guy Carleton governor-in-chief of Quebec. Treaty of Stanwix defines the boundaries of the Indian Territories. The American Colonies resist the collec- tion of customs duties.	Duke of Grafton prime minister, 1768-70. Wilkes elected for Middlesex, 1768. Reynolds founds the Royal Academy, 1768.
1769	British troops are stationed in Boston. Murder of Pontiac. Non-importation agreements adopted throughout the American Colonies.	EXPLORATIONS IN THE PACIFIC BY CAPTAIN COOK, 1768. War between Russia and Turkey, 1768-74. WILKES DECLARED INCAPABLE OF SIT-
1770-74	Hector Theophilus Cramahé adminis- trator of Quebec. (Appointed lieu- tenant-governor 1771.)	TING IN PARLIAMENT AND IMPRISONED, 1769. 'LETTERS OF JUNIUS,' 1769.
1770	The 'Boston Massacre.'	LORD NORTH PRIME MINISTER, 1770-82.
	Townshend's duties repealed with the exception of that on tea.	BURKE'S 'THOUGHTS ON THE PRESENT DISCONTENTS,' 1770.
1770-72	Samuel Hearne visits the Coppermine River, Great Slave Lake, and Slave River.	HARGREAVES PATENTS HIS SPINNING- JENNY, 1770. The Dauphin, afterwards Louis XVI, mar-
1770-84	Walter Patterson governor of the Island of St Jean.	ries Marie Antoinette of Austria, 1770. THE REPORTING OF PARLIAMENTARY
1771-72	Benjamin Green administrator of Nova Scotia.	DEBATES IS HENCEFORTH TOLERATED, 1771.
1772	Samuel Adams organizes Correspondence Committees in the American Colonies.	THE FIRST PARTITION OF POLAND, 1772. WARREN HASTINGS BECOMES GOVERNOR
1772–73 1773–82	Peter Pond winters among Sioux Indians. Francis Legge governor-in-chief of Nova Scotia.	OF BENGAL, 1772. MANSFIELD DECLARES THAT SLAVERY CANNOT EXIST IN ENGLAND, 1772.

PERIOD II. BRITISH COLONIAL, 1760-1840 301

	CANADA	EUROPE
1773	The British inhabitants of the Province of Quebec petition the king for the estab- lishment of an assembly. 'Boston Tea Party.' Meeting of the first legislature in the	The Pope suppresses the Society of Jesus, 1773.
1774	Island of St John. The Quebec Act. The Quebec Revenue Act. Meeting of the first Continental Congress at Philadelphia.	Louis XVI King of France, 1774-93.
1775	 Skirmishes at Lexington and Concord. Beginning of the American Revolutionary War. Meeting of the Second Continental Congress at Philadelphia. 	Turgot begins economical reforms in France, 1775.
	The Americans capture Ticonderoga and Crown Point. George Washington ehosen commander- in-ehief of the American army. Battle of Bunker Hill.	and a second second state of a second
	Montgomery and Arnold invade Canada. Capture of St Johns and Montreal. The Americans defeated at Quebec, and Montgomery killed.	and the second state and a second state of the
1775-76	Explorations of Alexander Henry the Elder in the North-West.	Content of the second second second
1775	A Spanish expedition under Heceta, Quadra, Perez and Maurelle explores the north-west coast of America.	the of the second
1776–78 1776	 Mariot Arbuthnot lieutenant-governor of Nova Scotia. Tom Paine's 'Common Sense.' Howe evacuates Boston and sails to Halifax. Carleton expels the Americans from Canada. Declaration of Independence of the United States of America. General Howe occupies New York. American privateor contract Charlette 	AGITATION BEGINS IN GREAT BRITAIN FOR PARLIAMENTARY REFORM, 1776. Necker becomes controller-general in France and the reforms of Turgot are abandoned, 1776. THE FIRST VOLUME OF GIBBON'S 'DE- CLINE AND FALL OF THE ROMAN EMPIRE,' 1776. ADAM SMITH'S 'WEALTH OF NATIONS,' 1776.
	American privateers capture Charlotte- town and seize the government of the Island of St John (P.E.I.).	terper manual consist shows a
1777	General Burgoyne invades New York from Canada, captures Ticonderoga, but is defeated and compelled to surrender at Saratoga. General Howe captures Philadelphia, de- feating Washington at Brandywine and Germantown.	Howard's ' State of the Prisons,' 1777. Sheridan's ' School for Scandal,' 1777.
1778	Part of the Six Nation Indians enter the war on the British side. Alliance between France and the United	DEATH OF CHATHAM, 1778.
1550 00	States. Lord North's proposals for conciliation with America are rejected by Congress.	And a second sec
1778-86	Frederick Haldimand governor-in-chief of Quebec. (In actual charge of the administration 1778-84.)	and the fidewine in a state of the

	CANADA	EUROPE
f Ge i	atler's Rangers attack the western frontiers of New York. sorge Rogers Clark captures Kaskaskia in the Illinois country.	and in confliction solution part. (192)
1778-79 Pet	yalist refugees begin to arrive in Canada. ter Pond explores the Athabaska country.	and it is break
1778–79 Person 1778 Call 1779 Clain 1779 Clain 1780 Arr 1780 Arr 1781 Con 1782–86 Join 1783 Th 1783 Th 1784 Creation 1784 Creation 1784 Creation 1784 Creation 1785 Standard 1786–91 Lon 1786–1817 Th 1786 Fin		 Russia the nations of Northern Europe form the League of Armed Neutrality, 1780. RODNEY RELIEVES GIBRALTAR, 1780. BENTHAM'S 'PRINCIPLES OF MORALS AND LEGISLATION,' 1780. Necker is dismissed from office and feudal reaction sets in in France, 1781. Kant's 'Critique of Pure Reason,' 1781. MARQUIS OF ROCKINGHAM PRIME MINIS- TER, 1782. EARL OF SHELBURNE PRIME MINISTER, 1782-83. GRATTAN'S IRISH CONSTITUTION, 1782. Spain captures Minorca, 1782. DUKE OF PORTLAND PRIME MINISTER, 1783. WILLIAM PITT PRIME MINISTER, 1783- 1801. TREATIES OF PARIS AND VERSAILLES, 1783.
1786–1804 Ed 1787 Oh	lmund Fanning lieutenant-governor of the Island of St John. arles Inglis consecrated Anglican Bishop	PITT CREATES A SINKING FUND FOR THE PAYMENT OF THE NATIONAL DEBT, 1786.
Ad 1 1	of Nova Scotia. lam Lymburner sent to England by the merchants of Canada to obtain political and commercial reforms.	POEMS OF ROBERT BURNS (Kilmarnock Edition), 1786.
Th	ne Constitution of the United States.	

PERIOD II. BRITISH COLONIAL, 1760-1840

	CANADA	EUROPE
1788	 Bishop Inglis founds King's College at Windsor, Nova Scotia. Captain John Meares attempts to establish a trading-post at Nootka Sound. An American expedition under Gray and Kendrick visits Nootka Sound. Sailing packet service established between 	IMPEACHMENT OF WARREN HASTINGS, 1788. Necker recalled to the control of the Finances in France, 1788. CONVICTS LANDED IN AUSTRALIA, 1788. THE LONDON 'TIMES ' FOUNDED, 1788.
1000	Great Britain and Halifax.	
1789	War between the United States and the Indians of the Ohio valley and the country to the north-west.	Meeting of the States-General. Begin- ning of the French Revolution. 1789. Destruction of the Bastille, 1789.
	The Spaniards under Martinez occupy Nootka Sound and seize British trading vessels.	A state of the second state of the
1790	By the Nootka Sound Convention Spain abandons her exclusive claims to that region.	BURKE'S 'REFLECTIONS ON THE FRENCH REVOLUTION,' 1790. The new French Constitution estab-
1791	The Constitutional Act. The Province of Quebec divided into the Provinces of Upper and Lower Canada.	lished, 1791. Foundation of the Society of United Irishmen, 1791. Boswell's 'Life of Johnson,' 1791.
1791-96	Lord Dorchester governor-in-chief of British North America.	TOM PAINE'S 'RIGHTS OF MAN,' 1791. France declared a Republic, 1792. Catherine of Russia invades Poland and
1792	The legislatures of Upper and Lower Canada meet for the first time.	abolishes the New Constitution, 1792. MARY WOLLSTONECRAFT'S 'RIGHTS OF WOMAN,' 1792.
1792-93	George Vancouver explores the north- west coast of America.	Execution of Louis XVI, 1793. France declares war on Great Britain and Holland, 1793.
1792-99	John Graves Simcoe lieutenant-governor of Upper Canada.	The Reign of Terror, 1793. The Christian religion declared abolished in France, 1793.
1792	Captain Gray, an American, discovers the Columbia River.	The Fronch are at first defeated; but later drive back the British, Austrians
1793	Consecration of Jacob Mountain, first Anglican bishop of Canada. First publication of the 'Upper Canada	and Prussians, 1793. The second partition of Poland, 1793. GODWIN'S 'POLITICAL JUSTICE,' 1793.
	Gazette.' Alexander Mackenzie crosses the Rocky Mountains and reaches the Pacific Ocean.	ELI WHITNEY'S COTTON GIN, 1793. SUSPENSION OF HABEAS CORPUS, 1794. Execution of Danton and other revolu- tionary leaders, and finally of Robes- pierre and his chief followers, 1794.
1794	Jay's Treaty between Great Britain and the United States. The British aban- don the western posts within the United States.	The French overrun the Netherlands and invode Holland, 1794. LORD HOWE DEFEATS THE FRENCH FLEET, 1794.
	Colonial administration placed under the Secretary for War (later known as Secretary for War and the Colonies).	Tom Paine's 'Age of Reason,' 1794. Godwin's 'Caleb Williams,' 1794. The Treason and Sedition Acts, 1795.
	The Lower Canada Judicature Act re- organizes the law-courts of Lower Canada.	The Directory established in France, 1795. THE BRITISH SEIZE THE CAPE OF GOOD HORE 1795
	Simcoe founds York (Toronto).	Hope, 1795. Mungo Park begins explorations in Africa, 1795.
1795	Possession of Nootka Sound surrendered to the British by the Spaniards.	Goethe's 'Wilhelm Meister,' 1795. Final partition of Poland, 1795.

	CANADA	EUROPE
1796-99	Peter Russell administrator of Upper Canada.	The French attempt an invasion of Ireland, 1796.
1796	Administration of Indian affairs in Upper Canada placed under the control of the lieutenant-governor.	Buonaparte invades Northern Italy and defeats the Austrians, 1796. Spain joins France against Britain, 1796. THE BRITISH SEIZE CEYLON, 1796.
1797-1807	Robert Prescott governor-in-chief of British North America.	JENNER USES VACCINATION AGAINST SMALLPOX, 1796.
1798	David Thompson explores the sources of the Mississippi.	BURKE'S 'LETTERS ON A REGICIDE PEACE,' 1796. Laplace's 'Exposition du Système du
1799	The Island of St John renamed Prince Edward Island.	Monde,' 1796. The British defeat the Spanish fleet
1799-1800	David Thompson explores the Saskat- chewan country.	AT CAPE ST VINCENT AND THE DUTCH AT CAMPERDOWN, 1797. Buonaparte invades Austria, 1797.
1800	France obtains Louisiana from Spain.	Buonaparte conquers the Venetian Re- public, 1797.
1803	Lord Selkirk's settlers arrive in Prince Edward Island.	Peace between France and Austria, 1797. INSURRECTION IN IRELAND, 1798.
	The United States purchases Louisiana from France.	Buonaparte invades Egypt, 1798. Nelson destroys the French fleet IN Aboukir Bay, 1798.
1804	Lewis and Clark begin their expedition across the continent.	The French seize Rome, remove the Pope and proclaim a Republic, 1798.
1805	The Lewis and Clark expedition arrives at the mouth of the Columbia River.	The French invade Switzerland, 1798. THE 'LYRICAL BALLADS' OF WORDS- WORTH AND COLERIDGE, 1798.
1806	Founding of 'Le Canadien.'	MALTHUS'S 'ESSAY ON POPULATION,' 1798.
1807-11	Sir James Henry Craig governor-in-chief of British North America.	PITT FORMS THE SECOND COALITION AGAINST FRANCE, 1799. The Russians and Austrians under
1807	Justice Thorpe is elected to the assembly of Upper Canada and leads the opposition to the administration.	Suvorof, assisted by Nelson, expel the French from Italy, 1799. Buonaparte fails to capture Acre and
	Action between the British ship 'Leo- pard' and the American 'Chesapeake.'	returns to France, 1799. Buonaparte overthrows the Directory
	Simon Fraser explores the Fraser River.	and becomes first consul, 1799. Schiller's 'Wallenstein,' 1799. THE ACT OF UNION BETWEEN GREAT
1807-11	David Thompson explores the Columbia River and the neighbouring territory.	BRITAIN AND IRELAND, 1800. Buonaparte invades Italy and defeats
1808	Joseph Willcocks, leader of the opposition in Upper Canada, imprisoned for con- tempt of the House of Assembly.	he Austrians at Marengo, 1800. Mareau invades Germany and wins the battle of Hohenlinden, 1800. Madame de Staël's 'De la Littérature,'
	The United States forbids foreign slave trade.	1800. PITT RESIGNS, 1801.
1809	Craig dissolves the assembly of Lower Canada on account of a quarrel with the French-Canadian majority.	HENRY ADDINGTON PRIME MINISTER, 1801-4. Nelson bombards Copenhagen, 1801. Abercromby expels the French from
	The United States decrees non-intercourse with France and the United Kingdom.	EGYPT, 1801. Peace of Lunéville between France and
	The 'Accommodation,' the first Canadian steamboat, makes its initial trip.	Austria, 1801. The Concordat between France and the Papacy, 1801.
	Alexander Henry's 'Travels and Adven- tures in Canada and the Indian Terri- tories.'	Chateaubriand's 'Atala,' 1801. PEACE OF AMIENS BETWEEN THE UNITED KINGDOM AND FRANCE, 1802.

PERIOD II. BRITISH COLONIAL, 1760-1840

	CANADA	EUROPE
1810	Pierre Bédard imprisoned for seditious publications. An uprising in Venezuela begins the	Napoleon becomes consul for life, 1802. The Legion of Honour instituted in France, 1802.
1011 10	Spanish-American Revolutions.	FOUNDING OF THE 'EDINBURGH REVIEW,' 1802.
1811-12	Sir George Prevost administrator of Lower Canada.	WAR RENEWED BETWEEN THE UNITED KINGDOM AND FRANCE, 1803.
1811-12	Isaac Brock president and administrator of Upper Canada.	THE ROBERT EMMET INSURRECTION IN DUBLIN, 1803.
1811	The Pacific Fur Company founds Astoria on the Columbia River.	WILLIAM PITT PRIME MINISTER, 1804-6. Napoleon assumes the title of Emperor
	The Hudson's Bay Company grants Lord Selkirk 116,000 square miles in Rupert's Land.	of the French, 1804. Napoleon issues the Code Napoléon, 1804. Spain declares war on the United King-
	Miles Macdonell arrives at York Factory with the first detachment of Lord Selkirk's Red River settlers.	dom, 1804. Founding of the British and Foreign Bible Society, 1804. The Third Coalition against France
	The Americans defeat the Indians at Tippecanoe.	COMPOSED OF THE UNITED KINGDOM, AUSTRIA, RUSSIA AND SWEDEN, 1805.
1812-15	Sir George Prevost governor-in-chief of British North America.	Napoleon King of Italy, 1805. BATTLE OF TRAFALGAR AND DEATH OF
1812	War declared by the United States on Great Britain.	NELSON, 1805. Napoleon captures Ulm and defeats the
	Michilimackinac captured from the Americans.	Austrians and Russians at Austerlitz, 1805. SCOTT'S 'LAY OF THE LAST MINSTREL,'
1	Brock compels Hull and the American army to surrender at Detroit.	1805. LORD GRENVILLE PRIME MINISTER
	Miles Macdonell founds the Red River Settlement.	(THE MINISTRY OF ALL THE TALENTS), 1806-7.
	Battle of Queenston Heights. Death of Brock.	Francis of Austria abandons the title of Holy Roman Emperor, 1306. Napoleon forms the Confederation of the
1813	Procter defeats the Americans at French- town.	Rhine, 1806. Prussia declares war on France and forms
	The Americans capture York and Fort George.	a coalition with the United Kingdom, Russia and Saxony, 1806.
	Colonel Harvey defeats the Americans at Stoney Creek.	Napoleon defeats the Prussians at Jena and Auerstadt and occupies Berlin, 1806.
	Colonel FitzGibbon, warned by Laura Secord, captures an American detach- ment at Beaver Dams.	The Berlin Decrees close Continental ports to British goods, 1806.
	Commodore Perry destroys the British fleet on Lake Erie.	THE BRITISH AGAIN SEIZE THE CAPE OF GOOD HOPE, 1806.
	Procter defeated by the Americans at Moravian Town. Tecumseh killed.	Duke of Portland Prime Minister, 1807-9. Peace of Tilsit between Napoleon and
1	De Salaberry defeats the Americans at Châteauguay.	Alexander of Russia, 1807. THE BRITISH ORDERS-IN-COUNCIL FOR-
Linne	Colonel Morrison defeats the Americans at Chrystler's Farm.	BIDDING COMMERCE WITH FRANCE AND HER ALLIES, 1807.
	Astoria sold to the North-West Company and renamed Fort George.	THE BRITISH BOMBARD COPENHAGEN AND SEIZE THE DANISH FLEET, 1807. Napoleon issues the Milan Decree, 1807.
1814	The Americans defeated in an attack on La Colle.	The SLAVE TRADE FORBIDDEN IN BRITISH DOMINIONS, 1807.
	The British capture the forts at Oswego.	MOORE'S 'IRISH MELODIES,' 1807.

VOL. XXIII

	CANADA	EUROPE
1814	The Americans capture Fort Erie and de- feat the British at Chippawa, but are defeated at Lundy's Lane. The British capture Prairie du Chien on the upper Mississippi and defeat an American attack on Michilimackinac. The British defeat the Americans at the	Insurrection in Spain and Portugal. Wellesley sent to Portugal and Moore to Spain, 1808. Napoleon abolishes the Inquisition, 1808. Goethe's 'Faust,' Part I, 1808. DALTON DEVELOPS THE ATOMIO THEORY, 1808.
	⁶ Bladensburg Races,' capture Washing- ton and burn the Capitol.	SPENCER PERCEVAL PRIME MINISTER OF THE UNITED KINGDOM, 1809-11. COALITION BETWEEN THE UNITED KING-
	The Americans defeat a British attack on Fort Erie.	DOM AND AUSTRIA, 1809. Napoleon divorces the Empress Jose-
	The British occupy Machias and the northern part of the coast of Maine. The British fleet defeated in an attack on	phine, 1809. Napoleon annexes the Papal State. The Bone excommunicates Napoleon and
	Plattsburg and Prevost abandons the attack by land.	Pope excommunicates Napoleon and is imprisoned, 1809. BYRON'S 'ENGLISH BARDS AND SCOTCH
	Treaty of Ghent between Great Britain and the United States.	Reviewers,' 1809. Chateaubriand's 'Les Martyrs,' 1809.
	Attempted impeachment of Chief Justice Sewell of Lower Canada and of Chief Justice Monk of the District of Montreal.	The French overrun Spain and Portugal. Wellington retires to the lines of Torres Vedras, 1810.
	Miles Macdonell as governor of Assiniboia imposes an embargo on provisions.	Wilhelm von Humboldt begins a reform of Prussian education, 1810.
1815	British defeated in an attack on New Orleans. (Battle fought before the arrival of the news of the Treaty of Ghent.)	THE PRINCE OF WALES BECOMES REGENT AND CONTINUES TILL THE KING'S DEATH, 1811. WELLINGTON WINS THE BATTLE OF FUENTES DE ONORO, 1811.
	Louis Joseph Papineau becomes speaker of the legislative assembly of Lower Canada.	LUDDITE RIOTS AGAINST THE USE OF MACHINERY, 1811.
	The North-West Company take Miles Macdonell prisoner and destroy the Red River Settlement.	JANE AUSTEN'S 'SENSE AND SENSIBILITY, 1811. COLERIDGE'S 'LECTURES ON SHAKE- SPEARE,' 1811.
	Colin Robertson and Robert Semple re- store the Red River Settlement at Fort Douglas.	EARL OF LIVERPOOL PRIME MINISTER OF THE UNITED KINGDOM, 1812-27. COALITION OF THE UNITED KINGDOM,
1816–18	Sir John Coape Sherbrooke governor-in- chief of British North America.	Sweden and Russia against France, 1812.
1816	Governor Semple, learning of the hostile intentions of the North-West Company, seizes their post on the Red River, Fort Gibraltar.	Napoleon invades Russia, winning the battles of Smolensk and Borodino, and enters Moscow, 1812. Moscow burned by the Russians. Napo- leon retreats, losing his army, 1812.
	Governor Semple and his followers killed at Seven Oaks by the Métis incited by the North-West Company.	Wellington wins the battle of Salamanca and enters Madrid. He is later forced to retreat to
	The Red River Settlement destroyed and the settlers removed to Upper Canada.	PORTUGAL. 1812. BYRON'S 'CHILDE HAROLD,' 1812.
	Lord Selkirk seizes Fort William and arrests partners in the North-West Company.	Grimm's 'Fairy Tales,' 1812. Prussia, and later Austria and Bavaria, join the coalition against Napoleon, 1813.
1817	The 'Frontenac,' the first steamboat on Lake Ontario, makes its initial trip on Lake Ontario.	Napoleon is defeated at Leipzig, 1813. ABOLITION OF THE EAST INDIA COM- PANY'S MONOPOLY OF TRADE WITH
	Founding of the Bank of Montreal.	INDIA, 1813.

PERIOD II. BRITISH COLONIAL, 1760-1840 307

	CANADA	EUROPE
1817	Report on Grievances by a committee of the legislative assembly of Upper Canada. Robert Gourlay arrives in Upper Canada. Lord Selkirk restores the Red River Settlement.	ABDICATE, 1814. Wellington wins the battle of Toulouse, 1814.
1818–19	The Duke of Richmond governor-in-chief of British North America.	Napoleon is given the Principality of Elba, 1814. Louis XVIII is restored to the throne of
1818	Gourlay calls a convention at York to con- sider the condition of the country. The legislative assembly of Upper Canada	France, 1814. Congress at Vienna meets to settle the affairs of Europe, 1814.
	insists on its right to initiate money bills.	The Pope restores the Order of the Jesuits, 1814.
	Dalhousie College, Halifax, founded. Convention between Great Britain and the United States for the joint occu- pancy of the Oregon country.	WALTER SCOTT'S 'WAVERLEY,' 1814. Napoleon escapes from Elba and re- covers France. He is defeated at Waterloo. He abdicates and is re-
	Fathers Provencher and Dumoulin estab- lish a mission on the Red River.	moved to St Helena. 1815. Political reorganization of Europe. The
1819–22	Captain John Franklin explores the Arctic coast of America.	German Confederation is formed under the Presidency of Austria. Poland is united with Russia but is to have a
1819	Gourlay is imprisoned and banished.	national government and its own language and institutions. 1815.
1820-28	Lord Dalhousie governor-in-chief of British North America.	The Holy Alliance of Russia, Austria and Prussia, 1815.
1820	The Rev. John West goes as the first Anglican missionary to the North-West.	Weimar receives a constitution and be- comes the centre of the liberal move- ment in Germany, 1816.
	Cape Breton re-annexed to Nova Scotia.	Coleridge's 'Christabel,' 1816.
1821	Sir George Simpson governor of Rupert's Land. Absorption of the North-West Company by the Hudson's Bay Company.	Scott's 'Old Mortality,' 1816. Suspension of the Habeas Corpus in England, 1817.
	Disagreement between the legislative council and the legislative assembly of Lower Canada over the Supply Bill.	UNION OF THE BRITISH AND IRISH Ex- CHEQUERS, 1817. HAZLITT'S 'CHARACTERS OF SHAKE-
	Disallowance of the election of Barnabas Bidwell to the assembly of Upper Canada.	SPEARE'S PLAYS,' 1817. Moore's 'Lalla Rookh,' 1817.
	Founding of the Chartered Bank of Upper Canada.	'BLACKWOOD'S MAGAZINE' FOUNDED UNDER THE EDITORSHIP OF CHRISTO-
1822	The Canada Trade Act regulating the com- mercial and financial relations of Upper and Lower Canada.	PHER NORTH, 1817. RICARDO'S 'POLITICAL ECONOMY AND TAXATION,' 1817.
1823	Defalcation of John Caldwell, receiver- general of Lower Canada.	SHELLEY'S 'REVOLT OF ISLAM,' 1818. Byron's 'Don Juan,' 1819.
1824	The Lachine Canal completed.	SHELLEY'S 'PROMETHEUS UNBOUND,' 1820.
	Marshall S. Bidwell enters the assembly of Upper Canada.	GEORGE IV KING OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND, 1820-30.
	The first Methodist Conference in Canada.	TRIAL OF QUEEN CAROLINE, 1820.
	John Galt proposes the formation of the Canada Company.	Liberal movements in Spain, Portugal and Naples, 1820.
	John M ^c Loughlin arrives on the Pacific coast to take charge of the fur trade for the Hudson's Bay Company,	Metternich convenes a council at Troppau (transferred to Laybach) which autho- rizes Austrian intervention in Naples, 1820.
1825	The Reformers obtain control of the assembly in Upper Canada.	Keats's 'Eve of St Agnes,' 1820. De Quincey's 'Confessions of an
	Great Miramichi fire in New Brunswick.	Opium Eater,' 1821.

	CANADA	EUROPE
1826	William Lyon Mackenzie's printing office wrecked.	An Austrian army enters Naples and crushes the Liberals, 1821.
1827	Contest between Lord Dalhousie and the assembly of Lower Canada over the granting of supplies.	Insurrection in Greece against the Turks, 1821. Hegel's 'Philosophy of Right,' 1821.
1828	 Popular petitions sent to the home government against the executive of Lower Canada. The Canada Committee of the British parliament investigates affairs in Canada. The Naturalization Bill passed in Upper Canada. Judge Willis suspended from office in Upper Canada. The Methodist Church in Upper Canada separated from that of the United States. South Carolina, led by Calhoun, proposes a convention to nullify the 'tariff 	 CANNING BECOMES FOREIGN SECRETARY, 1822. LAMB'S 'ESSAYS OF ELIA,' 1823. O'CONNELL FORMS THE CATHOLIC ASSO- CIATION, 1823. PEEL ABOLISHES THE DEATH PENALTY FOR ONE HUNDRED CRIMES, 1823. HUSKISSON'S RECIPROCITY OF DUTIES BILL, 1823. FOUNDING OF THE 'WESTMINSTER RE- VIEW,' 1824. STEPHENSON'S RAILWAY FROM STOCKTON TO DARLINGTON, 1825. MACAULAY'S 'ESSAY ON MILTON,' 1825. DISRAELI'S 'VIVIAN GREY,' 1826.
	abominations.' Noah Webster's Dictionary.	GEORGE CANNING PRIME MINISTER, 1827.
1829-37	Andrew Jackson president of the United States.	VISCOUNT GODERICH PRIME MINISTER, 1827-28.
1829	The Welland Canal opened to navigation. Opening of McGill University. Egerton Ryerson establishes the 'Christian Guardian.' Thomas Chandler Haliburton's 'Historical and Statistical Account of Nova Scotia.'	The allied fleets destroy the Turkish fleet at Navarino, 1827. Hallam's 'Constitutional History of England,' 1827. The Duke of Wellington prime MINISTER, 1828-30. Repeal of the Test and Corporation
1830	Joseph Smith publishes the Book of Mormon.	Acts, 1828. Daniel O'Connell elected member of parliament, 1828.
183035	Lord Aylmer governor-in-chief of British North America.	THE UNITED KINGDOM ADOPTS A SLIDING SCALE DUTY ON CORN, 1828.
1831	 William Lyon Mackenzie expelled from the assembly of Upper Canada. Lloyd Garrison founds the 'Liberator' newspaper in Boston, advocating aboli- tion of slavery. The assembly of Lower Canada refuses to grant a permanent civil list. W. L. Mackenzie visits England with petitions for the redress of grievances in Upper Canada. The Church of Scotland admitted to a share in the Clergy Reserves. European emigration brings the Asiatic cholera to Canada. Opening of the Rideau Canal. Major John Richardson's 'Wacousta.' 	 War between Russia and Turkey, 1828. CARLYLE'S 'ESSAY ON GOETHE,' 1828. BULWER'S 'PELHAM,' 1828. ROMAN CATHOLIO EMANCIPATION, 1829. PEEL CREATES A NEW FOLICE FORCE FOR LONDON. ORIGIN OF THE MODERN FOLICEMAN. 1829. THE LIVERPOOL AND MANCHESTER RAIL- WAY OPENED, 1829. Russia compels Turkey to recognize Greek independence and to open the Dardanelles to neutral commerce, 1829. JAMES MILL'S 'ANALYSIS OF THE HUMAN MIND,' 1829. WILLIAM IV KING OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND, 1830-37. EARL GREY PRIME MINISTER, 1830-34. Revolution in France. Charles X is ex- colled and Louis Philippe becomes
1833	The British government removes Boulton and Hagerman from office in Upper Canada because of their activity in the expulsions of Mackenzie.	pelled and Louis Philippe becomes constitutional monarch. 1830. Belgium revolts and expels the Dutch troops, 1830.

PERIOD II. BRITISH COLONIAL, 1760-1840

	CANADA	EUROPE
1833	The 'Royal William' crosses the Atlantic. The first to do so by steam power. Father Belcourt establishes an Indian	Insurrection in Poland against the Russians, who have overthrown Polish autonomy, 1830.
1834	mission on the Assiniboine. The assembly of Lower Canada passes the Ninety-Two Resolutions, setting forth popular grievances.	The French invade Algiers, 1830. LORD JOHN RUSSELL INTRODUCES THE REFORM BILL, WHICH PASSES THE COM- MONS BUT IS REJECTED BY THE LORDS, 1831.
	The British House of Commons again in- vestigates Canadian grievances. The judges in Upper Canada made inde- pendent of the Crown.	The British and French compel the Dutch to withdraw their army of invasion from Belgium, 1831. A London conference establishes the in-
1835	The Reform party successful in the elec- tions in Upper Canada.	dependence of Belgium. The Powers guarantee its neutrality. 1831. The Russians reconquer Poland, 1831.
	Lord Amherst governor-in-chief of British North America. (He did not come to Canada.)	Victor Hugo's 'Notre Dame,' 1831. Founding of the 'Revue des Deux
1835-38 1835	Lord Gosford governor-in-chief of British North America and high commissioner.	Mondes,' 1831. Founding of the British Association for the Advancement of Science,
1830	Sir Charles Grey and Sir George Gipps appointed commissioners to Canada with Lord Gosford.	1831. THE REFORM BILL PASSED, 1832. The Dutch are compelled by the British
	'Constitutional Association' formed in Quebec and Montreal.	and French to accept the terms of the London Conference, 1832-33.
	Seventh Report of the Committee on Grievances in Upper Canada. Morse invents the telegraph.	Poland is declared a Russian province, 1832. TENNYSON'S 'LOTUS EATERS,' 1832.
	Haliburton begins publication of 'The Clockmaker.'	JUDICIAL COMMITTEE OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL FORMED, 1833.
1836–38	Sir Francis Bond Head lieutenant- governor of Upper Canada.	The German Zollverein is adopted, 1833. Abolition of slavery throughout British Dominions, 1833.
1836-37	Sir John Harvey lieutenant-governor of Prince Edward Island.	BEGINNING OF THE OXFORD MOVEMENT, 1833.
1836	Members of the executive council of Upper Canada resign because not con- sulted in acts of government.	CARLVLE'S 'SARTOR RESARTUS,' 1833. VISCOUNT MELBOURNE PRIME MINISTER, 1834.
	The assembly of Upper Canada refuses supplies because of want of confidence in the administration.	Duke of Wellington prime minister, 1834.
	Sir Francis Bond Head dissolves the legis- lature of Upper Canada and uses his influence to defeat the Reform party in the elections.	SIR ROBERT PEEL PRIME MINISTER, 1834-35. A new Poor Law adopted, 1834. Viscount Melbourne prime minister, 1835-39.
	The colonial secretary, Lord Glenelg, directs the lieutenant-governors of New Brunswick and Upper Canada to admit to the executive council men having the confidence of the people.	COBDEN PUBLISHES PAMPHLETS ADVO- CATING FREE TRADE, 1835. BROWNING'S 'PARACELSUS,' 1835. Hans Andersen's first 'Fairy Tales,' 1835.
	Joseph Howe, elected to the Nova Scotia legislature, demands responsible govern- ment.	Strauss's 'Life of Jesus,' 1835. The Boers 'trek ' from Cape Colony to Natal, 1836.
	The Champlain and St Lawrence Railway, the first in Canada, opened.	DICKENS'S 'SKETCHES BY BOZ' AND 'PICKWICK PAPERS,' 1836.
	Texas declares its independence of Mexico. Emerson's Lecture on Nature founds Transcendentalism.	States and the second second

	CANADA	EUROPE
1837	 Report of the Canada Commissioners. Lord John Russell carries resolutions through the British parliament authorizing the executive of Lower Canada to use the provincial revenues. Sir Francis Bond Head refuses to carry out his instructions from the home government and resigns. Insurrection in Lower Canada. Engagements at St Denis and St Eustache. Papineau flees to the United States. Dr Wolfred Nelson is captured. Insurrection in Upper Canada. Defeat of 	 NEWMAN'S ' PROPHETICAL OFFICE OF THE CHURCH,' 1837. VICTORIA QUEEN OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND, 1837-1901. SEPARATION OF THE CROWNS OF THE UNITED KINGDOM AND HANOVER, 1837. Don Carlos defeated in Spain, 1837. COOKE AND WHEATSTONE IMPROVE THE TELEGRAPH, 1837. LOCKHART'S ' LIFE OF SCOTT,' 1837. CARLYLE'S ' FRENCH REVOLUTION,' 1837.
	 Instruction in Opper canada. Detect of the insurgents at Montgomery's Tavern. John Rolph, W. L. Mackenzie, and others flee to the United States. Joseph Howe carries twelve resolutions in favour of reform through the Nova Scotia legislature. 	And a state of the second
1838	 Wendell Phillips joins the Abolitionists. Lord Durham governor-in-chief of British North America. The British parliament suspends the Con- stitution of Lower Canada. Lord Durham banishes Wolfred Nelson 	Cobden and Bright form the Anti- corn Law League, 1838. Father Mathew's temperance cru- sade begins, 1838. The 'Great Western' crosses the
	 and other insurgents to Bermuda. Lord Durham, having been censured by the British parliament, resigns. Lord Durham returns to England to prepare his Report. Second insurrection in Lower Canada. Lower Canada declared a republic by Robert Nelson, as president. Mrs Jameson's 'Winter Studies and Summer Rambles in Canada.' 	Atlantic, 1838.
1839	Founding of the 'Literary Garland.' Sir John Colborne governor-in-chief of British North America.	SIR ROBERT PEEL PRIME MINISTER, 1839.
1839-41	Charles Poulett Thomson (Lord Syden- ham) governor-in-chief of British North America.	VISCOUNT MELBOURNE PRIME MINISTER, 1839-41. Petition to parliament in favour of the People's Charter, 1839.
1839	 The 'Aroostook War' on the border of New Brunswick and Maine. Lord John Russell directs that the govern- ment of Canada be administered in accordance with the well understood wishes of the people. The Anglican Diocese of Toronto formed and John Strachan appointed first bishop. The first railway in Nova Scotia. 	 Holland recognizes the independence and the neutrality of Belglum, which are again guaranteed by the Powers, 1839. THE BRITISH INVADE AFGHANISTAN, 1839. THE OPIUM WAR WITH CHINA, 1839.
1840	Act of Union, uniting Upper and Lower Canada.	A LEY LAND

PERIOD III. UNITED CANADA, 1840-67

CANADA	EUROPE
 1840 Opening of the Cunard Line. First transatlantic mail service by steamship. Margaret Fuller and Emerson edit the 'Dial,' the organ of the American Trancendentalists. Brook Farm, near Boston, established by the Transcendentalists. 	 QUEEN VICTORIA MARRIED TO ALBERT OF SAXE-COBOURG-GOTHA, 1840. ROWLAND HILL INTRODUCES THE PENNY POST, 1840. SIR ROBERT PEEL PRIME MINISTER, 1841-46. The Powers sign a convention by which the Dardanelles are closed to ships of war, 1841. The Powers agree to mutual right of search in order to suppress the slave trade, 1841. Kossuth and Deak become leaders of the Hungarian nationalist party, 1841. LIVINGSTONE DISCOVERS LAKE NGAMI, 1841. NEW ZEALAND BECOMES A SEPARATE COLONY, 1841. Feuerbach's 'Essence of Christianity,' 1841.

PERIOD III. UNITED CANADA, 1840-67

Sint	CANADA	EUROPE
1841	 First meeting of the parliament of United Canada. Robert Baldwin resigns from the Canadian government because the party system is not followed. The District Councils Act organizes local government in Upper Canada. The September Resolutions in favour of responsible government are carried in the Canadian legislature. Death of Lord Sydenham. Victoria College receives its charter. Journey of Sir George Simpson, governor of the Hudson's Bay Company, across the continent. Longfellow's 'Ballads.' 	THE YOUNG IRELAND MOVEMENT BEGINS,
1842-43	Sir Charles Bagot governor-in-chief of Canada.	1842. The British occupy Natal and the
1842-43	The La Fontaine-Baldwin Ministry.	BOERS 'TREK' ACROSS THE ORANGE
1842	The Ashburton Treaty. Opening of Queen's College, Kingston.	AND VAAL RIVERS, 1842. The British Army retreating from Afghanistan is destroyed, 1842.
1843-45	Sir Charles Theophilus Metcalfe governor- in-chief of Canada.	THE OPIUM WAR ENDS WITH THE TREATY OF NANKIN. HONG KONG IS CEDED
1843	Resignation of Baldwin and La Fontaine from the government. Opening of the Cornwall and Chambly Canals.	to the British, 1842. Macaulay's 'Lays of Ancient Rome,' 1842. Tennyson's 'Poems,' 1842.

	CANADA	EUROPE
1843	King's College, Toronto, opened. The Hudson's Bay Company founds Vic- toria, Vancouver Island. George Brown publishes the 'Banner.'	ARREST OF O'CONNELL AND COLLAPSE OF THE AGITATION IN IRELAND, 1843. SCOTTISH CHURCH DISRUPTION, 1843. CARLYLE'S 'PAST AND PRESENT,' 1843.
1844	The government of Canada removed from Kingston to Montreal. Egerton Ryerson appointed assistant superintendent of schools in Upper Canada. Establishment of the Sisters of Charity at St Boniface.	Mill's 'Logic,' 1843. Ruskin's 'Modern Painters,' vol. i, 1843. Trial of O'Connell, 1844. Sir Robert Peel's Bank Charter Act, 1844. Disraeli's 'Coningsby,' 1844.
	Knox College, Toronto, founded. The 'Fifty-four-forty or fight ' agitation. George Brown founds the Toronto ' Globe.'	Dumas' ' Monte Cristo,' 1844.
1845	Sir John Franklin undertakes his last voyage to explore the North-West Passage. Completion of the Beauharnois Canal. Opening of Bishop's College, Lennoxville. Texas admitted to the United States as a slave-state.	PEEL REDUCES CUSTOMS DUTIES, 1845. THE GREAT IRISH FAMINE BEGINS, 1845. WARD AND NEWMAN JOIN THE ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH, 1845. LAYARD EXPLORES NINEVEH, 1845.
1845-48	François Xavier Garneau's 'Histoire du Canada.'	Condition filled
1846–47 1846	Lord Cathcart governor-in-chief of Canada. Organization of the Canadian common school system. Report of the Commission on Rebellion	Pius IX Pope, 1846-78. PEEL CARRIES A BILL FOR THE GRADUAL ABOLITION OF THE CORN LAWS, 1846. LORD JOHN RUSSELL PRIME MINISTER, 1846-52.
1846-47	Losses. Journey of Paul Kane, the Canadian artist, across the continent.	BREAK BETWEEN THE UNITED KINGDOM AND FRANCE OVER THE SPANISH BOYAL MARRIAGES, 1846.
1846 1846–48	Oregon Boundary Treaty. War between the United States and Mexico.	
1846 1847–54	The United States occupies California. The Earl of Elgin governor-in-chief of Canada.	GREAT IRISH EMIGRATION TO AMERICA, 1847.
1847	Victory of the Reform party in the Canadian elections. Railway opened from Montreal to Lachine. W. H. Merritt proposes reciprocity with the United States. Enormous death-rate among immigrants from Ireland.	CHARLOTTE BRONTË'S 'JANE EYRE,' 1847. Marx and Engels issue a communist- manifesto, 1847.
	A. H. Murray founds Fort Yukon. Longfellow's 'Evangeline.'	a manufacture of the second
1848-51	La Fontaine-Baldwin administration in Canada.	MONSTER PETITION OF THE CHARTISTS TO PARLIAMENT. END OF CHARTISM.
1848	A Reform administration under Uniacke and Howe formed in Nova Scotia.	1848. Rising of the Young Irelanders, 1848.
	Three expeditions in the Arctic in search of Sir John Franklin. Lowell's 'Biglow Papers.'	Revolution in Paris. The second French Republic established and Louis Napo- leon elected president, 1848.
1849	Canada passes an act offering reciprocity to the United States.	

PERIOD III. UNITED CANADA, 1840-67 313

CANADA	EUROPE
 1849 A policy inaugurated of government aid to railways. The Rebellion Losses Bill. Riot in Montreal when Lord Elgin signs the Rebellion Losses Bill. Burning of the Parliament buildings. Parliament henceforth meets in Toronto and Quebec. The Municipal System of Upper Canada established. An association formed advocating the annexation of Canada to the United States. Secularization of King's College, Toronto. David Anderson appointed first Anglican bishop of Rupert's Land. Vancouver Island granted to the Hudson's 	 Revolutions in various states of Italy. Constitutions granted in Sicily and Naples; but subsequently revoked. 1848. Constitutions granted in Prussia and other German states. A convention at Frankfort arranges for a closer union of the German states. 1848. Insurrections in Vienna and Hungary. Ferdinand abdicates and Francis Joseph becomes Emperor. 1848. Insurrections of the Poles and Czechs are crushed, 1848. THE PUBLIC HEALTH ACT, THE FIRST SANITARY LEGISLATION, PASSED, 1848. THACKERAY'S 'VANITY FAIR 'AND 'BOOK OF SNOBS,' 1848. MILL'S 'PRINCIPLES OF POLITICAL Eco-
Bay Company. 1849–51 Richard Blanshard governor of Vancouver	NOMY,' 1848. Repeal of the Navigation Laws, 1849.
 Island. 1850 Resolutions carried in the Canadian legislature in favour of secularization of the Clergy Reserves. Proposal made for a federal union of British North America. New School Act in Upper Canada. Recognition of separate schools. The 'Compromise of 1850' between the pro-slavery and anti-slavery parties in the United States. The Fugitive Slave law passed. Beginning of the 'underground railway' to Canada. Hawthorne's 'Scarlet Letter.' 	 Charles Albert defeated by the Austrians. Victor Emmanuel becomes King of Sardinia. 1849. A republic is proclaimed at Rome, but the Pope's government is restored by the French. 1849. The Hungarians under Kossuth declare their independence; but are crushed by Austria and Russia. 1849. SECOND SIKH WAR. ANNEXATION OF THE PUNJAB. 1849. Chateaubriand's 'Mémoires d'Outre- Tombe,' 1849. DEATH OF SIR ROBERT PEEL, 1850. THE POPE ESTABLISHES A DIOCESAN
1851-63 James Douglas governor of Vancouver Island.	HIERARCHY IN ENGLAND, THEREBY CAUSING MUCH INDIGNATION, 1850. TENNYSON'S 'IN MEMORIAM,' 1850.
 1851 Resignation of Baldwin and La Fontaine. The Hincks-Morin Ministry. The British provinces in North America obtain control of their post offices. Postage stamps first issued in Canada. The Grand Trunk Railway Company formed. Father Taché is consecrated bishop and appointed coadjutor to Bishop Pro- vencher in the North-West. Maine prohibits the sale of intoxicants. Longfellow's 'Golden Legend.' Parkman's 'Conspiracy of Pontiac.' 	 ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING'S SONNETS FROM THE PORTUGUESE, 1850. DICKENS'S 'DAVID COPPERFIELD,' 1850. Ibsen's 'Catilina,' 1850. Wagner's 'Lohengrin,' 1850. THE ECCLESIASTICAL TITLES ACT, 1851. INTERNATIONAL EXHIBITION HELD IN HYDE PARK, LONDON, 1851. By the Coup d'État Louis Napoleon obtains complete control of the French government, 1851. LORD PALMERSTON IS DISMISSED FROM THE FOREIGN OFFICE FOR APPROVING
 1852 The Consolidated Municipal Loan Fund established in Canada. Charter granted to the Grand Trunk Railway Company. Opening of Trinity College, Toronto. Mrs Moodie's 'Roughing it in the Bush.' Harriet Beecher Stowe's 'Uncle Tom's Cabin.' 	THE COUP D'ÉTAT, 1851. RUSKIN'S 'STONES OF VENICE,' 1851. Verdi's Opera 'Rigoletto,' 1851. Napoleon III Emperor of the French, 1852-70. THE EARL OF DERBY PRIME MINISTER, 1852. THE EARL OF ABERDEEN PRIME MINIS- TER, 1852-55.

	CANADA	EUROPE
1853	Death of Bishop Provencher. Taché be- comes bishop of the North-West. Decimal system of currency is adopted in Canada. Came into operation 1858. Ocean mail service to the British Isles	Count Cavour prime minister of Sar- dinia, 1852. DEATH OF THE DUKE OF WELLINGTON, 1852. CONSTITUTION GRANTED TO NEW ZEA-
1854-61	established. Sir Edmund Walker Head governor-in-	LAND, 1852. INDEPENDENCE OF THE TRANSVAAL RECOGNIZED, 1852.
1854-55	chief of Canada. MacNab-Morin administration in Canada.	THACKERAY'S 'HENRY ESMOND,' 1852.
1854	Secularization of the Clergy Reserves. Abolition of seigneurial tenure. Reciprocity Treaty between Canada and	CAPE COLONY GRANTED REPRESENTATIVE INSTITUTIONS, 1853. CRIMEAN WAR, 1854-56.
	beginning of the Victoria Bridge at Montreal.	Mommsen's 'History of Rome,' 1854. BATTLES OF ALMA, BALACLAVA AND INKERMAN. SIEGE OF SEBASTOPOL. 1854.
	Captain M ^o Clurc, after important Arctic explorations, abandons his ship and returns to England, completing the North-West Passage. Dr John Rae obtains news of the fate of	De Lesseps proposes the construction of the Suez Canal, 1854. INDEPENDENCE OF THE ORANGE FREE STATE, 1854.
	Franklin. The Kansas-Nebraska Bill. Civil war in Kansas.	and all a barns schlicked. And
	The Republican party is formed in the United States.	and and the little
	Octave Crémazie publishes his first poems.	
1855-56	MacNab-Taché administration.	KINGSLEY'S 'WESTWARD Ho !' 1855.
1855	The Canadian government assumes main- tenance of the militia.	Alexander II Czar of Russia, 1855–81. VISCOUNT PALMERSTON PRIME MINISTER, 1855–59.
1856-57	Taché-Macdonald administration.	CAPTURE OF SEBASTOPOL, 1855.
1856	Legislative council of Canada is made elective. The first legislative assembly of Vancouver	RESPONSIBLE GOVERNMENT INTRODUCED INTO ALL THE BRITISH COLONIES OF AUSTRALIA EXCEPT WESTERN AUS- TRALIA, 1855.
	Island meets.	HERBERT SPENCER'S 'PRINCIPLES OF
1857-58	Macdonald-Cartier administration.	PSYCHOLOGY,' 1855.
1857-60	Captain John Palliser surveys the country from the Red River to the Columbia.	THE TREATY OF PARIS ENDS THE CRIMEAN WAR, 1856.
1857-58	Simon J. Dawson surveys the country from Lake Superior to the Red River Settlement.	THE INDIAN MUTINY. MASSACRE OF CAWNPORE. DEFENCE OF LUCKNOW AND CAPTURE OF DELHI. 1857-58.
1857–59	The McClintock expedition explores the Arctic regions and obtains news of the death of Franklin.	The French complete the conquest of Algeria, 1857. GEORGE ELIOT'S 'SCENES OF CLERICAL
1857	The Dred Scott case. Charles Heavysege's 'Saul.'	LIFE,' 1857. BUCKLE'S 'HISTORY OF CIVILIZATION,' 1857.
1858-70	William McTavish governor of Assiniboia.	THE EARL OF DERBY PRIME MINISTER,
1858-64	James Douglas governor of the new colony of British Columbia.	1858-59. INDIA TRANSFERRED TO THE CROWN, 1858. China anomal to European communication.
1858	The 'Double Shuffle.' Alexander Galt proposes Canadian Con- federation.	China opened to European commerce, 1858. Japan opened to European commerce, 1858.
	Ottawa the seat of government for Canada. First coins of the decimal currency issued in Canada.	DARWIN AND WALLACE PROPOUND THE THEORY OF EVOLUTION, 1858. CARLYLE'S 'FREDERICK THE GREAT,' 1858

PERIOD III. UNITED CANADA, 1840-67 315

	CANADA	EUROPE
1858-59	Henry Yule Hind explores the country west of Lake Winnipeg.	THE PHENIX SOCIETY, THE BEGINNING OF FENIANISM, 1858.
1858	The Hudson's Bay Company surrenders to the crown its control of Vancouver Island.	A Contract of the second
	Rush of gold seekers to the Fraser River, British Columbia.	Constant State Party
	Oliver Wendell Holmes's 'Autocrat of the Breakfast Table.'	salars I will a second state of a second
1859	Work begun on the Parliament buildings, Ottawa.	TENNYSON'S 'IDYLLS OF THE KING,' 1859.
	Opening of the Victoria Bridge, Montreal. John Brown seizes Harper's Ferry and promotes a slave uprising; but is cap- tured and executed.	VISCOUNT PALMERSTON PRIME MINISTER, 1859-65. FORMATION OF THE VOLUNTEERS, 1859. France and Sardinia make war on
	Paul Kane's 'Wanderings of an Artist among the Indian Tribes of North America.'	Austria, 1859. Livingstone discovers Lake Nyasa, 1859.
1860	Visit of the Prince of Wales to Canada. Laying of the corner-stone of the Parlia- ment buildings, Ottawa.	QUEENSLAND SEPARATED FROM NEW South Wales, 1859.
	Completion of the Grand Trunk Railway. The Republican party wins the presi- dential election in the United States.	George Eliot's 'Adam Bede,' 1859. Fitzgerald's 'Rubaiyat of Omar Khayyam,' 1859. Mill's 'Essay on Liberty,' 1859.
	South Carolina secedes from the United States.	DARWIN'S 'ORIGIN OF SPECIES,' 1859.
1861-67	Viscount Monck governor-in-chief of Canada.	Garibaldi begins a revolution in Sicily. Sardinia conquers Sicily and Naples and part of the Papal States. 1860.
1861-65	Abraham Lincoln president of the United States.	MILL'S 'REPRESENTATIVE GOVERNMENT,' 1860.
1861	Death of William Lyon Mackenzie. Founding of the Allan Steamship Company. Meeting of the first Synod of the Anglican Province of Canada.	Tolstoi's 'War and Peace,' 1860. DEATH OF THE PRINCE CONSORT, 1861. William I King of Prussia, 1861–88. Victor Emmanuel II King of Italy, 1861–
	The Southern States secede and form the Confederate States of America. Jeffer- son Davis president.	78. Emancipation of the Russian serfs, 1861. GEORGE ELIOT'S 'SILAS MARNER,' 1861.
	President Lincoln calls for volunteers and proclaims a blockade of the Confederacy. The 'Trent' Affair. Danger of war between	where the state of
	the United States and Great Britain. Ferland's 'Cours d'Histoire du Canada.'	
1862-63	Sandfield Macdonald-Sicotte administra- tion.	Bismarck becomes chief minister in
1862–63	Journey of Milton and Cheadle, of the Royal Geographical Society, across the continent to discover the best route for a highway.	Prussia and carries through a military policy against the opposition of parlia- ment, 1862. GEORGE MEREDITH'S 'POEMS AND BAL- LADS,' 1862.
1862	The 'Alabama,' built in England, attacks United States commerce.	Herbert Spencer's 'First Principles,' 1862.
	The battles of Shiloh, Bull Run (2nd), Antietam and Federicksburg.	Victor Hugo's 'Les Misérables,' 1862.
a direct	Antoine Gérin-Lajoie publishes the first part of 'Jean Rivard.'	
1863-64	Sandfield Macdonald-Dorion administra- tion.	MILL'S 'UTILITARIANISM,' 1863. The German Union makes war on Den-
1863	Lincoln proclaims the abolition of slavery.	mark to liberate Schleswig-Holstein, 1863.

	CANADA	EUROPE
1863	Lee wins the battle of Chancellorsville but is defeated at Gettysburg. Grant captures Vicksburg and controls the Mississippi. France offers the crown of Mexico to Maximilian of Austria. Philippe Aubert de Gaspé's 'Les Anciens Canadiens.' Louis Fréchette's 'Mes Loisirs.'	Insurrection in Poland, 1863-64. Huxley's 'Man's Place in Nature,' 1863. Renan's 'Vie de Jésus,' 1863.
1864-67	Taché-Macdonald Ministry.	
1864	Coalition of parties to work for Canadian Confederation. George Brown becomes a member of the Tache-Macdonald Cabinet. The Charlottetown and Quebec Confer- ences regarding Confederation. Raid of Confederate sympathizers from Canada on St Albans, Vermont.	Austria and Prussia conquer Denmark and annex Schleswig-Holstein, 1864. NEWMAN'S 'APOLOGIA,' 1864.
	Struggle between Grant and Lee in the	
	Wilderness. Sherman marches through Georgia and captures Savannah. Lincoln is re-elected president by a large majority.	A Constant of the second
1865	General Lee surrenders at Appomattox. End of the Confederacy. Murder of President Lincoln. The Nova Scotia legislature declares in favour of Confederation. Bishop Machray succeeds Bishop Anderson in Rupert's Land. Negro insurrection in Jamaica. Parkman's ' Pioneers of France in the New World.'	DEATH OF LORD PALMERSTON, 1865. EARL RUSSELL PRIME MINISTER, 1865- 66. RUSKIN'S 'SESAME AND LILIES,' 1865. MATTHEW ARNOLD'S 'ESSAYS IN CRITI- CISM,' 1865. LEWIS CARROLL'S 'ALICE IN WONDER- LAND,' 1865. Wagner'S 'Tristan und Isolde,' 1865.
1866	Joseph Howe leads a delegation from Nova Scotia to oppose Confederation. First meeting of the Canadian parliament at Ottawa. The Fenian raids. Failure of the Bank of Upper Canada. Whittier's 'Snow-Bound.'	THE EARL OF DERBY PRIME MINISTER, 1866-68. Prussia and Austria quarrel over Schles- wig-Holstein. Prussia withdraws from the German Union, forms an alliance with Italy, and makes war on Austria, Hanover, Saxony and other German states. 1866.
1867	Confederation of the Provinces of Canada, New Brunswick and Nova Scotia into the Dominion of Canada.	 Austria is defeated at Königgrätz, expelled from the German Union, and loses Venetia to Italy, 1866. Prussia annexes Hanover and other small German states, 1866. DISRAELI CARRIES A REFORM BILL, 1867. FENIAN RISING IN IRELAND, 1867. The neutrality of Luxemburg guaranteed, 1867. The North German Federation established under the presidency of the King of Prussia, 1867. Hungary is granted responsible government, 1867. Garibaldi attacks Rome and is defeated by the Papal army and a French detachment, 1867. BAGEHOT'S 'ENGLISH CONSTITUTION,' 1867.

PERIOD IV. THE DOMINION, 1867-1914

PERIOD IV. THE DOMINION, 1867-1914

	CANADA	EUROPE
1867-68	Viscount Monck governor-general of the Dominion of Canada.	to be under the
1867-73	Sir John Alexander Macdonald prime minister.	12 March stratters - 144
1867	Nova Scotia, led by Howe, asks to with- draw from Confederation.	a state in which the second by the second
	The Reconstruction Act passed over the President's veto.	West to all be an other all and
	The United States purchases Alaska from Russia.	and the line for the
1868	Murder of Thomas D'Arcy McGee.	BENJAMIN DISRAELI PRIME MINISTER, 1868.
	Impeachment of President Johnson. The Ku-Klux Klan.	W. E. GLADSTONE PRIME MINISTER, 1868-74.
1869-72	Sir John Young governor-general. (Created Baron Lisgar 1870.)	Poland incorporated into Russia, 1868. BROWNING'S 'THE RING AND THE BOOK,' 1868.
1869	Joseph Howe enters the Dominion govern- ment.	DISESTABLISHMENT OF THE CHURCH OF IRELAND, 1869.
	'Better Terms' granted to Nova Scotia.	Meeting of the Vatican Council, 1869.
	Canada purchases the North-West Terri- tories from the Hudson's Bay Company.	Opening of the Suez Canal, 1869.
	The Canadian government provides for the administration of the Red River terri- tory.	
	The Red River insurrection under Louis Riel.	Alexandrational procession of the second
	Donald Smith's mission to the Red River.	
	The 'Institut Canadien' of Montreal con- demned by the authorities of the Roman	The second se
	Catholic Church. Beginning of the Guibord case.	THE IRISH LAND ACT, 1870. THE IRISH HOME GOVERNMENT ASSOCIA-
1870	Riel executes Thomas Scott.	TION, 1870. The Franco-Prussian War. The Germans
	Bishop Taché's mission to the Red River. Expedition to the Red River under General Wolseley.	defeat and capture Napoleon III at Sedan. Overthrow of the French Empire and establishment of a govern-
	The Province of Manitoba created.	ment of National Defence. The Ger-
	Renewal of Fenian raids.	mans capture Metz and Strassburg and besiege Paris. 1870.
1871	British Columbia enters Confederation. Attempted Fenian raid on Manitoba.	The South German states enter the North German Confederation, 1870.
	The General Bank Act establishing the Canadian banking system.	The Vatican Council defines Papal In- fallibility, 1870.
	The Washington Treaty. Overthrow of the Tweed Ring in New York.	Italy seizes Rome and the Papal dominions, 1870. DIAMONDS FOUND AT KIMBERLEY, WHICH
1872-78	The Earl of Dufferin governor-general of Canada.	IS OCCUPIED BY THE BRITISH, 1870. THE REVISION OF THE AUTHORIZED VER- SION OF THE BIBLE BEGUN, 1870.
1872	The San Juan Arbitration award.	NEWMAN'S 'GRAMMAR OF ASSENT,' 1870.
	Oliver Mowat resigns from the bench to enter politics.	Rossetti's 'Poems,' 1870. Disraeli's 'Lothair,' 1870.

	CANADA	EUROPE
1872-96	Oliver Mowat prime minister of Ontario.	Schliemann begins excavations at Troy, 1870.
1872	Organization of the Ontario Society of Artists.	Abolition of the purchase of com- missions in the army, 1871.
	First publication of the 'Canadian Monthly.'	Abolition of religious tests in the UNIVERSITIES, 1871.
1873	The 'Pacific Scandal.'	TRADE UNIONS ARE LEGALIZED, 1871. Organization of the German Empire,
1873-78	Alexander Mackenzie prime minister.	1871. The Germans defeat the new French
1873	Prince Edward Island enters Confederation.	armies and capture Paris, 1871.
	Organization of the North-West Mounted Police.	By the Peace of Frankfort France sur- renders to Germany Alsace and Lor-
	The Orange Lodge Incorporation Bill passes the Ontario legislature.	raine and agrees to pay an indemnity of five billion francs, 1871. A republic established in France, 1871.
	The Ontario government relieves the muni- cipalities of their indebtedness to the Municipal Loan Fund.	The revolt of the Commune in Paris suppressed after much bloodshed, 1871. LIVINGSTONE DISCOVERS THE UPPER
1874	The Liberal government sustained in the Dominion elections.	Congo, 1871. Darwin's 'Descent of Man,' 1871.
	The Carnarvon Arbitration between the Dominion and British Columbia.	The Ballot introduced in the United Kingdom, 1872.
	The Canadian National Association organ- ized. The 'Canada First' movement.	League of the Emperors of Germany, Austria and Russia, 1872. Beginning of the Kulturkampf in Ger-
	Decision of the Privy Council in the Guibord case.	many, 1872. Responsible government granted in
	Opening of the Ontario Agricultural Col- lege at Guelph.	CAPE COLONY, 1872. Death of Napoleon III, 1873.
1875	The Supreme Court of Canada established.	BENJAMIN DISRAELI PRIME MINISTER, 1874-80. (Created Earl of Beacons-
	The various branches of the Presbyterian Church unite as the Presbyterian Church of Canada.	field in 1876.) ISAAC BUTT INTRODUCES A MOTION IN FAVOUR OF HOME RULE FOR IRELAND,
	Riots in Montreal at the burial of Guibord.	1874.
1876	Lord Dufferin visits British Columbia.	GREEN'S 'SHORT HISTORY OF THE ENGLISH PEOPLE,' 1874.
	The Royal Military College at Kingston is founded.	Stubbs's 'Constitutional History of England,' 1874.
len's a	Completion of the Intercolonial Railway.	The Universal Postal Union established, 1874.
	The administration of education in Ontario is placed under a minister of the crown.	DISRAELI BUYS SUEZ CANAL SHARES FOR THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT, 1875.
	A branch of Laval University established at Montreal.	PLIMSOLL CARRIES THE MERCHANTS SHIPPING BILL, 1875.
	The Democratic party believed to have won the presidential election; but an electoral commission decides in favour of the Republicans.	Tolstoi's 'Anna Karenina,' 1875-78. Serbia and Montenegro declare war on Turkey, 1876. A revolt in Bulgaria is suppressed with many atrocities, 1876.
	Invention of the telephone by Alexander Graham Bell.	HERBERT SPENCER'S 'PRINCIPLES OF SOCIOLOGY,' 1876.
1877	Wilfrid Laurier's speech at Quebec on Political Liberalism.	QUEEN VICTORIA PROCLAIMED EMPRESS OF INDIA, 1877.
	Organization of the University of Manitoba.	War between Russia and Turkey, 1877. Rumania declares its independence of
1878-83	The Marquis of Lorne governor-general.	Turkey, 1877.

PERIOD IV. THE DOMINION, 1867-1914

	CANADA	EUROPE
1878	The Canada Temperance Act or 'Scott Act.'	SIR THEOPHILUS SHEPSTONE ANNEXES THE TRANSVAAL, 1877.
	Letellier de St Just dismisses the Quebec Cabinet.	Ibsen's 'Pillars of Society,' 1877. Leo XIII Pope, 1878-1903.
	Sir John Macdonald moves a resolution setting forth his national policy of pro- tection.	The Treaty of San Stefano between Russia and Turkey, 1878. The Berlin Congress considers the
	The Liberal government defeated in the Dominion elections.	Eastern Question and the Treaty of Berlin revises the terms made between Turkey and Russia. The autonomy of
1878-91	Sir John Macdonald prime minister.	Bulgaria is recognized and Austria-
1878	Robert G. Ingersoll begins his lectures against the dogmas of Christianity.	Hungary is granted a protectorate over Bosnia and Herzegovina. 1878. LECKY'S 'HISTORY OF ENGLAND IN THE EIGHTEENTH CENTURY,' 1878.
1879	The Dominion government dismisses Letellier de St Just from the lieutenant- governorship of Quebec.	Michael Davitt founds the Irish Land League, 1879.
	A protective tariff adopted.	Alliance between Germany and Austria- Hungary, 1879.
	Resumption of specie payment in the United States.	THE BRITISH CONQUER ZULULAND, 1879. BRITISH INVASION OF AFGHANISTAN, 1879.
	Louis Fréchette's 'Fleurs Boréales.'	MAX MÜLLER BEGINS HIS SACRED BOOKS
	Henry George's 'Progress and Poverty.'	of the East, 1879. Edwin Arnold's 'Light of Asia,' 1879.
1880	Edward Blake succeeds Alexander Mac- kenzie as leader of the Liberal party.	Treitschke's 'History of Germany in the Nineteenth Century,' 1879.
	Agreement with the Canadian Pacific Railway Company for the construction of the Pacific Railway.	W. E. GLADSTONE PRIME MINISTER, 1880-85.
	Appointment of a Canadian high commis- sioner to the United Kingdom.	PARNELL BECOMES LEADER OF THE IRISH HOME RULE PARTY, 1880. THE TRANSVAAL PROCLAIMS ITS INDE-
	First publication of the 'Bystander.'	PENDENCE, 1880.
	Charles G. D. Roberts's 'Orion and Other Poems.'	Bismarck relaxes the laws against Catho- lics, 1880.
1881	Assassination of President Garfield.	Assassination of Alexander II of Russia, 1881.
	The Ontario Judicature Act remodels the	Alexander III of Russia, 1881–94.
	judicial system of the province. Work begun by the new company on the	IRISH LAND BILL, 1881. LAND WAR IN IRELAND AND ARREST OF
	Canadian Pacific Railway.	PARNELL, 1881.
	Jules Paul Tardivel founds 'La Vérité.' Pamphile Le May's 'Fables Canadiennes.'	The French occupy Tunis, 1881. Rising of the Mahdi in the Egyptian Sudan, 1881.
1882	The Dominion Redistribution Act or 'Gerrymander' Act.	BATTLES OF LAING'S NEK AND MAJUBA, 1881.
	Founding of the Royal Society of Canada.	THE CONVENTION OF PRETORIA RESTORES SELF-GOVERNMENT TO THE TRANSVAAL,
1883	Amalgamation of the Grand Trunk and Great Western Railways.	1881. Flinders Petrie begins excavations
1883-88	Marquess of Lansdowne governor-general of Canada.	IN EGYPT, 1881. The Revised Version of the New Testament, 1881.
1883	Beginning of the work of the Salvation Army in Canada.	Ibsen's 'Ghosts,' 1881. MURDER OF CAVENDISH AND BURKE IN PHENIX PARK, DUBLIN, 1882.
1884	The Métis Bill of Rights. Riel is invited back to Canada.	Italy joins Germany and Austria in the Triple Alliance, 1882.

	CANADA	EUROPE
1884	Isabella Valancy Crawford's 'Old Spookses' Pass and Other Poems.'	ARABI PASHA LEADS THE NATIONALIST MOVEMENT IN EGYPT. THE BRITISH
	Parkman's 'Montcalm and Wolfe.' Justin Winsor's 'History of America.'	FLEET BOMBARDS ALEXANDRIA AND A BRITISH ARMY DEFEATS ARABI AT TEL- EL-KEBIR AND OCCUPIES EGYPT. 1882.
1885	The Dominion Franchise Act passed.	FROUDE'S 'LIFE OF CARLYLE,' 1882.
	Rising of Métis and Indians in the North- West under the leadership of Riel.	R. L. STEVENSON'S 'TREASURE ISLAND,' 1883.
	Troops sent to the North-West under General Middleton. Engagements at Cut Knife Hill, Fish Creek, and Batoche, capture of Riel, and suppression of the revolt.	Olive Schreiner's 'Story of an African Farm,' 1883. A new Franchise Bill carried in the United Kingdom, 1884. By the Convention of London the
	Execution of Riel. Agitation in Quebec against the Dominion government's policy.	INDEPENDENCE OF THE TRANSVAAL IS RECOGNIZED, 1884. MARQUIS OF SALISBURY PRIME MINISTER,
	Completion of the Canadian Pacific Rail- way.	1885-86. FALL OF KHARTUM AND DEATH OF GORDON, 1885.
	The Dominion government imposes a tax on Chinese entering Canada.	The Berlin Congress recognizes the Congo Free State, 1885.
	Abbé H. R. Casgrain's ' Pèlerinage au Pays d'Evangéline.'	Pasteur discovers a cure for hydrophobia, 1885.
1886	Debate in parliament over the execution of Riel.	LESLIE STEPHEN AND SIDNEY LEE BEGIN PUBLICATION OF THE 'DICTIONARY OF NATIONAL BIOGRAPHY,' 1885.
	The United States seizes Canadian sealing vessels in Bering Sea.	W. E. GLADSTONE PRIME MINISTER, 1886. GLADSTONE'S FIRST HOME RULE BILL
	Archbishop Taschereau of Quebec made a cardinal.	DEFEATED, 1886. MARQUIS OF SALISBURY PRIME MINISTER.
	First through train from Montreal to Vancouver.	1886-92. The Indian and Colonial Exhibition
	Charles Mair's ' Tecumseh.'	IN LONDON, 1886.
1887	The Conservative government sustained in the Dominion elections.	Gold is discovered in the Transvaal, 1886. Russia begins the Trans-Siberian Rail-
	Wilfrid Laurier succeeds Edward Blake as leader of the Liberal party.	way, 1886. RENEWAL OF LAND WAR IN IRELAND, 1887.
	Sir Richard Cartwright declares in favour of commercial union with the United States.	Beginning of the Kiel Canal, 1887. End of the Kulturkampf in Germany, 1887. Ferdinand of Coburg accepts the crown
1	Interprovincial Conference held at Quebec.	of Bulgaria, 1887. Crispi becomes prime minister of Italy
1888–93	Baron Stanley of Preston governor- general of Canada.	Crispi becomes prime minister of Italy, 1887. COLONIAL CONFERENCE IN LONDON, 1887.
1888	The Jesuits Estates Bill passed in Quebec. A motion in the Dominion parliament for disallowance is defeated.	Frederick III German Emperor, 1888. William II German Emperor, 1888.
	The Equal Rights Association formed in Ontario.	A SPECIAL COMMISSION INVESTIGATES THE CHARGES OF 'THE TIMES' AGAINST PARNELL, 1888.
	The Liberal party proposes unrestricted reciprocity with the United States.	The Pasteur Institute established in Paris, 1888.
	Agitation in Manitoba against the 'mono- poly clause' of the Canadian Pacific Railway Company and its abrogation.	Pope Leo's Encyclical on Human Liberty, 1888. KIPLING'S 'PLAIN TALES FROM THE HILLS,' 1888.
	Archibald Lampman's 'Among the Millet and Other Poems.'	James Bryce's 'American Common- wealth,' 1888.
889	Joseph Martin announces the policy of abolishing separate schools in Manitoba.	PIGOTT CONFESSES TO FORGING THE PARNELL LETTERS, 1889.

PERIOD IV. THE DOMINION, 1867-1914

	CANADA	EUROPE
1889	Wilfred Campbell's ' Lake Lyrics and Other Poems.'	Boulanger is denounced and flees from France, 1889.
1890	Manitoba abolishes separate schools. The municipalities of Ontario granted local option in regard to prohibition of the liquor traffic. The M°Kinley tariff. Sara Jeannette Duncan's 'A Social De- parture.'	AS A RESULT OF THE O'SHEA DIVOROE SUIT PARNELL IS DEPOSED FROM THE LEADERSHIP OF THE MAJORITY OF THE NATIONALIST PARTY, 1890.
1891	The Conservative government sustained in the Dominion elections. Letter from the Hon. Edward Blake to the West Durham electors. Death of Sir John Macdonald.	Bismarck retires from the German chancellorship, 1890. THE UNITED KINGDOM CEDES HELIGO- LAND TO GERMANY, 1890.
1891-92	Sir John Abbott prime minister.	DRUMMOND'S 'NATURAL LAW IN THE SPIRITUAL WORLD,' 1890.
1891	 J. Israël Tarte makes charges of corruption against Sir Hector Langevin and Thomas M^cGreevy. Mercier dismissed from the premiership of Quebec because of the Baie des Chaleurs scandal. 	Pope Leo's Encyclical on Labour, 1891.
	The Canadian Pacific Railway establishes its transpacific steamship line. Abbé H. R. Casgrain's 'Montcalm et Lévis.' Goldwin Smith's 'Canada and the Canadian	
1892-94	Question.' Sir John Thompson prime minister.	W F Gringston
1892	Parkman's 'Half Century of Conflict.' Gilbert Parker's 'Pierre and His People.'	W. E. GLADSTONE PRIME MINISTER, 1892-94. KIPLING'S 'BARRACK-ROOM BALLADS,' 1892.
1893-98	The Earl of Aberdeen governor-general.	ZANGWILL'S 'CHILDREN OF THE GHETTO,' 1892.
1893	The Bering Sea Arbitration. Bliss Carman's 'Low Tide on Grand Pré.' Charles G. D. Roberts's 'Songs of the Common Day.'	GLADSTONE'S SECOND HOME RULE BILL PASSES THE COMMONS BUT IS REJECTED BY THE LORDS, 1893. THE EARL OF ROSEBERY PRIME MINISTER, 1894-95.
1894	Death of Sir John Thompson.	War between China and Japan, 1894-95.
1894-96	Sir Mackenzie Bowell prime minister.	KIPLING'S 'JUNGLE BOOK,' 1894. Du Maurier's 'Trilby,' 1894.
1894	Agitation of the Protestant Protective Association in Ontario. The Patrons of Industry enter the political contest in Ontario. Pope's 'Memoirs of Sir John Macdonald.'	IAN MACLAREN'S 'BESIDE THE BONNIE BRIER BUSH,' 1894. Zola begins his 'Trois Villes-Lourdes, Rome, Paris,' 1894. THE MARQUESS OF SALISBURY PRIME
1895	Resignation of members of the Bowell Ministry. Opening of the Sault Ste Marie Canal. President Cleveland sends a message to Congress regarding the Boundary dis- pute between the United Kingdom and Venezuela.	MINISTER, 1895-1902. DISPUTES ARISE BETWEEN THE UNITED KINGDOM AND THE SOUTH AFRICAN REPUBLIC, 1895. Nansen reaches 86° 14' north lat., 1895. Röntgen discovers the X-rays, 1895. LORD ROSEBERY RESIGNS THE LEADER-
	Insurrection in Cuba.	SHIP OF THE LIBERAL PARTY, 1896. JOSEPH CHAMBERLAIN PROPOSES A
1896	Sir Charles Tupper prime minister.	COLONIAL ZOLLVEREIN, 1896.

VOL. XXIII

	CANADA	EUROPE
the M The Cor the D	minion government fails to pass canitoba School Remedial Bill. nservative government defeated in ominion elections.	THE JAMESON RAID, 1896. GENERAL KITCHENER BEGINS HIS AD- VANCE UP THE NILE, 1896. France annexes Madagascar, 1896. The Pope declares Anglican orders in-
1896–1911 Wilfrid 1897.	Laurier prime minister. (G.C.M.G.)	valid, 1896.
arran toba Macken Manid of the Discove Presiden and I M°Ki Archiba	ninion and Manitoba governments ge for the settlement of the Mani- school question. zie and Mann acquire the Lake oba Railway charter. Beginning o Canadian Northern system. ry of gold in the Klondike. ntial contest between M°Kinley Bryan on the issue of free silver. nley elected president. Id Lampman's 'Lyrics of Earth.' Parker's 'Seats of the Mighty.'	
North The Car W. H. I	ible government granted to the -West Territories. adian Preferential Tariff. Drummond's 'The Habitant.' nezuelan arbitration treaty.	THE QUEEN'S DIAMOND JUBILEE, 1897. AN IMPERIAL CONFERENCE HELD AT LONDON, 1897. The Franco-Russian Alliance proclaimed, 1897.
1898-1904 The East	l of Minto governor-general.	GREAT BRITAIN DENOUNCES THE GERMAN AND BELGIAN TREATIES, 1897.
Organiz Imperia Meeting consi Canad Destruc Harb War bet Spain Cuba	ween the United States and Spain. recognizes the independence of and surrenders Porto Rico and Philippine Islands to the United	 Greece sends troops to Crete. War be- tween Greece and Turkey, 1897. FAMINE IN INDIA, 1897. Rostand's 'Cyrano de Bergerac,' 1897. LOCAL GOVERNMENT GRANTED TO IRE- LAND, 1898. RITUALIST CONTROVERSY IN THE CHURCH OF ENGLAND, 1898. Zola writes his letter 'J'Accuse,' 1898. The Czar proposes general disarmament, 1898. KITCHENER DEFEATS THE DERVISHES AT THE ATBARA AND AT OMDURMAN, 1898. The French under Marchand occupy Fashoda, 1898.
sion Alask Canada	ament of the Joint High Commis- brough failure to agree as to the a Boundary. organizes a contingent for service of South African War.	The Boxer Society organized in China to resist foreigners, 1898. SIDNEY LEE'S 'LIFE OF SHAKESPEARE,' 1898. Peace Conference at The Hague, 1899.
British and r	troops withdrawn from Halifax eplaced by Canadians.	THE JOHANNESBURG OUTLANDERS PETI- TION THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT TO OBTAIN FOR THEM A MORE LIBERAL
The Do organ	minion Iron and Steel Company ized.	FRANCHISE, 1899. THE SOUTH AFRICAN REPUBLIC DECLARES
Domi Canada Africa	eral government sustained in the nion elections. sends further forces to South a, including the Strathcona Horse	WAR ON GREAT BRITAIN AND IS JOINED BY THE ORANGE FREE STATE, 1899. AUSTRALIA APPROVES BY REFERENDUM OF A FEDERAL CONSTITUTION, 1899. MARCONI ESTABLISHES WIRELESS TELE-
cona. Prince l	ped at the expense of Lord Strath- Edward Island adopts prohibition. re in Ottawa and Hull.	GRAPHIC COMMUNICATION BETWEEN ENGLAND AND FRANCE, 1899, Assassination of King Humbert of Italy, 1900.

PERIOD IV. THE DOMINION, 1867-1914 323

	CANADA	EUROPE
1900	By the Hay-Pauncefote Treaty the ex- clusive right of the United States to build the Panama Canal is recognized.	Victor Emmanuel III King of Italy, 1900. THE UNIONIST GOVERNMENT SUSTAINED IN THE BRITISH ELECTIONS, 1900.
1901	Assassination of President McKinley. Visit to Canada of the Duke and Duchess of Cornwall and York (now King George V and Queen Mary). R. L. Borden chosen leader of the Con-	Germany adopts a bill providing for an increase in its naval forces, 1900. ANNEXATION OF THE ORANGE FREE STATE AND THE TRANSVAAL, 1900. The Boxers attack the Christians in China. Troops sent by the Powers
501	servative party. Doughty and Parmelee's 'Siege of Quebec.' Ralph Connor's 'Man from Glengarry.'	advance to Peking and relieve the foreign legations. 1900. An ACT PASSED UNITING THE AUSTRALIAN COLONIES INTO THE COMMONWEALTH
1902	The Grand Trunk Pacific Railway proposed. Completion of the Pacific cable. Marconi establishes a wireless station at Glace Bay, Cape Breton.	DEATH OF QUEEN VICTORIA, 1901. Edward VII King of Great Britain and Ireland and Emperor of India, 1901-10.
	Death of Principal Grant of Queen's University. The Pennsylvania coal strike.	Completion of the Trans-Siberian Rail- way, 1901. Russia obtains control over Manchuria, 1901.
	The United States resolves to build the Panama Canal.	Santos Dumont successfully navigates an airship at Paris, 1901.
	Volcanic eruption at San Pierre in the West Indies.	GUERILLA WARFARE IN SOUTH AFRICA, 1901.
1903	Willison's 'Sir Wilfrid Laurier and the Liberal Party.'	THE COMMONWEALTH OF AUSTRALIA IN- AUGURATED, 1901.
	Arrangements made for the building of a national transcontinental railroad to be operated by the Grand Trunk Pacific Company.	The Americans capture Aguinaldo, the Filipino leader, 1901. ARTHUR J. BALFOUR PRIME MINISTER, 1902-5.
	Discovery of silver at Cobalt. Award of the Alaskan Boundary Commis- sioners.	COLONIAL CONFERENCE HELD IN LONDON, 1902. THE SOUTH AFRICAN WAR ENDS, 1902. DEATH OF CECIL RHODES. ESTABLISH-
	Panama revolts from Colombia and is recognized by the United States as independent.	MENT OF THE RHODES SCHOLARSHIPS. 1902. Murder of King Alexander and Queen
1904-11	Earl Grey governor-general.	Draga of Serbia and succession of Peter Karageorgevich, 1902.
1904	Lord Dundonald, commanding officer of the Canadian Militia, criticizes the government's administration and is dis- missed from office.	Death of Pope Leo XIII, 1903. Pius X Pope, 1903-14. BEGINNING OF A CAMPAIGN FOR TARIFF
	A new Canadian Militia Act passed.	Reform in the United Kingdom. Joseph Chamberlain resigns from
	The Liberal government sustained in the Dominion elections.	THE BRITISH CABINET. 1903. DEATH OF LORD SALISBURY, 1903.
	The Canadian Board of Railway Commis- sioners organized.	Massacre of Jews in Southern Russia, 1903.
	Settlement of the Newfoundland French shore question.	War between Russia and Japan, 1904. SIR HENRY CAMPBELL - BANNERMAN PRIME MINISTER, 1905-8.
	Construction of the Canadian Archives building.	Germany demands a conference of the Powers in regard to Morocco. Del-
	The Archbishop of Canterbury visits Canada.	cassé, French minister of Foreign Affairs, opposes the demand; but
1905	The Provinces of Saskatchewan and Alberta are created.	resigns. 1905. The Japanese capture Port Arthur and defeat the Russians at Mukden, 1905.

	CANADA	EUROPE
Wi Wi	e Canadian government assumes control of the fortifications at Halifax and Esquimalt. lifted Campbell's 'Collected Poems.' H. Drummond's 'The Voyageur.' T. Grenfell's 'The Harvest of the Sea.'	The Russian fleet sent from Europe is destroyed by the Japanese, 1905. Peace of Portsmouth between Russia and Japan, 1905.
I Th Th Sau Ins	ovincial Conference at Ottawa. The Dominion government agrees to in- crease the subsidies to the provinces. e Lord's Day Observance Act. e Ontario Hydro-Electric Commission created. In Francisco earthquake and fire. surrection in Cuba. The United States sends troops to restore order.	 THE LIBERAL GOVERNMENT SUSTAINED IN THE BRITISH ELECTIONS, 1906. THE BATTLESHIP 'DREADNOUGHT,' 1906. Abrogation of the Concordat and separa- tion of Church and State in France, 1906. First meeting of the Russian Duma, 1906. Eruption of Mount Vesuvius, 1906. RESPONSIBLE GOVERNMENT GRANTED TO THE TRANSVAAL, 1906.
s Col Ric Ea Ro Th	e Lemieux Act for the prevention of strikes and lock-outs. Uapse of the Quebec Bridge. ots against the Japanese in Vancouver. rthquake in Jamaica. bert W. Service's 'Songs of a Sourdough.' e Dominion government publishes a pollection of documents relating to the constitutional history of Canada.	 COLONIAL CONFERENCE IN LONDON, 1907. AN ANGLO-RUSSIAN CONVENTION SIGNED, 1907. DEATH OF LORD KELVIN, 1907. The Czar dissolves the second Duma, 1907. Promulgation of the 'Ne Temere' decree, 1907. FIRST MEETINGS OF THE TRANSVAAL AND ORANGE RIVER PARLIAMENTS, 1907. PROPOSAL FOR SOUTH AFRICAN CONFEDERATION, 1907.
l Cre Op Th	e Liberal government sustained at the Dominion elections. eation of the Dominion Civil Service Commission. ening of the Canadian Mint. e Quebec Tercentenary Celebration. Visit of the Prince of Wales (His Majesty George V).	 HERBERT H. ASQUITH PRIME MINISTER, 1908. OLD AGE PENSIONS ESTABLISHED IN THE UNITED KINGDOM, 1908. Germany provides for further naval in- creases, 1908. Assassination of the King and Crown Prince of Portugal, 1908. Austria-Hungary annexes Bosnia and
Th Dis	e Dominion parliament approves unani- mously of a resolution in favour of a Canadian Naval Service. e Boundary Waters Treaty between Canada and the United States. scovery of silver at Gowganda and of gold in the Porcupine District. ary discovers the North Pole.	Herzegovina, 1908. Bulgaria proclaims her independence, 1908. Annexation of the Congo Free State to Belgium, 1908. IMPERIAL DEFENCE CONFERENCE IN LONDON, 1909. THE BRITISH PARLIAMENT PROVIDES FOR THE UNION OF SOUTH AFRICA, 1909. THE INDIAN COUNCILS BILL ADMITS
Ca: Th i Sir Th	e Canadian Naval Service Bill. nadian Conservation Commission. e Nationalist party in Quebec opposes the government's naval policy and wins the by-election of Drummond-Artha- baska. John French inspects the Canadian Militia. e Atlantic Fisheries Dispute settled by The Hague Arbitration Court.	 THE INDIAN COUNCISS BILL ADMITS NATIVE INDIANS TO THE ADMINISTRA- TIVE COUNCILS, 1909. DEATH OF KING EDWARD VII, 1910. GEORGE V KING OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND AND EMPEROR OF INDIA, 1910. ESTABLISHMENT OF THE UNION OF SOUTH AFRICA, 1910. Japan annexes Korea, 1910.

PERIOD IV. THE DOMINION, 1867-1914 325

	CANADA	EUROPE
1910	Agitation begins over bilingual schools in Ontario.	delan tellesigi kendu set in anti
	The Eucharistic Congress held in Montreal.	
	Quebec prohibits the exportation of pulp wood. The United States protests.	the man have been and
	Quebec establishes a Public Utilities Com- mission.	
	Henri Bourassa founds the 'Devoir' newspaper.	
911-16	His Royal Highness the Duke of Con- naught governor-general.	CORONATION OF KING GEORGE AND QUEEN MARY, 1911.
	The governments of Canada and the United States make a reciprocity agree- ment which is successfully opposed by the Conservative party in the Canadian parliament.	AN IMPERIAL CONFERENCE HELD IN LONDON, 1911. The German Emperor declares the need of strengthening the Navy in order to assure Germany her due 'place in the
	The Liberal government is defeated in the Dominion elections.	sun,' 1911. Italy demands the surrender of Tripoli, and makes war on Turkey, 1911.
	Robert Laird Borden prime minister. (G.C.M.G. 1914.)	KING GEORGE AND QUEEN MARY VISIT INDIA, 1911.
	The Hébert marriage case and agitation over the 'Ne Temere' decree.	Revolution in China, 1911.
	Failure of the Farmers Bank.	Captain Roald Amundsen discovers the South Pole, 1911.
	Insurrection in Mexico.	
	Doughty and Wood, 'The King's Book of Quebeo.'	
	Thomas Chapais' 'The Marquis de Mont- calm.'	
1912	The House of Commons passes bills for the creation of a tariff commission and for Dominion assistance to provincial highways, both of which are rejected by the Senate.	BILLS INTRODUCED TO GRANT HOME RULE TO IRELAND AND TO DISESTAB- LISH THE CHURCH IN WALES, 1912. THE UNIONISTS OF ULSTER SIGN A COVE- NANT NOT TO SUBMIT TO A HOME RULE
	Extension of the boundaries of Manitoba, Ontario and Quebec.	PARLIAMENT, 1912. The Ulster Volunteers formed under
	The Dominion government proposes a contribution to the United Kingdom of thirty-five million dollars for naval con- struction. The Opposition advocates the construction of a Canadian Navy.	THE LEADERSHIP OF SIR EDWARD CARSON, 1912. MR HALDANE VISITS GERMANY TO DISCUSS RELATIONS BETWEEN THAT COUNTRY AND THE UNITED KINGDOM, 1912.
	Loss of the 'Titanic'; 1503 persons drowned.	Germany provides for a further increase in her Navy, 1912.
	The Panama Canal Bill grants freedom from tolls to American coastwise ship- ping.	The Balkan Alliance of Serbia, Monte- negro, Bulgaria and Greece makes war on Turkey, 1912.
	Organization of the Progressive party and selection of Theodore Roosevelt as presidential candidate.	The Bulgarians defeat the Turks and ad- vance on Constantinople, 1912. China becomes a republic, 1912.
	The Democratic party successful in the presidential elections. Woodrow Wilson elected president.	CAPTAIN SCOTT REACHES THE SOUTH Pole, BUT HE AND HIS PARTY PERISH ON THE RETURN JOURNEY, 1912. Raymond Poincaré president of the
	Sir Richard Cartwright's 'Reminiscences.'	French Republic, 1912.
	Stephen Leacock's 'Sunshine Sketches of a Little Town.'	

CANADA	EUROPE
 1913 The Liberal Opposition resists the passa of the Naval Contribution Bill. Adoption of closure rules by the Hou of Commons. The Naval Contribution Bill passes the Commons, but is suspended by the Senate pending a reference to the people. Publication of "Canada and its Provinces Sir George Ross"s "Getting into Parliamet and After." 	accession of Constantine, 1913. THE IRISH HOME RULE AND WELSH DISESTABLISHMENT BILLS PASS THE HOUSE OF COMMONS BUT ARE REJECTED BY THE LORDS, 1913. INAUGURATION OF THE IRISH VOLUNTEER MOVEMENT, 1913. s.' Inauguration of the Palace of Peace at
 1914 Completion of the Grand Trunk Paci Railway. Archbishop Bégin of Quebec created cardinal. Loss of the 'Empress of Ireland' in t River St Lawrence. Publication of the first twelve volumes 'The Chronicles of Canada.' Congress repeals the Act granting exem tions to her own vessels from Panan Canal tolls. United States troops occupy Vera-Cru Mexico. A Canadian contingent of thirty-thr thousand men is raised and sent England. The government procee with the raising of further contingent Special war session of parliament. 	 Pope. 1914. a Archduke Francis Ferdinand of Austria-Hungary assassinated. Austria-Hungary sends a rigorous ultimatum to Serbia, accusing Serbian officials of complicity in the murder of the Archduke. 1914. p- Strong efforts are made by Sir Edward Grey and others to maintain peace between Austria and Serbia, but unsuccessfully, 1914. Germany declares war on Russia and France and invades Belgium, 1914. THE UNITED KINGDOM DECLARES WAR ON GERMANY AND SENDS TROOPS TO France 1914.

the state of the state of the state

VOYAGES AND DISCOVERIES

- 1492 Columbus discovers America.
- 1497 John Cabot lands on the mainland of North America.
- 1500 Gaspar Corte Real discovers Newfoundland.
- 1518 Baron de Léry visits Sable Island.
- 1524 Verrazano explores the Atlantic coast of North America.
- 1534 Jacques Cartier discovers Canada. He ereots a cross at Gaspé (July 24) and formally proclaims French sovereignty.
- 1535 Second voyage of Cartier to Canada. Cartier anchors in a small bay on the north shore (now Pillage Bay), which in honour of the day (Aug. 10) he names St Lawrence, the name afterwards extended to the Gulf and River. He lands at Quebee (Sept. 14) and at Montreal (Oct. 2).
- 1541 Third voyage of Cartier to Canada.
- 1542-43 The Sieur de Roberval and his party winter at Cap Rouge. (The name of 'Nova Gallia' appears on Ulpius's globe.)
- 1558 Diego Homem's map shows the Bay of Fundy for the first time.
- 1576-7-8 Martin Frobisher voyages to Arctic Canada.
- 1585 John Davis discovers Davis Strait.
- 1586 Second voyage of John Davis to Arctio Canada.
- 1587 Third voyage of Davis.
- 1598 The Marquis de la Roche lands forty convicts on Sable Island. They are left for five years without relief, only twelve then being found alive.
- 1603 Champlain's first voyage to Canada.
- 1604 De Monts and Champlain on the coast of Nova Scotia.
- 1609 Champlain discovers Lake Champlain (July).
- 1610-11 Henry Hudson winters in James Bay. Poutrincourt in Acadia.
- 1611 Brulé ascends the Ottawa River.
- 1613 Champlain ascends the Ottawa River.
- 1615 Lakes Nipissing, Huron and Ontario explored by Champlain.
- 1616 William Baffin explores Baffin Bay.
- 1631 Luke Foxe voyages to Hudson Bay. Thomas James voyages to Hudson Bay and winters at Charlton Island, James Bay.
- 1634-35 Lake Michigan discovered by Jean Nicolet.
- 1640 Lake Erie discovered by Chaumonot and Brébeuf.

- 1641 Raymbault and Jogues reach Lake Superior.
- 1647 Lake St John discovered by Father de Quen.
- 1662 Radisson and Groseilliers supposed to have reached Hudson Bay overland.
- 1671 St Lusson takes formal possession of Sault Ste Marie and adjacent country.
- 1672 Albanel visits James Bay by overland route from Quebec.
- 1673 Mississippi River discovered by Jolliet and Marquette.
- 1678 Niagara Falls discovered by Hennepin.
- 1682 La Salle descends the Mississippi to the sea.
- 1691 Henry Kellsey, of the Hudson's Bay Company, leaves York Factory and traverses the Assiniboine country.
- 1743 Rocky Mountains sighted by the brothers La Vérendrye (Jan. 1).
- 1778 James Cook arrives in Nootka Sound.
- 1789 Alexander Mackenzie descends the Mackenzie River to the Arctio Ocean.
- 1792 Vancouver Island circumnavigated by George Vancouver.
- 1793 Alexander Mackenzie reaches the Pacific overland from Canada.
- 1811 David Thompson completes his survey of the Columbia River.
- 1826 Franklin and Richardson explore the Mackenzie River and the Arctic coast.
- 1829 John Ross discovers the Peninsula of Boothia.
- 1831 James Clark Ross discovers the North Magnetic Pole.
- 1833 Captain George Back makes overland journey to the Arctic Ocean.
- 1840 Discovery and exploration of the Yukon River by Robert Campbell.
- 1845 Franklin goes in search of the North-West Passage and is lost.
- 1850 The North-West Passage discovered by Robert M^oClure in the Investigator.
- 1906 The North-West Passage, discovered by M°Clure in 1850, was for the first time successfully navigated by the Norwegian sloop Gjoa (Captain Roald Amundsen), passing from east to west.
- 1909 Robert E. Peary, American explorer, reaches the North Pole.
- 1910 Joseph Bernier, Canadian seaman, sails for the Arctic to attempt the North-West Passage (July 7); is unsuccessful; returns Sept. 25, 1911.
- 1913 Stefansson's Canadian Arctic Expedition.

The Historical Tables beginning on this page are based on the copyrighted work of Mr F. J. Audet. They have been adapted by the Editors, with Mr Audet's permission, to suit the plan of the present volume.

TRADING AND COLONIZATION COMPANIES

Cha	rtered
Pont-Gravé and Chauvin	1599
De Chastes (Aymar de Chastes and Pont-Gravé)	1602
De Monts (De Monts, Champlain and Pont-	
Gravé); charter granted. (Charter with-	
drawn, 1607; restored for one year, 1608.)	1603
Rouen (Champlain's Company)	1613
De Caën (rival of Company of Rouen)	1620
Montmorency (union of Rouen and De Caën	
Companies)	1622
Company of New France, or One Hundred	
Associates. (Abolished, 1663.)	1627
	1640
Company of the West Indies. (Charter re-	
	1664

1605 Port Roj	al, founded	by de Monts.
---------------	-------------	--------------

- 1608 Quebec, founded by Champlain (July 3).
- St John's, Newfoundland, founded by 1613 Whitbourne.
- 1634 Three Rivers, founded by La Violette (July 4).
- 1636-45 Port Royal, now Annapolis, founded by d'Aulnay Charnisay.
- Montreal (Ville-Marie), founded by Maison-1642 neuve (May 18).
 - Fort Richelieu, now Sorel, founded by Montmagny (Aug. 13).
- 1673 Cataraqui, now Kingston, founded by Frontenac (June 13).
- 1701 Detroit, founded by La Motte Cadillac (July 24).
- 1748 La Présentation, now Ogdensburg, founded by Abbé Piquet.
- 1749 Halifax, founded by Cornwallis (June 30).
- 1768 Charlottetown, founded by Morris and Deschamps.
- 1783 Kingston, founded by U.E. Loyalists. St John, founded by U.E. Loyalists.

CAPITALS OF CANADA AND ITS PROVINCES

- QUEBEO: of New France, 1608 to Feb. 10, 1763; of the Province of Quebec, Feb. 10, 1763 to Dec. 25, 1791; of Lower Canada, Dec. 26, 1791 to Feb. 10, 1841; of the Province of Canada, Sept. 22, 1851 to Oct. 20, 1855; of the Province of Canada, Sept. 24, 1859 to Oct. 20, 1865; of the Province of Quebec, since July 1, 1867.
- NEWARK (Niagara): of Upper Canada, 1791 to 1794.
- TORONTO (York): of Upper Canada, 1794 to Feb. 10, 1841; of the Province of Canada, Nov. 14, 1849 to Sept. 22, 1851; of the Province of Canada, Oct. 20, 1855 to Sept. 24, 1859; of the Province of Ontario, since July 1, 1867.
- KINGSTON: of the Province of Canada, Feb. 10, 1841 to May 10, 1844.
- MONTREAL: of the Province of Canada, May 10, 1844 to Nov. 14, 1849.
- OTTAWA: chosen by Queen Victoria as the capital of Canada, Dec. 31, 1857. Finally, by Pro-clamation dated Montreal, Oct. 20, 1865, the seat of government was fixed permanently at Ottawa. First meeting of Parliament, June 8, 1866, at

Chartered Hudson's Bay Company, formed in England, May 2, O.S. (New charter granted for twenty-one years, May 30, 1838.) 1670

Compagnie du Nord, formed at Quebec for Hudson Bay trade . 1682

Compagnie du Canada, formed in Canada. (Existed for five years.) . . 1700

Compagnie d'Occident ; privileges granted for twenty-five years . 1717

- North-West Company, of Montreal. (Merged in Hudson's Bay Company, Mar. 26, 1821.) 1783
- . X Y, offshoot of the North-West Company.
 - (Existed until 1804.) 1795 . .

FOUNDATION OF CITIES

- 1784 Fredericton, founded by U.E. Loyalists.
- 1785 Sydney, Cape Breton, founded by Des Barres.
- 1793 Toronto, founded by Simcoe.
- 1790 Belleville, founded by Myers.
- 1797 Prescott, founded by Edward Jessup.
- 1800 Hull, founded by Philemon Wright. Sherbrooke, Que., founded by David Moe and others.
- 1813 Hamilton, founded by George Hamilton.
- Ottawa (Bytown), founded by John By. 1826 London, founded by Peter McGregor.
- 1827 Guelph, founded by John Galt (Apr. 28).
- 1830 Brantford, named after Joseph Brant.
- Victoria, founded by James Douglas 1843 (June 4).
- 1859 New Westminster, founded by Col. R. C. Moody.
- 1862 Winnipeg (formerly Fort Garry).
- Vancouver, founded by the Canadian 1881 Pacific Railway Company.
- Prince Rupert, B.C., founded by the Grand Trunk Pacific Railway Company. 1906

which the final resolutions respecting Confederation were passed.

- HALIFAX : of Nova Scotia, since 1749.
- PARRTOWN (St John) : of New Brunswick, Nov. 22, 1784 to Dec. 1786.
- FREDERICTON : of New Brunswick, since December 1786.
- CHARLOTTETOWN: of Prince Edward Island (Ile St Jean), since 1769.
- FORT GARRY: of the Hudson's Bay district of Assiniboia, 1812 to 1870.
- WINNIPEO: of Manitoba, since 1870; of the North-West Territories, 1870 to 1876.
- VICTORIA: of Vancouver Island, June 4, 1843 to Aug. 2, 1858; of British Columbia, since 1858.
- LIVINGSTONE, Swan River: Temporary capital of N.W. Territories, 1876.
- BATTLEFORD : of N.W. Territories, 1877 to 1881.
- REGINA: of N.W. Territories, 1883 to 1905; of Saskatchewan, since July 20, 1905.
- EDMONTON : of Alberta, since July 20, 1905.
- DAWSON : of the Yukon Territory, since 1898.

TREATIES

- 1629 Susa: peace between England and France (Apr. 24).
- 1632 St Germain-en-Laye: Canada and Acadia restored to France (Mar. 29).
- 1645 Three Rivers: Montmagny's peace with the Iroquois (July 14).
- 1655 Westminster: affecting forts at Pentagoët, St John and Port Royal (Nov. 3).
- 1666 Quebec: Tracy's peace with the Iroquois (July 7).
- 1667 Breda: Acadia restored to France (July 21).
- 1686 Neutrality of French and British Colonies in event of war in Europe (Nov. 16).
- 1697 Ryswick: restoration of places taken during previous war (Sept. 20).
- 1701 Montreal: general peace with the Indians (Aug. 4).
- 1712 Paris: four months' truce between Great Britain and France (Aug. 19).
- 1713 Utrecht: Hudson Bay restored, and Acadia and Newfoundland ceded to Great Britain (Apr. 11).
- 1748 Aix-la-Chapelle : Cape Breton restored to France (Oct. 18).
- 1763 Paris: Canada ceded to Great Britain, St Pierre and Miquelon restored to France (Feb. 10).
- 1766 Oswego: peace with Pontiac (July 24).
- 1783 Versailles: peace between Great Britain and the United States; boundary between the United States and Canada; fisheries (Sept. 3).
- 1794 Philadelphia: explanatory article, trade, etc. (May 4).
 - Jay's Treaty: commerce; navigation; boundary (Nov. 19).
- 1798 London: explanatory article, River Ste-Croix (Mar. 15).
 - Providence: declaration, River Ste-Croix (Oct. 25).
- 1803 London: convention re boundaries (May 12).
- 1806 London: treaty of anity, commerce and navigation with the United States of America (Dec. 31).
- 1814 Ghent: peace between Great Britain and the United States (Dec. 24).
- 1815 Ghent: proclaimed at Quebec (Mar. 9). London: convention, commerce with U.S.A. (July 3).
- 1817 New York : decision of commissioners under Article 6 of Treaty of Ghent (Nov. 24).
 Earl of Selkirk (on behalf of King George III) with the North-West Indians.

- 1818 Washington: proclamation of President of U.S.A. publishing arrangement of April 1817 relative to naval force on American Lakes (Apr. 28).
- 1825 St Petersburg : defining boundary of Alaska.
- 1827 London: commerce and territory west of Rocky Mountains (Aug. 6).
 - London: North-east Boundary of the United States (Sept. 29).
- 1842 Ashburton: boundary between Canada and the United States; extradition (Aug. 9).
- 1846 Oregon Boundary : boundary west of Rocky Mountains (June 15).
- 1854 Reciprocity between Canada and United States (June 5). (Terminated Mar. 17, 1866.)
- 1867 Alaska ceded to the United States.
- 1869 London: convention re Water Boundary (June 14).
- 1870 Washington : declaration, boundary maps (Feb. 24).
- 1871 Washington: Alabama and other claims; reciprocity; boundary west of Rocky Mountains (May 8). (Reciprocity terminated July 1, 1885.)
- 1873 Additional articles to Treaty of May 8, 1871; fisheries (Jan. 18).
 - Protocol of a Conference : fisheries (June 7).
- 1881 Arrangement: Fisheries (May 28).
- 1884 London Convention : postal money orders (June 20).
- 1888 Fisheries : Chamberlain-Bayard Treaty between Canada and United States (Feb. 15).
- 1892 Washington: Bering Sea Seal Fisheries (Jeb. 29).
 - Convention : Boundary (July 22).
- 1894 Convention: Boundary (Feb. 3).
- 1895 With France: commercial (Oct. 14).
- 1907 New Commercial Convention with France signed at Paris (Sept. 19).
- 1908 Ratification of Treaty for demarcation of boundary between Canada and the United States (June 4).
- 1910 Ratification of Commercial Treaty with France (Feb. 1).
 - North Atlantic Coast Fisheries Arbitration, award of The Hague Tribunal (Sept. 7).
 - New Trade Agreements made with Germany, Belgium, Holland and Italy.
- 1911 Proposals for reciprocity with the United States submitted to the Canadian Parliament (Jan. 21).
- 1913 Japanese Treaty Act assented to (Apr. 10). Trade Agreement with West Indies came into force (June 2).

TREATIES AND AGREEMENTS AFFECTING CANADA in force between HIS MAJESTY AND THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, with Subsidiary Documents, 1814-1913

(Printed by the King's Printer, Ottawa, 1915)

- 1. Treaty of Ghent, 24th December 1814.
 - (a) Declaration and Decision of Commissioners under the 4th Article, Treaty of Ghent, 24th November 1817.
 - (b) Note as to Commission under the 5th Article, Treaty of Ghent.
- (c) Declaration and Decision of Commissioners under 6th Article, Treaty of Ghent, 18th June 1822.
- (d) Note on Commission under 7th Article, Treaty of Ghent.
- 2. Exchange of Notes re Naval Forces on the Great Lakes, 29th April 1817.

- 3. Convention respecting Commerce, Boundaries and Fisheries, 20th October 1818.
- 4. Treaty respecting Boundary, Slave Trade and Extradition, 9th August 1842 (Ashburton-Webster).
 - (a) Report of Commissioners appointed under Article 6 to trace boundary between the source of the St Croix and the St Lawrence River, 28th June 1847.
- 5. Treaty respecting Oregon Boundary, 15th June 1846.
 - (a) Declaration approving Oregon boundary maps, 24th February 1870.
- Treaty regarding the Canal between Atlantic and Pacific Oceans, 19th April 1850 (Clayton-Bulwer). (Superseded.)
- 7. Protocol re cession of Horseshoe Reef, Lake Erie, 9th December 1850.
- Convention relative to Naturalization, 13th May 1870.
- 9. Supplementary Convention relative to Naturalization, 23rd February 1871.
- 10. Treaty of Washington, 8th May 1871.
 - (a) Award of the German Emperor re Water Boundary between Vancouver's Island and the Mainland, 21st October 1872.
- 11. Protocol defining Boundary Line through the Haro Channel, 10th March 1873.
- Declaration for the Protection of Trade Marks, 24th October 1877.
- 13. Supplementary Convention concerning Extradition of Criminals, 12th July 1889.
- Treaty for Arbitration of questions relating to Seal Fisheries in Bering Sea, 29th February 1892.
 - (a) Award of Bering Sea Arbitration Tribunal (Seal Fisheries), 15th August 1893.
- 15. Treaty for the surrender of Merchant Seamen Deserters, 3rd June 1892.
- Convention re Alaska and Passamaquoddy Bay Boundaries, 22nd July 1892.
- 17. Supplementary Convention re Alaska and Passamaquoddy Bay Boundaries, 3rd February 1894.
- Convention for the submission to arbitration of British claims in connection with the Bering Sea Seal Fishery, 8th February 1896.
 - Sea Seal Fishery, 8th February 1896.
 (a) Award of Bering Sea Claims Commission, 17th December 1897.
- Supplementary Convention for Extradition of fugitive Criminals, 13th December 1900.
- Treaty concerning the Construction of a Canal between the Atlantic and Pacific Oceans, 18th November 1901 (Hay-Pauncefote).
- 21. Convention regarding Alaska Boundary, 24th January 1903.
 - (a) Award of the Alaska Boundary Tribunal, 20th October 1903.
- 22. Exchange of Notes to accept report of commissioners to complete Alaska Boundary Award, 25th March 1905.

- 23. Convention for Extradition of fugitive Criminals, 12th April 1905.
- Convention regarding demarcation of Alaska Boundary as constituted by the 141st meridian, 21st April 1906.
 - (a) First Joint Report, dated 27th August 1907, of the Alaska Boundary Commissioners under treaty of 21st April 1906.
 - (b) Second Joint Report, dated 20th December 1908, of the Alaska Boundary Commissioners under Treaty of 21st April 1906.
 - (c) Third Joint Report, dated December 1009, of the Alaska Boundary Commissioners under Treaty of 21st April 1006.
 - (d) Fourth Joint Report, dated 28th December 1910, of the Alaska Boundary Commissioners under Treaty of 21st April 1906.
 - (e) Fifth Joint Report, dated 29th December 1911, of the Alaska Boundary Commissioners under Treaty of 21st April 1906.
 - (f) Sixth Joint Report, dated 12th December 1912, of the Alaska Boundary Commissioners under Treaty of 21st April 1906.
- 25. Treaty respecting the demarcation of the International Boundary, 11th April 1908.
- Convention respecting the protection, etc., of food fishes in contiguous boundary waters, 11th April 1908.
- Treaty providing for conveyance of persons in custody for trial in one country through territory of the other, and respecting wrecking and salvage in contiguous boundary waters, 18th May 1908.
- Treaty relating to boundary waters and questions arising along the boundary, 11th January 1909.
- 29. Special Agreement for the submission to arbitration of questions relating to fisheries on the North Atlantic Coast, 27th January 1909.
 - (a) Award of the North Atlantic Coast Fisheries Arbitration Tribunal, 7th September 1910.
- Treaty regarding boundary in Passamaquoddy Bay, 21st May 1910.
- Agreement for the arbitration of certain outstanding pecuniary claims, 18th August 1910.
 (a) Exchange of Notes confirming agreement and First Schedule of claims, 26th April 1912.
- Treaty (Great Britain and the United States) for the preservation and protection of fur seals, 7th February 1911.
- Convention (Great Britain, the United States, Japan and Russia) for the preservation and protection of fur seals, 7th July 1911.
- 34. Agreement respecting the North Atlantic Fisheries, 20th July 1912. Appendix.

GOVERNORS OF CANADA

WARS AND REBELLIONS

Iroquois and the French colonists .	1609-24	Seven Years' War		1755-63
Between England and France	1627-29	Pontiac's War		1763-65
0	(1633-45	American Revolutionary War .		1775-82
	1652-54	War of 1812 with the United States		1812-14
	1661-66	Lower Canada Rebellion		1837-38
Between England and France	1666-67	Upper Canada Rebellion	+	1837
Iroquois and the French colonists .	1687-1700	'Aroostook War'		1839
King William's War	1689-97	Fenian Raids		1866-71
Queen Anne's War (War of the Spanish		Red River Rebellion		1869-70
Succession) .	1702-13	North-West Rebellion		1885
King George's War (War of the Austrian		South African War		1899-1901
Succession)	1744-48	The Great European War .		1914-

GOVERNORS OF CANADA

FRENCH

Champlein Semuel de	Oct. 15, 1612 to	July 20, 1629 1
Champlain, Samuel de		Dec. 25, 1635
Children fort Mars Antoine Pres de for de (Adm)		June 11, 1636
Châteaufort, Marc Antoine Bras-de-fer de (Adm.)		
Montinagny, Charles Jacques Huault de		Aug. 19, 1648
Ailleboust de Coulonge, Louis d'		, Oct. 12, 1651
Lauzon, Jean de	Oct. 14, 1651 ,	1656
Lauzon-Charny, Charles de (Adm.)		, Sept. 12, 1657
Ailleboust de Coulonge, Louis d' (Adm.)		, July 11, 1658
Argenson, Pierre de Voyer, Vicomte d'		, Aug. 31, 1661
Avaugour, Pierre Dubois, Baron d'	Aug. 31, 1661 ,	, July 23, 1663
Mézy, Augustin de Saffray	Sept. 15, 1663 ,	, May 5, 1665
La Potherie, Jacques le Neuf de (Adm.)	May 6, 1665 ,	Sept. 12, 1665
Courcelle, Daniel de Rémy, Sieur de	Sept. 12, 1665 ,	, Sept. 12, 1672
Frontenac, Louis de Buade, Comte de Palluau et de	Sept. 12, 1672 ,	, Sept. 1682
La Barre, Lefèbvre de		July 31, 1685
Denonville, Jacques René de Brisay, Marquis de		, Oct. 12, 1689
Frontenac, Louis de Buade, Comte de Palluau et de	Oct. 12, 1689	
Callières, Louis Heetor de (Adm.)		, Sept. 13, 1699
Callières, Louis Hector de		, May 26, 1703
Vaudreuil, Philippe de Rigaud, Marquis de (Adm.)		, Sept. 16, 1705
		, Oct. 10, 1725
	Sept. 17, 1705 ,	1718
Ramezay, Claude de (Adm.)	1714 , 1725 ,	1718 1726
		Sant 10 3747
Beauharnois, Charles, Marquis de		, Sept. 19, 1747
La Galissonière, Rolland Michel Barrin, Comte de ² (Adm.) .		, Aug. 14, 1749
La Jonquière, Jacques Pierre de Taffanel, Marquis de		, Mar. 17, 1752
Longueuil, Charles le Moyne, second Baron de (Adm.)		July 1752
Duquesne de Menneville, Marquis de	July 1752 ,	June 24, 1755
Vaudreuil-Cavagnal, Pierre de Rigaud, Marquis de	July 10, 1755 ,	, Sept. 8, 1760

BRITISH

(PROVINCE OF QUEBEC, 1763-1791)

Murray, James		Govin-ch			Aug. 13, 1764	to	Apr. 12, 1768
Irving, Paulus Æmilius .		Pres. and Adm.			June 30, 1766	,,	Sept. 24, 1766
Carleton, Guy		LtGov. and Adm.			Sept. 24, 1766	,,,	Oct. 26, 1768
Carleton, Guy		Govin-ch.			Oct. 26, 1768	39	June 27, 1778
Cramahé, Hector Theophilus		Adm			Aug. 9, 1770	,,	Sept. 18, 1774
Cramahé, Hector Theophilus ³		LtGov			Sept. 26, 1771		Apr. 23, 1782
Haldimand, Frederick		Govin-ch			June 27, 1778		Apr. 22, 1786
Hamilton, Henry		LtGov			June 24, 1782	,,	Aug. 13, 1785
Hamilton, Henry		Adm			Nov. 16, 1784	9.9	Nov. 2, 1785
Hope, Henry		LtGov			Nov. 2, 1785		
Hope, Henry		Adm			Nov. 2, 1785	,,,	Oct. 23, 1786
Dorehester, Baron (Guy Carleton)					Oct. 23, 1786	,,,	Dec. 25, 1791
Clarke, Alured	•	LtGov	•	•	Oet. 8, 1790		June 24, 1795

¹ Quebec was held by the English, under Lewis Kirke, from July 20, 1629 to July 13, 1632, when it was restored to France. The colony was then governed by Emery de Caën and Duplessis Bochart until Champlain's return, May 23, 1633. ² La Galissonière was sent out to administer the government during the captivity of La Jonquière, who on his way from France had been made prisoner by the English in a naval engagement off Cape Finisterre, May 8, 1747. ³ New commission dated April 7, 1775; in force May 1, 1776.

(LOWER CANADA, 1791-1841)

(-	sources changes and rough		
Dorchester, Baron (Guy Carleton) .	Govin-ch. ¹	Dec. 26, 1791 to	Dec. 15, 1796
Clarke, Alured	Adm	Aug. 25, 1791 "	Sept. 24, 1793
Clarke, Alured	LtGov	Sept. 12, 1791* "	Jan. 21, 1796
Prescott, Robert	LtGov.	June 21, 1796 "	Dec. 15, 1796
	Adm.	Tel- 10 1700	Apr. 27, 1797
Prescott, Robert	~	A 07 1505	Aug. 29, 1807
Milnes, Robert Shore	Lt. Gov.	37 / 12084	Nov. 29, 1808
Milnes, Robert Shore	Adam	Tal- 20 1700	Aug. 12, 1805
Dunn, Thomas	Pres. and Adm.	A	Oct. 24, 1807
Craig, Sir James Henry .	~	0.1 01 1007	
TO			Oct. 21, 1811
10 mm		T . 30 3013	Jan. 27, 1832
		June 19, 1811 "	Sept. 14, 1811
	Adm		July 15, 1812
		Apr. 9, 1812	and the second second
Prevost, Sir George	Govin-ch.		Apr. 4, 1815
Rottenburg, Francis, Baron de	Pres. and Adm	Feb. 20, 1813 "	Mar. 16, 1813
Rottenburg, Baron de	Pres. and Adm	May 12, 1813 "	June 14, 1813
Glasgow, George	Pres. and Adm	June 14, 1813 "	Sept. 25, 1813
	Pres. and Adm	Oct. 11, 1814 ,,	Nov. 30, 1814
Drummond, Sir Gordon		Apr. 4, 1815 ,,	May 21, 1816
Wilson, John ³	Adm	May 21, 1816	July 12, 1816
Sherbrooke, Sir John C		July 12, 1816 .,	July 30, 1818
Richmond, Duke of	Govin-ch.	July 30, 1818	
Monk, James	Pres. and Adm.		Mar. 17, 1820
Dalhousie, Earl of ⁵	Adm	0	
Maitland, Sir Peregrine 6 .		Mar. 17, 1820 ,,	June 19, 1820
Dalhousie, Earl of	a : :	June 19, 1820 ,,	Sept. 8, 1828
Burton, Sir Francis N.	Adm.	June 7, 1824 "	Sept. 16, 1825
Kempt, Sir James	Adm.	0005 0 1 0	Oct. 20, 1830
Aylmer, Baron			Feb. 4, 1831
Aylmer, Baron		73 1 / 1001	Aug. 24, 1835
	Govin-ch. and High Comr.	Apr. 2, 1835*	114g. 21, 1000
	Govin-ch. and High Comr.	A. 01 109#	Mar. 30, 1838
Callerance Sin Take 8		1000	
			May 29, 1838
		37. 1 1000	Nov. 1, 18389
	A 1 1	Nov. 1, 1838 "	Jan. 17, 1839
		Jan. 17, 1839 "	Oct. 19, 1839
	Govin-ch.	Oct. 19, 1839 ,,	Feb. 10, 1841
Jackson, Sir Richard Downes .	Adm	7 1 0 3040	Feb. 19, 1840
Jackson, Sir Richard Downes .	Adm	July 8, 1840 "	July 31, 1840

(UNITED CANADA, 1841-1867)

Sydenham, Baron (C. P. Thomson) 10	Govin-ch.		Feb. 10, 1841	
Jackson, Sir Richard Downes	Adm		Sept. 24, 1841 to	Jan. 12, 1842
Bagot, Sir Charles ¹¹	Govin-ch.		Jan. 12, 1842	Mar. 30, 1843
Metcalfe, Sir Charles Theophilus .	Govin-ch.		Mar. 30, 1843 ,,	Nov. 26, 1845
Cathcart, Earl	Adm		Nov. 26, 1845 ,,	Apr. 24, 1846
Cathcart, Earl	Govin-ch.	 	Apr. 24, 1846 "	Jan. 30, 1847
Elgin, Earl of	Govin-ch.		Jan. 30, 1847 ,,	Dec. 19, 1854
Rowan, William	Adm		Aug. 23, 1853 ,,	June 10, 1854
	Govin-ch.		Dec. 19, 1854 ,,	Oct. 25, 1861
Eyre, Sir William	Adm		June 20, 1857 ,,	Nov. 2, 1857
Williams, Sir William F	Adm	 	Oct. 12, 1859 ,,	Feb. 23, 1861
	Adm	 	Oct. 25, 1861 ,,	Nov. 28, 1861
Monck, Viscount	Govin-ch.	 	Nov. 28, 1861 "	June 30, 1867
Michel, Sir John	Adm		Sept. 30, 1865 ,,	Feb. 12, 1866
Michel, Sir John	Adm	 	Dec. 10, 1866 "	June 25, 1867

(DOMINION OF CANADA, 1867-1915)

	· · ·		,	 				
Monck, Viscount		GovGen.			July	1, 1867	to	Nov. 13, 1868
Windham, Sir Charles A.		Adm.			Nov.	14, 1868	"	Nov. 30, 1868
Young, Sir John .		Adm.		•	Dec.	1, 1868	37	Feb. 1, 1869

* Date of commission.

* Date of commission. 1 The governors in chilf held jurisdiction over all British North America. For lieutenant-governors of Upper Canada, Nova Scotia, New Brunswick and Prince Edward Island, see farther on. 2 Received his commission but did not act. 3 Appointed by Secretary for the Colonies. 4 Died of hydrophobia, August 28, 1819. 5 Being out of the province he delegated his authority to Sir P. Maitland. 6 Maitland did not take the eath of office as administrator of the government of Lower Canada on February 8, 1820. Neither did he issue his proclamation, although he was in Quebee on that day. This notwithstanding the notice in the *Quebee Mercury* to the contrary. According to the original Minutes, preserved in the Public Archives at Ottawa, the executive council did not meet on that day. 7 Did not come to Canada. Resigned May 1835. 8 Appointed by dispatch of Secretary for the Colonies. 9 Resigned. 10 Died at Kingston, Sept. 19, 1841. 11 Died at Kingston, May 19, 1843.

INTENDANTS OF NEW FRANCE

the second s					
Young, Sir John ¹	. GovGen.		Feb. 2, 1869	to June 21, 18	72
Doyle, Sir Charles H	. Adm		June 22, 1872	" June 24, 18	72
Dufferin, Earl of	. GovGen.		June 25, 1872	" Nov. 14, 18	78
O'Grady-Haly, William .	. Adm		Oct. 12, 1874	" Nov. 2, 18	74
O'Grady-Haly, William .	. Adm		May 15, 1875	" Oct. 21, 18	
O'Grady-Haly, Sir William ²	. Adm.		Jan. 21, 1878	" Feb. 3, 18	
MacDougall, Sir Patrick L. ³	. Adm.		Oct. 19, 1878	" Nov. 24, 18	
Lorne, Marquess of	. GovGen.		Nov. 25, 1878	" Oct. 21, 18	
MacDougall, Sir Patrick L.	. Adm.		Nov. 11, 1881	" Jan. 20, 18	
MacDougall, Sir Patrick L.	. Adm		Dec. 18, 1882	" Jan. 30, 18	
Lansdowne, Marquess of	. GovGen.		Oct. 23, 1883	., May 30, 18	
Russell, Lord Alex. Geo.	. Adm.		Aug. 5, 1886	37	
Ross, Sir John	. Adm.	• • •	May 26, 1888	T TO TO	
Stanley of Preston, Baron	. GovGen.		June 11, 1888	G 1 0 10	
Montgomery-Moore, A. G.	. Adm		July 15, 1893	G	
Aberdeen, Earl of .		• • •	Sept. 18, 1893	37 30 30	
Montgomery-Moore, A. G.	4.7	• • •			
	4 7	• • •	Oct. 13, 1893	" Oct. 22, 18	
Montgomery-Moore, A. G.	A .7	• • •	Nov. 29, 1894	" Dec. 4, 18	
Montgomery-Moore, A. G.	. Adm		Feb. 13, 1897	" Feb. 26, 18	
Montgomery-Moore, A. G.	. Adm	• • •	Oct. 20, 1897	" Oct. 25, 18	
Seymour, Lord William .	. Adm		June 28, 1898	" June 30, 18	
Minto, Earl of	. GovGen.		Nov. 12, 1898	" Nov. 20, 19	
Seymour, Lord William .	. Adm		Oct. 4, 1899	" Oct. 7, 18	
Strong, Sir Henry	. Adm		June 9, 1902	" July 26, 19	
Taschereau, Sir H. Elzéar .			Nov. 21, 1904	" Dec. 9, 19	
Grey, Earl 4	. GovGen.		Dec. 10, 1904	19	
Sedgwick, Robert .	. Adm		Mar. 30, 1906	" Apr. 9, 19	
Fitzpatrick, Charles	. Adm		Apr. 16, 1907	" Apr. 21, 19	07
Fitzpatrick, Charles	. Adm		May 13, 1907	" June 8, 19	07
			Mar. 27, 1908		
Fitzpatrick, Sir Charles	. Adm		June 5, 1909	,, 19	09
Girouard, Désiré Girouard, Désiré	. Adm		Mar. 19, 1910	" Mar. 19	10
Girouard, Désiré	. Adm		June 11, 1910	" July 21, 19	10
Girouard, Désiré	. Adm.		Sept. 5, 1910		
Fitzpatrick, Sir Charles	. Adm		Jan. 7, 1911		
Connaught, H.R.H. Duke of	. GovGen. ⁵		Oct. 13, 1911		
			Jan. 22, 1912		
Fitzpatrick, Sir Charles .	. Adm		Mar. 22, 1913		
Davies, Sir Louis Henry .	. Adm.		May 12, 1913		
Fitzpatrick, Sir Charles	. Adm.		May 20, 1913	" Oct. 24, 19	13
	. Adm.		July 6, 1914	,, 000. 41, 10	10
a control of a could alourly a	• • • • • • •		oury 0, 1014		

INTENDANTS OF NEW FRANCE

Robert, Louis	a serie in the	Appointed Mar. 21, 1663	Term of Office
Talon, Jean			. 23, 1665 to Oct. 22, 1668
Bouteroue, Claude de		Apr. 8, 1668 Oct.	22, 1668 ,, Oct. 22, 1670
Talon, Jean		May 14, 1669 Oct.	23, 1670 ,, Oct. 1672
Duchesneau, Jacques		May 30, 1675 Sept	. 16, 1675 " May 9, 1682
Meulles, Jacques de		May 1, 1682 Oct.	9, 1682 " Sept. 23, 1686
Champigny, Jean Bochart de		Apr. 24, 1686 Sept	. 23, 1686 ,, Oct. 5, 1702
		Apr. 1, 1702 Oct.	5, 1702 ,, Sept. 17, 1705
		Jan. 1, 1705 Sept	. 17, 1705 ,, Nov. 6, 1711
		Jan. 1, 1705 Sept	. 17, 1705 ,, 1710
		Mar. 31, 1710 Oct.	14, 1710 " Sept. 2, 1726
		Feb. 22, 1724	
		1725	
		Nov. 23, 1725 Aug	. 28, 1726 ,, Aug. 30, 1728
		Feb. 21, 1731 Aug	. 20, 1731 " Sept. 2, 1748
Bigot, François	• • • • •	Jan. 7, 1748 Sept	. 2, 1748 ,, Sept. 8, 1760

COMMISSAIRES AT ILE ROYALE (CAPE BRETON)

Soubras, Pierre Auguste de-appointed Mézy, Jacques Ange, le Normant de							1, 1714 23, 1718
Mézy, Sébastien François Ange, le Normant				e absen	ice o	f his	
father)				• •			1, 1729
(As Commissaire ordinaire) .	•	•	•	•	•	•	1, 1733
(As Commissaire-ordonnateur) Bigot, François (as Commissaire ordinaire)	2						23, 1735
(As Commissaire-ordonnateur) .		•					1, 1739
Prévost, Jacques (as Commissaire-ordonnat				•			1, 1749

 Greated Baron Lisgar, Nov. 2, 1870. Died Oct. 6, 1876.
 Proclamation in Canada Gazette, but not registered at Registrar-General's office.
 New commission dated June 15, 1905, as Governor-General and Commander-in-chief.
 Was only an assistant, and was to act only in case of absence or incapacity of his father. ⁵ Also Commander-in-chief.

² No proclamation published.

GOVERNORS OF MONTREAL

Maisonneuve, Paul de Chomedy, Sieur de May 18, 1642 to 1664; died Sept. 9, 1676. Ailleboust de Coulonge, Louis d' Commanding during absence of Maison-neuve, 1645 to 1647. Des Musseaux Commanding during absence of Malsonneuve, Ramezay, Claude de 1651 to Sept. 1653. Closse, Lambert In command during absence of Maisonneuve, 1656 to Aug. 1657. Pezard de la Touche, Etienne Appointed (1665), but did not act. Dupuys, Zacharie Appointed to command during absence of Maisonneuve, 1665 to 1668. Lamothe, Pierre de Saint-Paul, Sieur de Jan. 1669 to 1670. La Fredière, Sieur de Took up office 1670. Perrot, François Marie Appointed June 13, 1669; in office Aug. 1670 1755. to 1684. Lanaudière, Thomas Xavier Tarieu de Appointed Feb. 10, 1674 to July 1675 (during Perrot's absence). Gage, Thomas 1760 to Oct. 1763. Henault des Rivaux Burton, Ralph 1684 to 1685.

Callières, Chevalier Louis Hector de 1685 to 1698. Vaudreuil, Philippe de Rigaud, Marquis de During absence of Callières, 1688 to 1689. Vaudreuil, P. de Rigaud, Marquis de 1698 to May 1703.

Acting governor, May 1703 to 1704; gover-nor, May 15, 1704 to July 1, 1723.

Longueuil, Charles le Moyne, first Baron de During absence of Ramezay, 1709; gover-nor, Dec. 20, 1724 to June 7, 1729.¹

La Chassagne, Jean Bouillet de 1730 to Jan. 31, 1733.1

Dubois Boisberthelot de Beaucours, Chevalier Governor 1733 to 1739.

Ramezay, Jean Baptiste Nicolas Roch de.

- Longueuil, Charles le Moyne, second Baron de 1749 to Sept. 8, 1755.1
 - Le Moyne, Gabriel, Sieur d'Assigny Governor ad interim 1752; died Jan. 17,

Rigaud, Marquis Pierre de

1757 to 1760.

Oct. 1763 to Aug. 1764.

FRENCH GOVERNORS OF THREE RIVERS²

La Violette	July 4, 1634	to	Apr. 1	17, 1636
Bréault de l'Isle, Antoine de	Apr. 17, 1636			28, 1636
Châteaufort, Marc Antoine Bras-de-fer de	Aug. 28, 1636			6, 1638
Malapart, André de	Aug. 5, 1639			
Champflour, François de	Dec. 27, 1639		Aug.	1642
Desrochers, Sergeant	Sept. 1642			er 1643
Champflour, F. de	Dec. 24, 1643			24, 1645
Bourdon, Jean (ad interim)	Oct.	11		1645
La Poterie, Jacques le Neuf de	Nov. 17, 1645		Sept.	2, 1648
Tilly, Charles le Gardeur de	Dec. 4, 1648			-,
La Poterie, Jacques le Neuf de (acting)	Sept. 9, 1649			
Cartel, Charles (acting)	July 14, 1649			
La Poterie, Jacques le Neuf de	June 8, 1650			
La Poterie, Jacques le Neuf de	Feb. 2, 1651		Aug. 2	1, 1651
Duplessis-Kerbodot	Nov. 10, 1651			9, 1652
Boucher, Pierre	Aug. 19, 1652			8, 1652
La Poterie, Jacques le Neuf de	Sept. 8, 1652	33		6, 1653
Boucher, Pierre (acting)	July 16, 1653	,,	·	.,
Boucher, Pierre	End of Aug.	653		
La Poterie, Jacques le Neuf de	July 1658			
Boucher, Pierre	Nov. 1, 1662	to	Sept. 2	6. 1667
Boucher, Pierre	Apr. 8, 1668			.,
Varennes, René Gaultier de	June 10, 1668			
Hérisson, Michel le Neuf du (acting)	July 7, 1668			
Varennes, René Gaultier de	May 12, 1669	to	June	4, 1683 1
Merville, de (acting)	June 4, 1689			1691
Ramezay, Claude de	1690	12		1699
Prévost, François	1699		June	1, 1702 1
Crisasy, Marquis de	June 2, 1702	22		6, 1709 1
Cabanac, Joseph Desjordis de (ad interim)	May 6, 1709	,,		.,
Galifet. Louis François de	1709	22		1717
Longueuil, Charles le Moyne, first Baron de	1720	19		1724
Cabanac, François Desjordis de Saint-George de	May 26, 1725	33	Feb. 1	6, 1726 1
Louvigny, Louis de la Porte, Sieur de 8		,,	1.1.5	
La Chassaigne, Jean Bouillet de	May 23, 1727		Oct. 1	5. 1730
Beaucour, Josué Maurice Dubois Berthelot de	Oct. 15, 1730	,,		1733

Died.
 This list was prepared by Mr Benjamin Sulte, and published in the Bulletin des Recherches Historiques in May 1896.

³ Died in the wreck of Le Chameau, Aug. 27, 1725.

GOVERNORS

Vaudreuil, Pierre Rigaud de			•				1733			1742
Bégon, Michel ¹			•	•					Apr.	30, 1748
Vaudreuil, François Rigaud de	· · · ·	•				Apr.	30, 1748			1757
Longueuil, Paul Joesph le Moyne,	Chevalier d	θ	•	•	•		1757	33		1760

ENGLISH GOVERNORS OF THREE RIVERS

Burton, Ralph								Sept.	8, 1760	to	Apr.	24, 1762
Haldimand, Frederick .									25, 1762			
		•	•	•	•		•	Mar.	1763			
Haldimand, Frederick ² .		•	•	•	•	•	•	Oct. Sept.	1763	3.9	July	6, 1765
Cramahé, Hector Theophilus	•		•					pebr.	1104			

GOVERNORS OF ACADIA

Monts, Pierre du Guast, Sieur de . Poutrincourt, Jean de Biencourt de .	1603-1607 1610-1611	Grandfontaine, Hector d'Audigny, Chevalier	•
Biencourt de Poutrincourt, Charles (Adm.)	1611-1623	Chambly, Jacques de	
	1623-1632	(1678
Razilly, Isaac de			1678-1684
Charnisay, Charles de Menou, Seigneur			1684-1687
d'Aulnay	- 1636-1641		1687-1690
La Tour, Charles Amador de		Villebon, Joseph Robineau, Sieur de .	1690-1700
Charnisay, Charles de Menou, Seigneur		Villieu, Sébastien de (Adm.) .	1700-1701
d'Aulnay	1641-1650	Brouillan, Jacques François de	1701-1705
La Tour, Charles Amador de	1651-1654	Bonaventure, Simon Denys de (Adm.)	1704-1706
Temple, Sir Thomas	1657-1670	Subercase, Daniel d'Auger de	1706-1710

GOVERNORS OF ILE ROYALE (CAPE BRETON)

Costebelle, Philippe de

Appointed, Jan. 1, 1714; arrived at Louis-bourg, Oct. 2, 1714; sailed for France, Nov. 23, 1716; arrived at Port Dauphin, Sept. 21, 1717; died between Sept. 21 and Oct. 10, 1717.

Hermite, L'

Acting during absence of Costebelle, 1714; 1715.

St Ovide

Acting during absence of Costebelle, 1715; Nov. 23, 1716 to Sept. 21, 1717.

Brouillan, Joseph de St Ovide de First King's Lieutenant at Ile Royale; appointed governor, Nov. 16, 1717.

Bourville, M. de

Acting during absence of Brouillan, 1730; 1731; Nov. 1737 to 1739.

Forant, Isaac Louis de

Appointed, Apr. 1, 1739; arrived, Sept. 10, 1739; died at Louisbourg, May 10, 1740.

Bourville, M. de

Acting during absence of Forant, May 10, 1740 to Nov. 2, 1740.

Du Quesnel, Jean Baptiste Prévot

Appointed, Sept. 1, 1740; arrived, Nov. 2, 1740; died at Louisbourg, Oct. 9, 1744.

Du Chambon, Dupont

Acting during absence of Du Quesnel, Oct. 9, 1744 to June 1745.

Le Moyne de Chateauguay, le Sr Appointed, Jan. 1, 1745; illness prevented him from going to his government; died at Rochefort, Mar. 21, 1747.

1 Not the intendant.

Warren, Peter

Appointed, Aug. 1745; commission sent to him, Sept. 11, 1745; resigns and embarks, June 2, 1746.

Knowles, Charles

Appointed, Mar. 14, 1746; arrived at Louis-bourg, May 22, 1746; in office at Louis-bourg, June 2, 1746; left, Nov. 30, 1747.

Hopson, Peregrine Thomas

- Command devolved on him, Nov. 30, 1747; appointed governor, winter 1748; left, July 12, 1749.
- (All the dates of the three preceding gover-nors are Old Style. The Julian or Old Style calendar was not discarded by the English until 1752, when the Gregorian calendar was adopted, the 3rd of Sep-tember being altered to the 14th. Under the Old Style the war becan on March 25. the Old Style the year began on March 25. The New Style was adopted by the French in 1582.)

Desherbiers, Charles

Appointed, Jan. 1, 1749; arrived at Louis-bourg, June 29, 1749; took possession, in the name of the King of France, of Ile Royale and its dependencies, July 23, 1749; left Louisbourg, Sept. 13, 1751.

Raymond, Jean Louis, Comte de Appointed, Mar. 1, 1751; arrived, Aug. 4, 1751; left, Oct. 1753.

Ailleboust, d'

- Acting during absence of Comte de Raymond, Oct. 1753 to Aug. 15, 1754.
- Drucour, Augustin de
 - Appointed, Feb. 1, 1754; arrived, Aug. 15, 1754; left, Aug. 15, 1758.

2 Military governor from September 1764.

GOVERNORS AND LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF NOVA SCOTIA, 1710-1867

NO	vii SCOIIII, 1/10-1	007
Vetch, Samuel	Gov. of Annapolis	1710-13
Nicholson, Francis	Governor	1713-15
Vetch, Samuel	Governor	1715-17
Philipps, Richard		
Descent T-L	Govin-ch.	1717-49
Doucett, John	Adm	1722-25
Armstrong, Lawrence	Adm	1726-29
Armstrong, Lawrence	Adm	1731-39
Adams, John	Adm	1739-40
Mascarene, Paul.	Adm	1740-49
Communallin Edmand		
Hopson, Peregrine Thomas	Govin-ch.	July 13, 1749 to Aug. 2, 1752
Lormonce Charles		Aug. 3, 1752 ,, Jan. 7, 1756
Lawrence, Charles	LtGov	Nov. 1, 1753 " July 22, 1756
Lawrence, Unarles .	Govin-ch	July 23, 1756 " Sept. 24, 1761
Belcher, Jonathan	LtGov	Oct. 19, 1760 ,, Sept. 25, 1763
Ellis, Henry ²	Govin-ch.	Sept. 24, 1761 ,, Nov. 21, 1763
Wilmot. Montague	Adm	Sept. 26, 1763 ,, May 30, 1764
Wilmot, Montague ³	Govin-ch.	May 31, 1764 ,, May 23, 1766
Green, Benjamin		
Francklin, Michael	Adm	
	Adm	Aug. 23, 1766 ,, Nov. 26, 1766
Campbell, William (commonly called	~ · · · ·	
Lord William Campbell)	Govin-ch."	Nov. 27, 1766 " July 22, 1773
Francklin, Michael	Adm	Oct. 1, 1767 ,, Dec. 4, 1768
Green, Benjamin	Adm	Oct. 17, 1771 ,, June 1, 1772
Francklin, Michael	Adm.	June 2, 1772 ,, July 10, 1772
Legge, Francis	Govin-ch.5	July 22, 1773 ., July 29, 1782
Arbuthnot, Mariot	LtGov	34 10 1000 A. 10 1000
Hughes, Richard	TIC	A 37 3750 TI 03 3503
		Aug. 17, 1778 " July 31, 1781
Hamond, Sir Andrew Snop Parr, John	LtGov	July 31, 1781 " Oct. 18, 1782
Parr, John	Govin-ch.	Oct. 19, 1782 ,, Apr. 27, 1786
Fanning, Edmund	LtGov	Feb. 24, 1783 ,, May 20, 1786
Parr, John	LtGov	May 20, 1786 ,, Nov. 24, 1791
Bulkeley, Richard	Adm	Nov. 25, 1791 " May 13, 1792
Wentworth, John	LtGov	Nov. 25, 1791 ,, May 13, 1792 May 14, 1792 ,, Apr. 12, 1808
Prevost, Sir George	LtGov	A 19 1000 A OF 1011
Charles Alama lan	Adm.	D. F 1000 A. 10 1000
Croke, Alexander	A 1	
Croke, Alexander	Adm	Aug. 26, 1811 " Oct. 15, 1811
Sherbrooke, Sir John Coape	LtGov	Oct. 16, 1811 " June 27, 1816
Darroch, Duncan	Adm	Aug. 26, 1814 " Sept. 20, 1814
Wallace, Michael	Adm	Apr. 3, 1818 ,, Apr. 30, 1818
Dalhousie. Earl of	LtGov	Oct. 24, 1816 " June 1, 1820
Kempt, Sir James	LtGov	June 2, 1820 " Aug. 23, 1828
Wallace, Michael	Adm.	May 1, 1824 ,, Aug. 18, 1825
Wallace, Michael Wallace, Michael	Adm.	M . 00 1000 T 1 17 1000
Wallace Michael		
Wanaco, michaol	Adm	Aug. 23, 1828 ,, Nov. 27, 1828
Maitland, Sir Peregrine	LtGov	Nov. 28, 1828 " Jan. 24, 1834
Wallace, Michael	Adm	Oct. 21, 1829 " May 30, 1830
Jeffrey, Thomas N.	Adm	Oct. 9, 1832 ,, July 1, 1834
Jeffrey, Thomas N	LtGov	July 2, 1834 " Sept. 29, 1840
Falkland, Viscount	LtGov	Sept. 30, 1840 ,, Aug. 2, 1846
Dickson, Sir Jeremiah	Adm.	Aug. 3, 1846 ,, Aug. 28, 1846
Harvey, Sir John	LtGov.	A 00 1040 BE- 00 1050
		M 00 1071 0. (10 1071
Bazalgette, John	Adm	May 29, 1851 ,, Sept. 19, 1851
Bazalgette, John	Adm	Mar. 12, 1852 ,, Aug. 5, 1852
Le Marchant, Sir John Gaspard .	LtGov	Aug. 5, 1852 ,, Feb. 5, 1858
Mulgrave, Earl of	LtGov	Feb. 5, 1858 ,, Sept. 17, 1863
Doyle, Charles Hastings	Adm	Sept. 18, 1863 ,, June 21, 1864
MacDonnell, Sir Richard Graves .	LtGov	June 22, 1864 " Sept. 28, 1865
Doyle, Charles Hastings .	Adm.	Sept. 28, 1865 ,, Nov. 7, 1865
Williams, Sir William Fenwick	LtGov.	
WILLIGHTS, DIT WILLIGHT FORWICK .		Nov. 8, 1865 ,, June 30, 1867

LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF UPPER CANADA

From the Creation of the Province (1791) to the Union of 1841

Simcoe, John Graves				LtGov			July	8, 1792	to	Apr.	10, 1799
Russell, Peter 6 .				Pres. and Adm.				20, 1796			
Hunter, Peter .				LtGov.							21, 1805 7
Grant, Alexander				Pres. and Adm.				11, 1805		Aug. 2	25, 1806
Gore, Francis .	•	•	•	LtGov.	HU. *	•	Aug.	25, 1806			

³ Died May 23, 1766.

Left October 19, 1760.
 ² Never came to Nov
 ⁴ Including Prince Edward Island, Cape Breton and Sable Island.
 ⁵ Including Prince Edward Island and Sable Island.
 ⁶ Appointed by Simcoe.
 ⁷ Died on this data.

² Never came to Nova Scotia.

LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS

Brock, Isaac ¹ .		Pres. and Adm.		Oct. 9, 1811	to	Oct. 13, 1812
Sheaffe, Roger Hale ² .		Pres. and Adm.		Oct. 20, 1812		June 19, 1813
Rottenburg, Francis, Baron	de	Pres. and Adm.		June 19, 1813	22	Dec. 13, 1813
Drummond, Gordon .		Pres. and Adm.		Dec. 13, 1813	,,	Apr. 25, 1815
Murray, Sir George		Provisional LtGov.		Apr. 25, 1815	22	July 1, 1815
Robinson, Sir Fred Philipse		Provisional LtGov.		July 1, 1815		Sept. 21, 1815
Gore, Francis		LtGov		Sept. 21, 1815		Jan. 6, 1818
Smith, Samuel ³ .		Adm		June 11, 1817	22	Aug. 13, 1818
Maitland, Sir Peregrine .		LtGov		Aug. 13, 1818		
Smith, Samuel		Adm		Mar. 8, 1820		June 30, 1820
Maitland, Sir Peregrine 4		LtGov		June 30, 1820		Aug. 23, 1828
Colborne, Sir John .		LtGov		Nov. 4, 1828		Nov. 30, 1835
Head, Sir F. Bond .		LtGov		Jan. 25, 1836	22	Mar. 23, 1838
Arthur, Sir George		LtGov		Mar. 23, 1838	22	Feb. 9, 1841

LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF NEW BRUNSWICK, 1784-1915

Carleton, Thomas	CaptGen. and Govin-ch.	Nov. 22, 1784	to Oct. 29, 1786
Carleton, Thomas	LtGov. and Comin-ch.5 .	0.1 00 1000	, Feb. 27, 1817
Ludlow, Gabriel G.	Pres. and Comin-ch.	0 1 # 1000	, Feb. 12, 1808
Winslow, Edward	Pres. and Comin-ch.	TI 00 1000	, May 23, 1808
Hunter, Martin	Pres. and Comin-ch.	36 04 1000	, Dec. 16, 1808
Johnstone, George	Pres. and Comin-ch.	D 17 1000	, Apr. 27, 1809
Hunter, Martin	Pres. and Comin-ch.	1 00 2000	" Sept. 10, 1811
Balfour, William	Pres. and Comin-ch.	CT 1 11 1011	, Nov. 13, 1811
Hunter, Martin	Pres. and Comin-ch.	37. 74 1011	., June 14, 1812
Smyth, George Stracey	Pres., Comin-ch. and Adm.	T 18 1070	,, Aug. 16, 1813
Saumarez, Sir Thomas	Pres. and Comin-ch.	4	, Aug. 13, 1814
Smyth, George Stracey	Pres. and Comin-ch.	4 14 7074	. June 24, 1816
Hailes, Harris William	Pres. and Comin-ch.	T 05 1010	" June 30, 1817
Smyth, George Stracey	LtGov. and Comin-ch	TI I IOIM	, Mar. 27, 1823
Chipman, Ward	Pres. and Comin-ch.	4 1 1000	Feb. 9, 1824
Bliss, James Murray	Pres. and Comin-ch.8	11 01 1004	, Aug. 27, 1824
Douglas, Sir Howard	LtGov. and Comin-ch.	A 00 1004	, Apr. 1831
Black, William ⁹	Pres. and Comin-ch.	16 00 1000	, Sept. 8, 1831
Campbell, Sir Archibald	LtGov. and Comin-ch.	0	, Mar. 28, 1837
Harvey, Sir John	LtGov	37 00 1007	, Apr. 25, 1841
Colebrooke, Sir William	LtGov.	A 00 10/1	, Apr. 10, 1848
Head, Sir Edmund Walker	LtGov	1 11 1040	, Sept. 28, 1854
Manners-Sutton, John H. T. (Viscount		to free may an an	,,,
Canterbury)	LtGov	Oct. 7, 1854	" Oct. 25, 1861
Gordon, Arthur Hamilton	LtGov	0 1 00 1001	, Sept. 30, 1866
Cole, John Amber		0	, Oct. 27, 1865
Doyle, Sir Charles Hastings	Adm	0 1 1000	, June 30, 1867
			,,
	(SINCE CONFEDERATION)		
Doyle, Sir Charles Hastings	LtGov	July 1, 1867 1	to Oct. 24, 1867
Harding, Francis Pym	LtGov	0 . AK 300H	, July 13, 1868
Wilmot, Lemuel Allan	LtGov.	T.1. 00 1000	, Nov. 14, 1873
Tilley, Samuel Leonard	LtGov.	37 38 1080	, July 23, 1878
Chandler, Edward Barron	Lt. Gov.	T 1. 01 10H0	, Feb. 6, 1880
Wilmot, Robert Duncan	LtGov.	T1 1 11 1000	Nov. 11, 1885
Tilley, Sir Samuel Leonard	LtGov.	37 10 1000	G / 01 1000
Boyd, John	LtGov.	G 00 1000	" Dec. 4, 1893
Fraser, John James	LtGov.	D. 00 1000	" Nov. 24, 1896
McClelan, Abner Reid	LtGov.	D., 11 1000	, Feb. 4, 1902
Snowball, Jabez B.	LtGov.	T1 1 7 1000	, Mar. 4, 1907
Tweedie, Lemuel John	LtGov.	35 8 1000	, Mar. 5, 1912
Wood, Josiah	LtGov.	Mar. 6, 1912	J) ATALIAN () AUAD
		and of a view	

LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF PRINCE EDWARD ISLAND 10

Patterson, Walter				CaptGen.	and	Gov.	·in-ch.		Sept.	19,	1770	to	May	1784
DeBrisay, Thomas				LtGov					-		1769	22	· ·	1784
Patterson, Walter			•	LtGov				•			1784			1786
Fanning, Edmund		****	•	LtGov.					July					9, 1804
Des Barres, Joseph	Frederic	Wallet		LtGov.				•	May	10,	1804	,,,	Aug.	4, 1812

Appointed by letter from Prevost during Gore's absence.
 Commission signed by Gore.
 Baron Dorchester (Guy Carleton) arrived in Canada in 1786, with the rank of governor-in-chief of British North
 America, which the Canadian governors held to 1867. Thomas Carleton then became liett.governor, and held the office
 until February 27, 1817, though he left the country Oct. 4, 1805.
 Died Feb. 10, 1824.
 Brending arrival of Douglas.
 During the absence of Douglas.
 Erected into a separate government under the name of the Island of St John, June 28, 1769.

VOL. XXIII

Y

Smith, Charles Douglas .			LtGov.					Aug. 5,	1812	to	Apr.	18. 182	24
Ready, John			LtGov.					Apr. 19,			Mar.		
Maxwell, Sir Murray .			LtGov.							22	T .		
Young, Aretas William .			LtGov.					T 1 00		,,,	Dec.		
Wright, George			Adm.					Dec. 2,		"	Aug.		
Harvey, Sir John			LtGov.							**	Mar.		
Fitzroy, Charles Augustus			LtGov.					Mar. 31,		99	Nov.		
Wright, George			Adm.							33			
Huntley, Sir Henry Vere			LtGov.					Nov. 13,		33	Nov.		
Campbell, Sir Donald .			LtGov.							,,,	Oct.		
. Lane, Ambrose			Adm.					Oct. 10,			Mar.		
Bannerman, Sir Alexander			LtGov.					Mar. 10,		,,,	July		
Daly, Sir Dominique .			LtGov.							33	20 .		
Young, Charles			Adm.							,,	June		
Dundas, George			LtGov.					-		22	Oct.		
Hodgson, Sir Robert .			Adm.							32	Oct.		
Robinson, William Cleaver	Francis		LtGov.								Nov.		
										33	21071	,	
			10 0										
(SINCE CONFEDERATION)													

				'					
Hodgson, Sir Robert .		Adm.			July	30, 1873	to	July	4. 1874
Hodgson, Sir Robert .		LtGov.			July	4, 1874		July	18, 1879
Haviland, Thomas Heath		LtGov.				19, 1879			1, 1884
Macdonald, Andrew Archibald		LtGov.			Aug.	1, 1884			4, 1889
Carvell, Jedediah Slason		LtGov.				1889			
Howlan, George William		LtGov.			Feb.	24, 1894			31, 1899
McIntyre, Peter Adolphus		LtGov.				1, 1899			1904
MacKinnon, Donald Alex.		LtGov.			Oct.	3, 1904			1910
Rogers, Benjamin		LtGov.				1, 1910			1915
Macdonald, Augustine Colin		LtGov.				3, 1915	.,		
. 0									

GOVERNORS AND LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF VANCOUVER ISLAND AND BRITISH COLUMBIA

Blanshard, Richard 1 .	 Governor	 	July 16, 1849 to	Aug. 1851
Douglas, James ² .	 Governor			Sept. 1863
Douglas, James ² .	 Governor	 	Sept. 1858 "	Mar. 25, 1864
Seymour, Frederick 4 .	Governor		Apr. 1864 ,,	1866
Kennedy, Arthur Edward	Governor		Mar. 25, 1864 ,,	Oct. 23, 1866
Birch, Arthur N.	Adm.		Sept. 9, 1865 "	Nov. 7, 1866
Seymour, Frederick ⁶ .	Governor		Oct. 24, 1866 ,,	June 10, 1869
Hankin, Philip J.			June 14, 1869 ,,	Aug. 22, 1869
Musgrave, Sir Anthony .	 Governor	 • •	Aug. 23, 1869 "	July 20, 1871

(SINCE CONFEDERATION)

Trutch, Joseph William .		LtGov.			July 20, 1871 to July 19, 1876	
Richards, Albert Norton		LtGov.			July 20, 1876 ., July 19, 1881	
Cornwall, Clement Francis		LtGov.			July 20, 1881 ,, Mar. 28, 1887	
Nelson, Hugh		LtGov.			Mar. 29, 1887 ,, Nov. 1, 1892	
Dewdney, Edgar		LtGov.			Nov. 2, 1892 ,, Nov. 30, 1897	
McInnes, Thomas Robert					Dec. 1, 1897 ,, June 21, 1900	
Joly de Lotbinière, Sir Henri	Gustave	EtGov.	•		June 22, 1900 " May 10, 1906	
Dunsmuir, James					May 11, 1906 ,, Dec. 10, 1909	
Paterson, Thomas Wilson		LtGov.			Dec. 11, 1909 " Dec. 4, 1914	
Barnard, Frank Stillman		LtGov.	•		Dec. 5, 1914	

GOVERNORS OF RUPERT'S LAND (HUDSON'S BAY COMPANY)

Semple, Robert Appointed governor-in-chief of the Northern Department, May 19, 1815; arrived at the Forks, Nov. 3, 1815; killed, June 19, 1816. Simpson, George

Appointed governor-in-chief, March 1821; died, Sept. 7, 1860.

Colville, Eden

First presides in Council, Sept. 5, 1850; to May 1, 1851. Dallas, Alexander G.

Governor-in-chief, 1862.

McTavish, William

Jan. 28, 1869 to May 17, 1870.

1 Of Vancouver Island.

2 Ibid. ⁴ Of British Columbia mainland only. ⁵ Of Vancouver Island,

³ Of British Columbia.
⁶ Of British Columbia and Vancouver Island.

GOVERNORS OF ASSINIBOIA (RED RIVER SETTLEMENT)

Macdonell, Capt. Miles

Appointed by Lord Selkirk, 1811; arrived at the Forks, Aug. 30, 1812; retired, June 16, 1815.

Macdonell, Alexander

Took charge on the death of Semple, June 1816; appointed governor of Assiniboia, Aug. 1816 to June 1822.

Bulger, Capt. Andrew

Appointed June 1822 to autumn 1823.

Pelly, Robert Parker

Appointed 1823; retired June 1825.

Mackenzie, Donald Appointed June 1825 to June 1833.

Christie, Alexander

- Appointed June 1833 to June 13, 1839. (Left the country.)
- (In 1834 Assiniboia was acquired by the Hudson's Bay Company and a new council appointed. It met for the first time on February 12, 1835.)

Finlayson, Duncan

Governor of District of Assiniboia; ap-pointed Mar. 13, 1839; in function Juno 1839 to June 1844.

Oath and Proclamation

July	1, 1867	Williams, Sir William Fenwick.
Oct.	25, 1867	Doyle, Sir Charles Hastings.
May	7, 1873	Howe, Joseph.
July	5, 1873	Archibald, Adams G.
July	4, 1883	Richey, Matthew Henry.
July	10, 1888	McLelan, Archibald Woodbury.

Christie, Alexander

Governor of Assiniboia (Minutes) June 19, 1844 to Sept. 20, 1848.

Crofton, Colonel John (6th Foot)

Acting June 1846 to June 1847.

Griffiths, Major John Thomas (6th Foot) Acting June 1847 to Sept. 20, 1848.

- Caldwell, Major William Bletterman (92nd Regt. of Foot)

Appointed governor June 10, 1848; in function Sept. 20, 1848.

Johnson, Francis Goodschall

Appointed deputy-governor during absence of Caldwell, June 28, 1855; governor, Nov. 28, 1855; oath as governor, Feb. 27, 1856.

McTavish, William

Oath as governor, Dec. 9, 1858; departure, May 17, 1870.

Black, Judge John 1

Acting governor (Minutes), Jan. 12, 1865 to Aug. 3, 1865; Mar. 28, 1866 to June 23, 1866; president (Minutes), Oct. 19 to Oct. 25, 1869.

LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF NOVA SCOTIA, 1867-1915

Oath and Proclamation

Oath and

July	14,	1890	Daly, Malachy Bowes.
Aug.	7,	1900	Jones, Alfred Gilpin.
Mar.	27,	1906	Fraser, Duncan Cameron.
Oct.	21,	1910	McGregor, James Drummond.
		1915	MacKeen, David.

LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF QUEBEC, 1867-1915

Oath and

Frociamation		riociamación	
July 1, 1867	Belleau, Sir Narcisse Fortunat.	Dec. 7, 1892	Chapleau, Sir Joseph Adolphe.
Feb. 16, 1873	Caron, René Edouard.	Feb. 1, 1898	Jetté, Sir Louis Amable.
Dec. 15, 1876	Letellier de St Just, Luc.	Sept. 18, 1908	Pelletier, Sir C. Alphonse P.
July 26, 1879	Robitaille, Théodore.	May 5, 1911	Langelier, Sir François.
Nov. 7, 1884	Masson, Louis François Rodrigue.	Feb. 9, 1915	Leblanc, Pierre Evariste.
Oct. 29, 1887	Angers, Auguste Réal.		

LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF ONTARIO, 1867-1915

	th and amation		Oath and Proclamation	
July	1, 1867	Stisted, Henry William.	May 30, 1892	Kirkpatrick, Sir George Airey.
July	15, 1868	Howland, William Pearce.	Nov. 18, 1897	Mowat, Sir Oliver.
Nov.	12, 1873	Crawford, John Willoughby.	Apr. 21, 1903	Clark, Sir William Mortimer.
May	18, 1875	Macdonald, Donald Alex.	Sept. 22, 1908	Gibson, Sir John Morison.
July	1, 1880	Robinson, John Beverley.	Sept. 26, 1913	Hendrie, Sir John Strathearn.
June	1, 1887	Campbell, Sir Alexander.		

LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF MANITOBA

	Oath		Oath	
May	20, 1870	Archibald, Adams G.	July 2, 1888	Schultz, Sir John Christian.
Dec.	2, 1872	Morris, Alexander.	Sept. 2, 1895	Patterson, James Colebrooke.
Dec.	2, 1877	Cauchon, Edouard.	Oct. 15, 1900	McMillan, Sir Daniel Hunter. ²
Dec.	2, 1882	Aikins, James Cox.	Aug. 1, 1911	Cameron, Sir Douglas Colin.

1 During illness of McTavish.

2 Commission renewed June 1, 1906,

LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF NORTH-WEST TERRITORIES

	Oath		Oath		
May	20, 18701	Archibald, Adams G.	Nov. 1,	1893	Mackintosh, Charles Herbert.
Oct.	7, 1876	Laird, David.	June 7,	1898	Cameron, Malcolm Colin.
Dec.	3, 1881	Dewdney, Edgar.	Oct. 13, 1	1898	Forget, Amédée Emmanuel.
July	4, 1888	Royal, Joseph.	Apr. 5,	1904	Forget, Amédée Emmanuel.

LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF ALBERTA²

Date of Commission

LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF SASKATCHEWAN²

Date of Commission

Sept. 4, 1905 Forget, Amédée Emmanuel. Oct. 5, 1910 Brown, George William. Oct. 6, 1915 Lake, Richard Stuart.

COMMISSIONERS OF THE YUKON

Date of

Date of Commission Aug. 17, 1897 Walsh, James Morro. July 4, 1898 Ogilvie, William. Mar. 11, 1901 Ross, James H. Mar. 1, 1903 Congdon, Fred Tennyson. May 27, 1905 McInnes, Wm. Wallace Burns.

Commission June 17, 1907 Henderson, Alexander. Feb. 1, 1909 Wilson, Arthur (acting). June 17, 1911 Wilson, Arthur (acting to Dec. 17, 1911). Feb. 1, 1912 Black, George. Feb. 12, 1912 Horrigan, Fitzpatrick Joseph (acting).

SPECIAL COUNCIL, LOWER CANADA

(During the suspension of the Constitution, Feb. 10, 1838 to Feb. 10, 1841)

CHAIRMEN

Cuthbert, James Pothier, Toussaint Stuart, Chief Justice James . Moffatt, George						Apr. 18, 1838 to June 1, 1838 Nov. 5, 1838 ,, Nov. 11, 1839 Nov. 11, 1839 ,, Jan. 28, 1841 Jan. 28, 1841 ,, Feb. 10, 1841
			MEMBE	RS		
Cuthbert, James	•	•			•	Apr. 2, 1838 to June 1, 1838 Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841
Pothier, Toussaint	•	•		•	•	Apr. 2, 1838 ,, June 1, 1838 Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841
De Léry, Chs. Etienne-Chaussegros	•		• •		•	Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Apr. 2, 1838 ,, June 1, 1838 Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841
Stuart, James	•	•	• •	•	•	Apr. 2, 1838 ,, June 1, 1838 Nov. 11, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841
MºGill, Peter	•	•		•		Apr. 2, 1838 ,, June 1, 1838 Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841
Laterrière, Marc Pascal de Sales	•	•	• •	•	•	Apr. 2, 1838 , June 1, 1838 Nov. 2, 1838 , Feb. 10, 1841
Joliette, Barthélemy	•	•	• •	•	•	Apr. 2, 1838 ,, June 1, 1838 Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841
Rocheblave, Pierre de	10	•	• •			Apr. 2, 1838 , June 1, 1838 Nov. 2, 1838 , Oct. 15, 1840
Neilson, John	•	•	• •		•	Apr. 2, 1838 , June 1, 1838 Nov. 2, 1838 , Feb. 10, 1841
Dionne, Amable	•	•				Apr. 2, 1838 " June 1, 1838 Nov. 2. 1838 " Feb. 10, 1841
Gerrard, Samuel	•	•	• •	•	•	Apr. 2 1838 " June 1, 1838 Nov. 2, 1838 " Feb. 10, 1841

1 Date of commission.

² Created a province of the Dominion, Sept. 1, 1905.

THE DOMINION CABINET

Quesnel, Jules								Apr. 2, 1838 to June 1, 1838
Christie, William P.								Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Apr. 2, 1838 ,, June 1, 1838
		•	•	•		1		Nov. 2, 1838 , Feb. 10, 1841
Casgrain, Charles Eusèbe .			2					Apr. 2, 1838 " June 1, 1838
							100	Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841
Walker, William	•	•	•	٠	•			Apr. 2, 1838 ,, June 1, 1838
Faribault, Joseph Edouard								Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Apr. 2, 1838 ,, June 1, 1838
2 aribadit, 0 osopri Edulard		•	•	•	•	•	•	Apr. 2, 1838 ,, June 1, 1838 Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841
Molson, John								Apr. 2, 1838 ,, June 1, 1838
The second second								Nov. 2, 1838 " Feb. 10, 1841
Mayrand, Etienne	•	•				•		Apr. 2, 1838 ,, June 1, 1838
Knowlton, Paul Holland .								Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841
Knowhon, Faul Honand .	•	•	٠	•	•	,	•	Apr. 2, 1838 ,, June 1, 1838 Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841
Penn, Turton								Apr. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841
		100	10000					Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841
Dionne, Joseph				•				Apr. 2, 1838 ,, June 1, 1838
								Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841
Anderson, Thomas Brown	•	•	•	•				Apr. 2, 1838 ,, June 1, 1838
Smith, Ichabod Austin, Thomas		•		•				Apr. 2, 1838 Resigns Apr. 1838
Austin, Inomas .								
		•	•	•	•	•	•	Apr. 27, 1838 to June 1, 1838 Nov. 2, 1838 Feb 10, 1841
Paget, Sir Charles			•		•			Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841
McDonell, Sir James .		•	•	•	•	•	:	Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838
McDonell, Sir James . Grey, Charles .					•	•		Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838
McDonell, Sir James . Grey, Charles Couper, George	•	•	•		•	•	•	Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838
McDonell, Sir James . Grey, Charles Couper, George Buller, Charles	•	•	•	:	•	•	•	Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838
McDonell, Sir James Grey, Charles Couper, George Buller, Charles . Clitherow, John	•	•	• • • •	• • • •	•	•	-	Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838
McDonell, Sir James . Grey, Charles . Couper, George . Buller, Charles . Clitherow, John . Buller, Arthur .	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	• • • • •	• • • •	•		•	-	Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 July 9, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 Aug. 22, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838
McDonell, Sir James Grey, Charles Couper, George Buller, Charles Clitherow, John Buller, Arthur Moffatt, George	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	•	• • • •	• • • •	•	•	-	Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 July 9, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 Aug. 22, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841
McDonell, Sir James Grey, Charles Couper, George Buller, Charles Clitherow, John Buller, Arthur Moffatt, George Mondelet, Dominique Hale, Edward (Portneuf) .	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	• • • • •	• • • • • •	•	•	• • • • • • • • • • • •	-	Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 July 9, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 Aug. 22, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838
McDonell, Sir James Grey, Charles Couper, George Buller, Charles Clitherow, John Buller, Arthur Moffatt, George Mondelet, Dominique Hale, Edward (Portneuf) Harwood, Robert Unwin	•	• • • • •	• • • • • • • • •	• • • • •	•	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	-	Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 July 9, 1838 , Nov. 2, 1838 July 9, 1838 , Nov. 2, 1838 Nov. 2, 1838 , Nov. 2, 1838 Nov. 2, 1838 , Nov. 2, 1838 Nov. 2, 1838 , Feb. 10, 1841 Nov. 2, 1838 , Feb. 10, 1841 Aug. 1, 1839 , Feb. 10, 1841
McDonell, Sir James Grey, Charles . Couper, George Buller, Charles . Clitherow, John Buller, Arthur Moffatt, George Mondelet, Dominique Hale, Edward (Portneuf) . Harwood, Robert Unwin . Hale, Edward (Sherbrooke)	•		• • • • •	• • • • •	•	• • • • • • • • •	-	Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 Aug. 22, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Aug. 1, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Aug. 1, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841
McDonell, Sir James Grey, Charles Couper, George Buller, Charles Clitherow, John Buller, Arthur Moffatt, George Mondelet, Dominique Hale, Edward (Portneuf) . Harwood, Robert Unwin . Hale, Edward (Sherbrooke) Wainwright, John .	•		• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	•••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••	• • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	-	Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 June 29, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 Aug. 22, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Nov. 2, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Aug. 1, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Sept. 19, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841
McDonell, Sir James Grey, Charles Couper, George Buller, Charles Clitherow, John Buller, Arthur Moffatt, George Mondelet, Dominique Hale, Edward (Portneuf) Harwood, Robert Unwin Hale, Edward (Sherbrooke) Wainwright, John Taché, Jean Baptiste		• • • • • • • •	•	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	• • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • • • •	•	Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 July 9, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 Aug. 22, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Nov. 2, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Aug. 1, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Sept. 19, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Sept. 19, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Sept. 30, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841
McDonell, Sir James Grey, Charles Couper, George Buller, Charles Clitherow, John Buller, Arthur Moffatt, George Mondelet, Dominique Hale, Edward (Portneuf) . Harwood, Robert Unwin . Hale, Edward (Sherbrooke) Wainwright, John . Taché, Jean Baptiste Ogden, Charles Richard	•		• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	• • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	-	Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 July 9, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 Aug. 22, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 Aug. 22, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Aug. 1, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Aug. 1, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Sept. 19, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841
McDonell, Sir James Grey, Charles Couper, George Buller, Charles Clitherow, John Buller, Arthur Moffatt, George Mondelet, Dominique Hale, Edward (Portneuf) Harwood, Robert Unwin Hale, Edward (Sherbrooke) Wainwright, John Taché, Jean Baptiste		• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	•••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	• • • • • • •	· · · · · · · · ·	•	Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 Aug. 22, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Aug. 1, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Aug. 1, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Sept. 19, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Sept. 19, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Sept. 19, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Sept. 30, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Apr. 16, 1840 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Apr. 16, 1840 ,, Feb. 10, 1841
McDonell, Sir James Grey, Charles Couper, George Buller, Charles Clitherow, John . Buller, Arthur Moffatt, George . Mondelet, Dominique Hale, Edward (Portneuf) . Harwood, Robert Unwin . Hale, Edward (Sherbrooke) Wainwright, John . Taché, Jean Baptiste Ogden, Charles Richard . Daly, Dominique . Heriot, Frederick George . Black, Henry .		• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	•	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	• • • • • • •	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	•	Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 June 28, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 Aug. 22, 1838 ,, Nov. 2, 1838 Nov. 2, 1838 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Nov. 2, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Aug. 1, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Sept. 19, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Sept. 19, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Sept. 19, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Sept. 30, 1839 ,, Feb. 10, 1841 Apr. 16, 1840 ,, Feb. 10, 1841
McDonell, Sir James Grey, Charles Couper, George Buller, Charles Clitherow, John Buller, Arthur Moffatt, George Mondelet, Dominique Hale, Edward (Portneuf) Harwood, Robert Unwin Hale, Edward (Sherbrooke) Wainwright, John Taché, Jean Baptiste Ogden, Charles Richard Daly, Dominique Heriot, Frederick George		•	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	• • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	•	Nov. 2, 1838 , Feb. 10, 1841 June 28, 1838 , Nov. 2, 1838 June 28, 1838 , Nov. 2, 1838 Aug. 22, 1838 , Nov. 2, 1838 Aug. 22, 1838 , Feb. 10, 1841 Nov. 2, 1839 , Feb. 10, 1841 Aug. 1, 1839 , Feb. 10, 1841 Aug. 19, 1839 , Feb. 10, 1841 Sept. 19, 1839 , Feb. 10, 1841 Sept. 30, 1839 , Feb. 10, 1841 Apr. 16, 1840 , Feb. 10, 1841 Apr. 16, 1840 , Feb. 10, 1841

THE DOMINION CABINET

PREMIERS

Macdo	nald, Sir John Alexand	er				July	1, 1867	to	Nov.	6. 1873
Macke	nzie, Alexander .						7, 1873			
	nald, Sir John Alexand						17, 1878			
	t, Sir John Joseph Cald					June	15, 1891	12	Nov.	24, 1892
	oson, Sir John Sparrow					Nov.	25, 1892	32	Dec.	12, 1894
	, Sir Mackenzie .					Dec.	13, 1894	32	Apr.	27, 1896
	r, Sir Charles, Bart.					Apr.	27, 1896		July	8, 1896
Laurie	r, Sir Wilfrid					July	9, 1896	19	Oct.	6, 1911
Border	a, Sir Robert Laird					Oct.	10, 1911			

MINISTERS OF AGRICULTURE

Chapais, Jean Charles								July 1, 1867 t	o Nov. 16, 1869
Dunkin, Christopher								Nov. 16, 1869 .	, Oct. 25, 1871
Pope, John Henry .								Oct. 25, 1871 ,	, Nov. 6, 1873
Letellier de St Just, Luc								Nov. 7, 1873 ,	, Dec. 14, 1876
Pelletier, Charles Alphonse	Pantaléon	ı						Jan. 26, 1877 ,	, Oct. 16, 1878
Pope, John Henry .	• •	•		•				Oct. 17, 1878 ,	, Sept. 25, 1885
Carling, John .	•	•	•					Sept. 25, 1885 ,	
Angers, Auguste Réal Montague, Walter Humph	riog	•	•	•	•	•	•	Dec. 5, 1892 ,	, July 11, 1895
Ferguson, Donald (actin	a)		•	•	•	•	•	Dec. 21, 1895 , Jan. 7, 1896 .	, Jan. 6, 1896 , Jan. 14, 1896
Montague, Walter Humph	ries	1					•	Jan. 15, 1896	T 1 0 1000
Fisher, Sydney Arthur								July 13, 1896	
Burrell, Martin								Oct. 16, 1911	

MINISTERS OF CUSTOMS

	1	TINIST	ERS	ORC	USTO	MS					
Tilley, Samuel Leonard							July	1, 1867	to	Fob	99 1072
Tupper, Charles	•	•		•	•	•	Eab	22, 1873	,,		6, 1873
Tupper, Charles							Nov.	7, 1873	33		16, 1878
Bowell, Mackenzie Chapleau, Joseph Adolphe (Department abolished.)							Oct.	7, 1873 19, 1878	23	Jan.	24, 1892
Chaplean, Joseph Adolphe .							Jan.	25, 1892		Dec.	3, 1892
(Department abolished.)											
					0						
		NTROL	LER	3 OF	Cuar	OMS					
Wallace, Nathaniel Clarke . Wood, John Fisher							Dec.	5, 1892	to	Dec.	14, 1895
Wood, John Fisher							Dec.	17, 1895		Jan.	6, 1896
							Jan.	15, 1896	59	July	8, 1896
Paterson, William							July	13, 1896	22	June	29, 1897
(Department re-established.))										
	٦	INIST	TDO	OF C	TREAD	Are					
		TTMT9.T.	E-D-D	0 20	0510.	11.5					
Paterson, William Reid, John Dowsley							June	30, 1897	to	Oct.	1911
Reid, John Dowsley							Oct.	10, 1911			
	N	INIST	ERS	OF F	INAN	CE					
Galt, Sir Alexander Tilloch Rose, John Hincks, Sir Franeis Tilley, Samuel Leonard Cartwright, Richard John . Tilley, Samuel Leonard McLelan, Archibald Woodbury . Tupper, Sir Charles Foster, George Eulas	-										-
Galt, Sir Alexander Tilloch .	•	•	•	•	•	•		1, 1867			7, 1867
Rose, John	•	•			•	•		30, 1867			30, 1869
Eller Second Learned		•		•	٠		Oct.	9, 1869	99		22, 1873
Casterialt Dichard Take	•	•	•	•	•	•		22, 1873	33		6, 1873
Tillen Servicel Terrard John .	•	•	•	•	•	•	Nov.	7, 1873 17, 1878	99		16, 1878
McT alon Anabihald Waadhunn	•	•	٠	•	•		Det.	10, 1005			11, 1885
Tupper Sir Charles	•	•	•	•	•	•	Dec.	10, 1885	.,,		27, 1887 22, 1888
Fostor Coorgo Fulas	•	•		•	•	•	Morr	27, 1887 29, 1888		Ton	1, 1896
roster, deorge mutas	•	•	•	•	•	•	Jon	15, 1896			8, 1896
Fielding, William Stevens .							July	13, 1896	97 33	Oct	1911
White, Sir Thomas			•	•	•	•	Oct	10, 1911	33	000.	TOTT
	•		•		•	•	000.	10, 1014			
	K		T		- D.						
Ω	IINIS'	TERS	OF 1	NLAN	DRE	VENU	E				
Howland, William Pearce .							July	1, 1867	to	July	14, 1868
Morris, Alexander							Nov.	16, 1869	22	July	2, 1872
Tupper, Charles							July	2, 1872		Feb.	2, 1872 22, 1873
O'Connor, John							May			July	1, 1873
Gibbs, Thomas Nicholson .							July	1, 1873		Nov.	5, 1873 8, 1874
Fournier, Télesphore							Nov.		22	July	8, 1874
Géoffrion, Félix							July	8, 1874		Nov.	9, 1876
Laflamme, Rodolphe							Nov.	9, 1876	22	June	8, 1877
Cauchon, Joseph Edouard .								8, 1877			8, 1877
Laurier, Wilfrid							Oct.		33	Oct.	16, 1878
Baby, Louis François Georges .			•	•	•	•	Oct.	26, 1878		Oct.	29, 1880 23, 1882
Howland, William Pearce Morris, Alexander Tupper, Charles O'Connor, John Gibbs, Thomas Nicholson Fournier, Télesphore Géoffrion, Félix Laflamme, Rodolphe Cauchon, Joseph Edouard Laurier, Wilfrid Baby, Louis Françols Georges Aikins, James Cox Costigan, John (Department abolished.)				•	•		Nov.	8, 1880	59	May	23, 1882
Costigan, John			•			•	May	23, 1882	29	Dec.	3, 1892
(Department abolished.)											
Co.	Man	LLERS	0.77	TATE	TT D	TON TON					
					ND R	EVEN	UE				
Wood, John Fisher . Prior, Edward Gowler Joly de Lotbinière, Sir Henry Gust							Dec.		to	Dec.	16, 1895
Prior, Edward Gowler							Dec.	17, 1895	55	July	8, 1896
Joly de Lotbinière, Sir Henry Gust	ave						July	13, 1896	39	June	29, 1897
(Department re-established.)											
Ν	TINIS	TERS (OF I	NLAN	DRE	VENU	Е				
								00 1007		T	01 1000
Joly de Lotbinière, Sir Henry Gust		:	4		•	•	June	30, 1897	το	June	21, 1900
Bernier, Michel Esdras						•	June	22, 1900	23	Jan.	19, 1904
Brodeur, Louis Philippe				•	•	•	Jan.	19, 1904	39	rep.	0, 1900
Templeman, William	•	•		•	•	•	reb.	6, 1906		Oct.	1911 20, 1914
Nantel, W. Bruno	•	•		•	•	•	Oct.	10, 1911	9.9		6, 1914
Blondin, Pierre Edouard	•	•	•	•	•	•	Oct. Oct.	20, 1914 6, 1915	37	Oct.	0, 1010
Patenaude, Esioff Léon	•	•		•	•	•	000.	0, 1010			
	35				T						
	MINI	ISTERS	OF	THE	INTE	RIOR					
Campbell, Alexander							July	1, 1873	to	Nov.	6, 1873
Laird, David								7, 1873	33	Oct.	7, 1876
Mills, David								24, 1876	33		16, 1878
Macdonald, Sir John Alexander								17, 1878	22		17, 1883
Macpherson, David Lewis .								17, 1883	33		5, 1885
White, Thomas							Aug.	5, 1885	\$5		21, 1888

THE DOMINION CABINET

Dewdney, Edgar	Oct. 17, 1892 May 1, 1896	o Oct. 16, 1892 , Apr. 30, 1896 , July 8, 1896
Sifton, Clifford	Nov. 17, 1896	, Feb. 27, 1905 , Oct. 6, 1911 , Oct. 29, 1912
Roche, William James, M.D.	Oct. 10, 1911 Oct. 29, 1912	,, 000. 20, 1012
Ministers	OF JUSTICE	
Macdonald, Sir John Alexander	July 1, 1867 t	o Nov. 6, 1873
Dorion, Antoine Aimé		" June 1, 1874 " May 18, 1875
Blake, Edward Blake, Edward Laflamme, Rodolphe M [®] Donald, James Campbell, Sir Alexander Thompson, John Sparrow David Tupper, Sir Charles Hibbert Dickey, Arthur Rupert Mowat, Sir Oliver Mowat, Sir Oliver Mills, David Fitzpatrick, Sir Charles Aylesworth, Sir Allen Bristol Doherty, Charles Joseph	May 19, 1875	. June 8, 1877
M ^e Donald, James	June 8, 1877 Oct. 17, 1878	, Oct. 16, 1878 , May 20, 1881
Campbell, Sir Alexander	May 20, 1881	,, Sept. 25, 1885 ,, Dec. 12, 1894
Tupper, Sir Charles Hibbert	Dec. 21, 1894	, Jan. 6, 1896 , July 8, 1896
Mowat, Sir Oliver	July 13, 1896	Nov. 17, 1897
Mills, David	Nov. 18, 1897 	,, Feb. 7, 1902 ,, June 4, 1906
Aylesworth, Sir Allen Bristol		", Oct. 6, 1911
Donorty, Charles Joseph	000. 10, 1911	
MINISTERS OF MARI		and the set of the
Mitchell, Peter	37 8 3080	o Nov. 6, 1873 , Oct. 16, 1878
Mitchell, Peter	Oct. 19, 1878	, July 10, 1882 , Dec. 10, 1885
Foster, George Eulas	Dec. 10, 1885	" May 28, 1888
Tupper, Sir Charles Hibbert	May 31, 1888 Dec. 21, 1894	May 28, 1888 ,, Dec. 20, 1894 ,, July 8, 1896
Davies, Sir Louis Henry	July 13, 1896	., Sept. 24, 1901
Freiontaine, Jos. R. F.	Jan. 15, 1902	,, Nov. 10, 1902 ,, Dec. 15, 1905
Brodeur, Louis Philippe		, Aug. 11, 1911
Lemieux, Rodolphe	Oct. 10, 1911	,, Oct. 6, 1911
. Ministers of Mill	TIA AND DEFENCE	
Cartion Cannos Elianna		to May 20, 1873
Cartier, George Etienne M°Donald, Hugh Ross, William . Vail, William Berrain Jones, Alfred Gilpin Masson, Louis François Rodrigue Campbell, Sir Alexander Caron Losenh Philippe Bené Adolphe	July 1, 1873	, Nov. 4, 1873
Vail, William Berrain	Sept. 30, 1874	" Sept. 30, 1874 " Jan. 21, 1878
Jones, Alfred Gilpin Masson, Louis François Rodrigue	Jan. 21, 1878 Oct. 19, 1878	,, Oct. 16, 1878 ,, Jan. 16, 1880
Campbell, Sir Alexander	Jan. 16, 1880	, Nov. 8, 1880
Bowell, Mackenzie	Jan. 25, 1892	,, Jan. 24, 1892 ,, Dec. 4, 1892
Patterson, James Colebrooke	Dec. 5, 1892	,, Mar. 25, 1895 ,, Jan. 6, 1896
Desjardins, Alphonse	Jan. 15, 1896	, Apr. 30, 1896
Dickey, Arthur Rupert Desjardins, Alphonse Tisdale, David Borden, Sir Frederick Hughes, Major-General Sir Sam		,, July 8, 1896 ,, Oct. 6, 1911
Hughes, Major-General Sir Sam	Oct. 10, 1911	
Postmaster	S-GENERAL	
Campbell, Alexander	July 1, 1867	
O'Connor, John	37 7 1079	" Nov. 6, 1873 " May 18, 1875
Fournier, Télesphore	May 19, 1875	,, Oct. 8, 1875
Langevin, Hector Louis	Oct. 19, 1878	, May 20, 1879
Campbell, Alexander	Tem 10 1000	,, Jan. 16, 1880 ,, Nov. 8, 1880
Campbell, Sir Alexander	Nov. 8, 1880	" May 20, 1881
Carling, John	Mar. 92 1000	" May 23, 1882 " Sept. 25, 1885
Campbell, Sir Alexander	Jan 27. 1887	, Jan. 27, 1887 July 9, 1888
Haggart, John Graham	Aug. 3, 1888	, Jan. 10, 1892
Caron, ou o. t. tv. Auorpho	Jan. 25, 1892	,, Apr. 30, 1896

Taillon, Louis Olivier Mulock, Sir William Aylesworth, Sir Allen B Lemieux, Rodolphe Béland, Henri Sévérin, M.D Pelletier, Louis Philippe Casgrain, Thomas Chase					May 1, 1896	to	July 8, 1896
Mulock, Sir William					July 13, 1896		Oct. 16, 1905
Aylesworth, Sir Allen B					Oct. 16, 1905	22	June 4, 1906
Lemieux, Rodolphe		•			June 4, 1906	33	Aug. 11, 1911
Béland, Henri Sévérin, M.D.					Aug. 11, 1911	,,	Oct. 6, 1911
Pelletier, Louis Philippe		• •			Oct. 10, 1911		Oct. 20, 1914
Casgrain, Thomas Chase	•	• •	•	• •	Oct. 20, 1914		
	MIN	ISTERS	OF LAT	BOUR			
Mulock Sir William					.Tuly 10 1000	to	Oct. 16, 1905
Mulock, Sir William Aylesworth, A. B Lemieux, Rodolphe King, W. L. Mackenzie Crothers, Thomas Wilson .			•	•	Nov. 1905		
Lemieux, Rodolphe							June 1, 1909
King, W. L. Mackenzie		5 T T T T			June 2, 1909	33	Oct. 6, 1911
Crothers, Thomas Wilson .					Oct. 10, 1911	,,	
10							
					NAVAL SERVICE		
Brodeur, Louis Philippe					May 4 1910	to	Aug. 11, 1911
Lemieux, Rodolphe							Oct. 6, 1911
Brodeur, Louis Philippe Lemieux, Rodolphe Hazen, John Douglas					Oct. 10, 1911	>>	0000 0, 1011
				• •	0000 10, 1011		
	3.5		07 35				
The second s	IVL	INISTERS	OF ML	INES			
Templeman, William	• •				May 3, 1907	to	Oct. 6, 1911
Rogers, Robert	•	• •			Oct. 10, 1911	,,	Feb. 10, 1913
Templeman, William Rogers, Robert Coderre, Louis Blondin, Pierre Edouard		• •		• •	Feb. 10, 1913	>>	Oct. 6, 1915
Blondin, Pierre Edouard				• •	Oct. 6, 1915		
	PRESI	DENTS OF	THE	COUNC	TL		
Plain Adam Tahnatan Wananagan					Tuly 1 1067	+0	Dec 00 1067
Blair, Adam Johnston Fergusson	•	• •	•	• •	July 1, 1867 Jan. 30, 1869		Dec. 29, 1867 Nov. 16, 1869
Kenny Edward	•		•	• •	Nov. 16, 1869	33	June 20, 1870
Tupper Charles	•	•		• •	June 21, 1870	39	July 1 1872
O'Connor John	•			• •	July 2, 1872	22	Mar 3 1873
McDonald Hugh	•		•	•••	June 14, 1873	97 33	July 1 1873
Huntington Lucius Seth	•			• •	Jan. 20, 1874	33	July 1, 1872 Mar. 3, 1873 July 1, 1873 Oct. 8, 1875
Cauchon, Joseph Edouard					Dec. 7, 1875	39	June 8, 1877
Blake, Edward					Dec. 7, 1875 June 8, 1877	>>	June 8, 1877 Jan. 17, 1878
O'Connor, John					Oct. 17, 1878	,,,	Jan. 16, 1880
Masson, Louis Francois Rodrigue					Jan. 16, 1880		July 31, 1880
Mousseau, Joseph Alfred					Nov. 8, 1880		May 20, 1881
McLelan, Archibald Woodbury .					May 20, 1881		July 10, 1882
Macdonald, Sir John Alexander					Oct. 17, 1883		Nov. 27, 1889
Colby, Charles Carroll					Oct. 17, 1883 Nov. 28, 1889	22	Nov. 27, 1889 Apr. 30, 1891
Abbott, Sir John Joseph Caldwell					June 16, 1891	,,,	Nov. 24, 1892 Dec. 20, 1894
Ives, William Bullock	•		•		Dec. 5, 1892		Dec. 20, 1894
Bowell, Sir Mackenzie					Dec. 21, 1894		Apr. 27, 1896
Angers, Auguste Réal	•	• •		•	May 1, 1896		July 8, 1896 Oct. 6, 1911
Laurier, Sir Wilfrid	•			• •	July 11, 1896 Oct. 10, 1911	22	Oct. 6, 1911
Borden, Sir Robert Laird .	•			• •	Oct. 10, 1911		
Blair, Adam Johnston Fergusson Howe, Joseph Kenny, Edward O'Connor, John O'Connor, John McDonald, Hugh Huntington, Lucius Seth Cauchon, Joseph Edouard . Blake, Edward O'Connor, John Masson, Louis François Rodrigue Mousseau, Joseph Alfred McLelan, Archibald Woodbury . Macdonald, Sir John Alexander Colby, Charles Carroll Abbott, Sir John Joseph Caldwell Ives, William Bullock Bowell, Sir Mackenzie Angers, Auguste Réal Laurier, Sir Wilfrid							
	MINIST	ERS OF	PUBLIC	O WOR	KS		
M°Dougall, William					T-1- 1 1000	to	Dec. 7, 1869
Langevin, Hector Louis					Dec. 8, 1869		Nov 6 1973
Mackenzie, Alexander					Nov. 7, 1873	,,,	Oct. 16. 1878
Tupper, Charles					Oct. 17, 1878		May 20, 1879
Langevin, Hector Louis					May 20, 1879		Aug. 11, 1891 Jan. 10, 1892 Apr. 30 1896 July 8 1896
Smith. Frank					Aug. 14, 1891		Jan. 10, 1892
Ouimet, Joseph Aldéric					Jan. 11, 1892		Apr. 30 1896
McDougail, William . Langevin, Hector Louis . Maokenzie, Alexander . Langevin, Hector Louis . Smith, Frank . Ouimet, Joseph Aldérie . Desjardins, Alphonse . Tarte Joseph Lizněl					May 1, 1896		July 8, 1896 Oct. 21, 1902
Tarte, Joseph Israël					July 13, 1896	17	Oct. 21, 1902
Sutherland, James					Nov. 11, 1902		May 5, 1905
Hyman, Charles Smith					May 22, 1905	22	Apr. 11, 1907
Fisher, Sydney Arthur (acting).					Apr. 11, 1907		Aug. 29, 1907
Pugsley, William		• •			Aug. 29, 1907		Oct. 6, 1911
Monk, Frederick Debartzch .		• •		• •	Oct. 10, 1911	72	Oct. 22, 1912
Rogers, Robert	•	• •		• •	Oct. 29, 1912		
MD	ISTERS	OF RAIL	LWAYS	AND (ANALS		
	1					to	May 24, 1884
Tupper, Charles	•		•	• •	May 20, 1879 Sept 25, 1885		
Pope, John Henry	•	• •	•	• •	Sept. 25, 1885 Nov. 28, 1889		Apr. 1, 1889 June 6, 1891
Macdonald, Sir John A	•	• •	•	• •	Jan. 11, 1892		Jan. 6, 1896
Haggart, John Graham	•	• •	•	• •	Jan. 15, 1896		July 8, 1896
					Dans 10, 1000	33	0

THE DOMINION CABINET

Blair, Andrew George				to July 13, 1903 ,, Apr. 2, 1907
Emmerson, Henry Robert . Graham, George Perry .	: :		. Aug. 29, 1907	
Cochrane, Francis			. Oct. 10, 1911	
	BECEL	VERS-GENERAL		
Kenny, Edward Chapais, Jean Charles Robitaille, Theodore		ENS GERENAD	July 1, 1867	to Nov. 16, 1869
Chapais, Jean Charles	• •		. Nov. 16, 1869	
Robitaille, Theodore			. Jan. 30, 1873	, Nov. 6, 1873
Coffin, Thomas Campbell, Alexander	: :	• • •	. Nov. 7, 1873	, Oct. 16, 1878
(Office abolished.)	• •	• • •	. Nov. 8, 1878	3 ,, May 20, 1879
(,				
S	SECRETARIES O	F STATE FOR	CANADA	
Langevin, Hector Louis			. July 1, 1867	
Aikins, James Cox	• •	• • •	. Dec. 9, 1869	
Soott Richard William	• •	• • •	. Nov. 7, 1873 . Jan. 9, 1874	3 ,, Jan. 9, 1874 ,, Oct. 16, 1878
Aikins, James Cox .			. Oct. 19, 1878	, Nov. 8, 1880
O'Connor, John			. Nov. 8, 1880) May 20, 1881
Mousseau, Joseph Alfred	• •		. May 20, 1881	,, July 29, 1882
Chapleau, Joseph Adolphe .	• •	• • •	. July 29, 1882 . Jan. 25, 1892	2 ,, Jan. 24, 1892 2 ,, Dec. 4, 1892
Costigan, John			. Jan. 25, 1892 . Dec. 5, 1892	2 ,, Dec. 4, 1892 2 ,, Dec. 20, 1894
Dickey, Arthur Rupert			. Dec. 21, 1894	4 " Mar. 25, 1895
Montague, Walter Humphries .			. Mar. 25, 1898	5 " Dec. 20, 1895
Tupper, Sir Charles	• •	• • •	. Jan. 15, 1896	3 " July 8, 1896
Murphy Charles	• •	• • •	. July 13, 1896 . Oct. 10, 1908	3 " Sept. 1908 3 " Oct. 6, 1911
Roche, William James		• • •	. Oct. 10, 1908	,, Oct. 29, 1912
Coderre, Louis			. Oct. 29, 1912	2 " Oct. 6, 1915
Aikins, James Cox			. Oct. 6, 1918	
		TATE FOR THE		
Archibald, Adams George Howe, Joseph Gibbs, Thomas Nicholson	• •	• • •	. July 1, 186.	7 to Apr. 30, 1868 9 ,, May 1, 1873
Gibbs. Thomas Nicholson			June 14, 1873	3 ,, July 1, 1873
(Department abolished.)				,,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,,
G				
Nr. 1. (1. 1	TARIES OF STA	TE FOR EXTER		
Murphy, Charles Roche, William James				9 to Oct. 6, 1911 1 ., Mar. 31, 1912
Borden, Sir Robert L.			. Apr. 1, 1912	
	IINISTERS OF	TRADE AND CO		
Bowell, Mackenzie		• • •	. Dec. 5, 1892	
Ives, William Bullock	• •	• • •	. Dec. 21, 1894 Jan. 15, 1896	4 ,, Jan. 6, 1896
Cartwright Sir Richard			. July 13, 1896	5 " July 8, 1896 5 " Oct. 6, 1911
Foster, Sir George Eulas			. Oct. 10, 1911	
	MINISTER	WITHOUT PORT	FOLIO	
Ailving Tomas Com				D to Data 0 1000
Aikins, James Cox Blake, Edward Scott, Richard William Wilmot, Robert Duncan Macpherson, David Lewis	• •	• • •	. Nov. 16, 1869 . Nov. 7, 1873	
Scott, Richard William			. Nov. 7, 187	B ,, Jan. 9, 1874
Wilmot, Robert Duncan			. Nov. 8, 1878	8 " Feb. 11, 1880
Macpherson, David Lewis .		• • •	. Feb. 11, 1880	
Smith, Frank . Abbott, John Joseph Caldwell .	• •	• • •		
Smith, Sir Frank			. May 13, 1887 . Dec. 21, 1899	
Montague, Walter Humphries .			. Dec. 21, 1894	4 ,, Mar. 25, 1895
Ferguson, Donald			. Dec. 21, 1894	4 " Apr. 27, 1896
Patterson, James Colebrooke .	· ·	• • •	. Mar. 26, 189	5 " Sept. 1, 1895
Strathcona and Mount Royal, L Smith, Sir Frank	ora	• • •	. Apr. 24, 1896 . May 1, 1896	
Ferguson, Donald	of the second state of the	: : :	. May 1, 1890	
Ross, John Jones			. May 1, 1890	
Dobell, Richard Reid			. July 13, 1890	8 ,, Jan. 11, 1902
Géoffrion, Christophe Alphonse .	• •	•	. July 13, 1890 . Feb. 25, 1902	6 " July 18, 1899
Templeman, William Power, Lawrence Geoffrey .	• •	• • •		
Belcourt, Napoléon Antoine		1	Jan. 11, 1904	

Dandurand, Raoul						1909
Sutherland, Robert Franklin						1909
Marcil, Charles						Oct. 6, 1911
Perley, George Hasley .						Oct. 10, 1911
Kemp, Albert Edward .						Oct. 10, 1911
Lougheed, James Alexander						Oct. 10, 1911
Kerr, James Kirkpatrick .	•					Oct. 1911
Barker, Samuel		•				Dec. 31, 1912
Meighen, Arthur		•	•			Sept. 30, 1915

Solicitors-General

(Not in the Cabinet)

Curran, John Joseph .							Dec. 5, 1892 to Oct. 17, 1895
Tupper, Sir Charles Hibbert							May 1, 1896 ., July 8, 1896
Fitzpatrick, Sir Charles .							July 13, 1896 " Feb. 9, 1902
Carroll, Henry George .							Feb. 10, 1902 ,, Jan. 29, 1904
Lemieux, Rodolphe							Jan. 29, 1904 " June 4, 1906
Bureau, Jacques			•	•	•		Feb. 14, 1907 ,, Oct. 6, 1911
Meighen, Arthur	•	•		•	•		June 26, 1913

THE FATHERS OF CONFEDERATION¹

CANADA

Sir Etienne P. Taché, Premier.
J. A. Macdonald, Attorney-General, West.
G. E. Cartier, Attorney-General, East.
William McDougall, Provincial Secretary.
George Brown, President of Executive Council.
A. T. Galt, Financial Minister.
A. Campbell, Commissioner of Crown Lands.
Oliver Mowat Postmaster-General.
Hector Langevin, Solicitor-General, East.
James Cockburn, Solicitor-General, West.
T. D'Arcy McGee, Minister of Agriculture.
J. C. Chapais, Commissioner of Public Works.

NOVA SCOTIA

Charles Tupper, Provincial Secretary. W. A. Henry, Attorney-General. R. B. Dickey. Jonathan M^cCully. A. G. Archibald.

NEW BRUNSWICK

S. L. Tilley, Provincial Secretary. John M. Johnston, Attorney-General. Peter Mitchell. Charles Fisher. Edward B. Chandler. W. H. Steeves. John H. Gray.

NEWFOUNDLAND

F. B. T. Carter, Speaker of the House of Assembly. John Ambrose Shea.

PRINCE EDWARD ISLAND

Col. J. H. Gray, Premier.
Edward Palmer, Attorney-General.
W. H. Pope, Provincial Secretary.
George Coles.
T. Heath Haviland.
Edward Whelan.
A. A. Macdonald.

THE FIRST SENATORS OF THE DOMINION OF CANADA

Appointed May 22, 1867

FOR THE PROVINCE OF ONTARIO

John Hamilton. Roderick Matheson. John Ross. Samuel Mills. Benjamin Seymour. Walter Hamilton Dickson. James Shaw. Adam Johnston Fergusson Blair. Alexander Campbell. David Christie. James Cox Aikins. David Rocesor.

Elijah Leonard. William McMaster. Asa Allworth Burnham. John Simpson. James Skead. David Lewis Macpherson. George Crawford. Donald Macdonald. Oliver Blake. Billa Flint. Walter McCrea. George William Allan.

FOR THE PROVINCE OF QUEBEC

James Leslie. Asa Belknap Foster. Joseph Noel Bossé. Louis A. Olivier. Jacques Olivier Bureau. David Edward Price. E!zéar H. J. Duchesnay. Léandre Dumouchel. Louis Lacoste. Joseph F. Armand.

¹ For British Columbia, see Section x1, The Pacific Province, p. 171 n.

PROVINCIAL PREMIERS

Charles Malhiot. Louis Renaud. Luc Letellier de St Just. Ulric Joseph Tessier. John Hamilton. Charles Cormier. Antoine Juchereau Duchesnay.

Edward Kenny. Jonathan McCully. Thomas D. Archibald. Robert B. Dickey. John H. Anderson. John Holmes.

Amos Edwin Botsford. Edward Barron Chandler. John Robertson. Robert Leonard Hazen. William Hunter Odell. David Wark.

Charles Wilson. William Henry Chaffers. Jean Baptiste Guèvremont. James Ferrier. Sir Narcisse Fortunat Belleau. Thomas Ryan. John Sewell Sanborn.

FOR THE PROVINCE OF NOVA SCOTIA

John W. Ritchie. Benjamin Wier. John Locke. Caleb R. Bill. John Bourinot. William Miller.

FOR THE PROVINCE OF NEW BRUNSWICK

William Henry Steeves. William Todd. John Ferguson. Robert Duncan Wilmot. Robert Reid McClelan. Peter Mitchell.

PROVINCIAL PREMIERS

ONTARIO

	ONTARIO	
Macdonald, John Sandfield Blake, Edward Mowat, Sir Oliver Hardy, Arthur Sturgis Ross, Sir George W Whitney, Sir James Pliny Hearst, William Howard		. July 16, 1867 to Dec. 19, 1871 . Dec. 20, 1871 , Oct. 23, 1872 . Oct. 31, 1872 , July 9, 1896 . July 25, 1886 , Oct. 17, 1899 . Oct. 21, 1899 , Feb. 7, 1905 . Feb. 8, 1905 , Sept. 25, 1914 . Oct. 2, 1914
	QUEBEC	
Marchand, Felix Gabriel	r de	. July 15, 1867 to Feb. 25, 1873 Feb. 27, 1873 ,, Sept. 8, 1874 Sept. 22, 1874 ,, Mar. 2, 1878 Mar. 8, 1878 ,, Oct. 30, 1879 Oct. 30, 1879 ,, July 29, 1882 July 31, 1882 ,, Jan. 11, 1884 Jan. 23, 1884 ,, Jan. 20, 1887 Jan. 25, 1887 ,, Jan. 27, 1887 Jan. 29, 1887 ,, Dec. 16, 1891 Dec. 16, 1891 ,, Dec. 16, 1892 Dec. 16, 1892 ,, May 12, 1896 May 12, 1896 ,, May 26, 1897 May 26, 1897 ,, Sept. 25, 1900 Oct. 3, 1900 ,, Mar. 20, 1905
Parent, Siméon Napoléon		. Mar. 23, 1905
	NOVA SCOTIA	
Blanchard, Hiram		July 4, 1867 to Nov. 1867 Nov. 7, 1867 ,, May 8, 1875 May 8, 1875 ,, Oct. 15, 1878 Oct. 22, 1878 ,, May 23, 1882 May 25, 1882 ,, July 18, 1882 Aug. 3, 1882 ,, July 18, 1882 July 28, 1884 ,, July 17, 1896 July 20, 1896
	NEW BRUNSWICK	
King, George Edwin Hatheway, George L King, George Edwin Fraser, John James		Aug. 17, 1867 to June 9, 1870 Feb. 16, 1871 June 9, 1870 , Feb. 16, 1871 Feb. 16, 1871 , July 5, 1872 July 1872 , May 4, 1878 May 4, 1878 , May 25, 1882 May 25, 1882 , Feb. 26, 1883 Mar. 3, 1883 , July 1896 July 1896 , Dec. 1897

Emmerson, Henry Robert	Dec. 1897 to Aug. 31, 1900 Sept. 1, 1900 ,, Mar. 2, 1907 Mar. 6, 1907 ,, Apr. 15, 1907 May 31, 1907 ,, Mar. 20, 1908 Mar. 24, 1908 ,, Oct. 10, 1911 Oct. 16, 1911 ,, Dec. 6 1914 Dec. 17, 1914
PRINCE EDWARD ISLAND	
Coles, George . Hall, John . Coles, George . Palmer, Edward . Gray, John H. Pope, James Colledge . Coles, George . Hensley, Joseph . Haythorne, Robert P. Pope, J. C. Haythorne, Robert P. Pope, J. C. Maythorne, Robert P. Pope, J. C. Davies, Louis H. Sullivan, W. W. McLeod, Neil . Peters, Frederick .	1851 1854 1855 1859 1863 1865 1867 1869 1870 1870 1870 1870 1870 1870 1872 Apr. 18, 1873 to Sept. 23, 1873 Sept. 23, 1873 , Sept. 4, 1876 Sept. 6, 1876 , Mar. 7, 1879 Mar. 11, 1879 , Nov. 12, 1879 Mar. 11, 1879 , Nov. 12, 1891 Apr. 21, 1891 , Oct. 26, 1897 Oct. 27, 1897 , Aug. 1, 1898
Farquharson, Donald	Aug. 1, 1898 ,, Dec. 27, 1901
Peters, Arthur Haszard, F. L. Mathieson, John Alexander	Dec. 27, 1901 ", Jan. 29, 1908 Feb. 1, 1908 ", Dec. 4, 1911 Dec. 5, 1911
Manitoba	
Boyd, Alfred	Sept. 16, 1870 to Dec. 14, 1871 Dec. 14, 1871 ,, Mar. 14, 1872 Mar. 14, 1872 ,, July 8, 1874 July 8, 1874 ,, Dec. 2, 1874 Dec. 3, 1874 ,, Oct. 16, 1878 Oct. 16, 1878 ,, Dec. 23, 1887 Dec. 26, 1887 ,, Jan. 19, 1888 Jan. 19, 1888 ,, Jan. 6, 1900 Jan. 8, 1900 ,, Oct. 29, 1900 Oct. 29, 1900 ,, May 15, 1915 May 15, 1915
BRITISH COLUMBIA	
McCreight, John F	Dec. 1871 to Dec. 20, 1872 Dec. 23, 1872 ,, Feb. 11, 1874 Feb. 11, 1874 ,, Jan. 27, 1876 Feb. 1, 1876 ,, June 25, 1878 June 25, 1878 ,, June 13, 1882 June 13, 1882 , Jan. 26, 1883 Jan. 30, 1883 , Mar. 29, 1887 Apr. 1, 1887 , Aug. 1889 July 2, 1892 , Mar. 1892 July 2, 1892 , Mar. 1892 July 2, 1892 , Mar. 1893 Aug. 12, 1898 , June 18, 1900 Mar. Mar. 1, 1900 , June 14, 1900 June 15, 1900 , Nov. 21, 1902 Nov. 21, 1902 Nov. 21, 1902 , June 1, 1903 Dec. 15, 1915 Oct. 1897 to Sept. 1, 1905 Sept. 1, 1905 Sept. 1, 1905
The state and the state of the state of the	
ALBERTA Rutherford, Alexander C	Sept. 1, 1905 to June 1, 1910 June 1, 1910

CHIEF JUSTICES

CHIEF JUSTICES

SUPREME COURT OF CANADA

Richards, Sir William Buell Appointed Oct. 8, 1875; retired Jan 10, 1875; died Jan. 26, 1889.

Ritchie, Sir William Johnston Appointed Jan. 11, 1879; died Sept. 25, 1892.

Strong, Sir Samuel Henry Appointed Dec. 13, 1892; retired Nov. 20, 1902; died Aug. 31, 1909.

QUEBEC AND LOWER CANADA

Gregory, William Appointed Feb. 17, 1764; new commission Aug. 24, 1764. Hey, William

Appointed Feb. 3, 1766; new commission Sept. 25, 1766.

Livius, Peter

Appointed May 31, 1777.

Smith, William

Appointed June 21, 1786; new commission Nov. 1, 1786.

Osgoode, William

Appointed Feb. 24, 1794; new commission July 29, 1794.

KING'S BENCH, QUEBEC

Osgoode, William Appointed Dec. 11, 1794.

Emsley, John

Appointed, Oct. 13, 1802.

Alcock, Henry

Appointed July 1, 1805; new commission Aug. 11, 1806.

Sewell, Jonathan

Appointed May 5, 1808; new commission Âug. 22, 1808.

Stuart, James Appointed Oct. 22, 1838.

KING'S BENCH, MONTREAL

Monk, James

Appointed Dec. 11, 1794.

Reid, James

Appointed Jan. 31, 1825. O'Sullivan, Michael Appointed Oct. 25, 1838.

KING'S BENCH, LOWER CANADA

Stuart, Sir James, Bart. Appointed Feb. 10, 1841; to Dec. 31, 1849. Vallières de St Réal, Joseph Rémi Appointed June 1, 1842; to Feb. 17, 1847.

UPPER CANADA AND ONTARIO

COURT OF APPEAL, ONTARIO

Draper, William Henry Appointed Oct. 20, 1868; died Nov. 2, 1877.

Moss, Thomas

Appointed Nov. 30, 1877; died Jan. 4, 1881. Spragge, John Godfrey

Appointed May 2, 1881; died Apr. 19, 1884.

Rolland, Jean Roch Appointed Apr. 23, 1847; to Dec. 31, 1849.

Taschereau, Sir Henri Elzéar Appointed Nov. 21, 1902; retired June 4,

1906; died Apr. 14, 1911.

Appointed June 4, 1906.

QUEEN'S BENCH, LOWER CANADA AND PROVINCE OF QUEBEC

Stuart, Sir James, Bart.

Fitzpatrick, Sir Charles

Appointed Dec. 24, 1849; died July 14, 1853.

La Fontaine, Sir Louis Hippolyte, Bart. Appointed Aug. 13, 1853; died Feb. 26, 1864. Duval, Jean François Joseph

Appointed Mar. 4, 1864; retired June 1, 1874; died May 6, 1881.

Dorion, Sir Antoine Aimé Appointed June 1, 1874; died May 31, 1891.

Lacoste, Sir Alexandre

Appointed Sept. 14, 1891; retired 1907.

Taschereau, Henri T.

Appointed 1907.

Jetté, Sir Louis Amable Appointed Nov. 16, 1909.

Archambault, Sir Horace

Appointed 1911.

SUPERIOR COURT

Bowen, Edward

Appointed Dec. 28, 1849; died Apr. 11, 1866. Meredith, William Collis

Appointed Aug. 17, 1866; retired Oct. 1, 1884; died Feb. 26, 1894.

Stuart, Andrew

Appointed Mar. 9, 1885; retired Nov. 23, 1889; died June 9, 1891.

Johnson, Sir Francis Goodschall

Appointed Dec. 10, 1889; died May 27, 1894. Casault, Sir Louis Edelmar Napoléon

Appointed Oct. 3, 1894. Routhier, Sir Adolphe Basile

Appointed 1904.

Tait, Sir Melbourne McTaggart Appointed 1906.

Davidson, Sir Charles Peers Appointed 1912.

Hagarty, Sir John Hawkins Appointed May 6, 1884; retired Apr. 5, 1897; died Apr. 27, 1900.

Burton, Sir George William Appointed Apr. 24, 1897; retired July 1, 1900; died Aug. 22, 1901.

Armour, John Douglas

Appointed July 2, 1900; to Nov. 20, 1902.

Moss, Sir Charles Appointed Nov. 21, 1902. Meredith, Sir William Ralph Appointed 1912.

CHANCERY COURT

Blake, William Hume Appointed Oct. 6, 1849; to Mar. 18, 1862.
Vankoughnet, Philip Michael Matthew Scott Appointed Mar. 19, 1862 • died Nov. 7, 1869.
Spragge, John Godfrey Appointed Dec. 27, 1869; to May 2, 1881.
Boyd, Sir John Alexander Appointed Mar. 3, 1881.

KING'S BENCH

Osgoode, William Appointed Dec. 31, 1791 · new commission July 29, 1792. Elmsley, John Appointed Nov. 21, 1796. Alcock, Henry Appointed Oct. 7, 1802 Scott, Thomas Appointed Jan. 22, 1806; new commission Âug. 6, 1806. Powell, William Dummer Appointed Oct. 1, 1816. Campbell, William Appointed Oct. 17, 1825; new commission Dec. 8, 1825. Robinson, Sir John Beverley, Bart. Appointed July 13, 1829. McLean, Archibald Appointed Mar. 18, 1862; to July 21, 1863; died Oct. 24, 1865.

Belcher, Jonathan Appointed Oct. 21, 1754. Morris, Charles

- Appointed Apr. 22, 1776. Finucane, Bryan
- Appointed May 1, 1778. Deschamps, Isaao
- Appointed Aug. 8, 1785.
- Pemberton, Jeremiah Appointed Aug. 19, 1788.

Strange, Thomas Andrew Appointed 1791.

Ludlow, George Duncan Appointed Nov. 25, 1784.
Bliss, Jonathan Appointed June 28, 1809.
Saunders, John Appointed Oct. 10, 1822.
Chipman, Ward Appointed Sept. 29, 1834.
Carter, James Appointed Jan. 8, 1851.
Parker, Robert Appointed Sept. 22, 1865. Draper, William Henry Appointed July 22, 1863; to Oct. 19, 1868.
Richards, William Buell Appointed Nov. 12, 1868; to Oct. 7, 1875.
Harrison, Robert Alexander Appointed Oct. 8, 1875; died Nov. 2, 1878.
Hagarty, John Hawkins Appointed Nov. 13, 1878; to May 5, 1884.
Wilson, Sir Adam Appointed May 6, 1884; retired Nov. 7, 1887; died Dec. 29, 1891.
Armour, John Douglas Appointed Nov. 14, 1887; to July 1, 1900.
Falconbridge, Sir William Glenholme Appointed July 3, 1900.

COMMON PLEAS

Macaulay, James Buchanan Appointed Nov. 15, 1849. Draper, William Henry Appointed Feb. 5, 1856; to July 21, 1863. Richards, William Buell Appointed July 22, 1863; to Nov. 11, 1868. Hagarty, John Hawkins Appointed Nov. 12, 1868; to Nov. 12, 1878; died Apr. 27, 1900. Wilson, Adam Appointed Nov. 13, 1878; to May 5, 1884. Cameron, Matthew Crooks Appointed May 13, 1884; died June 24, 1887. Galt, Sir Thomas Appointed Nov. 7, 1887; to Aug. 31, 1894; died June 29, 1901. Meredith, Sir William Ralph Appointed Oct. 5, 1894. Meredith, Richard Martin Appointed 1912.

NOVA SCOTIA

Blowers, Sampson Salter Appointed Sept. 9, 1797.
Halliburton, Sir Brenton Appointed 1833.
Young, William Appointed Aug. 3, 1860; rotired May 13, 1881; died May 8, 1887.
McDonald, James Appointed May 20, 1881; retired Jan. 1904.
Weatherbee, Sir Robert Linton Appointed Oct. 7, 1905; retired Mar. 1907; died April 27, 1915.
Townshend, Sir Charles James Appointed Nov. 2, 1907.

NEW BRUNSWICK

Ritchle, William Johnston Appointed Nov. 30, 1865; retired Oct. 8, 1875.
Allen, Sir John Campbell Appointed Oct. 8, 1875; retired May 12, 1896; died Sept. 27, 1898.
Tuck, William Henry Appointed May 13, 1896; resigned Jan. 1908.
Barker, Sir Frederick Eustache Appointed 1908; to 1914.
McLeod, Ezekiel (Appeal Division) Appointed 1914.
Landry, Pierre Armand (King's Bench Division) Appointed 1914.

IMPERIAL COMMANDERS OF THE DOMINION MILITIA 351

PRINCE EDWARD ISLAND

Duport, John Appointed Sept. 19, 1770. Stewart, Peter Appointed June 23, 1776. Cochrane, Thomas Appointed Oct. 24, 1801.

Thorpe, Robert Appointed Nov. 10, 1802.

Colclough, Cesar Appointed May 1, 1807.

Tremlett, Thomas

Appointed Apr. 6, 1813.

Morris, Alexander Appointed July 2, 1872; to Dec. 1, 1872. Wood, Edmund Burke

Appointed Mar. 11, 1874; died Oct. 7, 1882. Wallbridge, Lewis

Appointed Dec. 12, 1882; died Oct. 20, 1887. Taylor, Sir Thomas Wardlaw

Appointed Oct. 22, 1887; retired Mar. 31, 1899.

Archibald, S. G. W. Appointed Aug. 7, 1824. Jarvis, E. J. Appointed Aug. 30, 1828. Hodgson, Sir Robert Appointed Apr. 21, 1853; retired July 3, 1874; died Sept. 15, 1880. Palmer, Edward Appointed July 18, 1874; died Nov. 3, 1889. Sullivan, William Wilfred Appointed Nov. 13, 1889.

MANITOBA

Killam, Albert Clements Appointed Mar. 15, 1899; retired Aug. 7, 1903. Dubuc, Joseph Appointed Aug. 8, 1903 ; retired Nov. 1909. Howell, Hector Mansfield (Court of Appeal) Appointed July 23, 1906. Howell, Hector Mansfield Appointed Feb. 7, 1910. Mathers, Thomas Graham (Court of King's Bench) Appointed Feb. 7, 1910.

VANCOUVER ISLAND

Needham, Joseph

Cameron, David Appointed 1853.

Appointed 1858. BRITISH COLUMBIA AND VANCOUVER ISLAND

Begbie, Matthew Baillie Appointed 1859.

BRITISH COLUMBIA

Begbie, Sir Matthew Baillie Appointed Mar. 29, 1870; died June 11, 1894. Davie, Theodore Appointed Feb. 23, 1895; died Mar. 7, 1898. McColl, Angus John

Appointed Aug. 23, 1898; died Jan. 16, 1902.

Hunter, Gordon Appointed Mar. 4, 1902. Macdonald, James Alexander (Court of Appeal) Appointed Nov. 30, 1909.

Appointed Jan. 3, 1903; to Aug. 31, 1905.

NORTH-WEST TERRITORIES

McGuire, Thomas Horace Appointed Feb. 18, 1902; retired Jan. 2, 1903.

ALBERTA

Sifton, Arthur Lewis Appointed Sept. 1, 1905; retired June 1, 1910.

Harvey, Horace Appointed Oct. 12, 1910.

Sifton, Arthur Lewis

Wetmore, Edward Ludlow Appointed Sept. 16, 1907. SASKATCHEWAN

Haultain, Frederick William Gordon Appointed 1912.

IMPERIAL COMMANDERS OF THE MILITIA OF THE DOMINION OF CANADA

Smyth, Sir Edward Selby .							Apr. 20, 1875	to	May 31, 1880
Luard, Richard Amherst .									
Middleton, Sir Fred. Dobson		•	•		•				Apr. 30, 1884
	•			•			July 12, 1884		June 30, 1890
Herbert, Ivor John Caradoc .							Nov. 20, 1890		Aug. 1, 1895
Gascoigne, William Julius									
	•	•			٠		Sept. 19, 1895	39	June 30, 1898
Hutton, Edward Thomas Henry							Aug. 11, 1898		Feb. 12, 1900
O'Grady-Haly, Richard Hebden							July 19, 1900		July 19, 1902
Dundonald, Earl of				•	•	•			
oundrain, addin on a							July 20, 1902		June 1904

ROMAN CATHOLIC HIERARCHY IN CANADA

APOSTOLIC DELEGATES TO CANADA

Conroy, Bishop of Armagh

Arrived at Quebec, May 24, 1877; died at St John's, NF., June 1878.

Smeulders, Henri Arrived at Quebec, Oct. 21, 1883; left Quehec, Dec. 29, 1884.

Merry Del Val, Raphael

Born in Londou, Oct. 10, 1865; archbishop of Nicosia, 1902; arrived at Quebec, Mar. 31, 1897; left Canada, July 1897; appointed cardinal and papal secretary of state, Nov. 9, 1903.

Falconio, Diomède

Born at Pescocostanzo, Italy, Sept. 20, 1842; bishop of Lacedonia, 1892; arrived at Quebec as first permanent

delegate to Canada, Oct. 1, 1899; left Otiawa for Washington, D.C., Nov. 18, 1902; cardinal, Nov. 27, 1911.

Sbarretti, Donatus

Born at Montefranco, Italy, Nov. 12, 1856; bishop of Havana, Cuba, Feb. 14, 1900; titular archbishop of Ephesus, 1901; apostolic delegate to Canada, Nov. 26, 1902; arrived at Ottawa, Jan. 3, 1908; left Ottawa for Rome, Apr. 7, 1910; ceased to be delegate, Oct. 29, 1910.

Stagni, Pellegrino Francesco

Bora at Budrio, Italy, Apr. 2, 1852; appointed arch-bishop of Aquila, Apr. 15, 1907; conaecrated, May 26, 1907; apostolic delegate to Canada and Nawfoundland, Nov. 3, 1910; arrived in Ottawa, Mar. 24, 1911.

There are nine Ecclesiastical Provinces in Canada : Quebec, Montreal, Ottawa, Toronto, Kingston, Halifax, St Boniface, Regina and Vancouver.

QUEBEC I

Laval, François de Montmorency

Born at Montigny-sur-Avre, France, Apr. 30, 1623; ap-pointed titular bishop of Pétrée and vicar-apostolic in New France, June 8, 1658; consecrated, Dec. 8, 1658; arrived at Quebec, June 16, 1659; bishop of Quebec, Oct. 1, 1674; resigned, Jan. 24, 1688; died at Quebec, May 6, 1708.

Saint-Vallier, Jean Baptiste de la Croix Chevrière de Born at Grenoble, France, Nov. 14, 1653; first came to Canada as vicar-general, July 80, 1685; bishop, Jan. 25, 1688; consecrated, Jan. 25, 1688; died at Quebec, Dec. 26, 1727.

III

Mornay, Louis François Duplessis de

Born at Vannes, France, 1663; appointed titular bishop of Eumenie and coadjutor to Saint-Vallier, Mar. 1718; consecrated, Apr. 22, 1714; bishop of Quebec, Dec. 26, 1727; resigned, Sept. 12, 1738; died in Paris, Nov. 28, 1741

IV Dosquet, Pierre Hermann

Born at Lille, Flanders, 1691; appointed titular bishop of Samos and coadjutor to Mornay, 1725; consecrated by Pope Benedict XIII, Dec. 25, 1725; administrator of diocese of Quebec, May 25, 1729; bishop of Quebec, Sept. 12, 1733; resigned, June 25, 1739; died in Paria, Mar. 4, 1777. V

Lauberivière, François Louis Pourroy de

Born at Grenoble, France, June 16, 1711; appointed bishop of Quebec, July 20, 1739; consecrated, Aug. 16, 1739; died in Quebec, Aug. 20, 1740.

VI

Pontbriand, Henri Marie Dubreuil de

Born at Vannes, France, Jan. 1709; appointed, Mar. 6, 1741; consecrated, Apr. 9, 1741; died in Montreal, June 8, 1760. VII

Briand, Jean Olivier Born at Piérin, in Brittany, Nov. 27, 1715; elected bishop by the chapter, Sept. 11, 1764; appointed, Jan. 21, 1766; consecrated, Mar. 16, 1766; resigned, Nov. 29, 1784; died, June 25, 1794.

VIII

Desgly, Louis Philippe Mariauchaud (first Canadian bishop)

Born at Quebec, Apr. 24, 1710; appointed bishop of Dorylée and coadjutor to Briand, Jan. 22, 1772; conse-crated, July 12, 1772; blehop of Quebec, Nov. 29, 1784; died, June 4, 1788.

TX

Hubert, Jean François Born at Quebec, Feb. 23, 1789; appointed bishop of Almyre and coadjutor to Desgly, June 14, 1785; conse-crated, Nov, 20, 1786; bishop of Quebec, June 4, 1788; resigned, Sept. 1, 1797; died at Quebec, Oct. 17, 1797.

Bailly de Messein, Charles François

Born at Varennes, P.Q., Nov. 4, 1740; elected coadjutor to Hubert, June 30, 1758; appointed bishop of Capse, Sept. 26, 1758; consecrated, July 12, 1789; died, May 20, 1794.

x

Denaut, Pierre

Born at Montreal, July 20, 1743; elected coadjutor, May 23, 1794; appointed bishop of Canathe, Sept. 80, 1794; consecrated, June 29, 1795; bishop of Quebec, Sept. 1, 1797; died at Longueuil, P.Q., Jan. 17, 1806.

XI Plessis, Joseph Octave

Born at Montreal, Mar. 3, 1763; elected coadjutor, Sept. 6, 1797; appointed bishop of Canathe and coadjutor to Denaut, Apr. 26, 1800; consecrated, Jan. 25, 1801; bishop of Quebec, Jan. 27, 1806; archbishop, 1819; died, Dec. 4, 1825.

XII Panet, Bernard Claude

Born at Quebec, Jan. 9, 1753; elected coadjutor, Jan. 1806; appointed bishop of Saldes and coadjutor to Plassis, Aug. 12, 1806; consecrated, Apr. 19, 1807; archbishop, Dec. 4, 1825; died, Feb. 14, 1833.

XIII

Signay, Joseph

Born at Quebec, Nov. 8, 1778; elected coadjutor, Dec. 17, 1825; appointed bishop of Fussalia and coadjutor to Panet, Dec. 15, 1826; consecrated, May 20, 1827; bishop of Quebec, Feb. 14, 1833; archibishop of Quebec (first Metropolitan), July 12, 1844; died, Oct. 8, 1850.

XIV

Turgeon, Pierre Flavien

Born at Quebec, Nov. 12, 1787; elected coadjutor, Feb. 14, 1833; consecrated bishop of Sidyme, June 11, 1834; archbishop of Quebec, Oct. 8, 1850; died, Aug. 25, 1867.

XV

Baillargeon, Charles François

Born at lice-aux-Grues, Apr. 26, 1798; elected coadjutor, Oct. 1850; appointed bishop of Tloa and coadjutor to Turgeon, Jan. 14, 1851; consecrated, Feb. 28, 1851; ad-ministrator, Apr. 11, 1855; archbishop, Aug. 28, 1867; died, Oct. 18, 1870.

ROMAN CATHOLIC HIERARCHY IN CANADA

XVI

Taschereau, Elzéar Alexandre Born at Ste Marie de la Beauce, P.Q., Feb. 17, 1820; appointed archbishop, Dec. 24, 1870; consecrated, Mar. 19, 1871; cardinal (first Canadian), June 7, 1886; died at Quebec, Apr. 12, 1898.

XVII

Bégin, Louis Nazaire

Born at Lévis, Jan. 10, 1840; appointed bishop of Chicou-timi, Oct. 1, 1888; consecrated, Oct. 28, 1888; appointed archbishop of Oyrène and coadjutor to Taschereau, Dec. 22, 1891; administrator, Sept. 3, 1894; archbishop of Quebec, Apr. 12, 1898; cardinal, May 25, 1914.

Roy, Paul Eugène

Born at Berthier-en-bas, Nov. 9, 1859; appointed titular bishop of Eleuthéropolis and auxiliary to Bégin, Apr. 8, 1908; consecrated, May 10, 1908; appointed archbishop of Séleucie, Sept. 8, 1914.

THREE RIVERS I

Cooke, Thomas

Born at Pointe-du-Lac, Feb. 9, 1792; appointed bishop, June 8, 1852; consecrated, Oct. 18, 1852; died, Apr. 30, п

Laflèche, Louis François Richer dit Born at Ste Anne de la Perade, Sept. 4, 1818; appointed bishop of Anthédon and coadjutor to Cooke, Nov. 23, 1866; consecrated, Feb. 25, 1867; bishop of Trois-Rivières, Apr. 30, 1870; died, July 14, 1898.

TTT

Cloutier, François Xavier Born at Ste Geneviève de Batiscan, Nov. 2, 1848; ap-pointed bishop, May 8, 1899; consecrated, July 25, 1899.

RIMOUSKI I

Langevin, Jean Pierre François Laforce

Born at Quebec, Sept. 22, 1821; appointed bishop, Jan. 15, 1867; consecrated, May 1, 1867; resigned, Mar. 8, 1891; and appointed archbishop of Leontopolis; died, Jan. 26, 1892

Blais, André Albert

Born at St Vailer, Aug. 26, 1842; appointed titular bishop of Germanicopolis and coadjutor to Langevin, Dec. 30, 1889; consecrated, May 18, 1890; bishop of Rimouski, Mar. 8, 1891.

CHICOUTIMI T.

Racine, Dominique

Born at St Ambroise de la Jeune Lorette, Jan. 24, 1828; appointed bishop. May 28, 1878; consecrated, Aug. 4, 1878; died, Jan. 28, 1888.

II

Bégin, Louis Nazaire. (See under Quebec.)

III

Labrecque, Michel Thomas Born at St Anselme, Co. Dorchester, Dec. 30, 1849; appointed bishop, Apr. 8, 1892; consecrated, May 22, 1892.

NICOLET I

Gravel, Elphège

Born at St Antoine de Richelleu, Oct. 12, 1838; appointed bishop, July 10, 1885; consecrated, Aug. 2, 1885; died, Jan. 28, 1904. TT

Brunault, Joseph Simon Hermann

Born at St David, Jan. 10, 1857; appointed bishop of Tubuna and coadjutor to the bishop of Nicolet, Sept. 30, 1899; consecrated, Dec. 27, 1899; bishop of Nicolet, Jan. 28, 1904.

VOL. XXIII

GULF OF ST LAWRENCE

Bossé, François-Xavier

Born at Ste Anne de la Pocatière, Sept. 6, 1838; ap-pointed prefect-apostolic, May 29, 1882; resigned, 1892. (Prefecture annexed to the Diocese of Chicoutimi, 1892.)

Blanche, Gustave

Bourget, Ignace

Born at Josselin, France, Apr. 30, 1848; appointed prefect-apostolic, 1903; vicar-apostolic and titular bishop of Sicca, Sept. 12, 1905; consecrated, Oct. 28, 1905.

MONTREAL

Lartigue, Jean Jacques

Born at Montreal, June 20, 1777; appointed bishop of Tolmesse, suffragan and auxiliary to the bishop of Quebec for the district of Montreal, Feb. 1, 1820; con-secrated, Jan. 21, 1821; bishop of Montreal, May 13, 1836; died, Apr. 19, 1840.

Born at Lévis, Oct. 30, 1799; appointed bishop of Telmesse and coadjutor to bishop of Montreal, Mar. 12, 1837; consecrated, July 25, 1837; bishop of Montreal, Apr. 19, 1840; resigned, May 11, 1876; titular archbishop of Martianopolis, July 26, 1876; died, June 8, 1885.

II

Fabre, Edouard Charles

Born in Montreal, Feb. 28, 1827; appointed titular bishop of Gratianopolis and coadjutor to bishop of Montreal, Apr. 1, 1878; bishop of Montreal, May 11, 1876; archbishop of Montreal, June 8, 1886; died at Montreal, Dec. 30, 1896.

IV

Bruchési, Louis Joseph Paul Napoléon

Born at Montreal, Oct. 29, 1855; appointed archbishop, June 25, 1897; consecrated, Aug. 8, 1897.

Racicot, François Théophile Zotique

Born at Sault-au-Récollet, Oct. 13, 1845; appointed bishop of Pogla and auxiliary to archbishop of Montreal, Jan. 14, 1905; consecrated, May 8, 1905; died, Sept. 14, 1915.

Gauthier, Georges

Born at Montreal, Oct. 9, 1871; appointed bishop of Philipopolis and auxiliary to Bruchesi, June 28, 1912; consecrated, Aug. 24, 1912.

ST HYACINTHE Ť

Prince, Jean Charles

Born at St Grégoire de Nicolet, Feb. 13, 1804; appointed bishop of Martyropolis and coadjutor to bishop of Montreal, July 5, 1844; consecuted, July 25, 1846; bishop of St Hyacinthe, June 8, 1852; died, May 5, 1860.

II

La Rooque, Joseph

Born at Chambly, Aug. 28, 1808; appointed bishop of Cydonia and coadjutor to bishop of Montreal, July 6, 1852; consecrated, Oct. 28, 1852; bishop of St Hyacinthe, June 22, 1860; resigned, Aug. 17, 1865; bishop of Germanicopolis, Jan. 15, 1867; died, Nov. 18, 1887.

III

La Rocque, Charles Born at Chambly, Nov. 15, 1809; appointed bishop, Mar. 20, 1866; consecrated, July 29, 1866; died, July 15, 1875. IV

Moreau, Louis Zéphyrin Born at Bécancour, Apr. 1, 1824; appointed bishon, Nov. 19, 1875; consecrated, Jan. 16, 1876; died, May 24, 1901.

DeCelles, Maxime

Born at St Damase, Apr. 30, 1849; appointed bishop of Druzipara and coadjutor to bishop of St Hyacinthe, Jan. 14, 1893; consecrated, Mar. 9, 1898; bishop of St Hyacinthe, May 24, 1901; died, July 7, 1905.

Bernard, Alexis Xyste Born at Beloeil, Dec. 29, 1847; appointed bishop, Dec. 16, 1905; consecrated, Feb. 15, 1906.

SHERBROOKE I

Racine, Antoine

Born at St Ambroise de la Jenne Lorette, Jan. 26, 1822; appointed bishop of Sherbrooke, Sept. 1, 1874; conse-crated, Oct. 18, 1874; died, July 17, 1898.

La Rooque, Paul Born at Ste Marie de Monnolr, Oct. 28, 1846; appointed bishop, Oct. 6, 1893; consecrated, Nov. 30, 1893.

III

Chalifoux, Hubert Olivier Born at St Hyacinthe, June 2, 1850; appointed bishop of Auréliopolis and auxiliary to La Rocque, Sept. 30, 1914; consecrated, Dec. 29, 1914.

VALLEYFIELD

Emard, Joseph Médard Born at St Constant, Apr. 1, 1853; appointed bishop, Apr. 5, 1892; consecrated, June 9, 1892.

JOLIETTE

I

Archambeault, Joseph Alfred Born at L'Assomption, May 23, 1859; appointed bishop of Joliette, June 27, 1904; consecrated, Aug. 24, 1904; died, Apr. 25, 1913.

II

Forbes, Guillaume Born at Ile Perrot, Aug. 10, 1865; appointed bishop, Aug. 6, 1918; consecrated, Oct. 9, 1913.

OTTAWA

Guigues, Joseph Eugène Bruno Born at Gap, France, Aug. 28, 1805; appointed bishop of Bytown, now Ottawa, July 9, 1847; consecrated, July 30, 1848; died at Ottawa, Feb. 8, 1874.

TT

Duhamel, Joseph Thomas Born at Confrecœur, Nov. 6, 1841; appointed bishop, Sept. 1, 1874; consecrated, Oct. 28, 1874; archbishop, June 8, 1886; died at Casselman, June 5, 1909.

Gauthier, Charles Hughes Archbishop (translated from Kingston), Sept. 6, 1910.

PEMBROKE

Lorrain, Narcisse Zéphyrin

Born at St Martin, June 8, 1842; appointed titular bishop of Cythère and vicar-apostolic of Pontiac, July 11, 1882; consecrated, Sept. 21, 1822; bishop of Pembroke, May 6, 1598; died, Dec. 18, 1915.

Ryan, Patrick Thomas

Born in Ireland, Dec. 5, 1864; appointed titular bishop of Clazomène and auxiliary to Lorrain, May 3, 1912; consecrated, July 25, 1912.

MONT LAURIER

Brunet, François Xavier

Born at St Audre d'Argenteuil, Nov. 26, 1868; appointed bishop, Aug. 6, 1913; consecrated, Oct. 28, 1913.

TIMISKAMING (Vicariate-Apostolic)

Latulippe, Elie Anicet

Born at St Anicet, P.Q., Aug. 3, 1859; appointed bishop of Catenna and vicar-apostolic of Timiskaming, Oct. 1, 1908; consecrated, Nov. 30, 1908.

TORONTO

I

Power, Michael Born at Halifax, Oct. 17, 1804; consecrated, May 8, 1842; died, Oct. 1, 1847.

Larkin, John

Appointed bishop, May 9, 1848; refused to act.

II

Charbonnel, Armand François Marie de Born in France, Dec. 1, 1802; arrived in Canada, Dec. 2, 1839; consecrated, May 26, 1850; resigned, Apr. 26, 1860; died at Lyons, France, Mar. 29, 1891.

III

Lynch, John Joseph Born at Clones, Ireland, Feb. 6, 1816; appointed bishop of Æchinas and coadjutor to bishop of Toronto, Aug. 26, 1859; consecrated, Nov. 20, 1859; bishop of Toronto, Apr. 26, 1860; archbishop, Mar. 18, 1870; died, May 12, 1888.

O'Mahony, Thomas

Born at Cork, Ireland; consecrated at Cork, Ireland; appointed auxiliary and vicar-general to Lynch, 1869.

TV

Walsh, John Born at Mooncoin, Ireland, May 24, 1880; consecrated bishop of Sandwich, Nov. 15, 1867; removed his seat to London, Ontario, Oct. 3, 1869; elected archbishop of Toronto, July 25, 1889; died, July 30, 1898.

V

O'Connor, Denis Born at Pickering, Ont., Mar. 28, 1841; consecrated bishop of Londou, Ont., Oct. 19, 1890; archbishop of Toronto, Jan. 24, 1899; retired and appointed arch-bishop of Laodicea, 1908; died, June 30, 1911.

VI

McEvay, Fergus Patrick Born at Lindsay, Ont., Dec. 8, 1852; bishop of London, May 27, 1899; consecrated, Aug. 6, 1899; archbishop of Toronto, Apr. 18, 1908; died, May 10, 1911.

VII

McNeil, Neil Born at Hillsborough, N.S., Nov. 21, 1851; appointed bishop of Nilopolis and vicar-apostolic at St George, NF., Aug. 6, 1895; consecrated, Oct. 20, 1895; bishop of St George, NF., Feb. 18, 1904; archibishop of Van-couver, Feb. 14, 1910; translated to Toronto, Apr. 10, 1912.

HAMILTON I

Farrell, John

Born at Armagh, Ireland, June 2, 1820; appointed bishop of Hamilton, Feb. 17, 1856; consecrated, May 11, 1856; died, Sept. 26, 1873.

Crinnon, Peter Francis

Born in Ireland, 1838; consecrated, Apr. 19, 1974; died Nov. 25, 1882.

ROMAN CATHOLIC HIERARCHY IN CANADA

III

Carbery, James Joseph Born at Mullingar, Ireland, Apr. 30, 1823; bishop of Hamilton, Sept. 4, 1883; consecrated, Nov. 11, 1883; died, Dec. 19, 1887.

Dowling, Thomas Joseph

Born at Limerick, Ireland, 1840; consecrated bishop of Peterborough, May 1, 1887; translated from Peter-borough, Jan. 11, 1889.

LONDON-SANDWICH

Pinsonnault, Pierre Adolphe

Born at St Philippe de Laprairie, Nov. 23, 1815; conse-crated bishop of London, May 18, 1856; transferred his seat to Sandwich, Feb. 2, 1859; resigned, taking the title of Birtha, Dec. 22, 1866; died, Jan. 30, 1883.

II

Walsh, John. (See under Toronto.)

III

IV

O'Connor, Denis. (See under Toronto.)

McEvay. (See under Toronto.)

Fallon, Michael Francis

Born at Kingston, May 17, 1867; appointed bishop, Dec. 14, 1909; consecrated, Apr. 25, 1910.

KINGSTON T

Macdonell, Alexander

Born at Dumfries, Scotland, July 17, 1762; appointed bishop of Rhésine, suffragan and anxiliary to the bishop of Quebec for Upper Canada, Jan. 12, 1819; consecrated, Dec. 31, 1820; bishop of Kingston, Feb. 14, 1826; died, Jan. 14, 1840.

Weld, Thomas

Born in London, Jan. 22, 1773; consecrated bishop of Amycla, coadjutor to Macdonell, Aug. 6, 1826; but re-signed and was never in Canada; cardinal, Mar. 15, 1830; died, Apr. 19, 1887. TT

Gaulin, Rêmi

Born at Quebec June 30, 1787; appointed bishop of Tabraca and coadjutor to Macdonell, May 1833; conse-crated, Oct. 20, 1833; bishop of Kingston, Jan. 14, 1840; died, May 8, 1857. III

Phelan, Patrick

Horan, Edward John

Born in Ireland, Feb. 1, 1795; appointed bishop of Carrha and coadjutor to bishop of Kingston, Feb. 20, 1843; consecrated, Aug. 20, 1842; bishop of Kingston, May 8, 1857; died, June 6, 1857.

IV

Born at Quebec, Oct. 26, 1817; appointed bishop, Jan. 8, 1858; consecrated, May 1, 1858; resigned, appointed bishop of Chrysopolis, Jan. 15, 1874; died, Feb. 15, 1875. V

O'Brien, John

Born at Loughboro', Ont., Feb. 19, 1932; consecrated bishop of Kingston, Apr. 18, 1875; died, Aug. 1, 1879. VI

Cleary, James Vincent Born at Dungarvan, Ireland, Sept. 18, 1828; consecrated bishop of Kingston, Nov. 21, 1880; archbishop, July 28, 1889; died, Feb. 24, 1898.

VII

Gauthier, Charles Hughes Born in Alexandria, Ont., Nov. 3, 1845; appointed archbishop, July 29, 1896; consecrated, Oct. 18, 1898; translated to Ottawa, Sept. 6, 1910.

Spratt, Michael J.

VIII Born at Lindsay, Ont., Apr. 16, 1854; appointed arch-bishop, July 1911; consecrated, Nov. 30, 1911.

PETERBOROUGH Τ

Jamot, Jean François

Born at Châtelard, France, June 23, 1828; consecrated bishop of Sarepta and vicar-apostolic of Northern Outario, Feb. 24, 1874; bishop of Peterborough, July 11, 1882; died, May 4, 1886.

II

Dowling, Thomas Joseph. (See under Hamilton.)

III

O'Connor, Richard Alphonsus Born at Listowel, Ireland, Apr. 15, 1838; consecrated, May 1, 1889; died, Jan. 23, 1913.

TV

O'Brien, Michael Joseph Born at Peterborougb, Ont., July 29, 1874; appointed bishop, June 20, 1913; consecrated, Sept. 24, 1913.

ALEXANDRIA I

Macdonell, Alexander Born at Lochiel, Ont., Nov. 1, 1838; appointed bishop, July 18, 1890; consecrated, Oct. 28, 1890; died, May 30, 1905.

TT.

MacDonell, William Andrew Born at Rivière-aux-Raisins, Ont., 1853; appointed, Mar. 21, 1906; consecrated, June 24, 1906.

SAULT STE MARIE

Scollard, David Joseph Born at Ennismore, Ont., Nov. 4, 1862; appointed, Sept. 20, 1904; consecrated, Feb. 24, 1905.

HALIFAX

Burke, Edmund Born at Maryborough, County Kildare, Ireland, 1768; appointed titular bishop of Sion and first vicar-apostolic of Nova Scotia, July 4, 1817; consecrated, July 5, 1818; died, Dec. 1, 1820.

I

Fraser, William

Born in Scotland; appointed bishop of Tanes and vicar-apostolic in Nova Scotia, 1825; first bishop of Halifax, 1842; translated to Arichat, N.B., Sept. 21, 1844; died, Oct. 4, 1851.

II

Walsh, William Born in Ireland; appointed titular bishop of Maximian-opolis and coadjutor to Fraser, 1842; bishop of Halifax, Sept. 21, 1844; archbishop, May 4, 1852; died, Aug. 10, 1858.

TIT Connolly, Thomas Louis

Born in county of Cork, Ireland, 1815; appointed bishop of Fredericton, N.B., 1852; consecrated, Aug. 15, 1852; archbishop of Halifax, Apr. 15, 1859; died July 27, 1876.

IV Hannan, Michael Born in Ireland, 1820; consecrated archbishop, May 20, 1877; died, Apr. 17, 1882.

O'Brien, Cornelius

Born at New Glasgow, P.E.I., May 4, 1843; consecrated archbishop, Jan. 21, 1883; died, Mar. 9, 1906.

McCarthy, Edward Joseph

Born at Halifax, Jan. 25, 1850; appointed archbishop, June 27, 1906; consecrated, Sept. 9, 1906.

CHARLOTTETOWN

Т

MacEacharn, Bernard Angus

Born in Scotland, Feb. 8, 1759; appointed titular bishop of Rose, in Syria, suffragan and auxiliary to bishop of Quebec, Jan. 12, 1819; consecrated, June 17, 1821; bishop of Charlottetown, Aug. 11, 1829; died, Apr. 23, 1835.

MacDonald, Bernard Donald Born at St Andrews, P.E.I., Dec. 25, 1797; consecrated bishop, Oct. 15, 1887; died, Dec. 30, 1859.

TIT

McIntyre, Peter

Born at St Peter's, P.E.I., June 29, 1818; appointed bishop of Charlottetown, May 8, 1860; consecrated, Aug. 15, 1860; died at Antigonish, Apr. 80, 1891.

TV

MacDonald, James Charles

Born at Allisary, P.E.I., June 14, 1840; consecrated bishop of Irina and coadjutor to McIntyre, Aug. 28, 1890; bishop of Charlottetown, May 1, 1891; died, Dec. 1, 1912.

V

O'Leary, Henry Joseph

Born at Richibucto, N.B., Mar. 13, 1879; appointed bishop of Charlottetown, Jan. 29, 1913; consecrated, May 25, 1918.

ST JOHN, N.B. I

Dollard, William

Born at Bathkyram, Ireland, Nov. 29, 1789; consecrated bishop of New Brunswick, June 11, 1843; died, Aug. 29, 1851

(Title changed to Fredericton; later, seat transferred to St John, 1852.)

Connolly, Thomas Louis. (See under Halifax.)

III

Sweeny, John

Born at Clones, Ireland, May 12, 1821; appointed bishop, Nov. 29, 1859; consecrated, Apr. 15, 1860; died, Mar. 25, 1901. IV

Casey, Timothy

Born at Flume Ridge, Co. Charlotte, N.B., Feb. 20, 1862; appointed bishop of Utina and coadjutor to Sweeny, Sept. 30, 1899; consecrated, Feb. 11, 1900; bishop of St John, Mar. 25, 1901; archbishop of Van-couver, Aug. 2, 1912.

Leblanc, Edouard Alfred

Born at St Bernard, N.S., Oct. 15, 1870; appointed bishop, Aug. 2, 1912; consecrated, Dec. 10, 1912.

ARICHAT-ANTIOONISH, N.S. I

Fraser, William. (See under Halifax.)

II

MacKinnon, Colin Francis

Born at Antigonish, N.S., July 20, 1811; appointed, 1851; consecrated, Feb. 25, 1852; resigned, July 17, 1877, and appointed titular archbishop of Amida; died, Sept. 26, 1879.

III

Cameron, John Born at Antigonish, N.S., Feb. 16, 1827; consecrated titular bishop of Titopolis and coadjutor bishop of Arichat, May 22, 1870; bishop of Arichat, July 17, 1877; transferred his seat to Antigonish, Aug. 23, 1886; died, Apr. 6, 1910. TV

Morrison, James Born at St Andrews, P.E.I., July 9, 1861; appointed bishop, May 25, 1912; consecrated, Sept. 4, 1912.

CHATHAM, N.B. I

Rogers, James Born at Mount Charles, Ireland, July 4, 1826; appointed bishop, May 8, 1860; consecrated, Aug. 15, 1860; re-signed, Aug. 7, 1902; died, Mar. 22, 1903. TT

Barry, Thomas F.

Born at Bokemouche, N.B., Mar. 3, 1841; appointed bishop of Thugga and coadjutor to Rogers, Sept. 80, 1899; consecrated, Feb. 11, 1900; bishop of Chatham, Aug. 7, 1902.

O'Leary, Louis James

Born at Richibucto, N.B., Aug. 17, 1877; appointed bishop of Hieropolis and auxiliary to Barry, Jan. 29, 1914; consecrated, June 11, 1914.

ST BONIFACE

Provencher, Joseph Norbert Born at Nicolet, Feb. 12, 1787; appointed bishop of Juliopolis, suffragan and auxiliary to the bishop of Quebec and vicar-apostolic in the N.W.T., Feb. 1, 1820; consecrated, May 12, 1822; bishop of the North-West, 1847; bishop of St Boniface, 1852; died, June 7, 1853.

TT

Taché, Alexandre Antonin Born at Rivière-du-Lonp (en bas), P.Q., July 23, 1823; appointed titular bishop of Arath and coadjutor to Provencher, June 14, 1860; consecrated, Nov. 23, 1851; bishop of St Bonlface, June 7, 1853; archbishop, Sept. 22, 1871; died, June 22, 1894.

TIT

Langevin, Louis Philippe Adélard Born at St Isidore, P.Q., Aug. 23, 1855; appointed archbiahop, Jan. 8, 1895; consecrated, Mar. 19, 1895; died at Montreal, June 15, 1915.

Béliveau, Arthur Born at Mont Carmel, Trois-Rivières, Mar. 2, 1870; appointed bishop of Domitianopolis and auxiliary to Langevin, May 24, 1913; consecrated, July 25, 1918; archbishop of St Boniface, Dec. 14, 1915.

PRINCE ALBERT, SASK.

Pascal, Albert

ascal, Albert Born at St Genest de Bauzon, France, Aug. 3, 1848; appointed titular bishop of Mosynopolis and vicar-apostolic of Saskatchewan, Apr. 19, 1891; consecrated, June 28, 1891; first bishop of Prince Albert, Dec. 3, 1907; the diocese transferred to the new Province of Regina, Dec. 14, 1915.

REGINA

Mathieu, Olivier Elzéar Born at St Roch de Quebec, Dec. 24, 1858; appointed bishop, July 21, 1911; consecrated, Nov. 5, 1911; arch-bishop, Dec. 14, 1915.

WINNIPEG

Sinnott, Alfred Arthur

Born at Morell, P.E.I., Feb. 22, 1877; secretary to the papal delegates Sbarretti and Stagni, 1903-15; ap-pointed archbishop of Winnipeg, Dec. 14, 1915.

KEEWATIN

Charlebois, Ovide Born at Oka, P.Q., Feb. 12, 1862; appointed titular bishop of Berenice and vicar-apostolic, Aug. 28, 1910; consecrated, Nov. 30, 1910; the diocese transferred to the Province of St Boniface, Dec. 14, 1915.

EDMONTON I

Grandin, Vital Justin Born at St Pierre de Lacour, France, Feb. 8, 1829; appointed bishop of Satala and coadjutor to bishop of St Boniface, Dec. 11, 1867; consecrated, Nov. 30, 1859; bishop of St Albert, Sept. 22, 1871; died, June 3, 1902.

TT

Legal, Emile Joseph Born at St Jean de Boisseau, France, Oct. 9, 1849; appointed bishop of Pogla and coadjutor to Grandin, Mar. 29, 1897; consecrated, June 17, 1897; bishop of St Albert, June 3, 1902; archbishop of Edmonton, Nov. 30, 1912.

CALGARY

McNally, John T. Born at Hope River, P.E.I., June 24, 1871; appointed bishop of Calgary, Apr. 4, 1913; consecrated, June 1, 1913.

ATHABASKA Ι

Faraud, Henri Joseph

Born at Gigondas, France, Mar. 17, 1823; appointed titular bishop of Anemour and vicar-apostolic, May 8, 1862; consecrated, Nov. 30, 1864; died, Sept. 26, 1890.

Clut, Isidore

Born at St Rambert, Feb. 11, 1832; appointed titnlar bishop of Arindel and auxiliary to Faraud; consecrated, Aug. 15, 1867.

Grouard, Emile Born at Brûlon, France, Feb. 2, 1840; appointed titular bishop of Ibora and vicar-apostolic, Oct. 18, 1890; con-secrated, Aug. 1, 1891.

Joussard, Henri Célestin Born at St Michel de St Geoirs, France, Oct. 22, 1851; appointed titular bishop of Arcadiapolis and coadjutor to Grouard, May 11, 1909; consecrated, Sept. 5, 1909.

MACKENZIE

Breynat, Gabriel Joseph Elie Born at Saint Valier, France, Oct. 5, 1867; appointed titular bishop of Adramyte and vicar-apostolic of Mackenzie, 1901; consecrated, Apr. 6, 1902.

NEW WESTMINSTER-VANCOUVER I

Herbomez, Louis Joseph d' Born at Brillon, France, Jan. 17, 1822; appointed bishop of Melitopolis and vicar-apostolic of British Columbia, Dec. 22, 1863; consecrated, Oct. 9, 1864; died at New Westminster, June 3, 1890.

TT

Durieu, Pierre Paul Born at St-Pal-de-Mons, Dec. 4, 1830; appointed titular bishop of Marcopolis and auxillary to d'Herbomez, June 8, 1875; consecrated, Oct. 24, 1875; appointed first bishop of New Westminster, Sept. 2, 1890; died, June 1, 1899.

ш

Dontenwill, Augustin

Datemwill, Augustin Born at Bischwiller, Alsace, June 4, 1857; appointed titular bishop of Germanicopolis and coadjutor to Durien, Apr. 3, 1807; consecrated, Aug. 22, 1897; bishop of New Westminster, June 1, 1899; first arch-bishop of Vancouver, Sept. 7, 1908; elected superior-general of the Oblates with title of archbishop of Ptolemais, Sept. 20, 1908. Resides in Rome.

TV

McNeil, Neil. (See under Toronto.)

Casey, Timothy. (See under St John, N.B.)

VANCOUVER-VICTORIA т

V

Demers, Modeste

Born at St Nicolas, Lévis, Oct. 11, 1869; consecrated first bishop of Vancouver, Nov. 30, 1847; died, July 28, 1871.

II Seghers, Charles Jean

Born at Ghent, Belginm, Dec. 26, 1839; appointed bishop of Vancouver, Mar. 21, 1873; consecrated, June 29, 1873; appointed archbishop titular of Emess and coadjutor to archbishop of Oregon City, U.S.A., Dec. 20, 1878; archbishop of Oregon City, U.S.A., Dec. 12, 1880; back to Vancouver as bishop, 1885; assassinated, Nov. 28, 1886.

TIT

Brondel, Jean Baptiste A.

Born at Malines, Belgium, 1841; consecrated bishop of Vancouver, Dec. 14, 1880; translated to Helena, U.S.A., 1884; died, 1908. IV

Seghers, Charles Jean. See above (II).

V

Lemmens, J. N.

Born at Schimmert, Holland, June 5, 1850; appointed bishop, May 29, 1888; consecrated, Aug. 5, 1888; died at Guatemala, Central America, Aug. 10, 1897.

Christie, Alexander Consecrated bishop, June 29, 1898; appointed arch-bishop of Oregon City, U.S.A., 1899. VII

Orth, Bertrand

Born in diocese of Cologue, Germany, Dec. 6, 1848; consecrated bishop, June 10, 1900; first archbishop of Victoria, June 19, 1903; resigned and appointed titular bishop of Amasée, Apr. 29, 1908.

VIII

Macdonald, Alexander Born at S.W. Mabou, C.B., Feb. 18, 1858; appointed bishop of Victoria,¹ Oct. 1, 1908; consecrated, Jan. 9, 1909.

YUKON Bunoz, Emile M.

Appointed prefect-apostolic (suffragan of Vancouver). April, 8, 1908.

BISHOPS OF THE CHURCH OF ENGLAND IN CANADA

ALGOMA I

Fauquier, Frederick Dawson Born at Malta, June 1817; elected bishop, 1873; conse-crated, Oct. 28, 1873; died in Toronto, Dec. 7, 1881. Sullivan, Edward

Born in Lurgan, Ireland, Aug. 18, 1882; elected bishop, Apr. 27, 1882; consecrated, June 29, 1882; to 1896.

1 Victoria was reduced to a bishopric, 1908.

Thorneloe, George Born in Coventry, England, Oct. 4, 1848; elected bishop, Nov. 1896; consecrated, Jan. 6, 1897; arch-bishop of Algoma and metropolitan of Province of Ontario, 1915.

ASSINIBOIA. (See Qu'Appelle and Mackenzie.)

ATHABASKA

I

Bompas, William Carpenter

Born in London, Eng., Jan. 20, 1834; appointed bishop, 1873; consecrated, May 3, 1874; elected to take Mac-kenzie on division of diocese, 1884; elected to take Selkirk on further division of diocese, 1891; resigned, 1905; died, June 9, 1906.

TT Young, Richard Born at South Park, S. Lincolnshire, Eng., Sept. 7, 1843; elected bishop, 1884; consecrated, Oct. 18, 1884. (Seat appears to be vacant, 1903-9.)

TIL

Holmes, George Translated from Moosonee, 1909.

TV

Robins, E. F. Consecrated, 1912.

Ridley, William

CALEDONIA

I

Born at Brixham, Devon, Eng., July 22, 1836; appointed bishop, 1879; consecrated, July 25, 1879; to 1903.

11

Du Vernet, Frederick Herbert Born in Hemmingford, P.Q., Jan. 20, 1860; consecrated bishop, Nov. 80, 1904; archbishop and metropolitan of Province of Columbia, 1915.

CARIBOO

De Pencier, Adam Urias. (See under New Westminster.)

CALGARY

Pinkham, William Cyprian Translated from Saskatchewan, 1903.

COLUMBIA I

Hills, George Born at Egthorne, Kent, Eng., 1816 ; consecrated bishop, Feb. 24, 1859 ; resigned, 1892 ; died at Parkham, Suffolk, Eng., Dec. 10, 1895.

Perrin, William Willcox Born at Westbury-on-Trym, Eng., Aug. 11, 1848; conse-crated bishop, Mar. 25, 1898; suffragan bishop of Willesden, 1911.

TIT Roper, John Charles

Born at Frant, Eng., Nov. 8, 1858; consecrated, 1911; translated to Ottawa, 1915.

IV

Scriven, Augustine Elected and consecrated, 1915.

EDMONTON

Gray, Henry Allen Born in London, Eng., 1863; consecrated, 1914.

FREDERICTON

Т

Medley, John Born in London, Eng., Dec. 19, 1804; consecrated bishop, May 4, 1845; elected metropolitan of Canada, 1878; died, Sept. 9, 1892. Kingdon, Hollingworth Tully

Born in London, 1835; appointed coadjutor to Medley, 1881; consecrated, July 10, 1881; bishop of Fredericton, Sept. 9, 1892; died, 1908.

III

Richardson, John Andrew

Born in Warwick, Eng., Oct. 30, 1868; appointed coad-jutor to Kingdon, 1906; consecrated, Nov. 30, 1906; bishop of Fredericton, 1908.

HURON

I

Cronyn, Benjamin Born in Kilkenny, Ireland, July 11, 1802; elected bishop, July 9, 1857; consecrated, 1857; died, Sept. 22, 1871.

11 Hellmuth, Isaac Born in Warsaw, Poland, Dec. 14, 1807; elected coad-jutor to Cronyn with title of bishop of Norfolk, June 19, 1871; cousecrated, Aug. 24, 1871; bishop of Huron, Sept. 22, 1871; resigned, 1883; suffragan bishop of

III

Baldwin, Maurice Scollard Born in Toronto, 1836; elected bishop, Oct. 18, 1883; consecuted, Nov. 30, 1883; to 1904.

IV

Williams, David Born in Cardiganshire, Wales, Mar. 14, 1859; elected bishop, 1904; consecrated, Jan. 6, 1905.

KEEWATIN

Lofthouse, Joseph Born in Wadsley, Eng., Dec. 18, 1855; elected bishop, Apr. 9, 1902; consecrated, Aug. 17, 1902.

KOOTENAY

Diocese founded 1899. (No bishop was to be appointed until a minimum Endowment was provided.)

De Pencier, Adam Urias

Appointed 1910. (Also bishop of New Westminster and Cariboo.)

Doull, Alexander John

Born at Halifax, 1870; elected bishop of Kootenay, 1915.

MACKENZIE RIVER

τ

Bompas, William Carpenter. (See under Athabaska.) IT

Reeve, William Day

Born in Harmston, Eng., 1844; elected bishop, 1891; consecrated, Nov. 29, 1891; translated to Toronto as assistant bishop, 1907. (Seat vacant, 1907-12.)

Lucas, James Richard Born in Brighton, Eng., Aug. 20, 1867; consecrated bishop, 1912.

MONTREAL T

Fulford, Francis

Born at Sidmouth, Eng., June 30, 1802; consecrated bishop, July 25, 1850; appointed metropolitan, 1860; died, Sept. 9, 1868.

Ripon, Eng.

BISHOPS OF THE CHURCH OF ENGLAND IN CANADA 359

Clark, William Reid

n

Oxenden, Ashton Born at Broome Park, Kent, Eng., 1808; elected bishop, May 16, 1869; consecrated, Aug. 31, 1869; elected metropolltan, Mar. 16, 1869; retired, May 7, 1873; died at Biarritz, France, Feb. 23, 1892.

I

Bond, William Bennett

Born at Truro, Eng., Sept. 10, 1815; elected bishop, Oct. 15, 1878; consecrated, Jan. 25, 1879; archbishop and metropolitan of Canada, 1901; primate of all Canada, 1904; died, Oct. 9, 1906.

IV Carmichael, James Born in Dubliu, Ireland, 1826; appointed coadjutor to Bond, Apr. 25, 1902; bishop of Montreal, Oct. 9, 1906; died Sept. 21, 1908.

Farthing, John Cragg Born at Cincinnati, Ohio, Dec. 13, 1861; elected bishop, 1909.

MOOSONEE

Horden, John

Born at Exeter, Eng., 1828; consecrated bishop, Dec. 15, 1872; died Jan. 12, 1893.

II

Newnham, Jervois Arthur Born near Bath, Eng., Oct. 15, 1852; consecrated bishop, Aug. 6, 1893; translated to Saskatchewan, Oct. 1, 1903.

Holmes, George

Dart, John

Born in Westmorland, Eng., 1860; consecrated blshop, Jan. 25, 1905; translated to Athabaska, 1909.

IV

Anderson, John George Born at Stoney Wood, Orkney, Scotland, Mar. 23, 1866; elected bishop, Apr. 15, 1909.

NEW WESTMINSTER

Sillitoe, Acton Windeyer

Born in Australia, 1841; consecrated bishop, Nov. 1, 1879; died, June 9, 1894.

II

Born in Devonshire Eng., 1837; consecrated bishop, June 29, 1895.

De Pencier, Adam Urias

Born at Burritts Rapids, Ont., 1866; elected bishop, June 1910. (Also bishop of Cariboo and Kootenay.)

NIAGARA

I

Fuller, Thomas Brock Born at Kingston, Out., July 16, 1810; elected bishop, Mar. 17, 1875; consecrated, May 1, 1875; died, Dec. 17, 1884.

Hamilton, Charles

Born at Hawkesbury, Ont., Jan. 6, 1834; elected bishop, Jan. 27, 1885; consecrated bishop of Niagara, May 1, 1885; translated to Ottawa, Mar. 18, 1896; archbishop and metropolitan of the Province of Ontario, 1909; resigned, 1915.

Du Moulin, John Philip

Born in Dublin, Ireland, 1836; elected bishop, May 13, 1896; consecrated, June 24, 1896; died Mar. 28, 1911. IV

Born near New Edinburgh, Ont.; elected bishop of Niagara, May 2, 1911; consecrated, June 24, 1911.

NOVA SCOTIA

I

Inglis, Charles Born in Ireland, 1734; consecrated, Aug. 12, 1787; died at Halifax, Feb. 24, 1816.

11

Stanser, Robert Consecrated bishop, May 16, 1816; retired, 1824; died, 1829.

Inglis, John Born in New York, 1777; consecrated, Mar. 25, 1825; died in London, Oct. 27, 1850.

Binney, Hibbert Born at Sydney, C.B., Aug. 12, 1819; consecrated, Mar. 25, 1851; died, Apr. 30, 1887.

V Courtney, Frederick Born in England, 1837; elected bishop, Feb. 1888; consecrated, Apr. 25, 1888; resigned, 1904.

VI

Worrell, Clarendon Lamb Born at Smith's Falls, Ont., July 20, 1854; consecrated, Oct. 18, 1904; archbishop and metropolitan of Eastern Canada, 1915.

> ONTARIO I

Lewis, John Travers

Born at Garrycloyne Castle, Cork, Ireland, June 20, 1825; elected bishop, June 12, 1861; consecrated, Mar. 25, 1862; elected metropolitan of Canada, June 25, 1893; archbishop, Sept. 1893; died, May 4, 1901.

- Mills, William Lennox Born in Woodstock, Ont., Jan. 27, 1846; coadjutor to Lewis with title of bishop of Kingston, Nov. 1, 1900; bishop of Ontarlo, 1901.
- III Bidwell, Edward John Born at Stanton, Eng., Nov. 26, 1866; coadjutor to Mills with title of bishop of Kingston, 1913.

OTTAWA

Hamilton, Charles. (See under Niagara.)

Roper, John Charles. (See under Columbia.)

QU'APPELLE

I at Tabu Dabart

- Anson, Adelbert John Robert Born (son of the Earl of Lichfield), 1840; appointed bishop, 1884; consecrated, June 24, 1884; resigned, 1892.
- II Burn, William John Born at South Moor, Sunderland, Eng., 1851; co
 - Born at South Moor, Sunderland, Eng., 1851; consecrated, Mar. 25, 1893; died, June 18, 1896.

III

Grisdale, John Born in Bolton, Eng., June 25, 1845; consecrated, Aug. 20, 1896.

IV

Harding, Malcolm Taylor M^cAdam Born at Barkway, Eng. 1865; elected coadjutor of Qu'Appelle, June 1909; consecrated, 1910; bishop, 1911.

QUEBEO

Mountain, Jacob Born at Thwaite Hall, Norfolk, Eng., 1750; appointed bishop, June 28, 1793; consecrated, July 7, 1793; arrived at Quebec, Nov. 1, 1793; died at Marchmont, Quebec, June 16, 1825. 11

Stewart, Charles James

Born (fifth son of Earl of Galloway), Apr. 13, 1775; ap-pointed bishop, 1825; consecrated, Jan. 1, 1826; died in London, July 13, 1837. TIT

Mountain, George Jehoshaphat

Born in Norwich, Eng., July 27, 1789; coadjutor to Stewart under title of bishop of Montreal, Feb. 14, 1836; bishop of Quebec, July 18, 1837; died at Quebec, Jan. 6, 1863.

IV

Williams, James William Born at Overton, Hants, Eng., 1825; elected bishop, 1863; consecrated, June 21, 1863; died in Quebec, Apr. 20, 1892.

Dunn, Andrew Hunter Born at Saffron, Essex, Eng., 1839; elected bishop, June 21, 1892; consecrated, Sept. 18, 1892; died, 1914.

Williams, Lennox W. Born at Lennoxville, P.Q., Mar. 12, 1859; consecrated bishop, 1915.

> RUPERT'S LAND I

Anderson, David

Born, 1814; consecrated bishop, May 29, 1849; resigned, Oct. 4, 1864; died, 1885.

Machray, Robert

Born at Aberdeen, Scotland, May 17, 1831; appointed bishop, May 19, 1865; consecrated, June 24, 1865; elected metropolitan of Rupert's Land, Aug. 4, 1875; appointed prelate of the Most Distinguished Order of St Michael and St George, 1893; elected archbishop and primate of all Canada, Dec. 18, 1893; died, Mar. 9, 1904.

III

Matheson, Samuel Pritchard

Born in Kildonan, Man., Sept. 20, 1852; elected suffragan to Machray, Oct. 1, 1903; consecrated, Nov. 16, 1903; elected bishop of Rupert's Land and metropolitan with the tild of archbishop, Mar. 2, 1905; elected primate of all Canada, Apr. 26, 1909.

5	AS	K	A!	rc	H	E١	N	N	
				T					

McLean, John

S

Born at Portsoy, Banffshire, Scotland, 1828; appointed bishop, 1873; consecrated, May 3, 1874; died, Nov. 7, 1886.

TT

Pinkham, William Cyprian Born at St John's, NF., Nov. 11, 1844; appointed bishop of Saskatchewan and Calgary, 1887; consecrated, Aug. 7, 1887; bishop of Calgary, 1903.

Newnham, Jervois Arthur Translated from Moosonee, Oct. 1, 1903.

SELKIRK (Yukon since 1907)

Bompas, William Carpenter. (See under Athabaska.)

Stringer, Isaac O.

Born at Kincardine Township, Ont., 1862; elected bishop, Nov. 1905; consecrated, Dec. 17, 1905.

TORONTO Ι

Strachan, John Born at Aberdeen, Scotland, Apr. 12, 1778; consecrated bishop, Aug. 1839; died, Nov. 1, 1867.

TT Bethune, Alexander Neil Born at Williamstown, Glengarry, Ont., Aug. 28, 1800; appointed coadjutor to Strachan with title of bishop of Nisgara, Sept. 21, 1866; consecrated, Jan. 25, 1867; bishop of Toronto, Nov. 1, 1867; died, Feb. 8, 1879.

III

Sweatman, Arthur Born in London, Eng., Nov. 19, 1834; elected bishop of Toronto, Mar. 5, 1879; consecrated, May 1, 1879; arch-bishop, metropolitan and primate of all Canada, Jan. 16, 1907.

Reeve, William Day Assistant bishop, 1907. (Translated from Mackenzie.)

IV

Sweeney, James Fielding Born in London, Eng., Nov. 15, 1857; elected bishop, Feb. 1909.

YUKON. (See under Selkirk.)

DOMINION PARLIAMENTS

I IV Session Opening Prorogation Dissolution Session Opening Prorogation Dissolution Nov. 6, 1867 May 22, 1868
Apr. 15, 1869 June 22, 1869
Feb. 15, 1870 May 12, 1870 1 . . Feb. 13, 1879 May 15, 1879 1 . May May 7, 1880 Mar. 21, 1881 2 2 . Feb. 12, 1880 . Dec. 9, 1880 3 . 3 . . . Feb. 15, 1871 Apr. 14, 1871 . . Apr. 11, 1872 June 14, 1872 July 8, 1872 9, 1882 May 17, 1882 May 18, 1882 4 . Feb. 4 . 5 V . Feb. 1, 1883 May 25, 1883 . Jan. 17, 1884 Apr. 19, 1884 II 1 . . Mar. 5, 1873 Aug. . . Oct. 23, 1873 Nov. 5, 1873 Aug. 13, 1873 9 3 . . Jan. 29, 1885 July 20, 1885 4 . . Feb. 25 1886 June 2, 1886 Jan. 15, 1887 2 7, 1873 Jan. 2, 1874 III . . Mar. 26, 1874 May 26, 1874 4, 1875 8, 1875 Apr. 13, 1887 June 23, 1887 2 . . Feb. Apr. . . Apr. 12, 1876 Feb. 23, 1888 May 22, 1888
 Jan. 31, 1889 May 2, 1889
 Jan. 16, 1890 May 16, 1890 Feb. 3, 1891 3 Feb. 10, 1876 . . 8, 1877 Apr. 28, 1877 7, 1878 May 10, 1878 Aug. 17, 1878 Feb. 4 5 . Feb.

I

PRINCIPAL NEWSPAPERS FOUNDED

					INS FOOTIDED	301
		TTT			x	
Ponnier	Opening	VII Prorogation	Dissolution	Session		Dissolution
Session	Apr. 29, 1891		101010101011		Jan. 11, 1905 July 20, 1905	
		July 9, 1892			Mar. 8, 1906 July 13, 1906	
3	Jan. 26, 1893	Apr. 1, 1893		3	Nov. 22, 1906 Apr. 27, 1907	
4	Mar. 15, 1894	July 23, 1894		4	Nov. 28, 1907 July 20, 1908 Se	ept. 16, 1908
5	Apr. 18, 1895	July 22, 1895	A 94 1000			
0	Jan. 2, 1896	Apr. 23, 1896	Apr. 24, 1890		IX	
		VIII			Jan. 20, 1909 May 19, 1909	
1	Aug. 19, 1896	Oct. 5, 1896			Nov. 11, 1909 May 4, 1910	
2	Mar. 25, 1897	June 29, 1897		٥	Nov. 17, 1910 July 29, 1911 Ju	шу 29, 1911
3	Feb. 3, 1898	June 13, 1898			XII	
4	Mar. 16, 1899	Aug. 11, 1899	0.4 0 1000	1		
o	rep. 1, 1900	July 18, 1900	000. 8, 1800		Nov. 15, 1911 Apr. 1, 1912 Nov. 21, 1912 June 6, 1913	
		IX		3	Jan. 15, 1914 June 12, 1914	
1	Feb. 6, 1901	May 23, 1901		4	Jan. 15, 1914 June 12, 1914 Aug. 18, 1914 Aug. 22, 1914	
2	Feb. 13, 1902	May 15, 1902 Oct. 24, 1903		5	Feb. 4, 1915 Apr. 15, 1915	
			S 00 1004			
4	Mar. 10, 1904	Aug. 10, 1904	Sept. 29, 1904			
		DDINGID	T METHO	ADT	DC FOUNDED	
		PRINCIPA	AL NEWS:	PAPE	RS FOUNDED	
1850	TT-lif - Classifi	4- (3F 09)		1833	Montreal Daily Advention (U.S.	Chamman
	Halifax Gazett			1833	Montreal Daily Advertiser (H. S. first daily in Canada.	. Chapman);
	Quebec Gazett		~	1834	Sherbrooke Gazette.	
1766		azette (Aug. 15		1001	Perth Courier (Hon. Malcolm Ca	ameron
1778		raire, Montreal	(Fleury Mes-		and a single design of the second	alleron).
1709	plet), June		Nova Sectio	1095	British Whig, Kingston.	
1783	Intelligencer	in Gazette and	I INOVAL DEOULA		Belleville Intelligencer.	
1785		and New Bru	newick Adver.	1020	Independent, Bytown (Feb. 24). Picton Gazette.	•
1100	tiser (Oct. 1		IIS WICK LIGVOR -			
		'			Royal Standard (first daily in Up)	poer Canada).
	Montreal Gaze	ette.		1007		£
1791	Montreal Gaze Roval Gazette				Le Fantasque, Quebec.	1
1791 1793	Royal Gazette	, Charlottetown		1837 1838	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax.	1
1791 1793	Royal Gazette Upper Canada	, Charlottetown Gazette or An		1838	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News.	
	Royal Gazette	e, Charlottetown Gazette or An or. 18).		1838 1839	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier.	
1793	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (Ap	e, Charlottetown Gazette or An or. 18). ellation.		1838	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe.	
1793 1800	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (Ap Niagara Const York Gazette.	e, Charlottetown 6 Gazette or An or. 18). ellation.		1838 1839 1844	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet);	
1793 1800 1802	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (Ap Niagara Const York Gazette. Quebec Mercu	c, Charlottetown Gazette or An or. 18). ellation. ry (Jan. 5).	nerican Oracle,	1838 1839 1844 1845	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet); Halifax Morning Post.	
1793 1800 1802 1805	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (Ap Niagara Const York Gazette. Quebec Mercu Le Canadien,	c, Charlottetown Gazette or An or. 18). ellation. ry (Jan. 5). Quebec (Nov. 2	nerican Oracle,	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet); Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness.	
1793 1800 1802 1805	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (Ap Niagara Const York Gazette. Quebec Mercu Le Canadien, Fredericton Ta	c, Charlottetown Gazette or An r. 18). ellation. ry (Jan. 5). Quebec (Nov. 2 elegraph.	nerican Oracle, 2).	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846 1847	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet); Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness. Quebee Chronicle.	
1793 1800 1802 1805 1806	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (Ap Niagara Const York Gazette. Quebec Mercu Le Canadien, Fredericton To Royal Gazette	c, Charlottetown Gazette or An or. 18). ellation. ry (Jan. 5). Quebec (Nov. 2 elegraph. and Newfoundla	nerican Oracle, 2).	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet); Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness. Quebec Chronicle. Hamilton Spectator.	
1793 1800 1802 1805 1806 1807	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (Ap Niagara Const York Gazette. Quebec Mercu Le Canadien, Fredericton T Royal Gazette Kingston Gaze	c, Charlottetown Gazette or An r. 18). ellation. ry (Jan. 5). Quebec (Nov. 2 elegraph. and Newfoundla ette and News.	nerican Oracle, 2).	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1851	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet); Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness. Quebec Chronicle. Hamilton Spectator. London Herald.	
1793 1800 1802 1805 1805 1806 1807 1810	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (Ap Niagara Const York Gazette. Quebec Mercu Le Canadien, Fredericton Tr Royal Gazette Kingston Gaze Montreal Hera	c, Charlottetown , Gazette or An or. 18). ellation. ry (Jan. 5). Quebec (Nov. 2 elegraph. and Newfoundla otte and News. ald.	nerican Oracle, 2). and Advertiser.	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1851 1853	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet); Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness. Quebec Chronicle. Hamilton Spectator. London Herald. Toronto Leader.	autumn.
1793 1800 1802 1805 1806 1807 1810 1811 1813	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (Ap Niagara Const York Gazette. Quebec Mercu Le Canadien, Fredericton T' Royal Gazette Kingston Gaze Montreal Hera Acadian Recon	c, Charlottetown Gazette or An or. 18). ellation. ry (Jan. 5). Quebec (Nov. 2 elegraph. and Newfoundla atte and News. ald. rder, Halifax (Ja	nerican Oracle, 2). and Advertiser. an.).	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1851	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet); Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness. Quebec Chronicle. Hamilton Spectator. London Herald. Toronto Leader. Canadian Naturalist, Ottawa	autumn.
1793 1800 1802 1805 1806 1807 1810 1811 1813	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (Ap Niagara Const York Gazette. Quebec Mercu Le Canadien, Fredericton T' Royal Gazette Kingston Gaze Montreal Hera Acadian Recon	c, Charlottetown Gazette or An Gazette or An r. 18). ellation. ry (Jan. 5). Quebec (Nov. 2 elegraph. and Newfoundla ette and News. ald. cder, Halifax (Ja Canadas, Montr	nerican Oracle, 2). and Advertiser. an.).	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1851 1853	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet); Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness. Quebec Chronicle. Hamilton Spectator. London Herald. Toronto Leader. Canadian Naturalist, Ottawa Montreal); E. Billings; Feb.	autumn. (afterwards
1793 1800 1802 1805 1806 1807 1810 1811 1813 1815	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (App Niagara Const York Gazette. Quebec Mercu Le Canadien, Fredericton T Royal Gazette Kingston Gaza Montreal Hera Acadian Reco L'Aurore des St Andrews H	c, Charlottetown Gazette or An Gazette or An r. 18). ellation. ry (Jan. 5). Quebec (Nov. 2 elegraph. and Newfoundla ette and News. ald. roder, Halifax (Ja Canadas, Montr Terald.	nerican Oracle, 2). and Advertiser. an.). real.	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1851 1853	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet); Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness. Quebee Chronicle. Hamilton Spectator. London Herald. Toronto Leader. Canadian Naturalist, Ottawa Montreal); E. Billings; Feb. Le Progrès, Ottawa (first Fren	autumn. (afterwards
1793 1800 1802 1805 1806 1807 1810 1811 1813 1815	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (App Niagara Const York Gazette. Quebec Mercu Le Canadien, Fredericton T Royal Gazette Kingston Gaza Montreal Hera Acadian Reco L'Aurore des St Andrews H	c, Charlottetown Gazette or An r. 18). ellation. ry (Jan. 5). Quebec (Nov. 2 elegraph. and Newfoundla ette and News. ald. rder, Halifax (Ja Canadas, Montr Terald. as-Canada, Mon	nerican Oracle, 2). and Advertiser. an.). real.	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1851 1853 1856	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet); Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness. Quebee Chronicle. Hamilton Spectator. London Herald. Toronto Leader. Canadian Naturalist, Ottawa Montreal); E. Billings; Feb. Le Progrès, Ottawa (first Fren Ontario); June.	autumn. (afterwards
1793 1800 1802 1805 1806 1807 1810 1811 1813 1815 1819	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (App Niagara Const York Gazette. Quebec Mercu Le Canadien, Fredericton T Royal Gazette Kingston Gaz Montreal Hera Acadian Recon L'Aurore des St Andrews H Courrier du B	c, Charlottetown , Gazette or An or. 18). ellation. ry (Jan. 5). Quebec (Nov. 2 elegraph. and Newfoundle otte and News. old. rder, Halifax (Ja Canadas, Montr Jerald. asCanada, Mon corder.	nerican Oracle, 2). and Advertiser. an.). real.	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1851 1853	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet); Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness. Quebec Chronicle. Hamilton Spectator. London Herald. Toronto Leader. Canadian Naturalist, Ottawa Montreal); E. Billings; Feb. Le Progrès, Ottawa (first Fren Ontario); June. Hamilton Times.	autumn. (afterwards neh paper in
1793 1800 1802 1805 1806 1807 1810 1811 1813 1815 1819	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (Ap Niagara Const York Gazette. Quebec Mercu Le Canadien, Fredericton T' Royal Gazette Kingston Gaze Montreal Hera Acadian Recon L'Aurore des St Andrews H Courrier du B Brockville Ree Halifax Chrom	c, Charlottetown , Gazette or An or. 18). ellation. ry (Jan. 5). Quebec (Nov. 2 elegraph. and Newfoundle otte and News. old. rder, Halifax (Ja Canadas, Montr Jerald. asCanada, Mon corder.	nerican Oracle, 2). and Advertiser. an.). real. utreal.	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1851 1853 1856 1857	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet); Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness. Quebec Chronicle. Hamilton Spectator. London Herald. Toronto Leader. Canadian Naturalist, Ottawa Montreal); E. Billings; Feb. Le Progrès, Ottawa (first Fren Ontario); June. Hamilton Times. Le Courrier du Canada, Quebec.	autumn. (afterwards neh paper in
1793 1800 1802 1805 1806 1807 1810 1811 1813 1815 1819 1820	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (Ap Niagara Const York Gazette. Quebec Mercu Le Canadien, Fredericton T' Royal Gazette Kingston Gaze Montreal Hera Acadian Recon L'Aurore des St Andrews H Courrier du B Brockville Rec Halifax Chron Quebec Officia	c, Charlottetown Gazette or An Gazette or An r. 18). ellation. ry (Jan. 5). Quebee (Nov. 2 elegraph. and Newfoundla atte and News. ald. rder, Halifax (Ja Canadas, Montr Canada, Montr Canada, Montr Canada, Montr corder. ticle. al Gazette (Dr J	nerican Oracle, 2). and Advertiser. an.). real. utreal.	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1851 1853 1856 1857 1858	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet); Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness. Quebee Chroniele. Hamilton Spectator. London Herald. Toronto Leader. Canadian Naturalist, Ottawa Montreal); E. Billings; Feb. Le Progrès, Ottawa (first Fren Ontario); June. Hamilton Times. Le Courrier du Canada, Quebec. British Colonist, Victoria, B.C.	autumn. (afterwards neh paper in
1793 1800 1802 1805 1806 1807 1810 1811 1813 1815 1819 1820	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (Ap Niagara Const York Gazette, Quebec Mercu Le Canadien, Fredericton T' Royal Gazette Kingston Gaze Montreal Here Acadian Reco L'Aurore des St Andrews H Courrier du B Brockville Ree Halifax Chron Quebec Officia British Coloni	c, Charlottetown , Gazette or An , Gazette or An , Cazette (Nov. 2 elegraph. and Newfoundla ette and News. Marticle , Halifax (Ja Canadas, Montr Canadas, Montr Canada, Montr Ca	nerican Oracle, 2). and Advertiser. an.). real. atreal. J. C. Fisher).	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1851 1853 1856 1857 1858 1861	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet); Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness. Quebee Chronicle. Hamilton Spectator. London Herald. Toronto Leader. Canadian Naturalist, Ottawa Montreal); E. Billings; Feb. Le Progrès, Ottawa (first Fren Ontario); June. Hamilton Times. Le Courrier du Canada, Quebec. British Colonist, Victoria, B.C. Globe, St John, N.B.	autumn. (afterwards neh paper in
1793 1800 1802 1805 1806 1807 1810 1811 1813 1815 1819 1820 1823	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (App Niagara Const York Gazette. Quebec Mercu Le Canadien, Fredericton Tr Royal Gazette Kingston Gaza Montreal Hera Acadian Reco L'Aurore des St Andrews H Courrier du B Brockville Ree Halifax Chrom Quebec Officia British Colonii Prince Edward	c, Charlottetown Gazette or An Gazette or An r. 18). ellation. ry (Jan. 5). Quebec (Nov. 2 elegraph. and Newfoundla ette and Newfoundla ette and Newfoundla ette and Newfoundla ette and Newfoundla corder, Halifax (Ja Canadas, Mont Canadas, Mont Canada, Mont Canada, Mont Corder. ticle. al Gazette (Dr J st, Stanstead. d Island Regist	nerican Oracle, 2). and Advertiser. an.). real. ntreal. J. C. Fisher). er.	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1851 1853 1856 1857 1858 1861 1862	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet); Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness. Quebee Chronicle. Hamilton Spectator. London Herald. Toronto Leader. Canadian Naturalist, Ottawa Montreal); E. Billings; Feb. Le Progrès, Ottawa (first Fren Ontario); June. Hamilton Times. Le Courrier du Canada, Quebec. British Colonist, Victoria, B.C. Globe, St John, N.B. St John Telegraph, N.B.	autumn. (afterwards neh paper in
1793 1800 1802 1805 1806 1807 1810 1811 1813 1815 1819 1820 1823	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (Ap Niagara Const York Gazette. Quebec Mercu Le Canadien, T Fredericton T Royal Gazette Kingston Gaze Montreal Hera Acadian Recon L'Aurore des St Andrews H Courrier du B Brockville Rec Halifax Chron Quebec Officia British Coloni Prince Edwart Colonial Ady	c, Charlottetown , Gazette or An , Gazette or An , Cazette (Nov. 2 elegraph. and Newfoundla ette and News. Marticle , Halifax (Ja Canadas, Montr Canadas, Montr Canada, Montr Ca	nerican Oracle, 2). and Advertiser. an.). ceal. ntreal. J. C. Fisher). er. on (May 18);	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1853 1853 1856 1857 1858 1861 1862 1863	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet); Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness. Quebec Chronicle. Hamilton Spectator. London Herald. Toronto Leader. Canadian Naturalist, Ottawa Montreal); E. Billings; Feb. Le Progrès, Ottawa (first Fren Ontario); June. Hamilton Times. Le Courrier du Canada, Quebec. British Colonist, Victoria, B.C. Globe, St John, N.B. St John Telegraph, N.B. London Advertiser.	autumn. (afterwards neh paper in
1793 1800 1802 1805 1806 1807 1810 1811 1813 1815 1819 1820 1823	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (Ap Niagara Const York Gazette. Quebec Mercu Le Canadien, T Fredericton T Royal Gazette Kingston Gaze Montreal Hera Acadian Recon L'Aurore des St Andrews H Courrier du B Brockville Rec Halifax Chron Quebec Officia British Coloni Prince Edwart Colonial Ady	 c) Charlottetown, Gazette or Amore, 18). ellation. ry (Jan. 5). Quebee (Nov. 2) elegraph. and Newfoundlate and News. and Canadas, Montributer and News. as-Canada, Montributer and News. as-Canada, Montributer and State and News. as-Canada, Montributer and State and Amore and State and State and State and Amore and State a	nerican Oracle, 2). and Advertiser. an.). ceal. ntreal. J. C. Fisher). er. on (May 18);	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1851 1853 1856 1857 1858 1861 1862	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet); Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness. Quebec Chronicle. Hamilton Spectator. London Herald. Toronto Leader. Canadian Naturalist, Ottawa Montreal); E. Billings; Feb. Le Progrès, Ottawa (first Fren Ontario); June. Hamilton Times. Le Courrier du Canada, Quebec. British Colonist, Victoria, B.C. Globe, St John, N.B. St John Telegraph, N.B. London Advertiser. Ottawa Times (Dec. 18).	autumn. (afterwards neh paper in
1793 1800 1802 1805 1806 1807 1810 1811 1813 1815 1819 1820 1823	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (Ap Niagara Const York Gazette. Quebec Mercu Le Canadien, Fredericton T' Royal Gazette Kingston Gaze Montreal Hera Acadian Recon L'Aurore des St Andrews H Courrier du B Brockville Rec Halifax Chrom Quebec Officia British Coloni Prince Edwar Colonial Adv. transferred	 c) Charlottetown, Gazette or Amore, 18). ellation. ry (Jan. 5). Quebee (Nov. 2) elegraph. and Newfoundlate and News. and Canadas, Montributer and News. as-Canada, Montributer and News. as-Canada, Montributer and State and Regist ocate, Queenst to Toronto (No 	nerican Oracle, 2). and Advertiser. an.). ceal. ntreal. J. C. Fisher). er. on (May 18); v.).	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1851 1855 1856 1857 1858 1861 1862 1863 1865	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet); Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness. Quebec Chronicle. Hamilton Spectator. London Herald. Toronto Leader. Canadian Naturalist, Ottawa Montreal); E. Billings; Feb. Le Progrès, Ottawa (first Fren Ontario); June. Hamilton Times. Le Courrier du Canada, Quebec. British Colonist, Victoria, B.C. Globe, St John, N.B. St John Telegraph, N.B. London Advertiser. Ottawa Times (Dec. 18). Le Canada, Ottawa (Dec. 21).	autumn. (afterwards neh paper in
1793 1800 1802 1805 1806 1807 1810 1811 1813 1815 1819 1820 1823 1824	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (Ap Niagara Const York Gazette. Quebec Mercu Le Canadien, Fredericton T' Royal Gazette Kingston Gaze Montreal Hera Acadian Recon L'Aurore des St Andrews H Courrier du B Brockville Rec Halifax Chrom Quebec Officia British Coloni Prince Edwar Colonial Adv. transferred	c, Charlottetown Gazette or An Gazette or An r. 18). ellation. ry (Jan. 5). Quebec (Nov. 2 elegraph. and Newfoundla ette and Newfoundla ette and Newfoundla ette and Newfoundla ette and Newfoundla canadas, Montr crald. as-Canada, Montr corder. ticle. d Gazette (Dr J st, Stanstead. d Island Regist ocate, Queenst to Toronto (No Journal. Canadienne, Mo	nerican Oracle, 2). and Advertiser. an.). ceal. ntreal. J. C. Fisher). er. on (May 18); v.).	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1851 1853 1856 1857 1858 1861 1862 1866	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet); Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness. Quebee Chronicle. Hamilton Spectator. London Herald. Toronto Leader. Canadian Naturalist, Ottawa Montreal); E. Billings; Feb. Le Progrès, Ottawa (first Fren Ontario); June. Hamilton Times. Le Courrier du Canada, Quebec. British Colonist, Victoria, B.C. Globe, St John, N.B. St John Telegraph, N.B. London Advertiser. Ottawa Times (Dec. 18). Le Canada, Ottawa (Dec. 21). L'Événement, Quebec.	autumn. (afterwards neh paper in
1793 1800 1802 1805 1806 1807 1810 1811 1813 1815 1819 1820 1823 1824	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (Ap Niagara Const York Gazette, Quebec Mercu Le Canadien, Fredericton Tr Royal Gazette Kingston Gaze Montreal Hera Acadian Reco L'Aurore des St Andrews H Courrier du B Brockville Ree Halifax Chron Quebec Officia British Coloni Prince Edward Colonial Adv. transferred St Catharines Bibliothèque O Miramichi Me	c, Charlottetown Gazette or An Gazette or An r. 18). ellation. ry (Jan. 5). Quebec (Nov. 2 elegraph. and Newfoundla ette and Newfoundla ette and Newfoundla ette and Newfoundla ette and Newfoundla canadas, Montr crald. as-Canada, Montr corder. ticle. d Gazette (Dr J st, Stanstead. d Island Regist ocate, Queenst to Toronto (No Journal. Canadienne, Mo	nerican Oracle, 2). and Advertiser. an.). real. htreal. J. C. Fisher). er. on (May 18); v.). ntreal.	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1851 1855 1856 1857 1858 1861 1862 1863 1865	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet) ; Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness. Quebec Chronicle. Hamilton Spectator. London Herald. Toronto Leader. Canadian Naturalist, Ottawa Montreal) ; E. Billings ; Feb. Le Progrès, Ottawa (first Fren Ontario) ; June. Hamilton Times. Le Courrier du Canada, Quebec. British Colonist, Victoria, B.C. Globe, St John, N.B. St John Telegraph, N.B. London Advertiser. Ottawa Times (Dec. 18). Le Canada, Ottawa (Dec. 21). L'Événement, Quebec. Montreal Star.	autumn. (afterwards neh paper in
1793 1800 1802 1805 1806 1807 1810 1813 1815 1819 1820 1823 1824 1825 1825 1826	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (Ap Niagara Const York Gazette. Quebec Mercu Le Canadien, - Fredericton T. Royal Gazette Kingston Gaze Montreal Hera Acadian Recor L'Aurore des U St Andrews H Courrier du B Brockville Rec Halifax Chron Quebec Officia British Coloni Prince Edwarr Colonial Adv. transferred St Catharines Bibliothèque (Miramichi Me La Minerve, M	c, Charlottetown , Gazette or An , Gazette or An , 18). ellation. ry (Jan. 5). Quebec (Nov. 2 elegraph. and Newfoundla ste and News. ald. rder, Halifax (Ja Canadas, Montr ferald. as-Canada, Mont corder. ticle. al Gazette (Dr J st, Stanstead. d Island Regist to Toronto (No Journal. Canadienne, Mo rcury. Montreal (Feb. 4	nerican Oracle, 2). and Advertiser. an.). real. htreal. J. C. Fisher). er. on (May 18); v.). ntreal.	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1851 1853 1856 1857 1858 1861 1862 1866	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet); Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness. Quebee Chronicle. Hamilton Spectator. London Herald. Toronto Leader. Canadian Naturalist, Ottawa Montreal); E. Billings; Feb. Le Progrès, Ottawa (first Fren Ontario); June. Hamilton Times. Le Courrier du Canada, Quebee. British Colonist, Victoria, B.C. Globe, St John, N.B. St John Telegraph, N.B. London Advertiser. Ottawa Times (Dec. 18). Le Canada, Ottawa (Dec. 21). L'Événement, Quebec. Montreal Star. Ottawa Free Press (Dec. 27).	autumn. (afterwards ach paper in
1793 1800 1802 1805 1806 1807 1810 1813 1815 1819 1820 1823 1823 1824 1825 1826 1827	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (Ap Niagara Const York Gazette. Quebec Mercu Le Canadien, Fredericton Tr Royal Gazette Kingston Gaze Montreal Hera Acadian Recor L'Aurore des U St Andrews H Courrier du B Brockville Rec Halifax Chron Quebec Officia British Coloni Prince Edware Colonial Adv. transferred St Cathariness Bibliothèque (Miramichi Me La Minerve, M	 charlottetown, Gazette or An Gazette or An or. 18). ellation. ry (Jan. 5). Quebec (Nov. 2 elegraph. and Newfoundlaste and Registe accanada, Moncorder. and Registe accanada, Mencorder. and Registe accanada, Mencorder. and Registe accanada, Queenstite to Toronto (No Journal, Canadienne, Morcury. Montreal (Feb. 4) ato, Pictou. 	nerican Oracle, 2). and Advertiser. an.). real. htreal. J. C. Fisher). er. on (May 18); w.). ntreal. 4).	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1851 1853 1856 1857 1858 1861 1862 1866	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet); Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness. Quebec Chronicle. Hamilton Spectator. London Herald. Toronto Leader. Canadian Naturalist, Ottawa Montreal); E. Billings; Feb. Le Progrès, Ottawa (first Fren Ontario); June. Hamilton Times. Le Courrier du Canada, Quebec. British Colonist, Victoria, B.C. Globe, St John, N.B. St John Telegraph, N.B. London Advertiser. Ottawa Times (Dec. 18). Le Canada, Ottawa (Dec. 21). L'Événement, Quebec. Montreal Star. Ottawa Free Press (Dec. 27). Illustrated Canadian News,	autumn. (afterwards neh paper in
1793 1800 1802 1805 1806 1807 1810 1811 1813 1815 1819 1820 1823 1824 1825 1826 1827 1829	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (Ap Niagara Const York Gazette. Quebec Mercu Le Canadien, Fredericton Tr Royal Gazette Kingston Gaze Montreal Hera Acadian Recon L'Aurore des St Andrews H Courrier du B Brockville Rec Halifax Chrom Quebec Officia British Colonii Prince Edward Colonial Adv. transferred St Catharines Bibliothèque (Miramichi Me La Minerve, M Colonial Patri Christian Gua	 c) Charlottetown, Gazette or Amor. 18). ellation. ry (Jan. 5). Quebec (Nov. 2) elegraph. and Newfoundlaste and News. and Registor and Stanstead. d Island Registor ocate, Queenst to Toronto (No Journal. Canadienne, Morcury. Montreal (Feb. 400, Pictou. rdian, Toronto. 	nerican Oracle, 2). and Advertiser. an.). real. htreal. J. C. Fisher). er. on (May 18); w.). ntreal. 4).	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1851 1853 1856 1857 1858 1861 1862 1865 1866 1869	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet); Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness. Quebec Chronicle. Hamilton Spectator. London Herald. Toronto Leader. Canadian Naturalist, Ottawa Montreal); E. Billings; Feb. Le Progrès, Ottawa (first Fren Ontario); June. Hamilton Times. Le Courrier du Canada, Quebec. British Colonist, Victoria, B.C. Globe, St John, N.B. St John Telegraph, N.B. London Advertiser. Ottawa Times (Dec. 18). Le Canada, Ottawa (Dec. 21). L'Événement, Quebec. Montreal Star. Ottawa Free Press (Dec. 27). Illustrated Canadian News, (Oct. 30).	autumn. (afterwards ach paper in
1793 1800 1802 1805 1806 1807 1810 1811 1813 1815 1819 1820 1823 1824 1825 1825 1826 1827 1829 1831	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (Ap Niagara Const York Gazette. Quebec Mercu Le Canadien, Fredericton T' Royal Gazette Kingston Gaze Montreal Herz Acadian Recon L'Aurore des St Andrews H Courrier du B Brockville Rec Halifax Chrom Quebec Officia British Colonia Prince Edwar Colonial Adv. transferred St Catharines Bibliothèque (Miramichi Me La Minerve, M Colonial Patri Christian Gua	 c) Charlottetown, Gazette or Amore 18). ellation. ry (Jan. 5). Quebee (Nov. 2) elegraph. and Newfoundlate and News. and Canadas, Montrierald. as-Canada, Montrieral. as-Canada, Montrieral. canadienne, Morreury. Montreal (Feb. 4) ator, Fictou. rdian, Toronto. 	nerican Oracle, 2). and Advertiser. an.). real. htreal. J. C. Fisher). er. on (May 18); w.). ntreal. 4).	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1851 1853 1856 1857 1858 1861 1862 1866	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet); Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness. Quebec Chronicle. Hamilton Spectator. London Herald. Toronto Leader. Canadian Naturalist, Ottawa Montreal); E. Billings; Feb. Le Progrès, Ottawa (first Fren Ontario); June. Hamilton Times. Le Courrier du Canada, Quebec. British Colonist, Victoria, B.C. Globe, St John, N.B. St John Telegraph, N.B. London Advertiser. Ottawa Times (Dec. 18). Le Canada, Ottawa (Dec. 21). L'Événement, Quebec. Montreal Star. Ottawa Free Press (Dec. 27). Illustrated Canadian News, (Oct. 30). Le Courrier d'Ottawa (Jan. 5).	autumn. (afterwards ach paper in
1793 1800 1802 1805 1806 1807 1810 1813 1813 1815 1819 1820 1823 1824 1825 1826 1825 1826 1827 1829 1831 1832	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (Ap Niagara Const York Gazette, Quebec Mercu Le Canadien, Fredericton T' Royal Gazette Kingston Gaze Montreal Herz Acadian Recor L'Aurore des St Andrews H Courrier du B Brockville Rec Halifax Chron Quebec Officia British Coloni Prince Edwar Colonial Adv transferred St Catharines Bibliothèque (Miramichi Me La Minerve, M Colonial Patri Christian Gua Cobourg Star.	 c) Charlottetown, Gazette or Amore 18). ellation. ry (Jan. 5). Quebee (Nov. 2) elegraph. and Newfoundlate and News. uld. rder, Halifax (Jacanadas, Montreald. as-Canada, Montreald. as-Canada, Montreald. di Gazette (Dr Jacanadas, Conder. ticle. di Gazette (Dr Jacanadas, Queenstate or Toronto (No Journal. Canadienne, Morcury. Montreal (Feb. 4) tot, Pictou. rdian, Toronto. hes (NF.). 	nerican Oracle, 2). and Advertiser. an.). real. htreal. J. C. Fisher). er. on (May 18); w.). ntreal. 4).	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1851 1853 1856 1857 1858 1861 1862 1865 1866 1869	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet) ; Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness. Quebee Chronicle. Hamilton Spectator. London Herald. Toronto Leader. Canadian Naturalist, Ottawa Montreal) ; E. Billings ; Feb. Le Progrès, Ottawa (first Fren Ontario) ; June. Hamilton Times. Le Courrier du Canada, Quebec. British Colonist, Victoria, B.C. Globe, St John, N.B. St John Telegraph, N.B. London Advertiser. Ottawa Times (Dec. 18). Le Canada, Ottawa (Dec. 21). L'Événement, Quebec. Montreal Star. Ottawa Free Press (Dec. 27). Illustrated Canadian News, (Oct. 30). Le Courrier d'Ottawa (Jan. 5). L'Opinion Publique, Montreal.	autumn. (afterwards ach paper in
1793 1800 1802 1805 1806 1807 1810 1811 1813 1815 1819 1820 1823 1824 1825 1825 1826 1827 1829 1831	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (Ap Niagara Const York Gazette, Quebec Mercu Le Canadien, Fredericton T' Royal Gazette Kingston Gaze Montreal Herz Acadian Recor L'Aurore des St Andrews H Courrier du B Brockville Rec Halifax Chron Quebec Officia British Coloni Prince Edwarr Colonial Adv. transferred St Catharines Bibliothèque (Miramichi Me La Minerve, M Colonial Patri Christian Gua Cobourg Star. St John's Tim	 c) Charlottetown, Gazette or Amore, 18). c) control /li>	nerican Oracle, 2). and Advertiser. an.). real. htreal. J. C. Fisher). er. on (May 18); w.). ntreal. 4).	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1853 1856 1857 1858 1861 1862 1865 1866 1869 1870	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet); Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness. Quebec Chronicle. Hamilton Spectator. London Herald. Toronto Leader. Canadian Naturalist, Ottawa Montreal); E. Billings; Feb. Le Progrès, Ottawa (first Fren Ontario); June. Hamilton Times. Le Courrier du Canada, Quebec. British Colonist, Victoria, B.C. Globe, St John, N.B. St John Telegraph, N.B. London Advertiser. Ottawa Times (Dec. 18). Le Canada, Ottawa (Dec. 21). L'Événement, Quebec. Montreal Star. Ottawa Free Press (Dec. 27). Illustrated Canadian News, (Oct. 30). Le Courrier d'Ottawa (Jan. 5). L'Opinion Publique, Montreal. Grip, Toronto.	autumn. (afterwards ach paper in
1793 1800 1802 1805 1806 1807 1810 1813 1813 1815 1819 1820 1823 1824 1825 1826 1825 1826 1827 1829 1831 1832	Royal Gazette Upper Canada Newark (Ap Niagara Const York Gazette, Quebec Mercu Le Canadien, Fredericton T' Royal Gazette Kingston Gaze Montreal Herz Acadian Recor L'Aurore des St Andrews H Courrier du B Brockville Rec Halifax Chron Quebec Officia British Coloni Prince Edwar Colonial Adv transferred St Catharines Bibliothèque (Miramichi Me La Minerve, M Colonial Patri Christian Gua Cobourg Star.	 charlottetown, Gazette or An Gazette or An or. 18). ellation. ry (Jan. 5). Quebec (Nov. 2 elegraph. and Newfoundlaste and Caradian, Montor and Stanstead. d Island Registe <	nerican Oracle, 2). and Advertiser. an.). real. htreal. J. C. Fisher). er. on (May 18); w.). ntreal. 4).	1838 1839 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1851 1853 1856 1857 1858 1861 1862 1865 1866 1869	Le Fantasque, Quebec. Christian Messenger, Halifax. St John News. Brantford Courier. Toronto Globe. Ottawa Citizen (The Packet) ; Halifax Morning Post. Montreal Witness. Quebee Chronicle. Hamilton Spectator. London Herald. Toronto Leader. Canadian Naturalist, Ottawa Montreal) ; E. Billings ; Feb. Le Progrès, Ottawa (first Fren Ontario) ; June. Hamilton Times. Le Courrier du Canada, Quebec. British Colonist, Victoria, B.C. Globe, St John, N.B. St John Telegraph, N.B. London Advertiser. Ottawa Times (Dec. 18). Le Canada, Ottawa (Dec. 21). L'Événement, Quebec. Montreal Star. Ottawa Free Press (Dec. 27). Illustrated Canadian News, (Oct. 30). Le Courrier d'Ottawa (Jan. 5). L'Opinion Publique, Montreal.	autumn. (afterwards heh paper in Montreal

1875	Telegraph, Quebec.
	Herald, Halifax.
1877	Examiner, Charlottetown, P.E.I.
1878	Saskatchewan Herald, Battleford.
	Sun, St John, N.B.
	(Name changed to Le Canada, Oct. 20, 1879.)
1879	La Gazette d'Ottawa (Jan. 8).
	La Patrie, Montreal.
1880	Toronto World.
	Toronto News.
	Bulletin, Edmonton, Alta.
1881	La Vérité, Quebec.
1882	Patriot, Charlottetown, P.E.I.
1883	The Week, Toronto.
	L'Étendard, Montreal (Jan. 23).
	Leader, Regina.
	Herald, Calgary.

Côteau-du-Lac.

1884	La Presse, Montreal (Oct. 15).
	Fredericton Gleaner.
1885	Evening Journal, Ottawa (Dec.

10)

- 1887 Saturday Night, Toronto.
- 1888 Gazette, St John.
- Vancouver World.
- 1889 Moosejaw Times.
- 1890 Winnipeg Tribune.
- 1891 Toronto Star.
- Winnipeg Telegram. 1894 Le Temps, Ottawa (Nov. 3).
- 1896 Le Soleil, Quebec.
- The Province, Vancouver. 1898
- 1910 Le Devoir, Montreal (Jan. 10). 1913
- Le Droit, Ottawa (Mar. 27). Montreal Daily Mail (Oct. 8).
- 1914 Montreal Daily News (May 27).

CANALS OPENED

		2002
1782	Cascades.	1833
1797-1801	Sault Ste Marie; built by North-West	
	Company.	1837
	(Rebuilt and re-opened June 18, 1855;	
	again rebuilt and re-opened Sept. 9, 1895.)	1843
1825	Lachine; first vessel passed through.	
1829	Welland : Port Dalhousie to Port Robin-	10.1
	son (Nov. 27).	1845
	(Port Dalhousie to Port Colborne,	1847
		1849
	1833; enlarged, 1850).	
1830	Burlington Bay opened.	1854
	(Completed, 1832.)	
1832	Rideau; steamboat Pumper passed	1890
	through (May 30).	1900

1832	Chute	à B	lond	leau.
------	-------	-----	------	-------

- 1833 Grenville. Carillon.
- 1837 Trent River Navigation; improvements begun (June).
 - Ste Anne's Lock (June). Chambly.
- Cornwall (June).
- 1845 Beauharnois.
- 1847 Williamsburg.
- 1849 St Ours Lock (Sept.).
- St Peter's begun. (Enlarged, 1875-81.) 1854
- 1890 Murray Bay opened (April 14).
- 1900 Soulanges opened.

RAILWAY BRIDGES COMPLETED

855	Niagara, Suspension (Mar. 9).	1888	Sault Ste Marie (Jan. 9).
1859	Montreal, Victoria (Sept. 17).	1890	Côteau-du-Lac (Canada Atlantic Railway
	(Rebuilt 1887.)		Company), Mar.
1873	Fort Erie, International (Nov. 3).	1897	Cornwall.
1881	Ottawa, Interprovincial (C.P.R.), Jan. 17.		Niagara Arch bridge (Sept. 24).
1883	Niagara (Canada Southern), Dec. 20.	1905	Alexandra, Ottawa to Hull.
	St John, N.B. (Oct. 1).	1915	Quebec (under construction).
1887	Lachine, St Lawrence (July 30).		

DISASTERS

GENERAL

- 1638 First earthquake recorded in Canada (June 11).
- 1663 Earthquakes in Canada and New England.
- 1689 Massacre at Lachine (Aug. 5).
- 1690 Massacre at Corlaer (Schenectady), Feb. 8. 1757-58 Famine in Quebec.
- 1788
- 'Scarce Year' in Upper Canada.
- 1816 'Year without a Summer' in the Maritime Provinces.
- 1832, 1834, 1849, 1851, 1854. Cholera.
- Fall of Suspension Bridge at St John, N.B.; 1837 7 lives lost (Aug. 7).
- 1841 Fall of rock from Cape Diamond; 25 lives lost (May 17).

1847 Ship fever.

- 1856 Fall of Montmorency Suspension Bridge (Apr. 30).
- 1857 Desjardins Canal; train broke through bridge; 70 lives lost (Mar. 12).
- 1861 Great inundation at Montreal; quarter of city under water (Aug. 14).
- 1864 St Hilaire, P.Q.; cars ran through open drawbridge; 90 lives lost (June 29).

362

WRECKS

- 1875 Mass of snow falls from Cape Diamond on Champlain Street, Quebec; 8 lives lost (Feb. 3).
- 1884 Humber railway collision, near Toronto; 31 lives lost (Jan. 2).
 - Hamilton powder mills blown up; 4 lives lost (Oct. 10).
 - Tidal flood, Quebec St and lower Lawrence (Nov. 5).
- Explosion in coal mine at 1887 Nanaimo : 150 lives lost (May 3).
- Land-slide from Citadel Rock, Quebec; 1889 45 persons killed (Sept. 19).
- 1711 Part of Sir Hovenden Walker's fleet, on coast of Labrador; over a thousand lives lost (Sept. 1).
- Le Chameau, near Louisbourg (Aug. 27). 1725
- 1759 Tilbury, off St Esprit, Cape Breton; 200 lives lost (Sept. 25).
- L'Auguste, coast of Cape Breton; 114 lives 1761 lost (Nov. 15).
- Great Storm, Newfoundland; hundreds of 1775 fishing boats and 300 lives lost.
- La Tribune, off Halifax (Nov. 16). 1797
- 1831 Lady Sherbrooke, near Cape Ray; 273 lives lost (Aug. 19).
- Great hurricane off Newfoundland; hun-1847 dreds of lives lost (Sept. 11).
- Arctic, off Cape Breton ; 562 lives lost. 1854
- Canadian, at The Pillars, below Quebec (May 31). 1857
- Indian, off Marie Joseph; 27 lives lost (Nov. 21). 1859
- Chapel of Notre-Dame de la Recouvrance 1640 loss of parish registers (June 15).
- Quebec, Intendant's palace, 1713 destroyed (Jan. 5).
- 1721 Montreal; nearly half of city (June 19).
- 1765 Montreal; one-fourth of city (May 18). Three Rivers; large loss of property.
- Montreal; one-fourth of city (Apr. 11). 1768
- Great Miramichi fire; 500 lives lost (began 1825 Oct. 6).
- 1834 Château St Louis, Quebec (Jan. 23).
- 1838 Steamer John Bull.
- 1841 St John, N.B.; public offices (Nov. 15).
- St Roch suburbs, Quebec; 1630 houses 1845 (May 28). St John suburbs, Quebec; 1300 houses (June 28).
- St John's, NF.; 2000 houses (June 9). 1846
- St Louis Theatre, Quebec; 70 lives lost (June 12).
- 1849 Houses of Parliament, Montreal (Apr. 25).
- Griffintown, Montreal (June 15). St Lawrence suburbs, Montreal (Aug. 23). 1850
- 1852
- East End, Montreal; 1100 houses (July 8).
- 1854 House of Parliament, Quebec (Feb. 1).
- 1857 Steamer Montreal, fifteen miles above Quebec, 253 lives lost (June 26).
- St Roch and St Sauveur suburbs, Quebec ; 1866 2129 houses (Oct. 14). 1870
 - Saguenay (May). St Roch suburbs, Quebec; 422 houses (May 24).

- Earthquake; heavy Montreal (Nov. 27). shocks felt at 1893 heavy
- Land-slide at St Alban, on River Ste Anne; 4 lives lost; immense damage 1894 to property (Apr. 27).
- Explosion of fire damp at Caledonia Mines, 1899 N.S.; 30 deaths (June 16).
- Collapse of Quebec bridge (Aug. 29). 1907
- Notre-Dame de la Salette, on Rivière du 1908 Lièvre, partially destroyed slides; 37 lives lost (Apr. 26). by land-
- Explosion in powder works at 1910 Hull: 10 lives lost (May 8).

Hungarian, off Cape Sable; 205 lives lost 1861 (June 4).

- Canadian, in Strait of Belle Isle; 35 lives lost (June 4).
- North Briton, on Perroquet Island (Nov. 5).
- Anglo-Saxon, off Cape Race; 237 lives lost 1863 (Apr. 27).
- 1870 City of Boston, sailed from Halifax and never heard of; 191 souls on board (Jan. 28).
- 1873 Atlantic, twenty-two miles west of Halifax ; 546 lives lost (Apr. 1).
 - Lord's Day Gale, Gulf of St Lawrence (Aug. 24).
- 1881 Victoria, near London; 181 lives lost (May 24).
- Titanic, in mid-Atlantic; 1503 lives lost (Apr. 15). 1912
- Empress of Ireland, near Father Point; 1914 900 lives lost (May 29).
- FIRES
 - 1876 Montcalm suburbs, Quebec; 411 houses (May 30).
 - St Jean, P.Q. (July 18).
 - St Hyacinthe; 500 houses (Sept. 3).
 - 1877 St John, N.B.; 1612 houses (June 20).
 - Legislative Building, Fredericton (Feb. 25). 1880 Hull, P.Q.; 400 houses (Apr. 21).
 - 1881 St John suburbs, Quebec; 642 houses (June 8).
 - 1883 Parliament Building, Quebec (Apr. 19).
 - 1886 Vancouver; 4 houses left standing; 50 lives lost (June 13).
 - 1890 St Jean de Dieu Asylum for the Insane, Longue-Pointe (May 6).
 - Part of Western Departmental Building, 1897 Ottawa (Feb. 11).
 - New Westminster (Sept. 11). 1898
 - Hull and Ottawa; 7 lives lost; \$10,000,000 1900 loss sustained (Apr. 26).
 - Montreal; loss to insurance companies over 1901 \$2,200,000 (Jan. 28).
 - 1908 Trois-Rivières; 300 buildings; \$1,500,000 (June 22).
 - Kootenay Valley, B.C.; town of Fernie and other neighbouring ring places dcstroyed; \$5,000,000 property de-70 lives lost; stroyed (Aug. 2).
 - Campbelltown, N.B.; only four houses left 1910 (July 11).
 - 1911 Disastrous forest fire in Porcupine mining district (July 11).
 - Parliament Buildings, Ottawa (Feb. 3). 1916

9	6	A
3	U	4

Old Lower Causie or Contain Upper Causie or Contained Nower Contained Lower Causie or Contained Nower Contained Lower Causie or Contained Nower Causie or Contained Lower Causie or Contained Total Total Year 3-216			-
Quebe or Lower Canada Upper Canada New Parties Evitab Lower Councils British Routh British Councils British Rankols Britis	Year	1667 1667 1675 1675 1730 1734 1734 1735 1739 1739 1745 1775 1775 1775 1775 1775 1775 1775	
Quebes or Lower Canada Upper Canada or Outario New Printee Nova Social New Printee Fained Printee Columbia Manitobia Worth- Manitobia Morth- Alberta Image: Consider Consi Consider Consider Consider Consider Consider Consi	Total	*33,656 *20,737 *20,737 *39,682 *39,682 *83,304 *83,304 *1,144,160 *1,144,160 *1,144,160 *1,144,160 *3,689,257 *3,689,257 *3,689,257 *1,144,160	
Quebee or Individed Contaction Upper Canada or Outaction Acadia or Nova Scotia New Brunswick Printee Bidward Island Bruitsha Columbia Manitoha Image: Contaction Nova Scotia Brunswick Brunswick Brunswick Brunswick Brunswick Brunswick Brunswick Brunswick Island Columbia Manitoha Image: Contaction Im	Saskat. chewan	492,432	ikon.
Quebee or Individed Contaction Upper Canada or Outaction Acadia or Nova Scotia New Brunswick Printee Bidward Island Bruitsha Columbia Manitoha Image: Contaction Nova Scotia Brunswick Brunswick Brunswick Brunswick Brunswick Brunswick Brunswick Brunswick Island Columbia Manitoha Image: Contaction Im	Alberta	374,663	z 8512 for Y1
Quebee or Lower Canada Upper Canada or Outarrio Acadia or Nova Scotia New Hamswick Efficial British British Columbia British Columbia British Columbia British Columbia	North- West Territories	*48,000 568,406 588,967 134,430 17,196	t Including
Quebec or Lower Canada Upper Canada or Ontario Acadia or Nova Scotia New Hunswick Prince Belvard 1773 Lower Canada Upper Canada Nova Scotia Brunswick Elivard Lower Canada	Manitoba	*10,000 255,506 255,511	
Quebec or Lower Canada Upper Canada or Ontario Acadia or Nova Scotia I.Ower Canada Or Ontario Nova Scotia 441 450 <t< td=""><td>British Columbia</td><td>*3.024 49,450 392,480</td><td></td></t<>	British Columbia	*3.024 49,450 392,480	
Quebec or Lower Canada Upper Canada or Ontario Acadia or Nova Scotia I.Ower Canada Or Ontario Nova Scotia 441 450 <t< td=""><td>Prince Edward Island</td><td>*71,500 *77,509 *77,509 *24,600 *22,292 *77,500 *75,5000 *75,50000 *75,50000 *75,50000 *75,50000 *75,500000 *75,500000 *75,500000000000000000000000000000000000</td><td>219 for Yukor</td></t<>	Prince Edward Island	*71,500 *77,509 *77,509 *24,600 *22,292 *77,500 *75,5000 *75,50000 *75,50000 *75,50000 *75,50000 *75,500000 *75,500000 *75,500000000000000000000000000000000000	219 for Yukor
Quebec or Lower Canada Upper Canada Lower Canada Or Outario error error	New Brunswick	*35,000 *35,000 119,457 119,457 119,380 255,594 321,263 331,120 351,889	† Including 27
Quebec or Lower Canada Upper Canada Lower Canada Or Outario error error	Acadia or Nova Scotia		
Quebec or Lower Canad *90,000 *90,000 *90,000 *90,000 *91,313,228 471,875 553,134 *11,37566 *11,3566 *11,11,5566 *11,11,5566 *1,11,55666 *1,11,55666 *1,11,556666 *1,11,5566666666666666666666666666666666		*10,000 *10,000 *10,000 *10,000 *25,000 *351,000 *351,000 *351,004 *32,159 *352,004 *32,159 *352,004 *32,004 *32,004 *32,004 *32,004 *32,004 *32,004 *32,004 *32,004	timate.
Old 3,215 *7,832 12,964 18,964 *18,964 *18,964 *701 *70,000 69,810	Quebec or Lower Canada	**************************************	1
	Old Canada	3,215 *7,832 16,417 *18,417 *33,982 *42,701 *70,000 69,810	
Year 1667 1671 1675 1675 1739 1739 17739 177577 17757 17757 177577 177577 177577 177577 177577 177577 17757	ear		

POPULATION

SUBSCRIBERS TO MAY 30, 1916

ARCHIVES EDITION

ACER, J. H. A. Adams, Lieutenant W. B. Adams, William M. Adelaide, University of. Agar, Miles E. Agnew, A. F. Agricultural College, Truro, N.S. Agriculture, Department of : Office of the Director General of Public Health. Publications Branch. Ahearn, Mrs T. Aikin, Major J. A. Alberta, University of. Alexander, R. E. Alexander, Sister St M. Alexander, Dr W. H. Allan, H. M. Allan, W. A. Allan, W. A. Allay, J. A. M. Allison, Walter C. Ames, A. E. Ames, R. C. Anderson, John F. Angers, Eugene R. Angus, D. Forbes. Anthes, L. L. Archanbault, Judge J. B. Archaibad, Blowers, K.C. Archives, Dominion. Archives, Quebec. Armour, Lieutenant Eric N. Armstrong, G. P. Ahearn, Mrs T. Armstrong, G. P. Armstrong, M. S. Arsenault, Captain Rufin. Asselstine, E. B. Atkins, H. B. Atkinson, F. G. Audet, Ferdinand. Auditor General, Office of the. Auld, F. Clyde. Aylesworth, Sir Allen, K.C.M.G. Aylesworth, Frederick L. BABY, Henri. Baillie, A. G. Baker, Miss Grace J. Baker, T. B. Baldwin, Eugene O. Bambrick, Rev. R. D., D.D. Banting, A. D. Banting, A. D. Barkwell, Maitland. Barnes, Erwin E. Barnes, Harry D. Barry, Rev. H. D. Barry, W. Barton, C. Faraum

Barry, W. Barton, C. Farnum. Barton, E. A. Bartram, J. B. Bate, T. C. Batzold, Rev. Charles E. Baylis, James A.

Bazin, Phil. J. Beach, A. C. Bearisto, Frederick P. Beattie, John. Beatty, Rev. J. Irwin. Beauchamp, J. A. Beauchemin, A. O. Beauchemin, Dr L. O. Beaudin, Rev. J. Charles. Beauline, R. H. Beauline, J. Beausoleil, A. P. Bedard, J. C. A. Bedford, Albert E. Belenzer Lewit f. Belanger, Louis A. Belcourt, Louis. Belcourt, Hon. Napoleon A., K.C. Bell, Harry J. Bell, Harry J. Belleau, Raymond. Belzile, L. de G. Bennetr, E. N. Bennett, C. A. Bennett, Thomas William. Bentley, W. E., K.C. Berard, Joseph B. Bergstrom David Bergstrom, David. Bernard, G. N. Bernasconi, G. A. Bernier, Charles. Bernier, Jean. Bernier, Napoleon. Bernier, Jean.
Bernier, Napoleon.
Berthiaume, Albert.
Bérubé, Leo, M.P.P.
Bérubé, Omer.
Bethune, J. T.
Bigwood, W. E.
Billings, Dr M. P.
Billings, Dr M. P.
Billings, J. R.
Binns, Noble.
Bird, Dr P. S.
Bird, Dr P. S.
Bird, Thomas A.
Bjackburn, Mrs Mary A.
Blackburn, Mrs Russell.
Blaiklock, M. S.
Blar, N. F.
Blanchet, Thomas A.
Bleckburn, C. H.
Blondin, P. E., M.P.
Bloudin, Cleophas.
Blue, Archibald. Blouin, Cleophas. Blue, Archibald. Boivin, George H., M.P. Bond, George B. R. Borden, Dr L. E. Bostwick, Guy O'D. Bothwell, C. E. Boudreau, Camille H. Boulager, J. O. L. Boulter, G. R. Bourassa, Henri Bourase H. S. Bourke, H. S.

Boutilier, Percy G. Bowen, Dr G. A. Bowley, J. W. Bowman, Dr George M. Bowman, Dr George M. Boyer, Aurelien. Boyer, Dr Gustave, M.P. Bracken, Prof. John, B.S.A. Brady, W. J. Brandon, Dr Edgar. Brantford Public Library. Brastheunt J. C. Breithaupt, J. C. Brett, Hon. R. G., M.D. Brien, Dr J. W. Briggs, Alfred W., K.C. Brillant, Jules A. Brophy, Rev. John C. Brophy, Rev. John C. Brosseau, Rev. H. D. J. Brown, A. W. Brown, B. L. Brown, Clifton G. Brown, David P. Brown, Lieutenant George W. Brown, Mrs Georgia E. Brown, Mulfrid L. Brown, Wilfrid L. Browne, D. J. Bruchési, Mgr Paul. Buchanan, F. G. Buell, Lieutenant-Colonel W. S Buell, Lieutenant-Colonel W. Bugeaud, J. F. Bullock, W. S., M.L.A. Burchell, James T. Burgess, W. H. Burgess, W. H. Burnetl, Arthur. Burrell, Dr R. H. Butchart, J. C. Butler, William H. Buell, Lieutenant-Colonel W. S. Butler, William H. Byrnes, P. V. CADIEUX, Joseph. Calgary Public Library. Calgary Public Library, Cambray, J. A. Cameron, Charles E. Cameron, D. A., K.C. Cameron, D. O. Cameron, Dr I. H. Cameron, Dr Malcolm H. V. Cameron, Norman C. Campbell, Lieutenant-Colonel A. A. A. A. Campbell, Arthur H. Campbell, A. J. Campbell, A. J., Campbell, Cameron. Campbell, E. J. Campbell, Fred H. Campbell, Lorge M. Campbell, Lorne M. Campbell, T. B. Camper, Sister M. Canadian Bank of Commerce.

³⁶⁵

SUBSCRIBERS TO MAY 30, 1916

Canadian Pacific Railway Co., Montreal. Canadian Pacific Railway Co., New York. Cannon, Lucien, M.P.P. Canuette, Dr L. Joseph. Capetick, H. Cardiot, P. J. Arthur, M.P. Carefoot, Dr E. M. Caregoot, Dr E. M. Caron, A. L. Caron, Rev. Abbé Ivanhoë. Caron, L. A. Carpenter, George B. Carroll, W. F., M.P. Carroll, W. F., M.P. Carruthers, George. Carter, A. T. Cartier, Jacques. Cawthra, Victor. Chalifour, J. Onés. Chambers, A. R. Chanoy, F. W. Chapais, Hon. Thomas. Chapman, A. Charbonneau, C. J. E. Charbonneau, Jean. Charbonneau, Rev. J. A. Charlebois, Right Rev. O., O.M.I. Chartier, Dr Emile. Chateauvert, Victor. Chatham Public Library. Chauret, Ad. Chenevert, René. Chew, Mrs Effie M. Chicoutimi, Le Séminaire de. Chinic, E. N. Chinic, E. N. Chisholm, Hon. William, K.C. Choquet, Judge F. X. Choquette, Léopold. Christie, D. A. Christie, Rev. W. J. Chrystal, W. R. Cimon, E. H. Citizens Library, Halifax. Claze Arthur Clare, Arthur. Clare, A. J., D.D.S. Clark, A. J., D.D.S. Clark, Dr Charles W. Clark, George M. Clarke, Rev. A. L. G. Clarke, Rev. A. L. G. Clarke, S. J. Clarke, S. J. Clarke, S. J. Clayton, W. Clephan, Rev. Angus E. Cloutier, Rev. I. O. P. Cloutier, Rev. I. O. P. Cloutier, J. E. Cloutier, P. C. Clutier, Milliam J. Coady, Rev. M. Cockshutt, E. L. Coderre, Oscar. Coghlin, Dr W. A. Cohoe, Rev. Albert B. Cohoe, John G. Coles, A. A. Coles, A. L. College Bourget. Collins, Harry. Collyer, Alfred. Colonization, Mines and Fisheries, Department of, Quebec. Commission of Conservation. Complin, M. R. Conrad, Rev. F., O.M.I. Conybeare, C. F. P.

Cook, W. Hamilton. Coolican, H. Cooper, Fred. Copeland, George F. Copus, Frank A. Copus, Frank A. Cordeau, L. B. Coristine, Charles G. Cormier, Rev. Henri D. Cormier, Rev. Joseph G. Cornett, Dr William Frederick. Corrigan, F. S. Côté, G. J. Ernest. Côté, G. J. Ernest. Coté, O. H. Coughlin, Gerald A. Coullard, Antonio. Coulson, Duncan. Coulson, Duncan. Courteen, Arthur. Cousineau, Osias. Covert, Dr A. M. Cowansville School Board. Covansville School B Cozzolino, Thomas. Craig, Dr W. H. Crawford, E. J. Creelman, G. C. Crocket, James H. Cronbie, M. G. Crosby, A. C. Cross, W. H. Crowell, F. A. Crowell, W. R. Cummine, R. W. B. Crowell, W. K. Cumming, R. W., B.A. Cummings, Alfred. Cummings, Charles C. Curry, James J. Curty, James J. Customs, Department of. Cuthbert, John A. Cur Cyr, Alex. Cyr, Dr Ernest George. Cyr, Dr Ennest George.
DAGENAIS, J. P. W.
Dale, John.
Dalton, C. P.
Daly, G., C.Ss.R.
Daly, Herbert J.
Daly, Right Rev. Monsignor T. J., V.C.
Danard, Dr A. L.
Darvid, L. A.
David, L. A.
Davidson, Rev. Gilbert F.
Davis, E. B.
Davis, E. B.
Davis, Kev. L. J., O.M.I.
Davison, Fred H.
Dawson, L. S.
Dawson, R. S.
Deane, R. S. Deane, R. S. Decary, Albert R. De Cew, Judson A. Dechene, Aime M. Dechêne, Dr Elz. Miville. Decker, H. J. Delage, L. O., LL.B. De La Salle Academy, Ottawa. Denoncourt, Rev. Louis L. Desaulniers, Gonzalve. Desois, D. L. Descarries, Joseph A., K.C., M.P. Desmarais, Rev. A., O.M.I. Desrochers, Felix. Detroit Public Library. Devlin, Mark. De Witt, Jacob. Diokson, A. R. Dechene, Aime M. Dickson, A. R. Dickson, Mrs M. H. Flett.

Dillon, J. H. Dingman, W. S. Dinnick, A. G. C. Dionne, Georges Leonidas. Dix, Rev. George McLaren. Dodd Library, Charlottetown. Donald, R. F. B. Donnelly, John, M.E. Donnelly, Rev. John E. Dorion, Charles N. Dougall, Prof. Robert, B.S.A. Doutre, J. L. Dowling, Right Rev. Thomas J. Dowling, J. C. Downing, J. C. Downing, Dr J. J. B. Dozois, J. L. Drayton, P. H., K.C. Drysdale, Hon. Arthur, K.C. Dubé, Alex. Dubé, Duncan Napoleon. Dubé, Dr Joseph E. Dubuc, Charles P. Dubuc, J. E. A. Duchaine, J. A. Ducharme, G. N. Du Chene, Lieutenant-Colonel John D. Ducie, W. R. Dufault, S. Duff, Charles A. Dugal, B. Arthur. Dugas, Mgr Eustache. Dugas, Judge F. O. Duhamel, Sister E. Dumontier, J. A., N.P. Dunbar, C. H. Duncan, Alex. Duncan, S. F. Dunham, Rev. W. Elson. Duval, Art. Dymond, Allan M. Dysart, A. Allison. EADIE, Nelson B. Eaglesham, Dr H. E. Eakin, J. H. Eastwood, J. T. Edge, Wilfrid. Edge, Wilfrid. Edmonton Public Library. Edmunds, Dr C. H. Edwards, W. H. Edwards, W. R. Elliott, Jr H. M. Elliott, J. H. Emond, René. Empey, Lynn. Empress School District No. 3145. Externor Public Library Bo Estevan Public Library Board. Ethier, J. A. C., M.P. Ewart, John S., K.C. External Affairs, Department of. FAILL, Alex. Fair, John. Fair, R. E. Fairbank, C. O. Falardeau, Adrien. Falconer, President Robert A. Fallis, Rev. Nelles Roland. Fallon, Right Rev. M. F., O.M.I., D.D. Farris, W. B. Fauteux, Rev. Abbé N. Ferguson, Clarence H. Ferguson, George B. Ferrodale School District.

ARCHIVES EDITION

Fetherstonhaugh, Frederick B. Fielding, P. M. Finch, H. G. Finch, H. G. Finger, H. Finlayson, Hon. Duncan. Fischer, Rev. A. J., C.R. Fisher, Aubrey. Fisher, George E. Fisher, Ward. Fitzgerald, M. L. Fleming, Stuart. Floyd, D. P. Flynn, Edward. Foley, J. A. Flynn, Edward. Foley, J. A. Foley, J. T. Foley, Rev. William, D.D. Fontaine, V. Ernest, K.C. Forbes, A. E. G., M.D. Forbes, Rev. E. W. Ford, Edmund D. Ford Motor Company of Canada, Limited. Ford Motor Company of Canada Limited. Ford, T. J. Forsyth, R. B. Fortier, J. Arthur. Fortier, S. Fortin, J., B.Sc. Fort Milliam Public Library. Fosbery, Charles S. Foster, Archie. Fowler, J. F. Foy, Hon. J. J., K.C. Francis, Walter J. Francis, W. P. Francoeur, J. N. Frank, Dr Harry R. Fraser, Alex. Fraser, Alfred L. Fraser, Graham. Fraser, Graham. Fraser, Institute Free Public Library. Limited. Fraser Instruct Library. Fraser, J. H. Fréchon, C. R. Freeman, H. S. French, Guy M. Frost, Harold R. Fuller, A. T. GAETZ, Rev. Wilfred. Gagnon, D. R. Gagnon, P. E. Gale, F. G. Gale, Herbert. Gale, Herbert. Gallup, Rev. E. C. Galt, Thomas P., K.C. Gamble, W. G. Gandier, Rev. M. C. Ganog, G. W. Gardiner, James G., M.L.A. Gardiner, J. Carlton. Gariepy, Rev. Abbé C. N. Garneeu, L. H

Gardiner, James G., M.J Gardner, J. Carlton. Gariepy, Rev. Abb6 C. J Garneau, L. H. Garon, A. P., C.R. Gatenby, W. E. Gaudry, L. H. Gauthier, Rev. Henri. Gauthier, Dr L. O. Gauvin, H. Gayman, Harvey M. Geddes, F. B. Geodfrion, L. P.

Gernon, Dr George. Gibbs, Miss Mabel R.

Gibson, Joseph. Gibson, Thomas. Giffon, H. R. Gill, Robert. Gillies, Rev. D. M., Ph.D., D.D. Gillies, Rev. James A. M. Gillis, Rev. James A. M. Gillis, John R. Girard, A. D. Girard, J. E. Giroux, F. X. A. Giroux, F. X. A. Giroux, L. J. E. Giroux, I. Hon. E. Lavin. Glace Bay High School. Glendinnung, Henry, M.D. Glendinning, Henry, M.D. Glover, R. W. Gobeil, Antoine. Godin, Eugene H. Gold, James. Gooderham, G. E. Gordon, D. A., M.P. Gordon, Mrs J. E. Gordon, J. P. Gordon, M. L. Gordon, R. Gordon, T. C. Gorman, E. L. Gosnell, R. L. Gosnell, R. L. Gosselin, Arthur. Gosselin, Arthur. Gousselin, Val. Goucher, O. P. Gough, Richard P. Gough, Richard P. Grantam, Hon. George P., M.P. Graham, Hon. George P., M.P. Graham, W. M. Granger, Rev. J. R. Grant, Rev. Andrew S. Grant, Rev. Andrew S. Grant, Robert C. Grant, Robert C. Grant, Robert F. Grant, Robert F. Grant, Rev. William P., B.A. Gravel, A. S. Gravel, A. S. Green, J. B. Greene, George W. Greene, George W. Greene, J. H. Greene, J. H. Greenwood, W. K. Greig, A. Grenier, Hector. Grey, Francis W. Grier, Herbert J. F. Grogan, S. P. Grosart, J. MD. Groulx, Rev. Abbé L. A. Guest, W. T. Gunn, A. W. Guy, Thomas.

HACKETT, William. Hackney, Rev. G. A. Hagedorn, C. K. Hainsworth, Charles R. Haltrow, G., Sr. Halifax Ladies' College. Halliy, Edward. Halliwell, H. T. Halliwell, John. Halls, Fred W. Halpin, C. S. B. Ham, Lieutenant-Colonel George H. Hamel, G. F., K.C. Hamilton, Chester B., Jr. Hamilton, Chester B., Jr. Hamilton, Dr H. Douglas. Hamilton, Rev. John H. Hamilton Normal School.

Haney, M. J. Hanley, M. J. Hanley, Rev. A. J. Hannesson, H. M. Hanning, C. R. Harcourt, George. Hargarten, W. F. Hargarten, W. F. Harquail, J. Harquail, J. Harris, Charles E. Harris, George P. Harris, Ioyd. Harris, Rev. W. R., D.D. Harris, Ella Beatty. Hart, T. H. Harty, Hon, William Harty, T. H. Harty, Hon. William. Harwood, C. A., K.C. Harwood, L. de L., M.D. Haskan, H. O. Hastings, Rev. H. S. Hattie, Robert M. Hay, Norman K. Haygarth, T. C. Heard, Thorington. Hebden, E. F. Heard, Thorington. Heard, Thorington. Hebden, E. F. Hébert, Rev. Edmour. Heffernan, Rev. T. F. Heintzman, Gerhard. Heintzman, Gerhard. Heintzman, Herman. Hellmuth, I. F., K.C. Henderson, C. V. Henderson, P. E. Henderson, P. E. Henderson, P. E. Henderson, W. H. Henry, F. A. Hennessy, O. M. Henry, P. J. Hensley, Charles. Hesson, C. A. Hewitt, S. J. Heyd, Norman G. Hibbard, Rev. W. R. High Commissioner for Canada, Office of the, London, Eng. Office of the, London, Eng. Hilaire, Brother. Hill, Rev. Allan M., Ph.D. Hill, E. L. Hindson, Rev. W. E. Hodge, George. Hodgson, Frank J. Hoffman, N. R. Hogg, George. Holdsworth, William. Hogg, George.
Holdsworth, William.
Holman, Mrs J. LeRoy.
Holmes, Dr T. K.
Hopkins, Dr B. A.
Horsey, Edwin E.
Horsfall, H.
Horsfall, H.
Howard, C. E.
Howard, R. V.
Howard, R. V.
Howell, Marshall J.
Howey, Dr R.
Hubbard, William W.
Hudson, George L., M.P.P.
Hughes, J. Walter.
Hulbig, F. M.
Hunter, A. T., LL.B.
Hunter, J. H., M.A.
Hunter, J. H., M.A.
Hunter, Lincoln.
Huto, Rev. O.
Hurlburt, H. G.
Hutchinson, J.
Hutchinson, Dr J. Alex. Hutchison, Dr J. Alex. Hynes, James P.

IGNATIUS, Brother. Imlach, Fergus. Indian Affairs, Office of the Deputy Superintendent-General of. Ingles, J. C. Ingram, P. F. Institut Evangelique de la Pointeaux-Trembles. Interior, Department of : Office of the Minister. Dominion Land Commissioner's Office. Dominion Parks Branch. Railway and Swamp Lands Branch. Topographical Surveys Branch. Irvine, G. H. Irvine, J. A. Irvine, William. Irving, J. A. Irving, Hon. Paulus Æmilius. Irwin, Alfred H. JACK, F. B. Jack, Rev. T. C., D.D. Jackson, A. E. Jackson, Dr J. H. Jackson, J. L. Jackson, William. Jacques-Cartier Normal School. Jacques, D. B. Jacques, L. Cyrius. Jarrett, George J. G. Jenkins, Stephen R., M.D. Jenkins, Stephen R., M.I. Jennison, Hon. J. Leslie. Jennison, W. F., M.E. Jessop, James J. Jodoin, Henri. Johnston, H. S. Johnston, E. F. B., K.C. Johnston, J. Fred. Johnston. John W. Johnston Allyn Johnston, Allan. Joliette, Séminaire de. Jones, Daniel A. Jones, T. Harry. Joron, R. S. Joseph, Montefiore. Jourdon, Rev. L. Joyce, C. M. Judge, E. H. Julien, Eug. Julien, J. A. KANE, D. J. Kansas, University of. Keith, Dr H. W. Kelly, Rev. Edward, D.D. Kempton, John. Kennedy, A. Kennedy, George, LL.D. Kennedy, Prof. William A., M.D.

M.D. Kent, James S. Kerr, Dr R. D. Kett, Mrs D. W. Keyworth, Rev. Thomas. Kidd, William. Kiely, Rev. William F. Kim, Rev. Father Aug., O.M.I. Kimball, J. H. King's College, Windsor, N.S. Kingston Public Library. Kingsville Public Library. Kingsville Public Library.

Kirby, Sister D. M. Kitchener Public Library. Kliener, Jacob. Klotz, Dr Max O. Knechtel, J. S. Knight, J. T. Knipfel, Dr J. E. Knox College Library. LA BANQUE NATIONALE. Labatt, Hugh F. Laberge, M. P. Labreche, Rev. P. D. Labrecque, L. E. Labreque, Adolphe. La Bruere, Montarville B. de. Lacasse, N. U. Lachaine, George D. Lachance, J. L. Lachance, J. T. Lacroix, R. G. Laflamme, Rev. Eugene C. Lafontaine, Ernest. Laframboise, Jules. Lafrenière, J. B. T. Lafrenière, J. B. T. Lagueux, Rev. Robert. Lajoie, H. Gerin, K.C. Lalanne, Dr P. E. Lalberté, Wilfrid. Lalonde, Arthur. Lalonde, Francis C. Lalonde, J. I. Lamarche, Rev. R. Lamothe, O. A. Lamouthe, T. T. Lamothe, O. A. Lamoureux, Rev. R. T. Lanctot, Adelard. Landry, Hon. P. A., K.C., C.J. Langelier, Hon. Charles. Langelier, Rev. Frs. Langlais, Antonio. Langlois, Leo, M.D., C.M. La Palme, Rev. Abbé A. Lapointe. Prudent. Lapointe, Prudent. Laporte, J. P., B.A., M.D. Laporte, Marius. La Roche, William P. La Roche, William P. Larson, Bernhard, M.P.P. Lash, N. M. Latimer, Mrs F. H. Latornell, S. C. Latta, Sam. J., M.L.A. Laurin J. Laurin, J. Laval University, Law Faculty of. Lavell, Judge H. A. Lavergne, Armand, M.P.P. Lavergne, Hon. Louis. Lavoie, Dr J. E. Lavoie, Dr J. E. Lavoie, Dr P. E. Lawrence, Mrs Margaret Ellis. Law Society of Upper Canada. Lawson, Rev. George A. Lawson, Rev. Reorge A. Lawson, Rev. R. B. Leblanc, Amie. Leblanc, Antonio. of. Leblanc, Antonio. Leblanc, J. A. Lee, Rev. Robert William. Lee, Rev. Robert Lefebvre, O. Lefebvre, Thomas. Legare, J. L. Legault, J. A. Legault, J. Theo. Leger, Antoine J. Leger, J. T. Le Grand, W. G.

Leman, Beaudry. Le May, Réné P. Lemieux, Eugene. Lemieux, Eugene. Le Moine, Gaspard. Leonard, Rev. J. R. Leroux, W. Lesage, Antoine. Lesage, J. A. Leslie, Rev. James A. 'Le Soleil,' Quebec. Letournean, Severin, K.C. Lett. Mrs Annie. Lett, Mrs Annie. Levangie, A. P. Libersan, A. Z. Liboiron, Adrien. Lighthall, W. D., K.C. Literary and Historical Society of Quebec. Little, Rev. George A. Little, Henry A. Locke, George H., LL.D. Lockwell, C. J. Loggie, W. J. Loiseau, Rev. Fr. Stanislas. London Normal School. London Public Library. Longault, Dr G. Longhurst, Rev. W. B. Longworth, Charles. Lord, Dr Wilfrid. Lovatt, Ralph G. Low, Thomas A. Loyola College Library. Loyola College Library. Lucas, F. E. Lunn, George H. Lussier, J. E. Lussier, Rev. J. O., C.S.R. Lymburner, L. M. Lyons, H. J. MABEE, Dr Oliver R. MacAdam, Rev. M. A. MacCallum, O. B. MacCraken, John I., K.C. MacDermott, Dr W. B. MacDiarmid, A. A. Macdonald, Rev. A. J. Macdonald, A. W. Macdonald, Rev. C. W. Macdonald, D. A. Macdonald, Rev. D. Bruce, M.A., LL.D. MacDonald, Finlay. Macdonald, Hugh C. Macdonald, J. D. MacDonald, K. R. MacDonald, N. J. MacDonald, N. J. Macdougall, George D. Macgillivray, Hon. A. MacGlashen, Rev. J. A., B.A., B.D. MacGregor, Rev. D. C., M.A. Machin, H. T., I.S.O. MacInnes, Charles S., K.C. MacIntosh, A. D. MacKara, A. H. LI, D. F.P.S. MacIntosh, A. D. MacKay, A. H., LL.D., F.R.S.C. MacKay, A. N. MacKay, A. Stirling. MacKay, F. D. MacKay, F. D. MacKay, R. H., M.P.P. MacKelcan, Frederick R. MacKenzie, Bruce. MacKenzie, Bruce. MacKenzie, John A. MacKinnon, Rev. C. F. MacKinnon, Rev. C. F. MacKinnon, Rev. D. H. MacLaren, Rev. David.

ARCHIVES EDITION

MacLaurin, A. Maclean, A. K., K.C., M.P. Maclean, A. K., K.C., M.P. MacLean, Matthew. MacLeod, Rev. A. W. MacLeod, Rev. J. D. Macleod, Rev. J. D. Macleod, K. S. MacLeod, Rev. Norman. MacMuchy, Angus, K.C. MacNeil, John, B.A., LL.B. Macneil, P. D. MacPherson, John. MacPherson, John. MacPherson, Prof. W. E. MacTavish, W. L. Magee, J. A. Magnan, C. J. Malhiot, Adolphe. Makins, J. C. Malouin, Paul. Malouin, Paul. Manitoba, University of. Mansell, Roland. Manson, James. Marceau, Ernest Marchessault, Adolphe. Marcotte, Arthur, B.A. Marcotal, L. T. Margeson, J. W. Marine and Fisheries, Department of. Mark, Brother. Marquis, G. E. Marois, Rev. V. Od. Marr, John. Marrigan, W. Marshall, J. H. Marshall, T. M. Marshall, William E. Marsolais, Dr A. R. Martin, Dr Aug. Martin, Edward S. Martin, Prof. Iva. Martin, J. A. Martin, Rev. J. Eugene. Martin, John. Martin, John S. Martin, John S. Martineau, Victor, K.C. Marvin, Frederick E. Mason, Dr James E. Masson, Dr J. E. Masten, C. A., K.C. Masters, C. H. Masters, J. E. Mather, Norman L. C. Matheson, D. Frank, K.(Matheson, D. Frank, K.C. Matheson, M. M. Matthew, Licutenant R. T. Matthews, Licute Matthews, G. S. Matthews, R. C. Maughan, J. A. Maunsell, E. H. May, A. F. M^cArthur, H. M^cArthur, H. M^cCallum, Joseph S., M.L.A. M^cCarthy, Most Rev. Edward. M^cCombe, Dr John. M^cConnell, Douglas, B.A., LL.B. M^cCulloch, Lieutenant A. S. M^cCullough, John W. S., M.D. M^cCullough, John W. S., M.D. McCurdy, E. A. McDermid, Duncan H. M^oDonald, Alexander K. M^oDonald, J. C. M^oDonald, Roderick. M^oDonald, William, M.P.P. M^oDonald, William S. McEachern, John G. McElderry, V. J. McEvoy, John A.

VOL. XXIII

McGowan, Prof. John. McGowan, W. R. McGregor, Alexander. McIndoe, Walter D. MeIndoe, Walter D. MeIndoe, Walter D. MeInnes, Hector, K.C. MeInnis, Rev. Austin D. MeIntosh, James. MeIntyre, Archibald A. MeIntyre, Archibald A. MeIntyre, Donald M. MeIntyre, H. H. MeIsaac, A. R. MeIntyre, H. H. MeIsaac, A. R. MeKay, John. MeKeo, Oliver. MeKenzie, Rev. G. T. MeKeough, Rev. J. McKeough, Rev. J. McKeracher, Rev. D. A. McKercher, Thomas. McKinnon, L. E. M^cLagan, George. M^cLaren, Arthur C. M^cLaren, E. L. McLaughlin, R. M⁻Laugnin, K. M⁻Learin, J. D. M⁻Lean, Very Rev. J. C. M⁻Lean, S. J., M.A., Ph.D. M⁻Lellan, A. A., M.D. M⁻Lellan, Rev. G. J., D.D. M⁻Lellan, R. S. M⁻Leod, D. C., K.C. M⁻M⁻M⁻M⁻ McMahon, J. A. McManus, S. E. McMaster University, Library of. McMullin, W. D. McMurdo, W. T. McMurty, Lieutenant Rennie O. McPherson, Kenneth A. McShane, Bay, Carald J. McShane, Rev. Gerald J. McSweeney, Hon. Peter. M°Taggart, John. M°Vicar, D. A. M°Vicar, Ronald, LL.B. Meviliam, George. Mewiliam, George. Mewiliams, R. F., M.A. Mea, Rev. Charles J. Melenewski, Rev. W. Mellish, Humphrey, K.C. Melvin, Miss Janet C. Marvier, Losenb Mercier, Joseph. Mercieth, F. E., K.C. Merritt, Miss C. Welland. Metheral, P. E. Merrittanov, C. Mewburn, S. C. Michaud, Rev. J. D. Michaud, Dr J. N. Michaud, Dr J. N. Michener, E., M.P.P. Miller, J. E. Miller, M. A. Millican, W. J. Mills, J. Fraser. Mitchell, Hillyard. Moffet, Frank B. Monthamerr, George Montgomery, George H. Montpetit, Prof. Edouard. Montreal College. Montreuil, Yves. Montreuil, Yves. Moore, Dr M. J. Moore, C. H. Moore, Dr Otto B. Moore, S. J., Jr. Moore, S. R., M.P.P. Moorhouse, Dr W. H. Moose Jaw Public Library.

Moreault, Dr L. J. Morgan, Robert. Morison, Lieutenant J. L. Morris, Rev. W. S. H., M.A. Morrison, Dr D. H. Morrison, F. A. Morrison, J. W. G. Morse, M., & Son. Moss, John H., K.C. Mothersill, Rev. J. E. Moshersill, Rev. J. E. Mounce, Ralph B. Mount Allison Ladies College. Mount Allison University. Mount St Bernard Convent. Mourey, Bev. Maur. Mowbray, Victor E. A. Mulloy, Prof. L. W. Munro, H. H. Munro, H. H. Murphy, Dr S. H. Murpay, Dr H. G. Murray, John J. Murray, J. L. Murray, M. W. L. Murray, M. W. L. Murray, S. C. Murray, Walter C., LL.D. Mussen, J. M. Myles, W. J. S. Myre, Rev. P. E. NATIONAL CLUB. Naval Service, Department of the. Neilly, Richard J. Neilson, Colonel J. L. Hubert. Nelson, H. Mortimer. Nepveu, Rev. T. Nerlich, Henry. Nesbitt, E. W., M.P. New Brunswick, University of. Newby, H. S. Niagara Falls Public Library. Nicholson, Rev. D. J. Nicholson, Rev. John H. Nickle, W. F., M.P. Noël, J. D. Noel, Joseph Emile, M.D. Noël, Marc. A. Northeimer, Roy. Norris, T. J. North Bay Normal School. Northway, John A. Notre Dame Academy. OAKES, J. W. Oats, Henry S. O'Brien, Rev. Ambrose J. O'Brien, Edward L. O'Brien, J. B. O'Connor, William F., K.C. Odell, W. H. Ogilvie, G. L. O'Gorman, Rev. John J., J.C.D. O'Gorman, Rev. John R. Oliver, Dr C. B. O'Nullin, John C. O'Nullin, Bev. Thomas. Ontario School for the Blind. Orde, John F., K.C. Orillia Public Library. Ottawa Normal School. Ouellet, Rev. J. Emille. Owens, E. W. J.

PADLEY, Charles. Painchaud, A. J. Papineau, Rev. Arthur.

2 A

SUBSCRIBERS TO MAY 30, 1916

Papineau, L. J. Paquette, Harry A. Paradis, Phillipe. Paradus, Philipe. Pará, J. H. Pará, Dr J. Romeo. Parent, J. A. Park, Dr J. E. Parker A. D. Parker, A. D. Parker, W. R. P. Parliament, Library of, Canada. Parsons, E. G. Parsons, S. R. Patenaude, J. O. Patrick, J. A. M. Patterson, Hon. George, K.C. Patterson, J. H., D.V.S. Patton, Rev. Daniel A. Patton, Rev. Daniel A. Patullo, George R. Paul, Dr Edgar W. Pauzè, Rev. Victor. Peacook, Rev. T. R. Pearson, F. L. Pearson, G. Fred. Pedneault, Louis Alphonse. Pelletier, Hormisdas. Pelletier, Major Victor. Pembroka Public Library. Pelletier, Major Victor. Pembroke Public Library. Percivall, Rev. Maurice C. T. Perkins, John. Porrault, J. E. Perrett, T. E. Perrett, T. E. Perret, Abbé Philippe. Perron, Rev. J. A. S. Perry, R. R. Perry, R. R. Peterborough Normal School. Peters, L. H. Petit, P. F. E. Petit Séminaire de Québec. Petrie, H. D. Phelan, John J. Philie, L. F. Philp, Robert H. Piché, Gustave C. Picotte, Rev. J. Alberic. Pigot, Charles J. Pilon, J. Wilfrid. Pinoott, Charles F. R. Plamondon, Adrien. Playfair, Mrs Charlotte. Plouffe, Dr Adrien. Plourde, Rev. Joseph G. C. Polisson, Jules. Poliwka, H. Billingsley. Pope, William W. Port Arthur Public Library. Porter, R. A. Post Office Department. Potvin, Mrs Elizabeth. Potvin, Mrs Elizabeth. Pouliot, Jean-François. Pouliot, Narcisse. Pow, Rev. R. Erskine. Powel, H. Baring. Powel, H. A., K.C. Power, W. Kent. Pratt, Mrs D. S. Presbyterian Theological Col-lage lege. Preston, Harold B., B.A. Price, William H. Pringle, R. A. Provencher, Adelard. Provincial Normal College, Truro. Provincial Normal School, Camrose. Provincial Normal School, Saskatoon. Prowse, J. Harper.

Public Printing and Stationery, Department of : King's Printer. Superintendent of Stationery. Puddington, H. F. Punter, William T. Purvis, H. S. Pyke, James W. QUAYLE, A. E. Queen's University Library. RAILWAYS AND CANALS, Department of. Rankin, A. G. E. Rattray, J. W. Raymond, Ven. W. O., M.A., LL.D. Rayner, E. H. Reeves, J. H. Regina Normal School. Regina Public Library. Reid, Rev. Martin P. Reid, N. G. Renfrew Public Library. Rennick, E. J. Reynolds, W. P. Rhéaume, L. N., C.E. Rice, H. A. Richard, Rev. A. Richard, Rev. Henri. Richards, Daniel E. Richardson, J. O. Richardson, Lieutenant W. F. Richardson, W. Gordon. Richter, John G. Riddell, J. C. Ridgetown Public Library. Rimouski, Séminaire de. Rimouski, Séminaire de. Riou, S. C. Ritchie, Henry. Ritchie, Hugh C., C.E. Ritchie, Dr W. L. Robertson, George A. Robertson, S. N., LL.D. Robertson, W. D. Robillard, J. A. Bobilson, Mrs G. W. Robinson, Mrs G. W. Robinson, J. B. Robinson, Robert. Roch, Hervé. Rogers, A. C. Rogers, George J. Rogers, Dr G. W. Rogers, Leslie V. Rogers, J. eslie V. Rogers, Leslie V. Rohleder, Rev. Francis F. Rolland, Robert. Rosco, W. E., K.C. Rosc, Hugh E. Rosc, Rev. Samuel P., D.D. Rosenthal, Rev. A. H., O.M.I. Ross, Mgr F. X. Ross, Dr G. R. Ross, Dr Herbert. Ross, Dr Herbert. Ross, John T. Rouleau, Mgr. Thomas G. Rousseau, L. A. Rousseau, L. A. Rousseau, T. E. Rousseau, Rev. J. O. Routhier, Very Rev. J. O., V. Routhier, Very Rev. J. O., V.G. Routledge, A. W. Routledge, John. Roy, Adjutor. Roy, Cyrias.

Roy, Ernest. Royal Canadian Naval College. Royal Northwest Mounted Police, Office of the Comptroller of the. Rugg, F. S. Russell, Hon. Benjamin. Rutherford, Ernest. Rutherford, Prof. W. J. Ryan, Joseph[°]L. Ryan, Miss Lucy E. SACRÉ-CŒUR, École du. St François Xavier's College, University of. St Germain, Omer. St Laurent, Louis S. St Martin's Roman Catholic School Soction School Section. St Mary's College. St Mary's Public Library. St Michael's School. St Pierre, Georges. Saint-Pierre, Arthur. St Roch's School. Salmon Arm Observer. Sampson, H. M. Samson, J. Sanderson, R. M. Sanderson, R. M. Saskatchewan, Library of the University of. Saskatoon Public Library. Sassville, Elzear. Sauvé, Joseph. Savage, W. J. Savard, Alfred. Schäffer, Mrs M. T. S. Schlichter, Dr C. C. Schmalz, W. H. Schofield, J. H., M.P.P. Scott, Rev. Abbé H. A. Scott, Colonel J. A. Scott, Mrs J. M. A. Scott, Stanley L. Scott, Wilbur O. Secretary of State of Canada, Department of the. Sedgewick, Rev. W. H. Sedgewick, Rev. W. H. Seitz, J. J. Semple, G. Hugh. Sevigny, Albert, M.P. Shadd, Dr A. Schmitz. Shanks, W. R. L. Shannon, E. G. Shannon, J. H. George A. Shannon, Dr George Shannon, J. H. Shannon, R. W. Shapley, Harold W. Sharp, Alfred E. H. Sharp, P. A. Shaw, C. H. Shaw, Edwin E. Shepley, George F. Sherwood, A. W. Shillinglaw, W. H. Shupe, Stanley. Shupe, Stanley Silverwood, A. E. Simard, Raoul. Simpson, Mrs J. B. Sinclair, E. Hubert. Sinclair, V. A., M.P.P. Sirois, Joseph. Sise, Paul F. Skaling, A. C. Skelton, M. L. M. Skelton, Dr O. D.

ARCHIVES EDITION

Sloan, David L.
Smallwood, C. R., K.C.
Smith, J. Fingal.
Smith, J. W., M.D.
Smith, Neil D.
Smith, N. S.
Smith, T. Phoenix.
Smith, Mrs Wilhemina G.
Smyth, Sydney L. A.
Snider, Major A. W.
Snowden, Ernest.
Soper, Warren Y.
Spencer, William E.
Stackhouse, Russell T.
Stanford, J. S.
Stanton, James J.
Starratt, A. M.
Stauffer, Joseph E., M.P.P.
Steele, Dr M.
Stewart, David. A., M.L.A.
Stewart, D. W., B.A.
Stewart, W. B.
Stewart, W. B.
Stewart, W. S., K.C.
Stratford Normal School.
Stratford Public Library.
Sully, L. K.
Sutherland, R. M.
Sutherland, R. M.
TACHÉ, J. C.

TACHÉ, J. C. Taché, J. de L. Tait, R. C. Tait, Sir Thomas. Talbot, Albert Charles. Talbot, Albert Charles. Tamblyn, Gordon. Tanguay, Edouard G. Taschereau, Eug. O. Tassé, George, M.D. Taylor, Rev. Edward G. Taylor, Rev. Edward G. Taylor, Rev. Edward G. Taylor, Rev. George C. Taylor, Rev. George C. Taylor, Rev. George C. Taylor, W. O., M.D. Terreault, H. A. Terryberry, Rev. A. I. Tessier, Hon. Auguste. Tessier, G. J. Theobold, Bro. Thomas, U. H. Thomas, J. H. Thomas, W. F. Thompson, Rev. R. M. Thomson, James. Tobin, S. G., M.P.P. Todd, Frank H. Tomlinson, Mrs M. Adele. Tompkins, Miss Ida. Tompkins, Lewis R. Tompkins, Dr M. G. Tompkins, S. R. Tompkins, S. R. Tonge, Alfred J. Toronto, Library of the University of. Toronto Normal School. Tory, James C., M.P.P. Tourigny, Lucien. Tourigny & Marois. Townshend, Sir Charles, K.C. Trappist Fathers. Tremblay, A. E. Trenblay, A. E. Trenaman, Jay C. Trenholme, Hon. N. W. Trépanier, Léon. Trimble, E. Truax, Dr W. Tubby, H. A. Tuck, S. P. Tucker, Rev. Canon L. Norman. Tupper, Rev. J. F. Turgeon, Hon. Adelard. Turgeon, Hon. Adelard. Turgeon, Hon. O. Turnbull, Robert. Turner, George A. Tylin, R. S. Tyrrell, J. B.

UNDERWOOD, John. Upper, H. F. Ursuline College.

VACHON, Rev. H. L., O.M.I. Vachon, Seraphin. Valiquette, Rev. Joseph. Valide, Arthur, LL.L. Vance, Rev. W. Veniot, Dr Clarence J. Verreault, J. G. Verret, E. A. Vézina, Charles. Victoria College Library. Vining, Jared.

WADDINGTON, H. Walberg, H. L. Walker, F. A., M.L.A. Walkerville Public Library. Wallaceburg Public Library. Wallaceburg Public Library. Wallinger, N. A. Walsh, Rev. William. Warburton, A. B., K.C. Warner, C. M. Warren, J. Stanislas. Warrington, J. E. Watkins, W. B. Watson, J. C. Watson, J. M. Way, D. H. Weart, Dr Aylmer J. Welsh, John K. Wensley, A. H. Westerwelt, J. W. Whalen, Mrs James. Wheatley, A. W. Whelan, J. P. Whern, Robert. Wheten, Rev. John. Wherry, Robert. Wheten, Rev. John. Whiskin, Frederick. White, E. C. White, Ralph E. Whittaker, Rev. C. Wellesley. Whittaker, S. Whittaker, S. Whitton, F. H. Wiggs, W. H. Wightman, Rev. F. A. Wightman, Rev. F. A. Wightman, Dr Robert. Willard, W. R. Williams, Major the Rev. George H. Williams, H. F. Williams, Mackenzie. Williams, T. Williamson, Edmund S. Wilson, F. C. Wilson, Rev. J. Macartney, D.D. Wilson, Rev. J. Macartney, D.D.
Wilson, John.
Winsby, Thomas.
Winter, L. A.
Wisconsin, Library of the State Historical Society of.
Wiseman, Rev. J. F.
Wood, Judge C. E. D.
Wood, G. H.
Wood, J. B.
Wood, L. M.
Wood, L. M.
Woods, Walter.
Woodstock Public Library.
Worthington, Dr R. A. Wordstock Fublic Libr Worthington, Dr R. A. Worts, J. G. Wright, E. A. Wright, T. F. Wylie, E. R. Wylman, Harold J. YANG SHU WEN.

Yarmouth Public Library and Museum. Yorkton High School. Young, A. J. Young, McGregor, K. C.

ZIMMERMAN, A. Zinger, Rev. A. L.

SUPPLEMENTARY LIST

Arsenault, Rev. A. J. Henry, W. A. Montague, H. L. Taylor, William A. M^oNaughton, Dr John D. Morrison, A. G., K.C.

Moore, H. H., M.D. Theriault, Rev. C. E. Lake, George. Beazley, R. G. King, Edwin D. M°Innis, Dr J. A. Fogg, John W. Macgillivray, D. Peters, H. Shaffner, I. B. Anderson, Right Rev. John G., D.D., Bishop of Moosonee.

SUPPLEMENTARY LIST

Williams, H. J. E. M^cConnell, J. E. Pelletier, Rev. Alexander. Dorsey, Dr C. F. M^cMann, Robert C. Walsh, T. J. Wylde, H. M. Marcotte, F. X. Gastonguay, A. T. Hartshorn, W. H. Murray, E. H. Murray, R. H. Mulligan, T. M. Maine, University of. De Morest, R. W. Lane, F. C. Archambault, Rev. M. J. Archambault, Rev. M. J. Josse, Rev. A. M., O.M.I. Hughes, J. A. Oblinger, V. H. Clarke, J. J. E. Campbell, Angus P. M^cConnell, James A. Dodge, E. L. Alac, Rev. A., O.M.I. MacCoy, W. B. M^cCallum, Rev. Archibald C. Fyfe, James J. Fyfe, James J. Robertson, Rev. H. D. Brent, John. Dumouchel, H. L. Lawlor, Dr F. E. Lawlor, Dr F. E. Harvey, Charles H. Reid, D. W. B. Morton, Dr Charles S. Foster, W. R. Corkill, E. T. Dixon, Dr J. A Bernhard, F. P. Corless, C. V. Bowlen, John J. Schwebius, Rev. Jacob Schwebius, Rev. Jacob, O.M.I. Brock, Allan F. Brock, Allan F. McDonald, W. M. Mitchell, Walter. Kirkwood, J. S. Warren, H. B. Wilson, S. Y. Wallis, Dr A. G. Fuller, W. J. Long, Charles B. Rouillard, P. R. Turnbull, F. Martin. Le Goff, Rev. V., O.M.I. Lepage, Rev. A. Bourassa, Louis R. Alberta, School District No. 2696. Genest, Dr L. A. Genest, Dr L. A. Vermont State Library. Brooks, William. Iddings, T. A. Jones, A. W. Swain, L. M. Smith, W. D. Dufty, Herbert J. Hunt, Mrs. H. B. Sergeant, James. McAskile, Peter. Cramer, F. H. Brown, Frederick W. Robertson, Frederick W. Robertson, Robert H. Chesley, S. A. Zwicker, Arthur H. Kinley, J. J., M.P.P. Coldwell, A. B. Dawson, Robert. Dawson, Robert. Werts, A. F. Kendall, A. E.

372

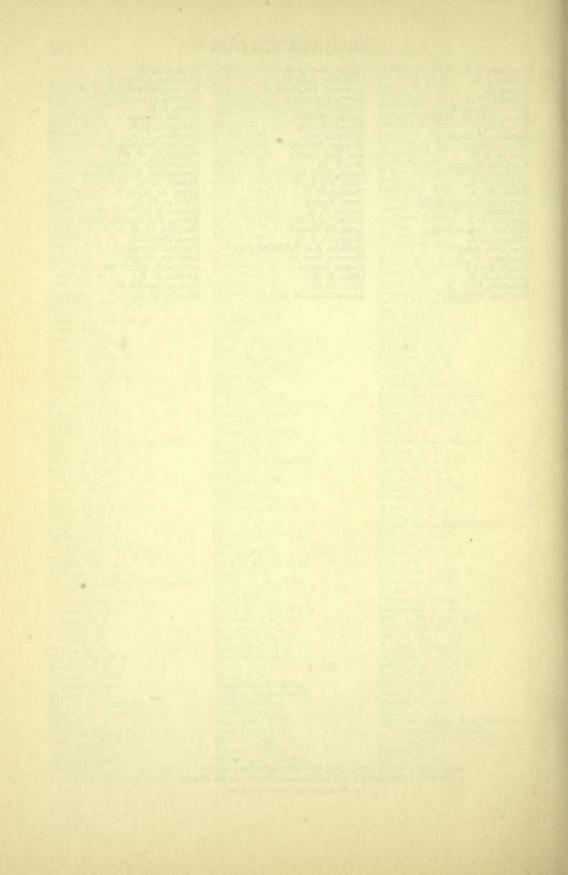
Parker, Robert A. Gilbert, C. Rehfuss, Dr W. N. Robertson, R. B. H. Louisville Free Public Library. Portland Public Library. Heseltine, Colin F. L. Taylor, Rev. T. Heselune, Comr. F. L. Taylor, Rev. T. Van Tighem, Joseph. Forbes, F. G. Firth, C. M. Hall, W. L., M.P.P. Farrell, Hon. E. M. Hatt, George H. Hendry, A. W. Cox, George A. Irwin, Robert, M.P.P. Hansard, H. H. Magee, Knox. Pelton, Sandford H. Turner, F. C. S. Woodley, J. R. Gardner, L. C. Spinney, E. H. Richards, C. C. Dillabough, J. V. Locke, Philip C. Mathews, H. F. Mathews, H. F. Dawson, A. Parker, Edwin G. Ferguson, Thomas L. Day, George. Corbitt, George E. Wilkinson, C. J. Stiles, J. H. Wilton, Thomas. Lewiston Public Library. Morse, Hermann C. Morse, Hermann C. Harris, H. G. Pearce, R. Roberts. Bowen, W. E. Beatty, H. A. Staley, Rev. Edgar J. Anger, W. H. A. M^{*}Laren, J. M. Mitchell, J. P. Hyde, William. Chanman, H. A. B. Hyde, William. Chapman, H. A. R. Noble, I. B. Jackett, W. H. Schmidt, Dr Otto L. Chase, W. H. Burgess, R. E. Maines, W. N., M.D. Street, R. H. Braine, A. A., B.Sc. Braine, A. A., B.Sc. Reid, J. W., M.D. Scott, Osborne. Kennedy, Frederick C. Thoreson, Charles. Cumming, J. T. Murrell, Arthur G. Sutherland, H. T. Fitzpatrick, H. K. L'Ami, C. J., D.C., W.T.D. Hiam, J. S. Thomson, R. Grant. Stalker, Alexander S. Green, Geoffrey. Nash, G. L. Alexander, F. H. Ross, Ronald M. Rhodes, Edgar N. Hanway, James A. Gibbons, Sir George. Campbell, Colin R. Crease, A. J.

Paisley, H. F. S. Morrison, D. A. Craig, Dr C. H. Wright, W. J. Fitzpatrick, R. Y. Gemmell, A. B. MacDonald, J. R. Y. Corbet, J. B. McVicar, J. A. Costigan, A. J. Cattley, J. H. Wesley College Library. Renaud, J. M. Leffingwell, F. S. Cornell, Julian T. Chicago Historical Society. Burman, Walter. Buchan, A. S. Murray, H. G. Muiray, H. G. Blackwood, James. Moir, G. B. Pybus, Rev. G. G. Duncan, L. B. Read, C. H. Hagen, George E. Peoria Public Library. Brown, J. R. Bell, Robert J Rockwell, Dr William. Kockweil, Dr William Kelley, Charles H. Hibbard, R. S. Hawkins, W. E. Connell, Dr J. V. Paynter, J. E. Dunning, Charles A. Smith, Herbert J. J. McCutcheon, Dr C. E. McCutcheon, Dr C. E. Thomson, W. A., M.D. Wilson, S. Chivers. Auld, F. H. Langley, Hon. George. Bullock, T. H. MacFebra A. L. C. MacEchen, A. J. G. Smith, J. J. Trick, E. G. Richardson, W. W. Fletcher, T. E. Angus, A. F. Newcomb, S. P. Saskatchowan Land Saskatchewan LegislativeLibrary. Thornton, L. A. Eymann, C. E. Doxsee, Prof. E. R. Reynolds, F. J. Bell, Hon. George A. Bettschen, W. C. Godin, J. L. Whitmore, Albert E. Betournay, L. N. Talbot, Philip A., M.P.P. Gore, John A. Bell, G. M. Beil, G. M. Ruttan, George H. Houston, D. W. Allard, Captain A. B. Riddell, F. W. Diamond, S. E. Gass, E. B. Fraser, Donald. Coldie A W Fraser, Donaid. Goldie, A. W. Harding, Right Rev. McAdam, Bishop of Qu'Appelle. Paradis, C. R., M.D., C.M. Mahan, J. W. Givins, H. W. Oberhoffmer, Joseph. Parad Edmund J. Read, Edmund J.

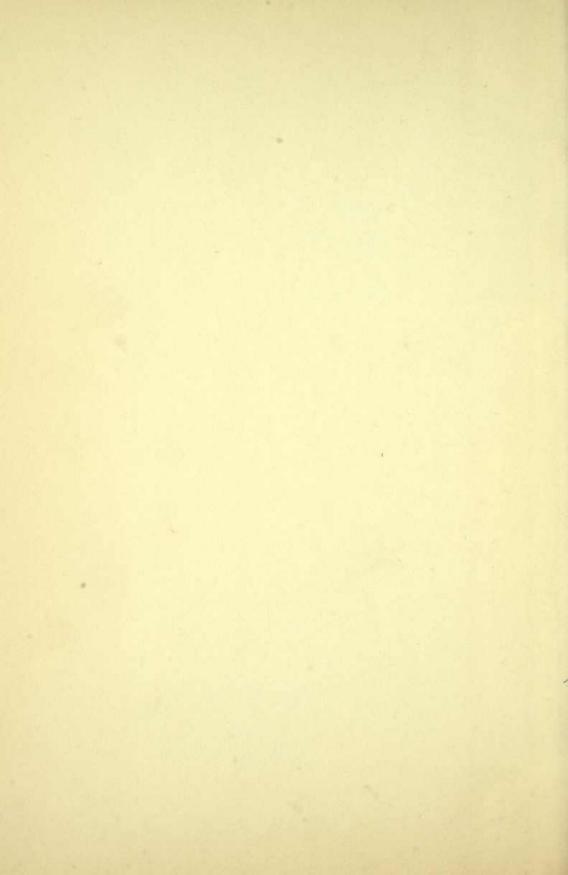
ARCHIVES EDITION

Brewster, C. M. Poleon, J. J. Koeot, C. Rideout, W. S. Smith, George W. Mitchell, H. H., M.B. Woodrow, A. Lamarre, J. Sinaī. Moore, Dr S. E. Burton, S. C. Rankine, Norman. Robinson, H. W. M^eInnis, J. K. White, W. A. The John Crerar Library. M^éFarland, G. W. Murphy, E. E. Melville, Robert Henry. Mabarg, J. A. Crawford, John. MacBean W. F. Walsh, Fred J. Caulder, J. A. Radeliffo, Dr S. W. Grayson, William. Mackie, George D. Chisholm, John E. Harwood, Dr Frank C. Miller, Thomas. Bryden, W. Hodge, W. E. Pascoe, James. Yoshy, Fred. Shigeno, Rev. J. Lew Hun Chang. Roe, P. D. Orton, Julia R. Cook, Mrs J. S. Bannan, S. G. Rand, Ivan C. Davies, J. E. Dixon, Dr J. M. Lang, Dr Heotor. Hargrave, J. C. Medicine Hat Public Library. Masecar, Bert R. Speers, George C. Etter, A. E. Love, H. G. Laurendeau, Dr N. A. M^eCaul, R. M. Rheaume, Zotique H. Beauregard, Rev. D. A. Mitchell, Irwin L. Baine, J. E. M^eEwen, James. Lawrence, E. C. Crawford, A. A. Windsor, Stephen. Sergant, F. W. G. Abererombie, Thomas R. Hermonson, H. P. Albert. Abbott, A. H. Ekins, Dr W. E. J. Gislason, G. F. Emmond, R. W. Young, Rev. Robert T. MacKay, Dr M. A. June, George E. Granger, Joseph O. Lefebvre, Daniel. Archibald, Alexander. Ambler, R. R. Fraser, Douglas R. Sproule, W. M.

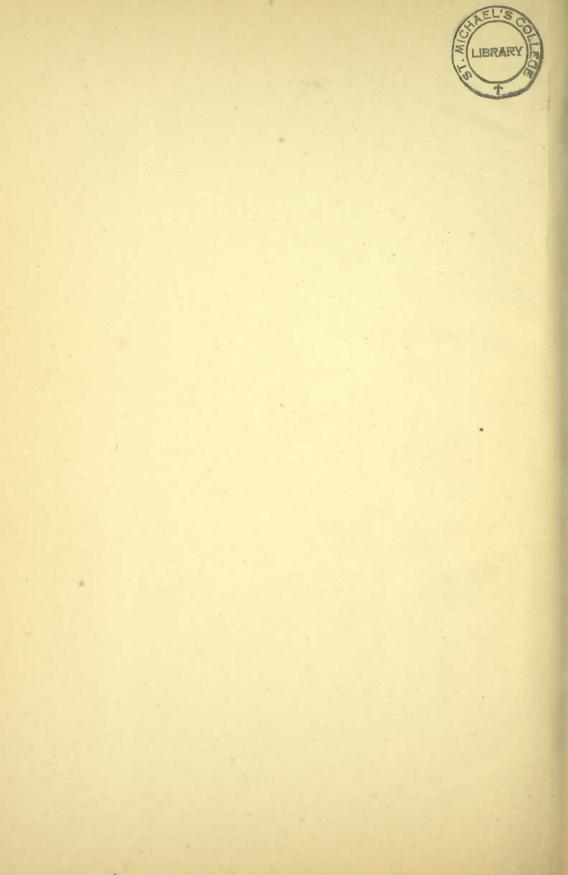
Printed by T. and A. CONSTABLE, Printers to His Majesty at the Edinburgh University Press

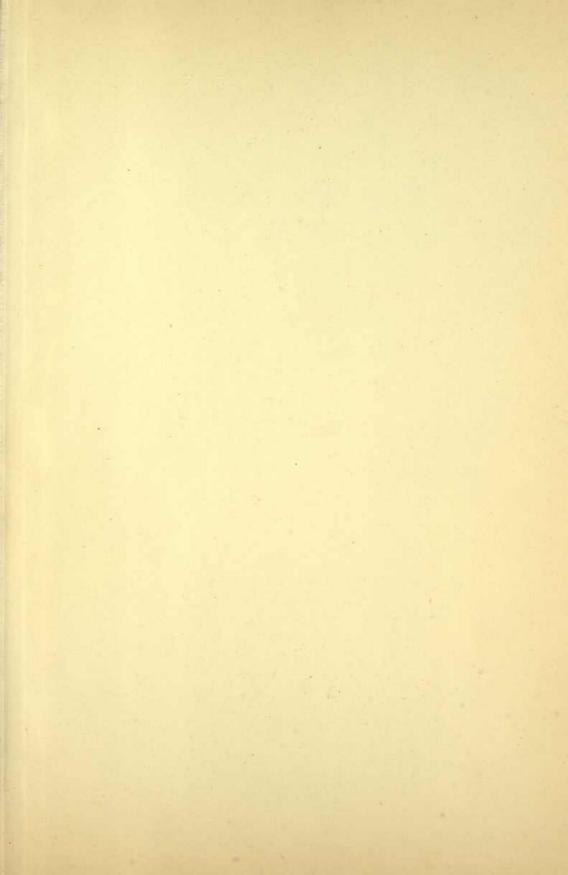














AUTHOR	t, Adam	F
Canad	la and its provinces	5055 .S57 v.23
DATE	BORROWER'S NAME	Book

Shortt, Adam	F
	5055
Canada and its provinces	.S57 ·
	v.23

